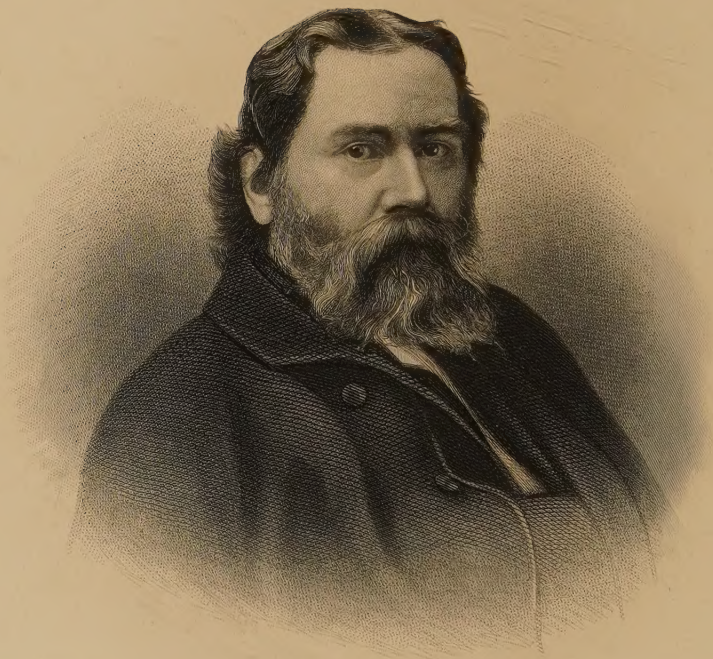
Greene County Public Library (Ohio)
0 53 85 2099911 0

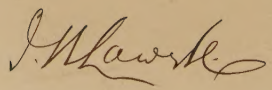
GREENE COUNTY ROOM
GREENE COUNTY LIBRARY
76 EAST MARKET STREET
XENIA, OH 45385

Donated in Memory
of
Katharine Chew Simonds
2007

BPP-04332 © Antioch Pub.

GEO. A. FLOHR CO.
LIBRARY
DEC 27 1965
BINDERS





HISTORIC HOMES and PLACES

AND

GENEALOGICAL

and PERSONAL MEMOIRS

RELATING TO THE FAMILIES
OF MIDDLESEX COUNTY,
MASSACHUSETTS

PREPARED UNDER THE EDITORIAL SUPERVISION OF

WILLIAM RICHARD CUTTER, A. M.

Historian of the New England Historic Genealogical Society; Librarian of Woburn Public Library; Author of "The Cutter Family," "History of Arlington," "Bibliography of Woburn," etc., etc.

VOLUME II.

ILLUSTRATED

NEW YORK:
LEWIS HISTORICAL PUBLISHING COMPANY
1908

Genealogical and Personal Memoirs.

LINCOLN Hingham, Massachusetts, is distinguished as the home of all the first settlers of the name of Lincoln, and from these Hingham pioneers all the families of Lincoln with a colonial history are descended. Abraham Lincoln traced his ancestry to one of the Hingham pioneers, and likewise Governor Lincoln, of Massachusetts, and the Lincolns of Worchester and Boston. The name Lincoln, with its variants—Linkhorn, Linkoln, Lincon, was common in Hingham, England, for more than a century before the emigrants from that town founded Hingham, Massachusetts. There were eight of the name of Lincoln among the early settlers of Hingham, Massachusetts.

(I) Daniel Lincoln, known as "the sergeant" from his military rank, and as "the boatman" and "seaman" from his vocation, was baptized in St. Andrews, Hingham, England, March 28, 1619. He was in Hingham, Massachusetts, 1644, and was proprietor of the town. He was often honored with positions of trust. His residence was on Fort Hill street.

(II) Daniel Lincoln, son of Daniel Lincoln (1), was in Hingham, Massachusetts, 1661-2; married first, April 16, 1687, Sarah, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Whiston) Nichols, of Scituate. He was prominent in town affairs, holding the office of selectman in 1708. He lived on the homestead received from his father, situated on Fort Hill.

(III) Joshua Lincoln, son of Daniel Lincoln (2), born in Hingham, January 1, 1701-2; married December 20, 1733, Rachel, daughter of Simon and Bethia (Lane) Stodder. He was a farmer and innholder; constable of Hingham, 1742; proprietor and landlord of the Pine Tree Tavern on South street, near Hobart's Bridge, many years.

(IV) Joshua Lincoln, son of Joshua Lincoln (3), born in Hingham, November 14, 1737; married December 23, 1762, Tamar, daughter of Isaac and Leah (Stodder) Sprague. He died September 3, 1810. He was the last keeper of the famous old Pine Tree Tavern on South street. He afterward resided on Fort Hill street. He was a sergeant in Captain Thomas Hersey's company, Colonel Lovell's regiment, 1776, and later first lieutenant of the same company under Captain Heman Lincoln. In 1778 he served under Captain Peter Cushing, Colonel David Cushing's regiment.

(V) Christopher Lincoln, son of Joshua Lincoln (4), born in Hingham, November 8, 1779, died at Walpole, New Hampshire, October 18, 1830; married, at Boston, February 9, 1805, Elizabeth, daughter of Josiah Williston. He resided in Boston, whence he went about 1820 to Walpole, New Hampshire, and established himself in the tailoring business. He met his death by accident, returning from service on a jury in a capital case, being thrown from the carriage on the hill east of the William Arnold place, October 11, 1830, and dying from his injuries.

(VI) Charles Sprague Lincoln, son of Christopher Lincoln (5), was born in Walpole, New Hampshire, April 20, 1826. He was educated in the district schools, at Walpole Academy, and had a private tutor (Rev. Ezekiel H. Barstow), to complete his preparation for Harvard College, where he was graduated 1850. He attended Harvard Law School, also studied in the law offices of Hutchins & Wheeler, Boston, and was admitted to the Suffolk bar, in Boston, 1855. He was a school teacher before he went to college, and taught after graduating while studying law. He practiced law in Boston. He went to Somerville in 1852 as master of the Prospect Hill school. He never lost his interest in community affairs; was on the Somerville school board 1858-67 and again 1877-83; was on the board of selectmen 1868-71; on the board of health, and the board of overseers of the poor. Much of the success of the public library in his early days and its later development were due to his efforts. He was trustee from 1879 until the end of his life. He represented the district in the general court, 1879 and 1883. He was for twelve years president of the Somerville Co-operative Bank, and was one of the incorporators of the Somerville Savings Bank. In 1866 the Lincoln school on Elm street, now located on Clarendon Hill, was named in his honor. During a residence of more than forty years he contributed greatly to the prosperity of the city, and won the respect and gratitude of his townsmen, by the honesty, ability and fidelity displayed in the manage-

ment of the trusts committed to his care. For many years he was town and city solicitor, a position of peculiar difficulty, testing the loyalty as well as the ability of a lawyer.

MARDEN

James Marden, immigrant ancestor, born about 1630, in England, settled at Rye or Newcastle, now New Hampshire. Two of similar name came to this vicinity. John Martin of Dover, New Hampshire, a brother, was there as early as 1648; was on the grand jury in 1654; married Esther, daughter of Thomas Roberts; admitted freeman in 1666 and was in Jersey in 1673. George Martin settled in Salisbury, Massachusetts, a few miles from Rye, and Richard Martyn, of Portsmouth, was one of the founders of the First Church; representative to legislature 1672-79; speaker of house of representatives; councillor of province 1680; died April 2, 1694.

Very little is known of James Marden; his sons were prominent citizens. Children: 1. William, born about 1675, mentioned below. 2. James, Jr., born about 1670, probably the eldest, married, October 23, 1695, Abigail Webster; resided in Rye and Newcastle; has many descendants. (See History of Rye, New Hampshire). 3. Nathan. 4. Sarah.

(II) William Marden, son of James Marden (1), was born in the vicinity of Rye Beach—then Sandy Beach, Maine. He and his brother James signed petitions in 1721 and 1724 for a new parish at Sandy Beach. Children: 1. William, Jr., born about 1700, married Dorcas———, and had Benjamin, born June 28, 1727. 2. Jonathan, married Hepsibah Hardy, of Bradford, Massachusetts, June 1, 1729, and had Nathan, March 11, 1730, and others. 3. David, mentioned below. 4. Samuel. 5. Mary. 6. Dorcas, married, March 10, 1738, William Harvey, of Bradford. 7. Sarah. 8. John, married, March 20, 1746, Sarah Lock.

(III) David Marden, son of William Marden (2), born at Rye, New Hampshire, about 1710-15; died at Bradford, Massachusetts. He seems to have served in the Revolution as well as his sons. He was in Captain Elisha Woodbury's company, Colonel John Stark's regiment. He married at Bradford, July 21, 1740, Mehitable Hardy. Children: 1. David, Jr., soldier in the Revolution; married, January, 1786, Molly Marden. 2. Lemuel, mentioned below. 3. John, soldier in the Revolution; married, March, 1785, Hannah Coose. 4. William, soldier in the Revolution, married March 27, 1777, Rachel Greenough.

(IV) Lemuel Marden, son of David Marden (3), born at Bradford, Massachusetts, August 30, 1745, came to New Boston, New Hampshire, about 1786. He was a soldier in the Revolution from Bradford, a private in Captain Nathaniel Gage's company; Colonel James Frye's regiment, May 17, 1775, after the Lexington alarm; also a private in Captain John Cogswell's company, Lieutenant Colonel Baldwin's regiment, late Colonel Gerrish's, the thirty-eighth, September 27, 1775. He purchased the farm of Daniel Hardy and settled on what is now known as the Jonathan Marden place. Daniel Hardy was a relative of Bradford. Mr. Marden married, February 4, 1770, at Bradford, Hannah Greenough, born May 21, 1750, youngest of six daughters. She died October 20, 1843, aged seventy-three years. He died at New Boston, January 9, 1819, aged seventy-four. Children: 1. Hannah. 2. Greenough, born October 17, 1772, married Sybil Hardy, daughter of Benjamin Hardy, of Hancock, New Hampshire. 3. Solomon, born about 1780, had sons James, Solomon and Samuel. 4. Nathan, mentioned below. 5. Francis, born 1779, married, 1806, Phebe Smith, of Pelham; resided at New Boston. 6. Samuel. 7. Mehitable. 8. Jonathan, born July 5, 1788, married, December 21, 1815, Sally Foster, of Ashby, Massachusetts. 9. Sarah, resided at New Boston.

(V) Nathan Marden, son of Lemuel Marden (4), born in New Boston, New Hampshire, about 1775; married Susanna Stevens, of Hillsborough, New Hampshire. They lived at Mont Vernon. Children: 1. Benjamin Franklin, mentioned below. 2. Nathan Richmond, born October 17, 1812; removed to Francestown, New Hampshire, from Mont Vernon in 1841; was captain of a New Hampshire militia company, Fifth Regiment; married, October 11, 1836, Abigail D. Fiske, of Wilton, she was born at Weld, Maine, January 3, 1814.

(VI) Benjamin Franklin Marden, son of Nathan Marden (5), born at Mont Vernon, New Hampshire, about 1810, died in the year 1891; married, March 20, 1834, Betsy Buss, born August 3, 1810, died 1891, daughter of Stephen Buss, of Wilton. He was born January 19, 1777, and died September 29, 1848; married, December 8, 1803, Sarah Abbot, daughter of Jeremiah and Chloe (Abbot) Abbot. His wife was born December 8, 1781, and died October 26, 1851, a descendant of George Abbot, of Andover, Massachusetts, the pioneer. Stephen Buss was the son of Stephen Buss, who died at Wilton,

October 16, 1816; removed from Lunenburg, Massachusetts, and with Stephen, Jr., bought the Buss farm, as it has since been known, at Wilton. Benjamin Franklin Marden or Franklin, as he was commonly called, was a skillful mechanic. He resided at Mont Vernon and Nashua, New Hampshire. He worked also for Asa Jones, of Wilton, and later entered partnership with John Mills, tanner and shoe manufacturer. In 1837 he removed to Syracuse, New York, returning to Mont Vernon and then to Nashua. In 1846 he returned to his native town and spent there the later years of his life.

Children: 1. Sarah Luthera, born May 5, 1835, married George Averill, of Mont Vernon, where they resided. 2. Benjamin Franklin, Jr., born May 12, 1836, died at Syracuse, June 23, 1838. 4. George A., born August 9, 1839, mentioned below. 5. Frank, born at Nashua, March 31, 1841, married, at Concord, May 16, 1882, Mary Frances Biddle, who died October 14, 1885. 6. Maria Theresa, born at Nashua, March 6, 1844, married, at Mont Vernon, May 28, 1869, E. Gerry Martin, now deceased; resides at East Boston, Massachusetts; had son and daughter, and three died in infancy. 7. Hannah Catherine, born at Mont Vernon, December 16, 1846, married, at Lowell, Massachusetts, November 27, 1873, Samuel Sewall, Jr., she died August 27, 1886, leaving a son and daughter. 8. Wendell Phillips, born at Mont Vernon, May 6, 1850, married, at Concord, October 28, 1878, Melvina Drew Nutter.

(VII) George Augustus Marden, son of Benjamin Franklin Marden (6), was born in the town of Mont Vernon, New Hampshire, August 9, 1839. He was two years old when the family removed to Nashua, New Hampshire, but in the spring of 1847 returned to Mont Vernon where he attended the district school until 1850, working at his father's trade of shoemaker during all his spare hours, and also at times in the Fancy Box Factory of W. H. Conant in Mont Vernon. He fitted for college at Appleton Academy and entered Dartmouth in the fall of 1857. He was graduated in 1861, earning all of his college expenses by working and teaching school, except the sum of five hundred dollars that he had borrowed from friends. His first school was in the village of North Chelmsford, Massachusetts, in the winter of 1857-58. He taught afterward in Nashua, Mont Vernon and Hillsborough, New Hampshire, and Randolph, Massachusetts. He left college just as the Civil war began in earnest, and in November, 1861, enlisted as a private in Company G, Second Regiment of Berdan's United States Sharpshooters, one of the three New Hampshire companies raised for Berdan's two regiments, and on the organization of his company was tendered the warrant of orderly sergeant, which he declined in favor of a member of the company who had already served three months and was, he thought, better qualified for the position. Marden was chosen second sergeant and went forward with his company, joining the regiment at the Camp of Instruction on Seventh street, Washington, D. C. Here both the First and Second Regiments were encamped during the winter, and Marden was at once detailed as clerk at headquarters to assist Colonel Berdan, who was busy in correspondence with the war department and the Governors of various states where the sharpshooters were being recruited. In April, 1862, Colonel Berdan was ordered with the First Regiment to join McClellan's army on the Peninsula and the Second Regiment was sent to McDowell's army on the Rapidan. Colonel Berdan had Marden transferred to the First Regiment with which he was connected during the entire Peninsular campaign. On reaching Harrison's Landing, after the Seven Days Fight, the quartermaster of the First Regiment resigned and Sergeant Marden was appointed to succeed him and commissioned as first lieutenant by Governor Berry, of New Hampshire. With this rank he served during the remainder of the three year term of his regiment, acting during most of the time as assistant adjutant general on the staff of Colonel Berdan, who was much of the time in command of the brigade in which the Sharpshooters were serving. He took part in the battles of Chancellorsville, Gettysburg, Wapping Heights, and many other engagements in which Colonel Berdan had command of the brigade. He was mustered out with the other field and staff officers, September 24, 1864.

On returning home he spent the fall and winter months in the study of law at Mont Vernon. In the spring of 1865 he entered the law office of Minot & Mugridge in Concord, New Hampshire, as a student and clerk. He became interested in newspaper work in Concord through writing and reporting from time to time for the *Concord Monitor*. He acquired a liking for journalism, and when two of his Dartmouth classmates who had settled at Charlestown, Kanawha county, West Virginia, requested him to take charge of a weekly

newspaper at Kanawha, the *Republican,* he accepted the position. When he found that he was expected to swing the paper into the support of President Andrew Johnson, he gave up the task in disgust and returned to New Hampshire in the spring of 1866. He was next in the employ of Adjutant-General Natt Head, afterward governor, to edit the histories of the several New Hampshire military organizations which had served in the war, for the adjutant-general's report. He also did some work for the *Concord Monitor* and became the New Hampshire correspondent of the *Boston Daily Advertiser.* January 1, 1867, he was called to Boston to become the assistant editor of the *Advertiser* and was succeeded as correspondent by Dr. Gallinger, now United States senator from New Hampshire. During the summer of the same year, while visiting in Lowell, he became by merest chance interested in a proposition for the sale of the leading daily newspaper of that city, the *Lowell Daily Courier,* and also the *Lowell Weekly Journal.* In partnership with his college classmate and comrade in the Civil war, Major E. T. Rowell, he purchased the newspapers of Messrs. Stone & Huse, taking possession September 1, 1867. Mr. Marden took charge of the editorial department and his partner of the counting room, under the firm name of Marden & Rowell. (See sketch of Mr. Rowell elsewhere in this work). This partnership continued exactly twenty-five years. The business was incorporated in 1892, the interests of the two partners in the company remaining equal, however, and their relative positions the same. The Courier Publishing Company and the Citizen Company, which published the *Lowell Daily Citizen,* were consolidated December 1, 1894, Mr. Marden retaining his position as editor-in-chief of the *Daily Courier* and *Weekly Journal.*

Mr. Marden had a brilliant career in political life. He was an earnest and active Republican and early became one of the leaders of his party. He was elected representative to the general court for 1873 from Lowell. He was defeated for re-election, but had become so popular in the house of representatives that he was chosen clerk of the house for 1874 and was re-elected each year until 1883, when he was again elected representative from his own district and was chosen speaker; was re-elected speaker the following year, and was exceedingly popular as a presiding officer during two very important sessions. He was state senator the following year in a close district, but was defeated for re-election. In the fall of 1888 he was nominated for treasurer and receiver general of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, and re-elected five years in succession, the limit allowed by the Constitution.

In 1880 he was elected a delegate from the Lowell congressional district to the Republican National Convention at Chicago, and was one of the famous three hundred and six constituting the "Old Guard" that voted for General Grant for a third term. His associate as delegate was Governor George S. Boutwell. In 1886 Mr. Marden was appointed by Governor Ames trustee of the Massachusetts Agricultural College, but he resigned when elected state treasurer. In April, 1895, he was elected vice-president of the Hancock National Bank, of Boston, as an active executive officer, but resigned after one year.

Mr. Marden was an effective public speaker and took part in every campaign after coming to Lowell. In 1896 he was one of the Union veterans who made a stumping tour by rail in the states of Wisconsin, Minnesota, South Dakota, Iowa, Kansas, Missouri, Kentucky, Illinois, Indiana, Ohio, Michigan, Pennsylvania and New York. The tour was arranged by General Russell A. Alger, of Michigan, and the other speakers were General O. O. Howard, of Vermont, General Daniel E. Sickles, of New York, General Thomas J. Stewart, of Pennsylvania, Major J. W. Burst, of Illinois, and Corporal James Tanner, of Washington. He has delivered many addresses on formal occasions before various organizations. He was the speaker at the annual dinner on Forefathers' Day of the New England Society of New York City on two occasions. He has been the poet at Commencement for the Phi Beta Kappa Society and for the Society of the Alumni of Dartmouth College, also at the Reunion of the Veteran Soldiers at Concord, New Hampshire, of the Amoskeag Veterans, of the Society of the Army of the Potomac at Buffalo, New York, and of the Delta Kappa Epsilon Fraternity conventions at Boston, Rochester and New Haven. He was the first commander of Post No. 42, Grand Army of the Republic, of Lowell, and was a member of the Military Order of the Loyal Legion, Massachusetts Commandery. He died at his home in Lowell, December 19, 1906.

He married, December 10, 1867, Mary Porter, daughter of Deacon David Fiske, of Nashua, New Hampshire, and his wife Harriet (Nourse) Fiske, who was a lineal de-

scendant of Rebecca Nourse, wife of Francis Nourse, condemned to death and hanged for witchcraft at Salem, Massachusetts. Children: 1. Philip Sanford, born January 12, 1874, graduated at Dartmouth College in 1894, and at the Harvard Law School. He married, June 12, 1902, Florence S. Shirley. 2. Robert Fiske, born June 14, 1876, graduated at Dartmouth in 1898. He married, June 12, 1901, Ella Pope.

(For first generation see James Marden 1.)

MARDEN

(II) James Marden, son of James Marden (1), was born about 1670. He married, October 23, 1695, Abigail Webster, born in Haverhill, May 27, 1676, the daughter of Stephen and Hannah (Ayer) Webster. Stephen Webster was the second child of John and Mary (Shotswell) Webster, and was born at Ipswich, Massachusetts, in 1637; married, March 24, 1663, Hannah Ayer, and lived at Haverhill. John Webster, born in England about 1600, married Mary Shotswell, and emigrated to America about 1635. (See Webster family). James Marden resided at Newcastle where he died prior to 1726. Children: 1. Stephen, born August 25, 1699, in Newcastle, mentioned below. 2. Thomas. 3. Ebenezer. 4. Rachel, married Job Chapman. 5. Abigail, born in Newcastle, married (first) George Foss, (second) Nathaniel Drake. 6. James, born September 25, 1697. The foregoing are not in the order of their birth.

(III) Stephen Marden, son of James Marden (2), was born at Newcastle, August 25, 1699. He was a cordwainer by trade. His house was near Charles B. Odiorne's at Little Harbor and he was the owner of a ferry to Great Island, now New Castle. He married, 1722, Charity Long. Children, born in Rye, New Hampshire: 1. Hannah, born March 13, 1723. 2. Benjamin, August 9, 1729, married, January 31, 1754, Rachel Dowrst. 3. Ruth, December 8, 1731, married, October 11, 1753, Levi Tower. 4. Elizabeth, April 12, 1734. 5. Stephen, September 27, 1736, mentioned below. 6. Abigail, July 23, 1739, married (first) Daniel Philbrick; (second) William Davidson.

(IV) Stephen Marden, son of Stephen Marden (3), was born September 27, 1736; married, August 28, 1760, Elizabeth Webster. He settled in Chester, New Hampshire, living on lot No. 14, second division, where Thomas Fernald lived and where Thomas Lane lived later. Marden was a petitioner for the settling off and incorporation of the town of Raymond. He died at New Hampton, where many Chester people settled. His death was caused by a falling tree, June 19, 1781. His widow was taxed in Chester as late as 1785, but the family all removed from that town. They had nine children between 1760 and 1781 in Chester. One was born September 29, 1781, after the father's death, and the widow had a struggle to support her children. Children: Stephen, mentioned below; James, Benjamin, John, born February 18, 1779, mentioned below.

(V) Deacon Stephen Marden, son of Stephen Marden (4), was born at Chester, New Hampshire, September 23, 1771. He removed to Palermo, Maine, with his brother, John Marden, in 1793, and took up a tract of land on what is now called Marden Hill. They had adjoining farms and their brother Benjamin had a farm later adjoining theirs. He married Abigail Black, of Palermo. He was one of the town wardens in 1804. He was a prosperous farmer and had the distinction of owning the first wagon ever in the town of Palermo. He had twelve children.

(V) John Marden, son of Stephen Marden (4), and brother of Deacon Stephen Marden (5), was born at Chester, New Hampshire, February 18, 1779. He wrote an account of the early settlement of the town of Palermo, which has been published in pamphlet form with other matter, and from which we quote:

"My mother was left a widow in poor circumstances, with the care of eight children, and one added to that number (after her husband's death by accident) on the twenty-ninth of September following. It being in the time of the Revolutionary war, she had many hardships to encounter, having but little but her hands and good economy to support her family, yet she bore her trouble with a good degree of christian patience. In the year 1783 a treaty of peace was signed between the United States and Great Britain which gave her some relief. In the year 1790 my eldest brother moved her and the younger part of the family to the town of Canterbury, New Hampshire, where she spent the remainder of her life in comfortable circumstances to the day of her death, November 3, 1830, aged about ninety-one years.

"January, 1793, I came into the district of Maine, at the age of fourteen years—in the county of Lincoln (now Waldo) and took up my residence at a place called the Great Pond settlement at the extremity of Sheepscot Pond. I had many hardships to encounter, being the

only youth in the place. The nearest mill was twelve miles, through a lonely wood, with but little better than a foot path and spotted trees. Yet with pleasing prospects I looked forward to the time when this good land would be settled; when school houses and mills would be built and roads made, and this wilderness would become a fruitful field. I took great pleasure in visiting my friends in New Hampshire once in every three years, although I had to travel the distance of two hundred and twenty miles on the frozen ground in the month of November or December.

"I worked with my brother, Stephen Marden, until I was twenty-two years of age, when I bought the farm on which I now live (1855) with the barn then built and a log house thereon. April 23, 1801, I was united in marriage with Mary Bagley, of Liberty, Maine, and moved on to the farm that spring, with a pleasing prospect of enjoying happiness. For three of four years we were favored with good health and our crops came in bountifully, and all things bespoke prosperity.

"January 22, 1805, I was severely wounded by the falling of a tree. Then my sufferings were very great. Yet my mind was happy in the Lord, and I could truly say, 'Though he slay me, yet will I trust in Him.' On the third day of February I had my left leg amputated above the knee, which was very expensive at that time, so that my future prospects of happiness in this world began to decay. In April following we chose our town officers for the first time. I took a part with them in collecting taxes and serving precepts, etc. This year with the past will long be remembered as a season of great religious excitement in this town and vicinity. A Baptist church was organized that season and many were added thereto. I was baptized and added to the church at the next August conference. On the tenth of September my companion was taken sick and died on the sixteenth—with rash and putrid fever—aged about twenty-two. My little son died on the twenty-first, aged three and a half years. I had two children left to the mercies of the people, a daughter Eliza, two years old, and a little son Hiram, six days old. Then was my house left to me desolate and everything of this world's was clothed in gloom. All my future prospects gone and the lonely graveyard was the pleasantest place that I could visit. * * * I disposed of my children where they were nursed with tenderness and care. I left my house and attended to my business in town that fall. In the winter I went to New Hampshire to visit my friends. I returned in the spring and finished my collecting and engaged in town business again. In the year 1805 I let out my farm to Elder Robinson and Dr. Pratt with but little expectations to pay the bills and save the farm. I earned what I could. I found that I had many friends to encourage me and made me some presents. I was encouraged to try and pay the bills and save the farm. This season I formed an acquaintance with Mrs. Eunice Ward of Harlem (now China) who was left a widow about the same time—and near the same age, with three children, two daughters and a son, the eldest six years and the youngest seventeen months, with about seven or eight hundred dollars worth of property for their support, she a professor of religion and a member of the Baptist church in Harlem. We were united in marriage on August 24, 1806, and moved home and commenced keeping house that fall. She assisted me to pay the bills and stock the farm. I was encouraged to pursue a course of farming for a living and attend to the town business and such labor as I could do. Soon after this I was chosen town clerk and kept the records, which was continued about twenty years. In the year 1816 I was appointed second postmaster in Palermo, which was continued about seven years. Having the company and the assistance of a prudent and industrious companion I have enjoyed much peace of mind for many years and have witnessed much of the goodness of the Lord. We were members of the First Baptist Church in Palermo forty-five years. We took much satisfaction with our christian friends, both in prosperity and in adversity. In the year 1850 my companion was taken sick and died February 28, 1851, aged seventy years and four months. We had nine children. * * * Where I reside is about twenty miles northeasterly of Augusta, then called Fort Weston. The inhabitants east and north of my residence were but few at that time. Several small settlements were made in the woods, and generally called after the name of the first settler or by the old Indian name of ponds and streams. The land was very good for crops of corn and rye. Each settler made his choice for a farm. No taxes were called for at that time. There were no framed buildings east or north of my residence for the space of twelve or fifteen miles, and three or four miles to the south and west until the next April, 1793, when two barn frames were put up, to the great joy of the settlers, but more so to the owners." He describes the growth and de-

velopment of the town and state, giving a good picture of the pioneer days. "These settlers were all laboring men, engaged in their several occupations, such as clearing land, raising crops, putting up buildings and fences in the summer and fall. In the winter and spring all engaged in lumbering, hunting and sugar-making, which was much of it done in the forest at that time. These settlers were all very poor, but as 'happy as clams' and as friendly to each other as monkeys." Of his fellow-pioneers he writes (1855): "The few that are left are worn down with age and infirmities too numerous for me to name; some with the loss of sight and hearing; some with the loss of their limbs; some with palsied hands; and others with general debilities, etc. And but very few, if any, are able to take care of themselves, but have mostly given themselves up to the care of their children or grandchildren or the town to provide for them." He died August 25, 1860, aged eighty-one years.

(VI) Benjamin Marden, son of Stephen Marden (5), was born in Palermo, October 26, 1798. He married Hannah Carr, of the same town. Among their children was Stephen P.

(VII) Stephen P. Marden, son of Benjamin and Hannah (Carr) Marden (6), was born at Palermo, March 3, 1820, died January 4, 1888. He married Julia A. Avery, a member of an old Essex family, and had children: Willie E., July 4, 1850, died March 20, 1871. Oscar Avery, see forward. Frank Webster, see forward.

(VIII) Oscar Avery Marden, son of Stephen P. (7), and Julia A. (Avery) Marden, was born in Palermo, August 20, 1853. He was educated in the district schools, with an occasional term in the high school and Westbrook Seminary. He worked on the farm of his father until he was seventeen years of age, commencing to teach school during the winter terms from the early age of fifteen years. He had charge of the English department of Dirigo Business College, at Augusta, Maine, in 1871 and 1872, and in the spring of the latter year came to Boston and accepted the position of bookkeeper for the New England office of the Victor Sewing Machine Company of Middletown, Connecticut. He remained with that concern until the fall of 1874, when he entered the law office of Samuel K. Hamilton, in the old Barristers Hall, Court Square, as a student. At the same time he commenced a course of study in the law school of Boston University. He was awarded his degree of LL.B. in June, 1876, and the following fall was admitted to the bar. He began legal practice in Boston, where he has had his law offices for the greater part of the time, in the Rogers building. He made his home in Stoughton, where he also had law offices, and where he held a commission as trial justice from 1877 to 1891. When the district court of Southern Norfolk was established in the latter year he was appointed judge. This district includes Stoughton, Canton, Sharon and Avon, and Judge Marden has filled the office until the present time. He has been a leading member of the Norfolk Bar Association for a number of years, and was secretary from 1886 to 1891. He was a Democrat in politics but not an active partisan, and has enjoyed the confidence and respect of his fellow townsmen regardless of their political views. He was a member of the Stoughton school committee from 1886 to 1889, and from 1892 to 1894. He has been president of the Stoughton Grenadier Association since 1880. He is prominent in the Order of Odd Fellows, and was grand patriarch of the Grand Encampment of Massachusetts in 1893, and president of the Encampment Deputies Association in 1894. He is a member of the Pine Tree State Club, which is composed of natives of Maine resident in Boston and its vicinity.

Judge Marden married, October 19, 1882, at Stoughton, May Theresa Ball, daughter of Francis M. and Rosetta A. Ball. Mrs. Marden died April 4, 1890. Their children were: Edgar Avery, a graduate of Dartmouth College, and now a student in the Harvard Law School. Oscar Herbert, born September 3, 1887, died June 15, 1891, aged about four years. Judge Marden married (second) Caroline Avery. No issue.

(VIII) Frank Webster Marden, third son and child of Stephen P. (7), and Julia A. (Avery) Marden, was born in Palermo, May 25, 1855. His early education was acquired in the district schools and the high school, and this was supplemented by attendance at a business college in Augusta, Maine, for two years. He remained on the farm of his father until he had attained the age of twenty-four years and then decided to make his own way in the world. He went to Boston, Massachusetts, arriving in that city May 6, 1879, and entered the office of Rufus G. Norris, his uncle, who was a dealer in foreign and domestic oils. He was thus employed for a period of seven and a half years, until the death of his uncle in January, 1886. Mr. Marden then, in association with George H. Leonard, purchased the

business and conducted it under the firm name of George H. Leonard & Company. The present firm was organized June 1, 1906, with offices at Nos. 201-225 Purchase street, Boston, Massachusetts, with branches at New York, Chicago, Louisville and San Francisco, where they have stores carrying their goods. When Mr. Marden left the farm and entered the business of his uncle, he had formed the determination to thoroughly master all the details, and was satisfied with rather a subordinate position at first. He became bookkeeper and later seller, thus acquiring a knowledge of all the branches and every detail, and this has conduced to his present success. The business has grown to immense proportions, and Mr. Marden still pays especial attention to the selling department, being satisfied personally that every customer gets what he purchases. He is a thorough believer in honest methods of doing business and attributes his success to "hard work and honest representation." Under his able supervision the firm has grown rapidly and now does business valued at two million dollars per year. Much of this success is due to Mr. Marden, personally, his affable and considerate manner winning many customers, and those once acquired are never lost. There is no firm in the United States which is rated more highly in the estimation of their customers than that of Marden, Orth & Hastings, they have a justly earned reputation for probity and honest and upright dealings in every respect. The religious affiliations of Mr. Marden and his family are with the Universalist church. He is a Democrat in politics but takes no active part in the conclaves of his party. He is fraternally associated with the following organizations: Paul Revere Lodge, No. 184, Independent Order of Odd Fellows; Oil Trade Association of Boston; Sons of Maine Club of Somerville. His leisure time is spent with his family, to whom he is devoted.

He married, August 9, 1882, Jennie (Olive Jane) Ayer, daughter of Peter W. and Happy (Murch) Ayer. (Sketches of the Murch and Ayer families will be found below.) Mr. and Mrs. Marden have had children: 1. Julia, born in Somerville, is a graduate of the public schools, an English high school and a private school at Ossining, New York. 2. Helen, born in Somerville, was graduated from the public schools and the Somerville Latin high school, studied one year in private school in Ossining, New York, and is now a member of the class of 1909, Smith College. 3. Louise Estelle, born at Somerville, is a graduate of the public schools and the Somerville Latin high school, and is now a student in Smith College, class of 1910.

(I) Walter Murch, the great-great-grandfather of Mrs. Marden, was born on the ocean while his parents were on their way to this country from England. They landed at Old Orchard Beach. Walter Murch had learned the trade of shoemaking, and he followed this occupation in his new home. Among his children was a son, Simeon.

(II) Simeon Murch, son of Walter Murch, was born in Gorham, Maine. He learned the trade of shoemaking from his father and followed it. Later he bought a farm at Unity, settled in the Wilderness. He and his wife rode to Unity on horseback, a distance of one hundred miles, he having on his horse his daughter, Rebecca, who was about three years of age, and his wife having with her on the horse her son, Josiah, an infant, and a spinning wheel. Simeon Murch married Rachel Payne, of Cape Cod.

(III) Josiah Murch, son of Simeon and Rachel (Payne) Murch, was born at Buxton, Maine, July 11, 1792, and died June 1, 1885. He assisted his father in the cultivation of the farm, which he later purchased. He married Olive Whitney, born in Gorham, January 8, 1791, died January 8, 1880, daughter of Daniel Whitney, of Gorham, who was a soldier during the Revolutionary war.

AYER

In the early records there is an almost endless variety of spellings for this surname and a number of the variations have survived to the present time. Among the spellings were: Aars, Aers, Ahheayrs, Ahheire, Aier, Aiere, Aiers, Air, Aires, Airs, Ares, Aries, Ayeres, Ayers, Ayhaire, Ayre, Ayres, Eaire, Eairs, Eares, Eayer, Wayr, Eayre, Eires, Eyer, Eyers, Eyre, Eyres and Heires. The name is an ancient and honorable English surname.

(I) John Ayer, immigrant ancestor, was born in England and settled first in Salisbury, Massachusetts, as early as 1640, when he was a proprietor of that town. He sold his house and lands and removed to the adjacent town of Haverhill about 1647. He was a proprietor in 1648-49 and bought various parcels of land. He was a town officer and leading citizen. His sons, John, Jr., Robert and Thomas, were also proprietors in 1650. He married Hannah ———, who died at an advanced age, October 8, 1688. He died March 31, 1657. His will was dated March 12, 1656, and proved at

Hampton, October 6, 1657. He bequeathed to his wife Hannah; sons John, Thomas, Robert, Obadiah, Peter and Nathaniel; daughters Hannah, Rebecca and Mary. John had the homestead. Children: 1. John, resided at Haverhill and Ipswich, married, May 5, 1646, Sarah Williams, and (second), March 26, 1663, Mary Wooddam. 2. Rebecca, married, October 8, 1648, John Aslet, at Newbury. 3. Sergeant Robert, born about 1625, married, February 27, 1650, Elizabeth Palmer. 4. Thomas, resided in Haverhill; married, April 1, 1656, Elizabeth Hutchins. 5. Peter, born about 1633, mentioned below. 6. Mary, born 1634. 7. Obadiah, lived in Haverhill, and removed 1669 to Woodbridge, New Jersey; married, March 19, 1660-61, Hannah Pike. 8. Nathaniel, married, May 10, 1670, Tamesin Turloar at Haverhill. 9. Hannah, born December 21, 1644, in Salisbury, married, March 24, 1662-63, Stephen Webster.

(II) Cornet Peter Ayer, son of John Ayer (1), was born about 1633 and died January 2, 1698-99, in Boston, Massachusetts. He was admitted a freeman in May, 1666. He was a yeoman of Haverhill; a prominent citizen; deputy to the general court in 1683-85-89-90. He married, November 1, 1659, Hannah Allen, who died December 22, 1729, aged eighty-seven years. Children, born at Haverhill: 1. Ruth, born October 7, 1660, married John Denison, of Ipswich, weaver. 2. Hannah, born August 21, 1662, married Lieutenant John Osgood, of Andover, October 17, 1681. 3. Abigail, born July 4, 1664, married, June 7, 1683, Robert Lord, of Ipswich. 4. Mary, born August 6, 1666, married Joseph Calef, of Ipswich. 5. Martha, born March 1, 1667-68, married Captain Peter Osgood. 6. Samuel, born September 28, 1669, mentioned below. 7. William, born September 23, 1673, died November 20, 1675. 8. Rachel, born October 18, 1675, died May 21, 1678, of small pox. 9. Ebenezer, born May 22, 1678, died October 10, 1695.

(III) Captain Samuel Ayer, son of Cornet Peter Ayer (2), was born at Haverhill, September 28, 1669; a yeoman of Haverhill; died there January 2, 1743-44. He had a large property for his time, having among other chattels a negro slave. He married, November 21, 1693, Elizabeth Tuttle, of Ipswich, who died November 29, 1752. Children: 1. Hannah, born November 29, 1694, married Andrew Mitchell, Jr., April 5, 1720. 2. Peter, born October 1, 1696. 3. Samuel, born August 4, 1698. 4. William, born February 6, 1701-02. 5. Ebenezer, born February 18, 1704-05, mentioned below. 6. Elizabeth, born January 26, 1707-08, married, February 26, 1729-30, Daniel Bradley. 7. Susan, born December 26, 1709. 8. Sarah, born May 18, 1711, married, February 15, 1732-33, Samuel Emerson.

(IV) Lieutenant Ebenezer Ayer, son of Captain Samuel Ayer (3), was born at Haverhill, February 18, 1704-05, died aged fifty-seven years, March 3, 1761-2. He was a yeoman of Haverhill, and Methuen, Massachusetts. When the state line was fixed his house was included in the town of Salem, New Hampshire. He married (first), March 29, 1726, Susanna Kimball, who died September 20, 1749. He married (second) Elizabeth ———, who died January 2, 1786, aged seventy-one (gravestone), at Salem Centre. He was one of the proprietors of Buxton, Maine, and November 15, 1758, was appointed on a committee to repair the meeting house. Administration on his estate was granted April 11, 1763. Children, born at Salem: 1. Major Ebenezer, born March 22, 1727, soldier in the Revolution; married, at Pepperellboro, July 4, 1754, Plaisted Scammon. 2. Elizabeth, born January 15, 1727-28, died young. 3. Sarah, born October 27, 1730. 4. Philip, born February 28, 1731-32, died November 2, 1756, in Methuen. 5. Tuttle, born April, 1734, died young. 6. Tuttle, born May 17, 1735. 7. Peter, born May 12, 1737, mentioned below. 8. Timothy, born July 16, 1740, married Elizabeth ———, and (second) Elizabeth (Scammon) Moody. 9. John, born April 2, 1744. 10. Joseph, born May 22, 1746, married in Standish, Maine, October 3, 1775, Eunice Clark. 11. Isaiah, born September 19, 1749, died September 25, 1772. 12. William, born May 23, 1752. 13. Elizabeth, born September 28, 1753. 14. Samuel, born September 1, 1754, married Anna Currier. 15. Philip, born November 3, 1758. 16. John, baptized at Haverhill, October 12, 1760.

(V) Peter Ayer, son of Lieutenant Ebenezer Ayer (4), was born at Salem, New Hampshire, formerly Methuen, May 12, 1737. He is said to have been a soldier in the Revolution. He was chairman of the school committee in district No. 5 in Buxton in 1783. He resided in what is now Standish, Maine. He died March 23, 1805, aged sixty-eight. His wife Rebecca died October 28, 1795, aged fifty-eight. He married (second) Sarah Jenkins, of Pepperellboro, Maine. Child, Benjamin, born November 23, 1763, mentioned below.

(VI) Rev. Benjamin Ayer, son of Peter

Ayer (5), was born in Standish, Maine, November 23, 1763. At the age of sixteen he was a soldier in the Revolution, a private in a company sent to reinforce the northern army for six months under Captain Benjamin Warren. He was one of six men sent by the town of Buxton, and during this service attained the rank of corporal. He enlisted July 14, 1780, and was mustered out January 30, 1781. Later he became a Methodist Episcopal minister at Standish and Unity, Maine. He resided also at Falmouth (now Portland) and Freedom, Maine. He died July 29, 1844. He married, April 25, 1785, Rachel Sanborn, of Standish, born July 19, 1762, daughter of John and Lucy (Sanborn) Sanborn. Her father was born at Hampton Falls, January 9, 1723, resided in his native town, and in Falmouth and Standish, Maine. Her mother died September, 1775. John Sanborn married (second) Mrs. Betty Pierce, who died July, 1812. He died December 6, 1802. Abner Sanborn, father of John, was born at Hampton, April 27, 1694; married, October 31, 1715, Rachel Shaw, daughter of Caleb Shaw, and resided at Hampton Falls where he died January 18, 1780. John Sanborn, father of Abner Sanborn, was born about 1649, son of the immigrant, John Sanborn or Sambourne; was admitted a freeman April 25, 1678; married, November 19, 1674, Judith Coffin, daughter of Tristram Coffin, of Newbury; she was born December 4, 1653, and died May 17, 1724; John died September 23, 1727. (See sketch of Sanborn family of Somerville.)

Rev. Benjamin and Rachel (Sanborn) Ayer had children: 1. Annis, born February 3, 1786. 2. Lydia, February 5, 1788. 3. Peter, January 22, 1790, died June 6, 1854. 4. Benjamin, Jr., May 18, 1792, died September 24, 1835. 5. Rachel, November 2, 1794, died December 5, 1794. 6. John S., October 29, 1795. 7. Rachel, May 20, 1798. 8. Thomas B., June 3, 1800.

(VII) Peter Ayer, son of Rev. Benjamin (6), and Rachel (Sanborn) Ayer, was born January 22, 1790, and died June 6, 1854. He married, March 2, 1815, Jane Bartlett, born March 7, 1795, died December 29, 1889. She was the daughter of Lemuel and Hannah (Chase) Bartlett, and granddaughter of Joseph Bartlett, a soldier during the Revolution. The Bartlett family migrated from Plymouth, Massachusetts, to Unity, Maine, after the Revolution.

Joseph Bartlett served practically throughout the Revolution. He received an honorary badge for faithful service from December 21, 1775, at the close of the war, ranking as sergeant at that time. He enlisted for the remainder of the war in 1777 in Lieutenant Colonel John Brooks' regiment, the Seventh, and was a corporal in Captain Benjamin Warren's company, Colonel Alden's battalion, at Albany, New York, 1777-78. The state archives give his birthplace and residence as Plymouth, Massachusetts; age forty-four in 1782; height, five feet, nine inches; complexion, dark; hair dark; occupation, mason. He ranked as sergeant on the pay rolls from June, 1778. He was at Cherry Valley, New York, May 4, 1779. He was in Captain Benjamin Warren's company, Lieutenant-Colonel John Brooks' regiment, from February 1 to July 1, 1781, and in Captain William Mills' company to February 1, 1782, ranking as sergeant. He had a sixty-day furlough December 16, 1782, and was finally discharged at the close of the war, June 10, 1783.

The children of Peter and Jane (Bartlett) Ayer, all born in Freedom, Maine, were: 1. Rachel Jane, born December 28, 1815, married, March, 1843, Sumner Abbott. 2. Hannah Bartlett, October 25, 1817, married, May 26, 1842, Erasmus Henry Cochran. 3. Nathan Chase, October 17, 1819, married, June, 1844, Lucy P. Wellington. 4. Annis Chase, January 1, 1823, married, March 29, 1849, Benjamin B. Stevens. 5. Peter W., see forward. 6. Rebecca Wheeler, July 25, 1833, married, May 8, 1860, Rev. Charles E. Springer. 7. Mary True, April 18, 1835, married, March 14, 1856, James B. Vickery. 8. Joseph Bartlett, June 26, 1837, married, October, 1861, Mary E. Berry.

(VIII) Peter W. Ayer, son of Peter (7) and Jane (Bartlett) Ayer, was born at Freedom, Maine, November 11, 1826. He married, April 19, 1854, Happy Murch, mentioned above, and had children: 1. James Stanley, born January 15, 1855. He is a merchant in Brewer, Maine. He married, July 16, 1891, Mary Goodwin, and has had children: Frances, Winnifred, Peter, deceased; and Milton. 2. Jennie (Olive Jane), who married Mr. Marden. 3. Laura K., married, June 11, 1890, J. Mason Hammond, and has had children: Frank S. and Dorothy. 4. Josiah M., November 2, 1863. He is a graduate of the University of Maine, and pursued scientific studies at Harvard University. He is now civil engineer on the Boston Elevated Railroad. 5. Lucy E., is a trained nurse. 6. Mary T., is an artist. 7. Rufus Prince, born October 19, 1873, is on the old homestead at Freedom, Maine, which was owned and occu-

pied by his grandfather. He took up the land, five hundred acres, June 6, 1904, and it is now one of the most productive farms in the state of Maine. 8. John P., born April 26, 1877, is a graduate of the Bangor Business College, and is now a member of the firm of Talbot, Brooks & Ayer, dealers in hardware, at Portland, Maine.

STRATTON

Samuel Stratton, the immigrant ancestor of the Strattons of Cambridge, Massachusetts, was born in England, in 1592, and married his first wife there, and she probably died soon after her husband, herself and their two sons arrived in America. Samuel Stratton appeared as a surveyor of town lots in Watertown, Massachusetts Bay Colony, in 1647, and took the freeman's oath May 18, 1653. He married as his second wife, August 28, 1657, Margaret, widow of William Parker, of Boston. He resided in that part of the town of Watertown subsequently set off to the town of Cambridge, in the neighborhood of the present Lowell Park, and contiguous to land that became the estate of James Russell Lowell. Samuel and Margaret Parker Stratton had three sons: Samuel, John and Richard. Richard, son of Richard last named, settled in Easthampton, Long Island, New York, where both his Uncle John and his father Richard lived for several years. Samuel Stratton, the immigrant, died December 18, 1676, aged eighty-one years.

(II) John, son of Samuel and Margaret (Parker) Stratton, was born in England, in 1633, and settled with his father in Watertown, Massachusetts Bay Colony, in 1647. He became a freeman of the town of Watertown, May 27, 1663, and married, March 10, 1659, Elizabeth Traine, and their children were: 1. Elizabeth, born in Watertown, died in infancy, 1659. 2. John, born August 24, 1661. 3. Elizabeth, born July 2, 1664. 4. Joseph, born January 13, 1666. 5. Samuel, born September 18, 1669. 6. Rebecca, born May 16, 1672. 7. Ebenezer, born November 2, 1677, died in infancy. 8. Ebenezer, born October 2, 1678. 9. Jonathan, born March 6, 1679. John Stratton, the father, died in Watertown, April 7, 1691, and his widow died May 7, 1708.

(III) Joseph, second son of John and Elizabeth (Traine) Stratton, was born in Watertown, January 13, 1666, and married Sarah How, November 14, 1695.

(IV) Jonathan, son of Joseph and Sarah (How) Stratton, was born in Weston, Massachusetts, 1714, and was married November 1, 1738, to Dinah Bemis, of Waltham. He served as a private in Colonel Lamson's company, and marched to Lexington on receiving the alarm, April 19, 1775, and served for three days, when he was discharged.

STRATTON HALL.

(V) Jonathan, son of Jonathan and Dinah (Bemis) Stratton, was born in Weston, March 8, 1746, and was married September 20, 1768, to Sarah Childs. He served as a private, according to the muster and pay rolls of Captain Jonathan Fiske, of Weston, in Colonel Brooks' company, called out March 4, 1776, for five days service, and was stationed at Dorchester Heights, and also performed various other military service.

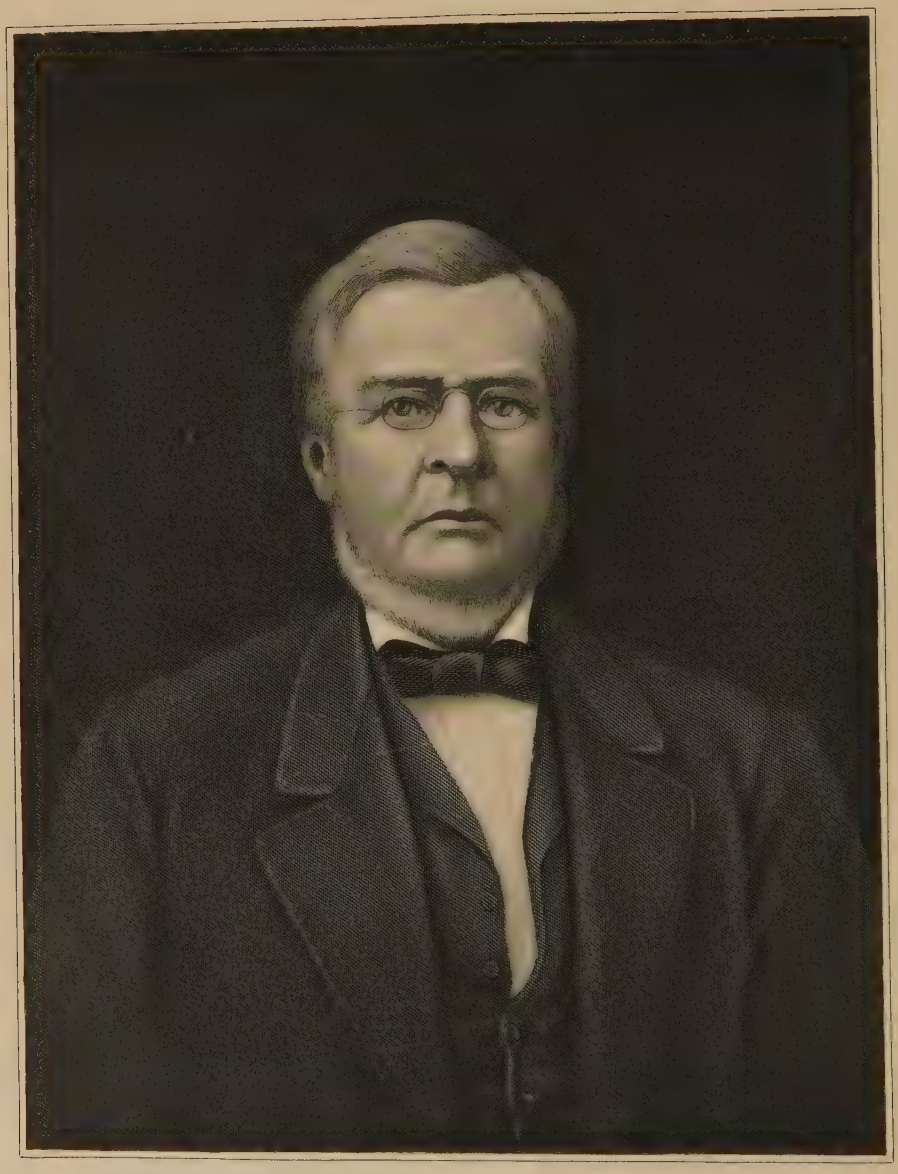
(VI) Shubael C., son of Jonathan and

Sarah (Childs) Stratton, was born in Weston, Massachusetts, December 6, 1768. He married Betsey Cook.

(VII) Ira, son of Shubael C. and Betsey (Cook) Stratton, was born in New Salem, Massachusetts, January 6, 1804. He attended the common school in his native town, leaving it when fourteen years old to go west. At the age of sixteen he returned home and worked in a brush factory in Boston until he had learned the trade. Flavel Coolidge (1775-1848) operated a brush factory in Cambridgeport, Massachusetts, and he made Ira Stratton his foreman as soon as he had completed his apprenticeship in the Boston establishment. Mr. Stratton continued in that position up to the time of the death of his father-in-law, in 1848, when he became sole owner of the factory. He subsequently opened a brush shop on Exchange street, Boston, in copartnership with Sheriff & Eastham, and the enterprise was very successful, enabling him to acquire a competence. His next business venture was in the manufacture of glass, in partnership with Amory Houghton, the factory being located in Somerville. The business proved to be uncongenial to Mr. Stratton, and he sold out to his partner, and gave the remainder of his life to the care of his estate. He was married November 6, 1835, to Martha Ann, daughter of Flavel and Anna (Wilds) Coolidge, and in this way became owner of the brush factory of Mr. Coolidge. Flavel Coolidge, father of Mrs. Ira Stratton, was the son of Elisha Coolidge, of Ashburnham, Worcester county, Massachusetts, and the youngest of eleven children. He was born in 1775, and in 1786 his father, with his entire family, joined the Shaker community at the time of its establishment at Shirley, Middlesex county.

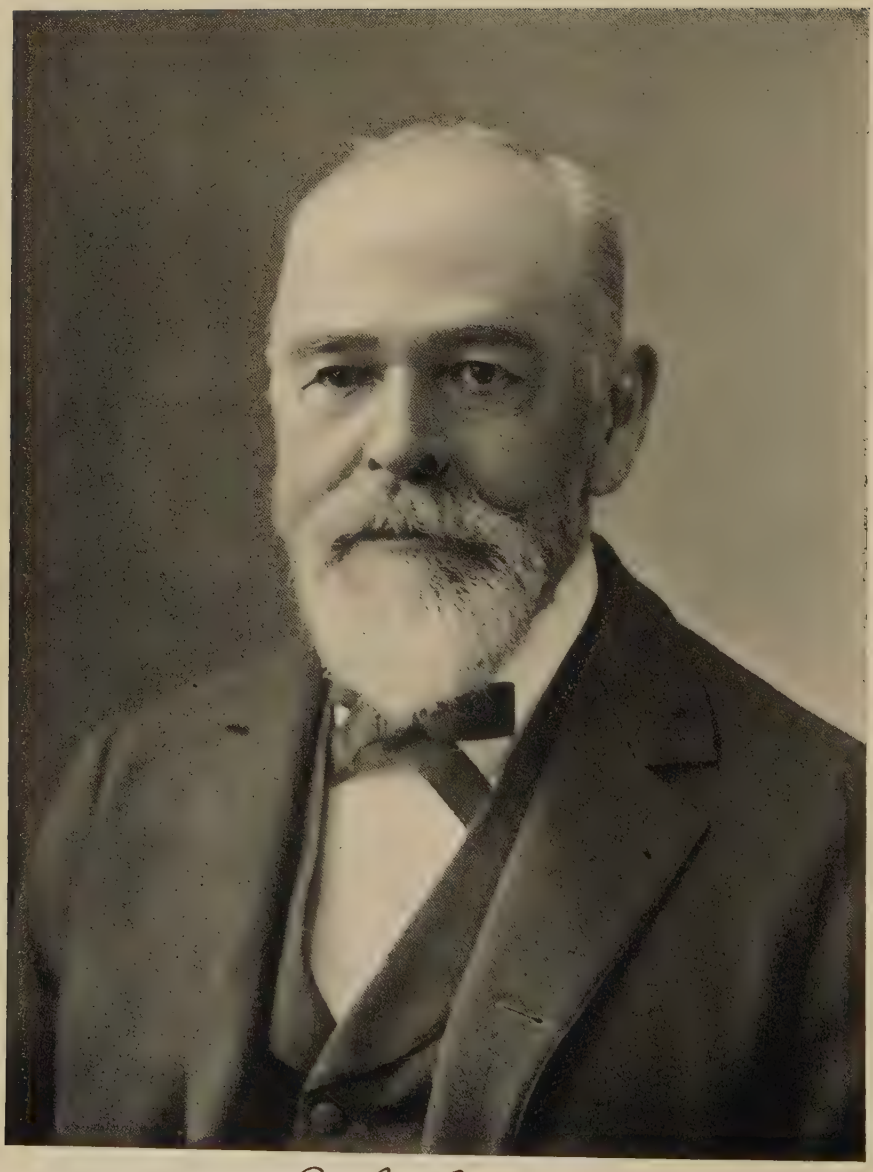
This remarkable society, inaugurated in America by Ann Lee, who with eight of her followers embarked at Liverpool, England, May 19, 1774, and arrived in New York, August 6th following, purchased land in the woods of Watervliet, New York, in 1776, and while the colonists were engaged in the war of the Revolution, these frugal and industrious people were building up a society that took within its fold the spirits of religious unrest wherever a religious awakening arose. After the society at Watervliet had been successfully planted, there was a religious awakening at New Lebanon, Columbia county, New York, thirty miles distant, and many of the subjects of the revival there visited "Mother Ann," at Watervleit, and became converts to the new faith. Ann Lee and her elders and friends became missionaries, and after establishing what proved to be their most successful settlement, at New Lebanon, they held forth in Hancock, Tyringham, Howard and Shirley, in Massachusetts, and Enfield, in Connecticut, and societies were planted which gathered many followers, and each became models of industrial communism that attracted the attention of idealists not alone in America, but abroad also. After a little more than two years of missionary work, "Mother Ann" returned to Watervliet, where she received inquirers, and after a ministry of fourteen years she died, September 8, 1784. It was three years after her death before regularly organized communities were established. The society at New Lebanon, New York, was organized in September, 1787, and furnished the model for the others. It grew to six hundred members, and the community owned six thousand acres of land. Watervliet grew to three hundred members; Groveland, Livingston county, New York, to one hundred and fifty; Hancock, Berkshire county, Massachusetts, to two hundred; Tyringham, Berkshire county, to one hundred; Harvard, Worcester county, to two hundred; Shirley, Middlesex county, to one hundred; Enfield, Hartford county, Connecticut, to two hundred; Canterbury, Merrimac county, New Hampshire, to three hundred; Enfield, Grafton county, New Hampshire, to three hundred; Alfred, York county, Maine, to one hundred and fifty; and New Gloucester, York county, Maine, to one hundred and fifty members. These societies were formed between 1787 and 1792, and it was not until 1805 that Ohio and Kentucky were invaded by the disciples of Ann Lee. Like the "Salem Witches," and the Roman Catholics, the Shakers did not escape persecution from the Puritans of New England, and the society at Shirley, when "Mother Ann" was preaching there, was subjected to mob violence not only from the outside world but from dissenting members of the society, notably on March 3, 1802.

Flavel Coolidge left the community after he had learned the trade of brush making and attained his majority, in 1796. He journeyed to Cambridgeport, where he engaged as a carpenter with Josiah and Thomas Mason, and while thus engaged built a house of five rooms for himself, preparatory to his contemplated marriage, and in January, 1806, he married Anna, daughter of Elijah, Jr., and Eunice (Safford) Wilds, and granddaughter of Elijah (1718-1791) and Anna (Hovey)



Ira Shatter

Martha A Stratton



F. C. Stratton

Wilds, all converts to the Shaker faith under the preaching of Ann Lee, and by so doing severed all family ties, and they with their children were merged in the Shaker community, and Elijah Wilds, Jr., was appointed an elder at the organization of the society in Shirley, and continued in the office up to the time of his death, March 14, 1829, at the age of eighty-three years. Anna Wilds was born February 15, 1779, and with her parents and grandparents became members of the Shaker community at Shirley, and here met Flavel Coolidge, son of Elisha Coolidge, who was born January 19, 1775, died February 1, 1848. He was one of the founders of the First Universalist Church of Cambridge and a deacon for many years. Elisha Coolidge was born July 29, 1720, died August 18, 1807. Flavel Coolidge was also a convert to the faith. When he left the community in 1796 Anna Wilds also deserted it and went to live with relatives in Lancaster, Massachusetts, and it was there that her lover found her and they were married. Flavel and Anna (Wilds) Coolidge had three children born at their home at Cambridgeport, where the mother died June 28, 1874, aged ninety-five years and four months. Children: 1. Merrick, born October 6, 1806, married Sarah Ann Tucker, November, 1831, died 1850. He had two children: Helen and Anna. 2. Martha Ann, born January 19, 1814, died January 2, 1890. She married Ira Stratton, and their children were: i. Flavel Coolidge, born in Cambridge, Massachusetts, October 4, 1836, died February 15, 1840. ii. Flavel Coolidge (2), born in Cambridge, February 14, 1840. He prepared for college at the New Salem Academy, entered Harvard University, 1858, and was graduated therefrom with the degree of Bachelor of Arts in 1861, the year in which he attained his majority. He studied law and then went abroad, visiting England, where he engaged in the banking business with Belding, Keith & Company. After returning to Cambridge he removed to Erie, Pennsylvania, where he engaged in the dry goods business. Upon the death of his father, August, 1873, he retired from business and resided with his mother in Cambridge, where he died suddenly of heart failure, July 23, 1906. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity. He was unmarried. A friend speaking of Flavel C. Stratton said "he was learned yet unpretentious, thoughtful yet not effusive in speech. Tender as a woman in his sympathies, yet lion hearted for the right." iii. Anna Maria, born in Cambridge, February 4, 1848, died September 23, 1850. iv. Martha Louise, born in Cambridge, February 4, 1851, received her education in the public schools, completing the high school course. She married, November 20, 1889, Dwight W. Ensign, see forward. 3. Flavel, Jr., born August 8, 1816, died in Cambridgeport, Massachusetts, February 28, 1891. He married Betsey Perkins, and (second) Almira Peirce.

Dwight W. Ensign, above mentioned, was born in Sheridan, Chautauqua county, New York, August 2, 1839. He is the son of Seymour P. and Diantha (Holmes) Ensign, grandson of Otis Ensign, Jr., who enlisted in the Continental army when sixteen years old and served five years, being one of the guard at the hanging of Major Andre, and was with General Washington at Valley Forge, when he received a scolding and apology from Washington when circumstances were explained; great-grandson of Otis Ensign, Sr., who was killed in the massacre of Wyoming, and a descendant of James Ensign, who settled in Brattle street, Cambridge, Massachusetts, about 1632, moving to Hartford, Connecticut, 1635. He is a member of the Sons of the American Revolution, Union Club of Cambridgeport and the Boston Art Club. His wife, Martha Louise (Stratton) Ensign, has travelled extensively in Europe. She is a member of the Vermont Society of Colonial Dames; Old South Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, Daughters of the Revolution, The Daughters of Massachusetts, New England's Women's Club, Cantabrigia Club of Cambridge, Peabody Home for Crippled Children, The Home for Aged People, and other societies and organizations. Mrs. Ensign takes a deep interest in charitable and religious work. She is a member of the Second Church (Unitarian) of Boston, Copley Square.

WAKEFIELD

No less than twenty-seven varieties of spelling in early records are found of the surname now spelled Wakefield in America and England. It is a town name and has been in use as a surname also in England since the beginning of the practice of having family names.

(I) John Wakefield, the immigrant ancestor of the Boston family, was born in England in 1614-15. He was according to the best information at hand, a native of Gravesend, county Kent, England, as Thomas Wakefield, probably his brother, came from

that town which was an ancient seat of this family. Thomas embarked in the ship "America," William Barker, Master, June 23, 1635, for Virginia, and it is evident that John went to the same locality about the same time. But prior to 1647 John removed to Martha's Vineyard, Massachusetts. He had a grant of land there, but failing to fulfill the terms he forfeited it, and it was re-granted to Nicholas Butler. He was a boatman or shipwright and owned a half-interest in one old boat and one new boat at the time of his death, and it is likely that he was engaged in coast trading. He kept up some relations with his brother Thomas of Maryland. He took up his residence in Boston prior to 1651, and bought a tract of land on the south side of Middle street (now Hanover), extending from the corner of what is new Prince street to within ninety feet of the street now named Richmond, and to rear from Middle street, one hundred and eighty-four and one-half feet, reaching nearly to North square and North street. Through the center of this lot, nearly at right angles with Middle street, he opened a narrow lane or alley, making the entire estate accessible from Middle street. For more than a century it was known as Wakefield's alley, and in colonial days was the site of the homes of prominent and historic personages of the town. Wakefield was thrifty and fairly prosperous, but he had some serious setbacks. His house was struck by lightning March 9, 1664, and badly damaged. He was fined March 30, 1659, for entertaining a Quaker or "stranger." He was killed while helping the ropemaker, July 19, 1667, and was buried in the Granary burying ground, a short distance west of the Franklin tomb, and the inscription on the stone, the oldest in the yard, is still legible. He died intestate and his wife Ann was administratrix. She married (second) John Child, a tailor, Boston, and on the back of Wakefield's gravestone is inscribed an epitaph to Child, who died April 3, 1703, aged about eighty. Children of John and Ann Wakefield: 1. Elizabeth, born about 1638, married, August 20, 1660, Jasper Frost. 2. John, born about 1640, mentioned below. 3. Obadiah, born about 1642, married Susannah ———; (second), Elizabeth Willis. 4. Samuel, born about 1644, married, June 2, 1675, Elizabeth Dove.

(II) John Wakefield, son of John Wakefield (1), was born in Maryland or Edgartown, Massachusetts, about 1640. He was a shipwright. He removed to Boston prior to 1651 with his parents. About 1663 he built a house on his father's homestead on Middle, now Hanover street, extending his possessions by inheritance at his father's death. He lived and died in this house which was afterward occupied by his wife Deliverance until her death in 1691. He was chosen hogreeve, March 15, 1674-75. A fire broke out November 27, 1676, in his house and caused a conflagration in which forty-five houses were destroyed, also the North Meeting House and several warehouses. But for rain and a change in the wind all that end of the town and probably Charlestown also would have been burned. The district was laid out by the selectmen and streets straightened after the fire. Wakefield was an assistant to manage the fire-engine in 1678, subscribed to the almshouse fund in 1685, and was tithingman. He was of Captain Terrill's company in the Ancient and Honorable Artillery. He died March, 1703. His will is dated October 18, 1698, and proved March 14, 1703-04. The widow died in January, 1716-17, and her son John was administrator. Children, born in Boston: 1. Deliverance, born September 8, 1664, married Joseph Bill. 2. Anna, born September 2, 1666, married, November 16, 1710, Thomas Odell. 3. John, born January 27, 1668-69, mentioned below. 4. Joseph, born 1670, married (first) Abigail Lord; (second), Esther Archer; (third), Priscilla Russell. 5. Sarah, born March 1, 1674, married, May 20, 1703, John Courser. 6. Samuel, born January 15, 1677-78, died November 12, 1709.

(III) John Wakefield, son of John Wakefield (2), was born in Boston, January 27, 1668, and inherited a part of the original homestead, but before 1718 he removed to a residence on Back, now Salem street, then owned by his father-in-law, Thomas Walker, Jr. This place was given to his wife by deed dated October 14, 1718, recorded July 12, 1738. He married, November 23, 1693, (by Rev. Cotton Mather) Elizabeth Walker, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Collins) Walker, granddaughter of Thomas and Ann Walker, and of John and Ann Collins. His wife inherited part of her father's mansion house on Orange street. Mr. Wakefield died January 31, 1735, and is buried in King's Chapel burying ground, Boston. He was a shipwright or mariner. The widow became distracted and unable to manage her affairs after his death, and her son Samuel was appointed her guardian. She died about August 1, 1738. Children, born in Boston: 1. John, born August 14, 1694, baptized in Old North

Church, August 19; died March 13, 1695. 2. John, born September 19, 1695, married, December 10, 1719, Susanna Trask, of Salem. 3. Thomas, born January 5, 1698, baptized January 9; died November, 1761. 4. Deliverance, born August 17, 1699. 5. Joseph, born June 9, 1701, mentioned above. 6. Elizabeth, born July 4, 1703, married, March 22, 1722, James Adlington. 7. Miles, born September 29, 1705, died young. 8. Samuel, born July 4, 1707, married Hannah Pearle; (second), February 5, 1761, Annie Utley. 9. Benjamin, born June 23, 1709. 10. Susanna, born March 15, 1710-11, married Samuel Dolbear. 11. Abigail, born June 25, 1712, married David Lennox. 12. Miles, born March 17, 1715-16.

(IV) Joseph Wakefield, son of John Wakefield (3), was born in Boston, June 9, 1701, baptized June 15, 1701, in the Old North Church. Married December 7, 1726, Mrs. Copia Love, widow of Richie Love, and daughter of Rev. Thomas and Elizabeth (Turner) Bridge. He died April, 1732. His wife Copia was administratrix of the estate of her first husband. She died August 5, 1727, about a year after the birth of her son, Thomas Wakefield. The will of Joseph Wakefield left all his estate to his only child, Thomas. Luke Hardy, of Boston, was executor. Joseph Wakefield was a periwig maker and was also in the jewelry business, a silversmith. Rev. Thomas Bridge was born at Hackney, England, in 1656, and educated at Oxford; minister in Boston. Child of Joseph and Copia Wakefield: Thomas, born August 5, 1727, mentioned below.

(V) Thomas Wakefield, son of Joseph Wakefield (4), was born in Boston, August 5, 1727, died September, 1791. Married, March 24, 1750, Dorcas Pratt. Upon the death of his mother in that or the following year he was taken by his father to the home of Dr. Abraham Gould, of Stoneham, on the road between Stoneham and South Reading (now Wakefield), to be cared for. According to family tradition he was after a time taken home, but Mrs. Gould had become so attached to the child that she could not live without him and he was allowed to return to her house, remaining until he was old enough to learn his trade, when he was bound out to William Beard, then living near the Parker Pratt house on Haverhill street, Reading, to learn the carpenter trade. It was stipulated in the papers that he should not be fed on beans and that he should have sugar on his puddings. His wife was the daughter of Timothy (4) and Tabitha (Boutwell) Pratt, granddaughter of John (3) and Sarah Pratt. Lineage: John (2); John Pratt (1). Her father lived "side the pond" on the easterly side of what is now Main street, Wakefield, in what was called the old Harrison house. Thomas Wakefield succeeded to this homestead, which is now owned by Charles Wakefield, mentioned below. Thomas resided in Reading until 1756-57, when he removed with his family to Souhegan West, (Amherst) New Hampshire, where he lived the remainder of his days. He was a selectman, town clerk, taking a prominent part in Revolutionary affairs, and performing other important duties at Amherst. He was an honest, upright and respected citizen. His widow returned to Reading to live and died there November 25, 1802. Children: 1. Thomas, born January 12, 1751, married Elizabeth Hardy. 2. Joseph, born May 9, 1752, married, November 5, 1777, Relief Kendall. 3. Ebenezer, born November 15, 1753, married Abigail Damon. 4. Timothy, born February 5, 1756, mentioned below. 5. William, born 1757, married, November 17, 1786, Sarah Hosea. 6. Dorcas, born December 13, 1759. 7. John, born March 7, 1762, married Sarah Underwood. 8. Peter, born August 7, 1764, married, March 3, 1791, Keziah Burns.

(VI) Hon. Timothy Wakefield, son of Thomas Wakefield (5), was born in Amherst, New Hampshire, February 5, 1756, and died at Reading, Massachusetts, April 19, 1849. He married (first) Susanna Bancroft, November 19, 1778, who was born October 2, 1758, and died August 30, 1791, daughter of Joseph (5) and Elizabeth (Temple) Bancroft. Timothy Wakefield lived in Reading, Massachusetts. He was a minuteman and soldier in the Revolution, private in Captain Thomas Eaton's company, Colonel Green's regiment; also on Train Band, and fought in the attack on the retreating British, April 19, 1775, on the Lexington alarm, under Captain John Bachellor, Colonel Ebenezer Bridges; also in Captain Jesse Wyman's company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's regiment, in 1778; also in Captain Nathan Sargent's company in 1779. He was a pensioner of the Revolution; application granted August 6, 1833. He was selectman of Reading in 1813-14, justice of the peace, captain of the Reading company, representative to the general court from 1807 to 1815, and delegate to the constitutional convention in 1820. Children, born at Reading: 1. Timothy, born September 8, 1779, mentioned below. 2. Ebenezer, born January 20, 1781,

died January 20, 1802. 3. Bridge, born June 30, 1783, married, December 20, 1812, Mary Foster. 4. Caleb, born April 18, 1785, died March 4, 1876; married (first) Matilda Poole; (second), November 3, 1823, Nancy Temple. 5. William, born July 17, 1787, married, January 1, 1812, Sally Parker; he died February 22, 1875. 6. Thomas, born February 23, 1789, died August 29, 1823; married, January 11, 1816, Nancy Eaton. 7. Susan, born March 10, 1791, died October 23, 1863; unmarried. Child of Timothy and his second wife, Hannah, John, born September 23, 1795, died May 22, 1796.

(VII) Captain Timothy Wakefield, son of Hon. Timothy Wakefield (6), was born in Reading, Massachusetts, September 8, 1779, and died there January 22, 1865. He married (first) Betsey (Elizabeth) Wakefield, of Dublin, New Hampshire, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Hardy) Wakefield, October 19, 1802. Her lineage: Elizabeth (7), Thomas (6), Thomas (5), mentioned above. She was born at Amherst, New Hampshire, November 8, 1777, and died September 18, 1848. He married (second), April 2, 1849, Nancy B. Tuttle, of Stoneham, who died September 25, 1851. Married (third), Abigail Leathe, of Woburn, June 30, 1852. Timothy was a farmer; was selectman 1821, 23, 35, 36; representative to the general court 1822 to 1825 and member of the school committee in 1825. He was captain of the Reading militia company. He lived on the old Wakefield homestead, was a member of the Congregational church, and was superintendent of the Old South Church Sunday-school one year. Children, born in Reading: 1. Otis, born July 19, 1803, married (first) Abigail Hammond, September, 1836; (second) Susan Paggett; he died March 24, 1876. 2. John, born April 28, 1806, mentioned below. 3. Betsey, born April 6, 1808, married, January 9 or 10, 1833, Joseph Bancroft; she died September 28, 1844. 4. Timothy, born May 10, 1810, died August 3, 1810. 5. Abigail, born September 18, 1811, died April 1, 1847; married, October 21, 1834, Theron Parker, of Reading. 6. Bridge, born June 25, 1814, died February 2, 1853; married, April 14, 1835, Catherine Cutler. 7. Martha, born June 20, 1817, died December 23, 1859; married, February 25, 1841, Joseph L. Pratt. 8. Susanna Bancroft, born February 20, 1820, died June 17, 1885; married, April 7, 1842, Milo Parker.

(VIII) John Wakefield, son of Captain Timothy Wakefield (7), was born in Reading, April 28, 1806, and died there May 5, 1863. He married, October 4, 1838, Sarah Parker, daughter of Jonathan and Susan (Susie Bancroft) Parker. She died November, 1891. Children, born at Reading: 1. Charles, born July 24, 1839, mentioned below. 2. Laurinda Sarah, born March 9, 1841, died November 13, 1860. 3. Olena Anna, born July 22, 1843, graduated from Reading high school in 1863; also at Bridgewater Normal school. 4. Emeline Parker, born March 2, 1846, married, June 29, 1869, Alvin Barrus. 5. John Parker, born July 21, 1848, a farmer. 6. Zelia Abbie, born August 5, 1853, married, September 20, 1883, Edward C. Packard. 7. George, born October 12, 1856.

(IX) Charles Wakefield, son of John Wakefield (8), was born in Reading, July 24, 1839. He was educated in the public and high schools of his native town, and is a farmer on the old Wakefield homestead, known as the Timothy Pratt farm, where his ancestors, mentioned above, have lived for generations. In politics he is a Republican. All his family are members of the Reading Congregational Church. He is a man of sterling character, highly esteemed by his townsmen. He married, November 25, 1868, in Boston, Mary A. Kidder, who was born September 3, 1846, the daughter of Jacob and Sabrina (Davis) Kidder, of Dixfield, Maine, and granddaughter of Jacob and Esther (Waitt) Kidder. Her father was born in Dixfield; her mother in Oxford, Massachusetts. The ten children of Jacob and Sabina Kidder were: 1. Aravesta Kidder, born August 7, 1837, married Hiram Litchfield, of Reading, Massachusetts. 2. Charles H. Kidder, born July 6, 1839. 3. Oscar Kidder, born December 30, 1843. 4. Melvin Kidder, born October 5, 1845. 5. Mary Kidder, born September 3, 1846. 6. William Kidder, born July 28, 1848. 7. Beadley Kidder, born May 12, 1851. 8. Sarah Kidder, born July 11, 1853, married Alvin Jennis, of Brooklyn, New York. 9. Lucy Kidder, born October 25, 1855. 10. Anna Kidder, born January 1, 1857, married Walter S. Adams, of Dixfield, Maine. The children of Charles and Mary (Kidder) Wakefield: 1. Charles Clyde, born September 19, 1869, married Katherine H. Forbes, of Somerville, Massachusetts, November 10, 1900. 2. Mary Grace, born February 3, 1871. 3. Chester Kidder, born July 29, 1872, graduate of Reading high school, 1888; married Florence Morse Flockton, at Somerville, November 14, 1898. 4. Edith, born November 3, 1873, graduate of Reading high school, 1890. 5. Emma Elsie, born May 10, 1875.

6. John Jacob, born April 13, 1877, graduate of Reading high school, 1894. 7. Henry Ward, born March 24, 1879, died March 24, 1905. 8. Ernest Timothy, born June 9, 1882. 9. Paul Alva, born August 2, 1884, died February 23, 1886.

BROAD

The Broad family is of ancient English origin, though the name seems not particularly widespread in England and still less in America. There is but one Broad coat-of-arms reported in Burke's General Armory, viz.: Argent a pale sable in fesse three lozenges counterchanged. Crest—A demi-savage holding in the dexter hand three arrows and pointing with the sinister to an imperial crown.

(I) Hezekiah Broad, the immigrant ancestor, is the progenitor of all of the name known to the writer. He was the pioneer ancestor of the families of this surname in Dedham, Medway, Medfield, Sherborn, Needham and Natick. He was probably born about 1675, in England, coming when a young man to Dedham, Massachusetts. He was a taxpayer in Dedham, August 28, 1705, on the country rate, and in the two years following we find his name on the rate rolls. He married Abigail ———. He lived in 1720 and earlier at or near Broad's Hill, in Needham Leg, now Natick. Morse's Pond between Natick and Wellesley was formerly called for him Broad's Pond. Hezekiah Broad was one of the petitioners for the incorporation of the town of Needham in 1710, and was surveyor of highways in Needham in 1716. In July, 1733, Hezekiah Broad bought a mill privilege and other land in South Natick. He was a clothier or fuller by trade. This mill dam was built in 1720 by John Sawin. He built a dam in the Charles river in 1720 and erected a mill, but the dam flowed the meadows at Medfield too much, and the complaint that followed caused Sawin to remove his mill to a stream near his own house. Broad bought the dam built in 1720, an acre of land between the river and the road leading from South Natick to Southville in Natick. In July, 1733, Broad also bought other land in the vicinity of Rev. Oliver Peabody, and soon removed to Natick, occupying the Peabody house until his death May 18, 1752. He was a town officer in Natick in 1734. Children: Hezekiah, born in Dedham, March 21, 1708; mentioned below. 2. Thaddeus, born about 1710; resided in Sherborn and Medway, and had a large family. 3. Thomas, married Rebecca ———; resided in Needham; father of Timothy, born December 2, 1745, died December 13, 1811. 4. Jane, "of Needham," married January 5, 1747-8, Joseph Smalledge, at Grafton, Massachusetts.

(II) Hezekiah Broad, son of Hezekiah Broad (1), was born in Dedham, March 21, 1708. He married first, March 5, 1753-4, Abigail Ware, daughter of Ebenezer Ware, of Needham, granddaughter of Robert Ware, the immigrant. Abigail (Ware) Broad died March 31, 1736. He married second, June 1, 1741, at Natick, Rebecca Burrage. He removed to Grafton, Massachusetts, where he was living in 1746, when his only son was born, though after the family returned to Natick the birth was also recorded at Natick. He died before 1755. His widow Rebecca married second, April 30, 1755, at Natick, Captain David Morse. Children of Hezekiah and Rebecca (Burrage) Broad: 1. Rebecca, born at Natick July 6, 1743; married there January 12, 1762, Joseph Morse. 2. Hezekiah, born at Grafton, September 29, 1746; mentioned below.

(III) Major Hezekiah Broad, son of Hezekiah Broad (2), was born in Grafton, Massachusetts, September 29, 1746. He returned to Natick with his parents, and his father died when he was a young child. He was a soldier in the revolution, sergeant in Captain Joseph Morse's company, Colonel Samuel Bullard's regiment on the Lexington Alarm; also captain of the Fifth Company in Colonel Samuel Thatcher's regiment early in 1776; late in the year this regiment marched to Fairfield, Connecticut; also captain in Colonel Samuel Bullard's regiment in 1777; first major in Colonel Abner Perry's regiment (Fifteenth Middlesex County); also major in Colonel Samuel Denny's regiment in 1779 and was at Claverack, New York, about three months; also in Colonel Abner Perry's regiment in the Rhode Island campaign in 1780. Others of this family, his cousins, in the revolution, were Timothy Broad, of Needham; Aaron Broad, of Holden; Amos Broad, of Medway; Corporal Seth Broad, of Needham; William Broad, of Holliston; and William Broad (perhaps the same), of Westborough, Massachusetts. He was prominent in town affairs, and a leading citizen for many years. At the age of thirty-six years, in 1787, he was delegate to the state convention to ratify the federal constitution, and voted against it, but when it became the law supported and defended it with the earnestness and heartiness

of a true patriot that always distinguished him. He was town clerk and selectman of Natick. In 1797, when a portion of Natick was set off to Needham, and Needham Leg ceded to Natick, his house came in the limit of Needham. He was on the precinct committee of the West precinct from 1800 to 1808; was moderator at seven or more meetings from 1799 to 1804. He died March 7, 1823, aged seventy-eight years, according to his gravestone in the graveyard at South Natick. His grave also has a marker of the Sons of the Revolution. He is mentioned in Mrs. Harriet Beecher Stowe's "Oldtown Folks" (a story of South Natick). Major Broad married thrice. His first wife was Lydia Bacon, born June 6, 1751. He married second, ———, and he married third, in Natick, December 1, 1814, Miriam Sawin. He had no children by his first two wives. Children of Major Hezekiah and Miriam Broad: 1. Fannie, born at Natick, January 2, 1816, (baptized Jenny, June 2, 1816), died aged six years. 2. Hezekiah, born March 11, 1817; baptized May 4, 1817, at Needham; mentioned below.

(IV) Hezekiah Broad, son of Major Hezekiah Broad (3), was born in Natick, March 11, 1817. He settled on the homestead of his father on Elliott street, and lived there until 1867. He died November 2, 1892. He married January 1, 1840, Sibyl Jennings Perry, who was born in West Natick, February 5, 1817. Children of Hezekiah and Sibyl Broad: 1. Dexter, born at Natick, September 16, 1840; educated in the common schools; farmer; died unmarried March 23, 1899. 2. Edward, born June 4, 1842, at Natick; died October, 1842. 3. Ede, born September 16, 1844; resides at Natick. 4. Hezekiah, born March 3, 1846; educated in the common schools, manufacturer of shoes in Natick; married January, 1875, Flora Corson; children: Edward, Mabel, James. 5. Horace, born March 11, 1848, unmarried. 6. Curtis, born September 11, 1850; mentioned below.

(V) Curtis Broad, son of Hezekiah Broad (4), was born in Natick, September 11, 1850. He was educated in the common schools of his native town. He was engaged in the ice business at Natick for twenty-five years, retiring in 1905. He attends the Unitarian church. He is a Republican in politics, and a member of Sincerity Lodge, No. 173, Independent Order Odd Fellows, of Wellesley, Massachusetts. He married February 18, 1892, Hannah Louise Shumway, born August 28, 1849, daughter of Amos Wright and Hannah (Harding) Shumway, of Dover, Massachusetts. (See Shumway family).

(For early generations see Jeremiah Shumway 3).

SHUMWAY

(IV) Solomon Shumway, son of Jeremiah Shumway (3), was born February 19, 1747, at Oxford, Massachusetts. He settled at Killingly, now Thompson, Connecticut. He seems to have been a soldier in the revolution from a Massachusetts town, a private in Captain Elijah Dwight's company, Colonel Elisha Porter's regiment of Hampshire county, 1777. This was a common occurence, though Shumway possibly lived over the line in Massachusetts at that time. He married November 17, 1768, Dorothy Howard, of Killingly. Children: 1. William, settled in Genesee county, New York, where his descendants are living. 2. John, born 1788; mentioned below. 3. Dolly Timothy Vinton, settled in Woodstock, Connecticut, near Southbridge, Massachusetts. 4. Jeremiah, born 1780; married, 1803, Huldah Upham, daughter of Luke Upham of Thompson, Connecticut; he died November 10, 1825; she died February 7, 1824; children settled in Webster, Massachusetts, and vicinity; one of them was Solomon, deputy sheriff, who died recently at an advanced age.

(V) John Shumway, son of Solomon Shumway (4), was born in Thompson, Connecticut, 1788; died February 21, 1844, at Dover, Massachusetts. He married (intentions at Medford, Massachusetts, dated April 19, 1813), at Dover, May 30, 1813, Abigail Wight, of Dover, born December 21, 1792, daughter of ———. Children: 1. Abigail, Wight, born September 21, 1814. 2. Elizabeth Morse, born September 4, 1816. 3. Amos Wight, born May 13, 1819; mentioned below. 4. John Worthington, born March 24, 1821. 5. Benjamin Franklin, born March 23, 1823. 6. George Howard, born February 11, 1825. 7. William Frederick, born January 16, 182—. 8. Elbridge Eugene, born February 9, 1830. 9. Hannah Louise, born April 16, 1832. 10. Sarah Eudora, born October 21, 1841.

(VI) Amos Wight Shumway, son of John Shumway (5), was born in Dover, Massachusetts, May 13, 1819. He was a farmer in Dover. He married December 1, 1847, Hannah Harding, who was born in Medfield, February 28, 1820, and died December 25, 1897. He died February 27, 1893. He was promin-

ent in town affairs, assessor, member of the school committee and selectman many years. He was active in the militia in his youth, and rose to the rank of captain of his company, the Putnam Grays. He was an attendant of the Unitarian church at Medfield, and a member of Dover Grange, Patrons of Husbandry of Dover. Children: 1. Hannah Louise, born August 28, 1849; married February 18, 1892, Curtis Broad, of Natick. (See sketch). 2. Amos Wight, Jr., born August 16, 1851. 3. William Frederick, born October 10, 1853; died March 17, 1885.

FELCH

The surname Felch is of Welsh origin, and in the early records is variously spelled Felt, Felch, Ffelsh, Falch, McFelch, Feltch. In Wales the spellings Felcks, Foulches and Foulvks are found. We are told that this family has the same lineage as the Hughes family, Barons of Edeirnion, county Merioneth, Wales, which derives its royal lineage through the ancient princes, Powys and monarchs of North and South Wales, from Roderick the Great, or Rhodri Maur.

(I) Henry Felch, the immigrant ancestor, born in Wales as early as 1585, settled at Gloucester before it became a town. He owned six acres there in 1642, not among the early grants, indicating that he preceded the founders and proprietors of the town. He was a proprietor in 1641. The earliest record of him is the date of his daughter's marriage, March 2, 1641-42, to Samuel Hayward at Gloucester. He had land in Watertown in 1642. He left Gloucester before 1649 and settled in Boston. Some authorities state that he went to Reading where his son located. He sold his land and house at Gloucester to James Avery. His will was made July 4, 1670; proved September 27, following, bequeathing to wife; to sons Henry Felch and Samuel Dunton; to each of his grandchildren. His daughter Mary and her husband, John Wilburn or Wilborne, deeded land August 2, 1671, to her mother, Elizabeth Felch, widow. Henry Felch married twice. His wife Margaret died June 23, 1655, and his second wife, Elizabeth, survived him. Children: 1. Daughter married Samuel Hayward. 2. Henry, Jr., of Reading, mentioned below. 3. Daughter married Samuel Dunton, of Reading. 4. Mary, married John Wilburn or Wilborne, mariner.

(II) Henry Felch, Jr., son of Henry Felch (1), was born in Wales about 1610, and died November 11, 1699, at Reading, Massachusetts. He probably came over with his father about 1640. Both he and his father were proprietors of Gloucester, Massachusetts, in 1647, the year he removed to Reading. He became a prominent citizen of that town; was selectman in 1647-48-51-81. He was sergeant of the military company. He drew many lots in Reading. He married Hannah ———, probably in the old country. She died December 15, 1717, aged nearly one hundred, according to the records. The inventory of Felch's estate was dated December 13, 1699, and his son John was administrator. Children: 1. Hannah, born February 26, 1650, died April 23, 1668. 2. Mary, born July 31, 1653, married William Green. 3. Elizabeth, born July 15, 1655, died October 18, 1657. 4. Samuel, born July 12, 1662, died January 31, 1683. 7. Joseph, died May 31, 1727. 8. Elizabeth, born March 9, 1666, married, December 30, 1686, Thomas Cutler. 9. Daniel, mentioned below. 10. Hannah, born September 18, 1672, married Samuel Parker. 11. Ruth, born June 1, 1675.

(III) Dr. Daniel Felch, son of Henry Felch (2), was born at Reading, Massachusetts, January 5, 1668, died at Seabrook (Hampton Falls), New Hampshire, October 5, 1752. He practiced many years at Seabrook, but very little in detail is known of his life. He doubtless studied medicine under some doctor near Reading. His estate was administered by his sons, Joseph and Daniel Felch. He married (first), May 6, 1702, Deborah Dean, of Charlestown, who died January 7, 1715. He married (second), Sarah ———, who died prior to 1730. He married (third), Hepsibah ———, who died at the homestead where her son Samuel resided. The only child of Daniel and Deborah Felch: 1. Daniel, born March 8, 1703, died September 13, 1713. Children of Daniel and Sarah Felch: 2. Daniel, born April 3, 1718, married, February 14, 1749, Jane Page. 3. Joseph, mentioned below. 4. Sarah, born about 1727, died January 13, 1808, aged eighty-one; unmarried. 5. Samuel, born about 1729, died June 3, 1811; married, January 1, 1755, Jemima Cilley, who died in 1817. 6. Deborah, born January 12, 1730, married Abner Harris; removed to Ipswich, Massachusetts. 7. Curtis, ancestor of many Seabrook families; resided at Fitzwilliam, New Hampshire. 8. Hannah, born October 24, 1731, died May 14, 1746. 9. Henry, born July 20, 1735, died June 27, 1807.

(IV) Joseph Felch, son of Dr. Daniel

Felch (3), was born in Hampton Falls or Seabrook, New Hampshire, about 1725, and died at Weare, New Hampshire, February 5, 1803. He bought the farm at Weare, of Stephen Russell, in 1779, and the place is still owned by the family. He showed his sympathy for the cause by signing the association test in 1776, in support of the Revolutionary war. He married, in 1756, Mary Hoyt, who was born January 6, 1739, and died April 4, 1804, aged sixty-five years. Children, born at Seabrook: 1. Anne, born September, 1757. 2. Jabez, born February 14, 1759, died August 24, 1830; married, February 14, 1785, Patience Johnson. 3. Curtis, born January 23, 1761, died January 28, 1849, aged eighty-eight years; married Sally Evans, who died December 30, 1846. 4. Molly, born May 12, 1764, died February 10, 1803; married Joseph Brown. 5. Joseph, born April 28, 1765 or 1766, died June, 1846; married, 1788-89, Sarah Ayer, who died September 23, 1797; married (second), July, 1799, Abigail Manchester, who died September 18, 1859. 6. Jonathan Hoyt, born May 29, 1768, died January 27, 1852; married Abigail Favor. 7. John, mentioned below. 8. Benjamin, born November 12, 1775, died April 10, 1848; married Polly Thompson, who was born December 27, 1779, and died December 24, 1837.

(V) John Felch, son of Joseph Felch (4), was born at Seabrook, New Hampshire, July, 1773. He received a good education in the public schools and became a school teacher in Deering and Weare for several winter terms. He worked at farming during the summer seasons from early youth. He was a soldier in the war of 1812, and was said by a contemporary to have "had the best intellect in the family." All of his brothers located in Weare. He settled in Deering, New Hampshire. He was a member of the Orthodox church. In politics he was a Democrat. He removed to Francestown to conduct the farm of his wife's parents and to care for them in their old age. When they died the farm came to him. He married, December 22, 1796, Olive Thompson, who was born August 7, 1778, at Dedham, Massachusetts, died November 24, 1860, at Francestown, daughter of Samuel and Olive (Felch) Thompson. Her mother, Olive, was daughter of Stephen and Hannah (Fisher) Felch, of Natick, and Walpole, Massachusetts. Her only sister, Mary Felch, born at Dedham, December 27, 1779, married Benjamin Felch, of Weare, brother of John, April 14, 1799. Samuel Thompson built and occupied a log house on what is known now as the Bryant farm quite early. The present house was built for Mr. Thompson by Mr. Benjamin Deane. After working a year, clearing his farm, Thompson brought his family to Francestown about 1785. He was born May 26, 1749, and died January 30, 1825.

Children of John and Olive Felch, of Deering: 1. Olive, born March 7, 1798, married, May 1, 1823, Samuel Gould. 2. Asenath, born February 26, 1800, married, November 17, 1822, Daniel Hadley. 3. Mary, born January 26, 1802, died January 29, 1890; married, March 11, 1824, Whitcomb May, of Hancock, New Hampshire; children: i. Mary E. May, born December 10, 1824; ii. Betsey F., December 12, 1826; iii. Charles P. O. May, February 22, 1829; iv. Nathaniel H., October 16, 1831, died March 19, 1854; v. Samuel May, February 18, 1835, died February 19, 1835; vi. Thomas M. May, June 1, 1836, vii. John E. May, April 30, 1841; viii. George D. May, September 22, 1843. 4. Irene, born June 9, 1804, died June, 1881; married, August 5, 1840, Rufus Moore. 5. Charlotte, born March 26, 1806, married, November 17, 1825, William Baldwin. 6. John Thompson, mentioned below. 7. Samuel, born March 24, 1810, died in Florida. 8. Luke, born July 28, 1812, died August 11, 1876; married (first), Mrs. Lucy Ann Burnham; (second), Elizabeth Wardwell; (third), Mrs. Elizabeth Mann. 9. Hill, born November 17, 1814, died at New Orleans, 1834, in the regular army. 10. Chelmsford, married Elizabeth Mace, of Newburyport, Massachusetts.

(VI) John Thompson Felch, son of John Felch (5), was born in Deering, New Hampshire, March 13, 1808. When a boy he moved with his parents to Francestown and attended the public schools of that town. During his youth he removed to Concord, Vermont, living with Ezra Wilson, from whom he learned the trade of carpenter. He worked at this trade until he was twenty years old, attending the winter terms of the common schools at Concord. Then he returned to Francestown and bought the old Thompson farm, known as the Bryant place, inherited by his mother from her father. Later he bought the adjoining farm known as the Captain Martin place, making a total of three hundred acres. From the time of his marriage in 1838 to about 1859 he conducted general farming and traded in cattle, sheep and stock. He also followed his trade of carpenter and built many of the dwelling houses in that town. He sold his

place to Mr. Phelps, and in 1859 bought the James Quigley farm of about three hundred acres and conducted it successfully until his death, June 20, 1887. The farm is now owned and occupied by his son, Samuel Lewis Felch. Mr. Felch was a man of fine physique and personal appearance; six feet in height. He served in the militia in his younger days, was a member of the Congregational church of Francestown, and in politics was a Democrat. Both Mr. and Mrs. Felch were prudent, industrious and worthy. He married, June 4, 1833, Sarah Lewis, who was born in Greenfield, New Hampshire, February 23, 1804, and died at Francestown, April 6, 1889, the daughter of Captain Samuel and Betsey (Martin) Lewis, of Greenfield. Her father was a farmer. She was granddaughter of the first settler of the town, a woman of education, superior ability and excellent memory. Children, born in Francestown: 1. John Thompson, Jr., born March 12, 1834, died March 5, 1835. 2. Samuel Lewis, born December 26, 1835, married, December 10, 1891, Georgiana Felch, of Weare, New Hampshire. 3. Sophronia Thompson, born March 1, 1837, married, October 27, 1858, Nathaniel C. Locke, of Hopkinton, New Hampshire; resided later at Salem; children: i. Albert Nathan Locke, born November 4, 1865, married, April 28, 1896, Alice Griswold, of Salem; ii. Sally Abbie Locke, August 7, 1873, married, December 6, 1899, Charles A. Archer, of Salem, and have Phebe Waldo Archer, born November 7, 1902. 4. Elizabeth Irene, born January 27, 1839, died November 14, 1903; married, October 3, 1867, Alfred W. Savage, of Greenfield, New Hampshire; children, i. Ella Lizzie Savage, born May 10, 1869, married, April 16, 1889, Harvey W. Donaghy, of Halifax, Nova Scotia (children: Harold Alfred Donaghy, born July 16, 1890; Ruth Charlotte Donaghy, January 20, 1894; Karl William Donaghy, born March 1, 1896). 5. John Parker, born July 8, 1840, died January 2, 1896; married, January 30, 1866, Anna Maria Kendall, of Andover, Massachusetts, reside at Westford, Massachusetts; children: i. John Kendall, born October 27, 1866, married, July 4, 1897, Mary Abbie Day; ii. Charles Dutton, September 2, 1868, married, October 6, 1897, Martha Gleason Turner; iii. Lizzie Maria, January 23, 1870, married, September 18, 1900, Ralph Bridgeford; iv. Samuel Lewis, October 19, 1872, married, June 16, 1903, Estelle Gertrude Hutchins and have Lewis Hawthorne, born November 4, 1905; v. Alfred Whittemore, February 24, 1874, married, October 12, 1898, Alice Arletta Mason; vi. Emma Florilla, December 16, 1875, married, March 27, 1902, Fred Austin Parker and have Florilla Bernice Parker, born September 12, 1902, and Albert Austin Parker, born September 9, 1903; vii. Frank Parker, September 22, 1876, married, June 26, 1895, Cora B. F. Wilson and have William Parker, born October 18, 1896, Minnie Fletcher, February 7, 1898, and Martha Beatrice, June 4, 1900; viii. Harry Curtis, March 10, 1878, married, November 3, 1900, Clara Ellen Turner and have Gladys Lucile, born January 4, 1902, and Marion Flavia, April 1, 1907; ix. Edward Arthur, April 14, 1882; x. Nellie Etta, October 17, 1883; xi. Grace May, September 2, 1885; married, June 5, 1906, Oscar Elmer Hodson. 6. Sarah Hannah, born January 6, 1846, married, September 22, 1867, David W. Kennedy, of Francestown; reside in Medford, Massachusetts; children: i. Geraldine Sophronia Kennedy, born August 10, 1870, married, October 22, 1889, Nathaniel H. Cushing, of Medford, and have Geraldine Laura Cushing, born October 28, 1890, and Marian Ellsworth Cushing, July, 1895; ii. Alfred Warren Kennedy, born July 16, 1872, married, June 23, 1902, Mary Winn Mansfield, of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, and have Lewis Mansfield, born September 5, 1903, and Sarah Margaret, December 27, 1904; iii. Alice Josephine Kennedy, August 19, 1874; iv. Lewis Richardson Kennedy, July 13, 1876, died August 28, 1894. 7. Mark Curtis, mentioned below.

(VII) Mark Curtis Felch, son of John Thompson Felch (6), was born in Francestown, March 4, 1848. He received his education in the common schools of his native town and in the Francestown Academy. He then worked one year in Lowell as clerk for Daniel Gage, dealer in meats and provisions, returning home to work on the farm and deal in cattle. When he came of age he bought a farm of one hundred and fifty acres, adjoining that of his father and known as the Charles Quigley estate. He cut off much lumber to good advantage and in addition to his farming traded in horses and cattle. In August, 1872, he removed to Somerville, Massachusetts, where he spent three years building houses to sell. He then bought the plant of A. G. Carter, wholesale butcher, on Beech street, Woburn, built a new slaughter house and began business there. He built up a large trade in Woburn and adjoining towns. After six years in this business, he added a refrigerator to his

plant and became local agent of the Swifts of Chicago, selling on commission for the sixteen years following and since he has been a wholesale dealer in beef, hay and grain. He has also bought carloads of cows and horses to sell in Woburn and vicinity. At present Mr. Felch is in the hay and grain business with his place of business on Prospect street. He was formerly a partner in the Locke Regulator Company of Salem, a firm making damper regulators, steam valves and various steam appliances, composed of Nathaniel C. Locke, Albert N. Locke and Mr. Felch. After five years in this business he sold his interest to his partners. Mr. Felch is a Congregationalist in religion; he gave the bell for the Congregational church in his native town. In politics he is independent; formerly a Democrat and has attended as delegate various Democratic senatorial and other nominating conventions. He has been a member of the common council of the city of Woburn and for two years of the board of aldermen. He was made a Mason in Good Samaritan Lodge of Reading, Massachusetts. He married (first), at Somerville, March 11, 1870, Laura Griffin, who was born at Antrim, New Hampshire, November 24, 1850, and died April 12, 1887, daughter of Solomon Hopkins and Eliza (McCoy) Griffin. Her father was a farmer. He married (second), April 30, 1889, Sarah Josephine Colburn, at Merrimack, New Hampshire, the daughter of Ephraim and Charlotte (Barron) Colburn, of Woburn, Massachusetts. Ephraim Colburn was a plow manufacturer and farmer. Children of Mark C. and Laura Felch: 1. Morris Wilbur, born October 5, 1873, at Somerville, died October 13, 1905. 2. Alice Gray, born February 7, 1875, married, September 4, 1905, Ernest H. Wellman, of Washington, Maine. 3. Emma Laura, born February 3, 1876, married, August 15, 1901, George Durward, of Woburn, and had Laura Elizabeth Durward, born April 29, 1903. 4. Elsie Elwood, born August 30, 1877, died August 17, 1903; married, March 19, 1900, Harry Kimball, of Boston, and had Emily Hazel Kimball, born August 5, 1902. 5. Kate Dinsmore, born June 16, 1879, died November 18, 1880. 6. Edith May, born February 16, 1881, died March 11, 1881. 7. Mark Curtis, Jr., born July 7, 1882, died December 27, 1895. 8. Clara Edith, born August 1, 1884, married, June 13, 1905, Henry Kenty, of Hyde Park, Massachusetts, and had Mary Josephine Kenty, born February 4, 1907, died February 7, 1907. Child of Mark C. and Sarah J. Felch: 9. Edna Barron, born April 21, 1891.

(For first two generations see **Henry 2**).

FELCH (III) John Felch, son of Henry Felch (2), was born in Reading, Massachusetts, February 26, 1660, and died in Weston, Massachusetts, April 9, 1746, aged eighty-six years. He married, May 25, 1685, Elizabeth Gowing, of Reading. He was a farmer. At some time between 1703 and 1709 he removed to Weston, formerly part of Watertown, and resided there the remainder of his days. The inscription on his gravestone in the Weston burying ground reads: "Here lyes buried ye body of Mr. John Felch, who departed this life April the 9th in the 86th year of his age." On the gravestone of his wife: "Here lyes buried ye body of Mrs. Elizabeth Felch, wife of Mr. John Felch, who departed Apl 10, 1746, in the 86th year of her age." His son John administered the estate. The children of Mr. and Mrs. John Felch, born in Reading, were: 1. Elizabeth, born February 23, 1686. 2. John, born February 17, 1688, removed to Canterbury, Connecticut. 3. Samuel, born February 11, 1690, died November, 1725; married, May 6, 1714, Katharine Smith, daughter of Francis and Ruth Smith, of Reading. 4. Hannah, born August 3, 1692, married, January 4, 1715, Thomas Clapp. 5. Mary, born March 17, 1695. 6. Daniel, born June 3, 1697, died July 15, 1703. 7. Nathaniel, born April 27, 1699, married, October 29, 1732, Mary Hanks, of Lynn; ancestor of the Maine branch. 8. Ebenezer, mentioned below. 9. Abigail, born June 15, 1703.

(IV) Ebenezer Felch, son of John Felch (3), was born in Reading, Massachusetts, July 20, 1701. When a young child his family removed to Weston, adjoining Natick, Massachusetts. In 1723, before his marriage, he located in Natick which was then and for many years afterward an Indian town, and he was the fourth white settler. Tradition tells us that he came as an assistant superintendent of the Indians who were not entirely self-governing at that time. In 1731-32 he was the teacher of the public school; in June, 1746, he was elected town clerk, an office he held for fifteen years. He also held other town offices from time to time. He was deacon of the Natick church under the ministry of Rev. Oliver Peabody, who was installed in 1741. His home was in the northern part of the town known as North Natick. The homestead, or a considerable part of it, still remains in the possession of his descendants. He was a farmer, a useful and prominent citizen, one of the foremost of his day and locality. He married, May 15, 1728,

Mary Bacon, of Needham, Massachusetts. Children: 1. John, mentioned below. 2. Stephen, born September 10, 1731, removed to Walpole, Massachusetts; was of peculiar characteristics, fond of mathematics and casting horoscopes; had five daughters, Hannah, Olive, Abi, Polly and Rebecca. 3. Daniel, born December 8, 1734, married, April 9, 1763, Annie Bent, of Sudbury; he went to Annapolis, Port Royal, in 1746, with other Natick soldiers. 4. Mary, died unmarried August 6, 1813.

(V) Captain John Felch, son of Ebenezer Felch (4), was born in Natick, Massachusetts, 1729-30, and like his father was one of the leading citizens. He was selectman, assessor, member of the school committee and, like his father, teacher of the Natick school. He married Mary Bacon, of Natick, a descendant of the immigrant, Michael Bacon, of Dedham, as was also his mother, whose maiden name was the same. (See Bacon family in this work). She died August 26, 1813, aged seventy-six years. John Felch was captain of the Natick company, and when the Lexington alarm came on April 19, 1775, he went with Captain Joseph Morse's company, Colonel Samuel Bullard's regiment. In 1776 his eldest son John was drafted, and the captain took his place as substitute in the ranks in June, 1776. The son was then but sixteen years old, the father was forty-five or more. Captain John Felch was in Captain Aaron Gardner's company, Colonel Brook's regiment, and was killed in the battle of White Plains, New York, October 28, 1776. His gravestone at North Natick gives his age as forty-seven. Children, all born in Natick: 1. Mary, born June 4, 1757, died July 12, 1841, aged eighty-four; married Thomas Coolidge, September 19, 1776, and had seven children, many of whose descendants still live in Natick. 2. John, born March 28, 1760, mentioned below. 3. Ruth, born December 9, 1762, died June 23, 1852, aged eighty-nine; married, September 9, 1784, James Eames; removed to Dublin, New Hampshire, and thence to Newry, Maine; had nine children. 4. Zeruiah, born April 30, 1765, died March 3, 1850, aged eighty-four; married, May 18, 1786, Ethel Jennings; had seven children. 5. Asa, born July 9, 1769, died March 21, 1846, aged seventy-seven; married Lavinia Newton at Wayland, Massachusetts, about 1792; had five sons and three daughters; among these children were Isaac Felch, who was the father of Lucy E., Sarah G., Isaac K., Charlotte K., Laura E. and Henry F. Felch, of Natick. Asa's home was what was later known as the Deacon Wright place on the Worcester turnpike; Asa sold it to his son-in-law, Rev. Isaac Jennison. 6. Levi, born June 8, 1773, died September 19, 1861, aged eighty; married, April 16, 1816, Patty Coggin, widow, and had three daughters, two of whom lived at Parkersburgh, Iowa; Levi removed from Natick to Grafton, Massachusetts, where he died.

(VI) John Felch, son of Captain John Felch (5), was born in Natick, March 28, 1760, and died there March 6, 1830, aged nearly seventy. Married, November 16, 1788, Hannah Loker. (See Loker family in this work). After his father went into the army in 1776 he took his place as head of the family and carried on the farm. In 1780 he enlisted as private in Captain Joshua Fisk's company, Colonel Abner Perry's regiment, for a week's service in Rhode Island. They had three sons and four daughters, among whom were: John, Levi, Oliver, Hannah, Eunice.

(VII) Oliver Felch, son of John Felch (6), was born in Felchville, Natick, Massachusetts, December 27, 1805. He married, November 10, 1833, Hannah Washburn Fuller, who was born March 1, 1808, and is now in her hundredth year with the full expectation of completing it. They were married at the parsonage in Needham on Sunday morning, and she has lived ever since on the old Felch homestead, 416 North Main street, Natick. Oliver Felch was educated in the common schools, and learned the trade of shoemaker, and in accordance with the custom of his time followed farming in summer and made shoes and boots in the winter season. He died March 14, 1898. Children, born at Natick: 1. Lucy Ann, born June 13, 1835. 2. Oliver Amandus, born November 17, 1836, mentioned below. 3. John Francis, born October 7, 1839, mentioned below. 4. Hannah Maria, born October 15, 1843. 5. Charles Benjamin, born May 1, 1845. 6. Mary, born September 17, 1847. 7. George, born February 16, 1850. 8. Harrington, born September 17, 1851.

(VIII) Oliver Amandus Felch, son of Oliver (7), and Hannah Washburn (Fuller) Felch, was born on the old homestead at North Natick in the town of Natick, November 17, 1836. He received his education in the public schools of his native town. During his boyhood, like most boys of Natick at that time, he learned how to make shoes and helped his father. At the age of twenty he began to manufacture on his own account, buying one roll of leather at a time. His business was interrupted during the Civil war, but in 1864 the large factory on North Main street, known

for a full generation as Felch Brothers' shop, was built and the firm of Felch Brothers began business there. The original firm consisted of John F. Felch and Oliver A. Felch. In 1873 Harrington Felch, another brother, was admitted. The firm of Felch Brothers was one of the most prosperous and continuously successful concerns in the business of shoe manufacturing in Natick. Oliver A. Felch retired from the firm in 1903, when the business was sold to his nephew, Walter L. Felch, son of John F. Felch.

He is a member of Meridian Lodge of Free Masons of Natick; of Parker Royal Arch Chapter, Natick; of Natick Commandery, Knights Templar, Natick; and of the various bodies of Scottish Rite Masonry to the thirty-second degree in Boston. He is a member of Takawambait Lodge of Odd Fellows, and of the Natick Encampment, Natick. In politics he is a Republican. He is president of the board of trustees of the Fiske Memorial Methodist Episcopal Church of Natick. He is a trustee of the Natick Five Cents Savings Bank, and for a period of twenty years was a director of the Natick National Bank. He is a trustee and president of the North Cemetery Association, and has held many other positions of public and private trust. No man is more generally known and esteemed in the town. Enterprising in business, popular in clubs and social life, influential in party and town affairs, he is counted among the foremost citizens of the town. His influence has always been on the right side, and he has been a source of strength, especially to the temperance cause in a community where public sentiment is nearly evenly divided. He has been for many years a leader in the church, generous in supporting its benevolences, liberal also in private charity. His house is on the site of Ebenezer Felch's (4) homestead. Oliver A. Felch married, at Worcester, Massachusetts, June 10, 1862, Martha White Gleason, who was born August 7, 1843, and died November 5, 1898, daughter of Phineas Merrill and Sallie (White) Gleason. Children, born in Natick: 1. Sarah Alice, born April 30, 1870, died July 30, 1872. 2. Anna Isabelle, born July 9, 1873, died June 16, 1896. 3. Frederick Oliver, born November 9, 1874, died January 24, 1880. 4. John Edwin, born June 23, 1876, died April 11, 1897. 5. Albert Amandus, born October 27, 1878, mentioned below. 6. Charles Henry, born July 12, 1882, died April 3, 1885.

(IX) Rev. Albert Amandus Felch, son of Oliver Amandus (8) and Martha White (Gleason) Felch, was born in Natick, October 27, 1878. He attended the public schools of Natick, graduating from the high school in the class of 1897, and from Boston University in the class of 1901 as class orator. He studied for the ministry at the Theological School of Boston University, class of 1904, and was ordained April, 1903, at Brookline, Massachusetts, by Bishop Andrews, of the Methodist Episcopal church. His charges have been the Methodist churches of Jefferson and Sudbury, and he is at present pastor of the Congregational church at South Natick. He has been a member of the Natick school committee since 1901. He is a member of the Masonic order; Meridian Lodge, of which he is chaplain, and of the Boston Lodge of Perfection, also Independent Order Odd Fellows. He married, June 10, 1903, Jessie S. Keep, born November 14, 1878, daughter of George F. and Mary (Bruce) Keep. Children: 1. Grace Alberta, born August 8, 1905. 2. Emory Albert, born June 29, 1907.

(VIII) John Francis Felch, son of Oliver (7) and Hannah Washburn (Fuller) Felch, was born on the old homestead in North Natick, town of Natick, October 7, 1839. He learned the trade of shoemaker, as did also his brothers and most other boys of his day, and when a young man began to manufacture boots and shoes. As stated in the sketch of his elder brother, Oliver Amandus Felch, the factory of Felch Brothers was built in 1864 and the firm did a thriving shoe manufacturing business for many years. He remained in business until his death, October 8, 1899, and was succeeded by his son, Walter L., the present owner. He was a man of high character, spotless integrity and attracted many friends. He was a faithful member and liberal supporter of the Methodist Episcopal church at Cochituate, Massachusetts. In politics he was a staunch Republican, and served the town as selectman and held other positions of trust and honor in the community.

He was married November 4, 1860, by Rev. David Mason, at Cochituate, Massachusetts, to Mary Lucy Loker, born December 25, 1842, daughter of Jefferson and Caroline (Wheelock) Loker. Jefferson Loker was born March 1, 1807, in the village of Cochituate, town of Wayland, Massachusetts, and died March 25, 1900. He was a farmer, and member of the Cochituate Methodist Episcopal church. Caroline (Wheelock) Loker died June 18, 1878. Their children were: i. Abbie Ann Loker, married George Kemp; ii. Willard Wesley Loker; iii. Mary Lucy Loker, born December 25, 1842; iv. Ellen Frances Loker, married

Henry C. Dean; v. Leonard Loker. Paul Loker was the father of Jefferson Loker and grandfather of Mrs. Felch. Children of John F. and Mary Lucy (Loker) Felch: 1. John Elmer, born February 13, 1862, attended public and Allen school of West Newton; married at Saxonville, August 6, 1883, Nellie L. Whitney; children: i. Marguerite Mae, born May 20, 1890; ii. Gladys Iola, born February 28, 1898, died August 15, 1899; iii. Enid Whitney, born December 6, 1900. 2. Walter L., born September 9, 1863, educated in the Natick public schools and the Allen School of West Newton, learned the business in his father's shoe factory and since May, 1903, has been the proprietor of the Felch Brothers factory and business; married Lauretta Bent, of Sudbury, March 1, 1886. 3. Grace, born April 12, 1865, married, August 1, 1883, John M. Adams, a boot and shoe salesman for J. B. Lewis, Boston; children: i. Bessie Caroline Adams, born November 30, 1885, graduate of Wellesley College, class of 1907; ii. Charles Maxwell Adams, born May 15, 1889, student in Natick high school; iii. Mary Louise Adams, born March 7, 1892, student in Natick high school; iv. Eva Belle Adams, born November 28, 1896; v. Marie Felch Adams, born March 2, 1899. 4. Louise, born September 16, 1870, married, November 20, 1889, Charles A. Goodnow, buyer of Clark Hudson & Co., Boston; son John Ruyter Goodnow, born August 5, 1898.

PHELPS

Edward Phelps, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England and settled in Newbury, Massachusetts. Very little is known of him. Savage is authority for the statement that he had a son Edward.

(II) Edward Phelps, son of Edward Phelps (1), was born about 1660 in Andover probably. He was a weaver by trade. He removed to Lancaster, Massachusetts, about 1708 with his family. His was the second name on the church covenant dated March 29, 1708-09. The birth of his daughter Elizabeth in 1690 is on the Lancaster records, but as frequently happened, was added after the family came to that town. The family was not there in 1704. In fact the first land record mentioning Phelps in Lancaster is dated May 10, 1710, when he bought of Jeremiah Rogers, of Salem, a wheelwright, and Jehosaphat Rogers, of Topsfield, a tailor, his farm at Lancaster. He had a grant of land April 8, 1717, on his common rights. He and his wife were received by letter from Andover into the Lancaster church, November 4, 1716. He was selectman and town treasurer from 1725 to 1743. His wife Ruth died at Lancaster, February 1, 1744-45, and he died November 30 or December 3, 1747. His will was dated February 28, 1735, and presented for probate February 4, 1748. He bequeathed to his wife Ruth; children: Edward, Ruth Carter, Hannah Fletcher, Elizabeth Willard, Bathsheba Bennett, Rebecca Wilson and Sarah Goodridge, Robert and Joshua. He mentions his commoners rights at "Quasanonum" and the rights bought of Jeremiah Rogers.

Children: 1. Edward, Jr., mentioned below. 2. Robert, died March 19, 1749; was soldier in the Indian wars under Captain John White in 1727; settled in Lancaster and had a large family there. 3. Joshua, born about 1700, died July 3, 1784, aged eighty-four; first wife died June, 1738; he was in Captain Samuel Willard's company in 1725; was member of the First Church of Lancaster in 1748; married (second), 1744, Rebecca Beman; children: i. Joshua, born March 23, 1732-33, died April 13, 1733; ii. Rebecca, born May 12, 1734, died young; iii. Elizabeth, born April 11, 1736, died young; iv. Joshua. Children of second wife: v. Elizabeth, born July 13, 1745; vi. Rebecca, born October 24, 1746; vii. Sarah, born August 22, 1748; viii. Abel, born August 7, 1750; ix. Lydia, born August 14, 1753; x. Peter, born August 3, 1755, died April 15, 1757; xi. Relief, born October 23, 1757; xii. Deborah, born October 31, 1764; xiii. Joshua, Jr., born September 22, 1766. The will of Joshua, Sr., dated December 12, 1782, and allowed August 3, 1784, mentions Abel, Joshua, Jr., Rebecca Godfrey, Lydia Johnson, Relief Phelps, Deborah Phelps and his grandson, Moses Phelps. (His sons were both in the Revolution). 4. Ruth, married ——— Carter. 5. Hannah, married ——— Fletcher. 6. Elizabeth, born at Andover, January 27, 1689-90. 7. Bathsheba, married, July 23, 1718, John Bennett. 8. Rebecca, married ——— Wilson. 9. Sarah, married ——— Goodridge.

(III) Edward Phelps, son of Edward Phelps (2), was born in Andover, Massachusetts, in 1691 or 1694, and died at Lancaster, Massachusetts, aged "ninety or ninety-three," March 7, 1784. He married at Lancaster, November 24, 1718, Mary Bennett, and they lived there all their lives. They were members of the First Church of Lancaster. Children: 1. Mary, born August 13, 1719. 2. Asahel, born July 18, 1721, a prominent figure

in the Revolution. 3. John, mentioned below. 4. Lydia, born February 18, 1726. 5. Ebenezer, baptized December, 1726. 6. Edward, born February 13, 1729-30, married Martha ———, who married (second) ——— Joslin; son Peter, born 1758, settled in Leominster; son Abel; sons Luther and Levi; owned land in Leominster; 7. Phinehas, born January 16, 1732-33. 7. Oliver.

(IV) John Phelps, son of Edward Phelps (3), was born in Lancaster, Massachusetts, February 18, 1723-24, and died there August 14, 1785, aged sixty-three. He was one of the appraisers of the estate of Rev. John Prentice, minister of Lancaster, and doubtless a close friend of his. He married (first) Zipporah Wilder, whose gravestone states that she died June 20, 1758, aged thirty-four, and that she had been previously the widow of Asaph Wilder. The town records give the day of death as the nineteenth. She is buried in the Old Common Burying Ground. On her gravestone is inscribed:

"Thou hast by death cut short my days
"But I immortal, Thou shalt raise."

John Phelps married (second), May 12, 1762, Elizabeth Walker, and (third) (intentions May 31, 1766) Achsah Whiting, of Billerica, who died October 15, 1802, aged sixty-one years. Children, born in Lancaster: 1. John, born December 13, 1748, married, February 10, 1774, Lois Davis. 2. Joseph, born February 28, 1750. 3. Aaron, born November 9, 1753 (duplicate gives 1754). 4. Josiah, born March 16, 1756. 5. Jacob, baptized June 13, 1758. Children of Elizabeth, his second wife: 6. Elizabeth, baptized May 8, 1763, two days old. 7. Peter, baptized May 5, 1765, died young. Children of Achsah, his third wife: 8. Achsah, born July 15, 1767, baptized May 14, 1769. 9. Martha, born July 17, 1769. 10. Zilpah, baptized February 16, 1772. 11. Peter, baptized July 24, 1774, mentioned below. 12. Lydia, born March 6, 1777.

John Phelps died intestate in 1785, and Timothy Whiting, Jr., of Lancaster, was appointed administrator August 25, that year. Timothy Whiting married the daughter Lydia and was guardian of Zilpah, one of the children. Martha and Sally Phelps were witnesses. Aaron Phelps, the eldest son, also agreed to the appointment of his brother-in-law. John owned forty-three acres of land in Lancaster and his estate was valued at 280 pounds. Jonathan Wilder was also guardian of Achsah, aged eighteen, Martha, sixteen, Lydia and Peter. The real estate of John Phelps was finally divided between Aaron, Jacob, Josiah, Elizabeth, Achsah, Martha, Peter, Lydia and Zilpah.

(V) Peter Phelps, son of John Phelps (4), was born in Lancaster, Massachusetts, July 16, 1774, and was baptized July 24, when about a week old. He died in Lancaster, and is buried there with others of the family. The gravestone gives the date of his death as March 7, 1847, and his age as seventy-two. By his side is the grave of his child Abiel, and of Sally, wife of his brother Aaron; she died April 12, 1794, aged thirty-six; his brother John is also buried there, dying January 14, 1778, in his twenty-eighth year. Peter Phelps left Lancaster when a young man, and lived in Boston, Massachusetts, and Rockport, Maine, but finally returned to his native town. He was a farmer. In politics he was a Democrat. In religion he was liberal, and a faithful member of the Unitarian church, being active in the society, and holding various offices in both church and society. Soon after he came of age, March 19, 1796, he deeded to John Whiting land in Lancaster adjoining Whiting's land, the deed being witnessed by his brother Aaron and brother-in-law, Timothy Whiting, Jr. He was of Boston, October 19, 1803, when with his sister Lydia and her husband Timothy Whiting they deeded their interests in the dower of Achsah Phelps, widow of his father, John Phelps, to Abner Pollard. His will has not been discovered. He married, in Boston, May 30, 1805, Mary Newell, born at Scituate, Plymouth county, Massachusetts, May 27, 1784. Their children (of whom in 1907 Levi W. and Louis alone survive): 1. Edward, born in Boston, December 30, 1807. 2. Mary, born in Boston, July 20, 1809. 3. Abiel Smith, born July 21, 1811. 4. Lydia Ann Whiting, born April 17, 1813. 5. Augusta, born May 12, 1815. 6. Jonathan Russell, born April 28, 1817. 7. Barney Smith, born May 28, 1819. 8. Levi Whiting, born April 29, 1821. 9. Jerome, born November 2, 1823. 10. Louis, born October 30, 1826. The two youngest died in infancy; all the others came to maturity.

(VI) Levi Whiting Phelps, son of Peter Phelps (5), was born in Lancaster, Massachusetts, after his father returned from Maine, April 29, 1821, and was baptized there in the First Church, July 15, following. He received his education in the public schools. He left home when he was only ten years old and became a farmer's apprentice to Nathaniel Thayer, the leading citizen of Lancaster. He left Mr. Thayer's house when he was fifteen and worked on a farm in Sterling during the

Levi W Phelps

Albert M. Phelps.

following two years. During the following three years he lived in Leominster, Massachusetts, where many of his relatives had settled, and while in that town learned and followed the trade of carpenter. He established himself in business in Pepperell, Massachusetts, and became the owner of a saw mill and lumber planing mill. In 1854 he removed to Ayer, Massachusetts, continuing to have a lumber mill there ever since. At the age of eighty-six he attends to his daily duties at the mill, although the responsibility and care of the business have been transferred largely to his son and partner. He is one of the most prominent, successful and influential business men of the town. In politics Mr. Phelps is a Republican. He is a member of the Lodge of Free Masons. He is an active member of the Unitarian church, in which he has held all the important offices from time to time, and to which he has been a liberal contributor. He is a benevolent public-spirited citizen.

Mr. Phelps married, January 15, 1853, Shirza J. Wright, born in Pepperell, Massachusetts, March 1, 1833, daughter of Franklin and Amanda (Ames) Wright, both of Pepperell. The children of this marriage are: 1. Emma Augusta, born in Pepperell, March 1, 1854, married Daniel W. Fletcher, and has four children: i. Ethel, married Ira W. Dwinell, and has daughter Marion; ii. Howard, married Beatrice Robbins; one daughter Marjory; iii. Frank; iv. Dorris; 2. Ella Frances, born October 26, 1855, at home. 3. Lena May, born November 2, 1863, married George M. Moore, of Plymouth, Vermont; two children: Levi Phelps, born February, 1891, and Milton George, born August, 1901. 4. Albert McCallister, only son of Levi W. Phelps, born at Ayer, November 9, 1866. He was educated in the public schools, and then entered the employ of his father, learning the carpenter trade, and becoming proficient in every branch of lumber manufacturing in his father's extensive establishment. He is a Republican in politics, and attends the Unitarian church. He married, August 26, 1881, Annie C. Morrison, of Ayer, daughter of Charles and Mary (Cox) Morrison. They have one child, Bertha M., born January 1, 1900.

(For the first three generations see Daniel 3).

FELCH (IV) Daniel Felch, son of Dr. Daniel Felch (3), was born at Seabrook, New Hampshire, April 5, 1718. He was a soldier at the capture of Louisburg, June 17, 1745, in Captain Edward Williams's company. He married, February 14, 1749, Jane Page, of Hampton, New Hampshire. He and his brother Joseph were appointed administrators of their father's estate March 28, 1753. Daniel sold his homestead in Hampton Falls, containing about a half-acre of land with a dwelling house, to Jonathan Moulton, of Hampton, by deed dated October 17, 1756. This site was subsequently occupied and owned by Goshen Griffith as a tavern stand, and at last accounts the house was still standing and well preserved. He succeeded his father in the ownership of the homestead, where he subsequently lived and died; he was a farmer. His wife died June 20, 1787. Children, born in Hampton Falls: 1. Molly, January 22, 1750, died February 24, 1803, aged fifty-three; married (first), about 1769, William Cilley, who died at sea in 1772; married (second), December 13, 1774, David Boyd, who died July 23, 1834. 2. Benjamin, October 3, 1751, died in infancy. 3. Benjamin, March 28, 1754, mentioned below. 4. Rhoda, June 21, 1756, died May 26, 1785, aged thirty-one years; married, about 1775, Joseph Hook, of Saybrook. 5. Daniel, June 18, 1759, died July 12, 1763 (?). 6. Amos, born October 13, 1761, died February 9, 1780, aged eighteen, in the British war prison, New York City. 7. John, February 23, 1763, married, March 8, 1787, Ruth Switcher, who was born January 22, 1763.

(V) Benjamin Felch, son of Daniel Felch (4), was born March 28, 1754. He settled after the Revolution in Topsham, Vermont, about 1804. Married Sarah Campbell, who died in 1854 at Racine, Wisconsin, at the advanced age of ninety-four years. They lived at Deering, New Hampshire, for a time and also at Francestown, where his brother John settled and lived in the north part of the town near the Deering line, until 1814, when he moved to Sutton, where he died two years later; his wife Ruth Sweetser died September 5, 1826; they left many descendants in Francestown, and vicinity. Benjamin was a soldier in the Revolution in the company raised for the expedition against Canada in 1776 under Second Lieutenant Timothy Worthley, of Weare, Captain Dearborn's company and Colonel Daniel Moore's regiment. His wife was a remarkable woman, retaining her faculties to the time of her death at the age of ninety-four, and possessing a wonderful memory. During her active life she was very energetic and industrious, and was always bright intellectually and an interesting conversationalist.

Children: 1. Daniel, born at Deering, October 27, 1780, mentioned below. 2. Hezekiah, resided at Topsham. 3. William, removed to Fillmore county, Minnesota. 4. Enos. 5. Eli. 6. Benjamin, born February 14, 1790, married Jerusha Steele Jackson, who died in 1864; he died in 1865; (of him, his son, Benjamin F. Felch, of Chicago, writes: "My Father, Benjamin Felch, was a healthy, robust man, five feet, ten inches in height, weighed one hundred and eighty to two hundred pounds, and measured forty-four inches around the chest. He was remarkable for his strength, especially the grip of his hands; he would catch a wild steer by the top of the neck with one hand and hold on until he could get hold of the horns; I saw him once, when he was seventy years old, catch a shy horse by the mane and hold on until carried several rods, and the horse was glad to stop. He came from Topsham, Vermont, to Cattaraugus county, New York, when twenty-one years old. When he arrived, he had but one dollar in money and an ax as capital. He took a contract from the Holland Company for one hundred acres of land, which he afterwards paid for; he cleared one hundred acres of very heavy timber land with his own hands; soon after commencing to clear his land, he married Jerusha Steele Jackson, only daughter of Abraham Jackson. As the fruits of this union, twelve children were born to them, ten of whom lived to be men and women. He removed to Racine, Wisconsin, with his family about 1835, and settled about six miles southwest of Racine, where he bought quite a large tract of land; about 1856 he removed to Steven's Point, Portage county, Wisconsin, where he died, aged nearly seventy-five, and was buried at Amherst, Wisconsin, with his wife and son.") 7. Mehitable. 8. Jane.

(VI) Daniel Felch, son of Benjamin Felch (5), was born in Deering, New Hampshire, October 27, 1780, and died February 26, 1845. He married Ruth Walker. His son, Benjamin F. Felch, writes of him: "Daniel Felch was born in Deering, New Hampshire. The facilities for culture during the period of his childhood and youth were poor, the school far away, the stucture rude, and the teacher not always master of the rudiments he endeavored to teach; his literary acquirements consequently were small. He was six feet in height, very muscular, and possessing great physical ability. At the age of twenty-three he married Ruth Walker; by this union they were blessed with fourteen children, twelve of whom grew to the full stature of men and women, eleven of whom married and have children. His pecuniary circumstances were such as to induce him to labor early and late, in wielding the ax, tilling the soil, or making shoes, to supply the needs of his large family, and by industry he acquired the frugal means of support. He was strongly imbued with a sense of his reliance upon God, and endeavored so to live as to finally receive the welcome plaudit, 'Well done, good and faithful servant.' He died while on a visit to his daughter in Groton, Massachusetts, February 26, 1845, in the sixty-fifth year of his age, and was buried at Mason Center, New Hampshire." Children: Betsey, Ruth, Ruhamah, Rhoda, Daniel, Henry, Levi, mentioned below; Sarah J., Mary, Hannah, Benjamin F., Andrew W., Mary J., Mercy.

(VII) Levi Felch, son of Daniel Felch (6), was born at Antrim, New Hampshire, May 18, 1813, and died April 18, 1890, in Ayer, Massachusetts. He was educated in the common schools and raised on a farm. He learned the trade of machinist and followed his trade in Ayer, Massachusetts, for many years. In politics he was a Republican from the time that party was formed, but never sought public office. He was one of the original members of the Baptist church at Ayer, and active in church affairs throughout his life. He was engaged in the florist and market gardening business in his later years, and was very successful, especially with his green-houses, acquiring a fair competence. He married, November 5, 1835, Clarissa M. Wright, in Goffstown, New Hampshire. She died in Ayer, Massachusetts, January 21, 1896. Children: Eli and Eri (twins), born May 13, 1838. Andrew Walker, born in Lowell, October 8, 1845. Eugene A., born in Groton, September 3, 1849. Gilbert E., born in Lawrence, October 23, 1852. George Edgar, born September 22, 1855, mentioned below.

(VIII) George Edgar Felch, son of Levi Felch (7), was born September 22, 1855. He was educated in the public and high schools of Ayer, his native town. He established himself in the business of florist about 1878 and has followed this calling to the present time with uniform success, building up a large and flourishing trade. Mr. Felch is a Republican, but not active in politics. He is an active member and liberal supporter of the Baptist church. He is a well-known and highly esteemed citizen of Ayer. He married, January 2, 1886, Nellie Ann Fuzzard, born at Brighton, Massachusetts, May 18, 1859, daughter of John and Ann (Spinner) Fuzzard, natives of England.

JAMES RICKER

CATHARINE (MOORE) RICKER

Children: 1. Edna Eliza, born September 29, 1886, died April 22, 1906. 2. George Alfred, born February 10, 1890. 3. Harold Edgar, born July 4, 1893. 4. Marion Josephine, born August 4, 1899.

GAY

Edwin Whitney Gay, deceased, for many years an active and successful business man of Newton, Massachusetts, was born in Boston, Massachusetts, January 7, 1845, son of Aaron Richards and Mary J. (Whitney) Gay.

Aaron Richards Gay (father) was born in Roxbury, Massachusetts, October 9, 1815, died at his home on Bacon street, Newton, April 7, 1859. He was educated in the public schools of Boston, and graduated at the Boston high school. He was a wholesale and retail stationer on State street, Boston, achieving therein a well merited degree of success. He removed from Boston to Newton in the year 1850, and took an active interest in its affairs up to the time of his death. He was a member of the Methodist church. He married (first), October 4, 1840, Mary J. Whitney, born May 28, 1818, at Lincoln, Massachusetts, died at Newton Corner, Massachusetts, August 4, 1850; she was the mother of Edwin Whitney Gay; married (second), October 13, 1853, Martha Ann Fisher, of Claremont, New Hampshire.

Edwin Whitney Gay removed to Newton with his father in 1850, and received his educational training in the public and high schools thereof. He engaged in the stationery business with his father, first as clerk, and on the death of his father succeeded to the business, which he continued to conduct up to his death, September 24, 1902. He was a Republican in politics, and represented the seventh ward in the common council of Newton, 1880-81-82-83, and presided over that body for a portion of that time. He served in the Federal army in the Civil war, and was a member of the Charles Ward Post, Grand Army of the Republic. He affiliated with the Masonic fraternity, was a member and past master of Dalhousie Lodge of Newton, and a Knight Templar, Gethsemane Commandery. He was a member of the Newton, Hunnewell and Monday Evening clubs. He was married in Newton, June 14, 1884, to Maria Moore, daughter of James and Catherine (Moore) Ricker. There was no issue of this marriage.

James Ricker, father of Mrs. Gay, was born at Hartford, Maine, about the year 1801, died at Newton, Massachusetts, November 13, 1860, aged fifty-nine years. He was one of a family of eleven children, six sons and five daughters, of whom two are living at the present time (1907), namely: Albion, aged ninety-two, resides at Turner, Maine; Asia, aged eighty-two, resides at Worcester, Massachusetts. James Ricker received his educational training in the schools of his native town, and upon attaining manhood took up the practical duties of life. Upon taking up his residence in Newton, Massachusetts, he engaged at farming, acquiring the old Moore farm, formerly the homestead of his mother-in-law, Mrs. Henrietta (Durant) Moore, and here he spent the remaining years of his active life. He was successful in his undertaking, being a man of industry and thrift, and he was highly respected by his fellow-citizens for his many sterling qualities. He took an active interest in the material and moral welfare of his adopted city, was actively connected with its advancement along educational lines, and served in the capacity of selectman. He was a Whig in politics until the formation of the Republican party, to which he henceforth gave his allegiance, and in religion was a Congregationalist, as was also his wife.

James Ricker was married at Newton, Massachusetts, in 1833, to Catherine Moore, who was born at the Moore homestead at Newton, Massachusetts, 1798, died there in April, 1883. Two children were the issue of this marriage: Maria Moore, widow of Edwin Whitney Gay. Henrietta Durant, born in 1834, died at Newton, Massachusetts, September 16, 1880.

MORSE

Anthony Morse, the immigrant ancestor of the honorable family of Morses in America, was born about 1606, son of Anthony Morse, of Marlborough, England, born about 1575, and the progenitor of names that became conspicuous in American history, including: Jedediah Morse, Samuel F. B. Morse, Edward Sylvester Morse, Sidney Edward Morse, George Washington Morse and numerous others who have enriched the world by their attainments in various walks of life. Anthony Morse, Jr., came from Wiltshire, England, to the New England Colonies, taking ship at Southampton, England, on board the "Susan and Ellen," March 11, 1635, and having as fellow passengers the Thomas Parker Colony, and Morse landed with them and other colonists in (Lynn), Massachusetts Bay Colony, in 1635, and settled in Newbury.

(II) Benjamin Morse, born in 1640, son of

Anthony Morse, married Ruth Sawyer, of Newbury.

(III) Benjamin Morse, Jr., son of Benjamin and Ruth (Sawyer) Morse, was born in Newbury in 1688, married Susanna Merrill, and died 1743.

(IV) Captain Abel Morse, son of Benjamin, Jr., and Susanna (Merrill) Morse, was born in Newbury, Massachusetts, in 1692, married Grace Parker in 1714, removed to Chester, New Hampshire, about 1745. He was captain of the Colonial Company at Chester, and the first representative from Rockingham county to the general court of New Hampshire.

(V) Stephen Morse, son of Abel and Grace (Parker) Morse, was born in Newbury in 1723, removed with his parents to Chester, New Hampshire, married Abigail, daughter of Captain Samuel Ingalls, an original proprietor of the town of Chester, New Hampshire, and died in 1807.

(VI) Peter Morse, son of Stephen and Abigail (Ingalls) Morse, was born in Chester, New Hampshire, in 1774, married Sarah Brown, a direct descendant of the first Browns who landed at Salem, Massachusetts Bay Colony. He died in 1862.

(VII) Peter Morse, Jr., known as Captain Peter Morse, was born in Chester, New Hampshire, in 1801, son of Peter and Sarah (Brown) Morse. He went to sea early in life in the East India and Mediterranean service, and at one time commanded a vessel owned by Robert G. Shaw, of Boston. He was in this service as boy and man, 1816-40, and was married, in 1838, to Mary E., daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Page) Randall. They migrated to the Ohio Valley in 1840, and settled at Lodi, Athens county, Ohio. Peter Morse died in 1879.

(VIII) George Washington Morse, son of Captain Peter and Mary E. (Randall) Morse, was born in Lodi, Athens county, Ohio, August 24, 1845. He was a pupil in the preparatory department of Oberton College, Phillips Academy, Andover, Massachusetts; and Chester Academy, Chester, New Hampshire. While a student at Haverhill, Massachusetts, the civil war broke out, and in May, 1861, although less than sixteen years of age, he enlisted as a private in the old Second Massachusetts Regiment that had offered its services to Governor Andrew for three years' service, and the regiment went into camp on the Brooks Farm at Roxbury, and after a few weeks drill was mustered into the United States Volunteer service in the Second Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry, and marched to the front to take a place in the Army of the Potomac, and after two and a half years' service in that army, the regiment was transferred to the command of General Joseph Hooker, who, with the Eleventh and Twelfth Army Corps, was sent to the relief of General Rosecrans at Chattanooga, and the two corps consolidated as the Twentieth Corps, defeated the Confederates at Wauhatchie, marched into Lookout Valley, October 27-28, 1863, and on November 24, 1863, the corps, aided by Osterhaus and Crabb, scaled the heights and fought the "battle above the clouds." Hooker then joined Sherman in pursuit of the Confederates into Georgia, and fought the stubborn battle of Ringgold, Georgia, November 27, 1863; Snake Hill Gap, May 8, 1864; Rocky-face Mountain, May 9, 1864; Resaca, May 13, 1864; Dallas, May 27-28, 1864; and Peach Tree Creek, July 20, 1864. Hooker, being relieved of his command after the battle of Peach Tree Creek, the Twentieth Corps continued with Sherman's army through Georgia and to the sea, and thence by South and North Carolina to the last battle of the war at Bentonville, North Carolina, March 18, 1865, and the consequent surrender of General Joseph E. Johnston's army, April 26, 1865. He had entered the army when fifteen years and nine months old, and when Johnston surrendered he was nineteen years and eight months old, and he had been promoted from the ranks through the non-commissioned offices to the commissioned office of lieutenant, and he had command of a company when the regiment was mustered out, the youngest officer who ever served in the regiment. Four months of his time of service had been passed as prisoner of war in Libby Prison, Richmond, Virginia, and on Belle Isle, but he had never been absent from a battle in which his regiment engaged. He was not only the youngest by three years of any man in his company, but the only one left on the call of the original muster roll to receive a commission. The Second Regiment, Massachusetts Volunteers, lost upon the battle field in killed and wounded, nearly one thousand men, not including those who died of disease contracted while in the service.

On returning home in July, 1865, he attended Phillips Academy, Andover, for one year, and entered Dartmouth College in the Chandler Scientific Department, sophomore class, and completed the studies of the sophomore and junior years when he was twenty-three years of age. He determined to forego the senior year and diploma, to give that year to

the study of law, and he was a law student in the office of Charles S. Stevens, Clinton, Massachusetts, and while a resident of Clinton, he edited and published the *Ashland Advertiser*, 1868. In 1869 he removed to Boston in the office of Chandler, Shattuck & Thayer, and was admitted to the Suffolk bar in June, 1869. He practiced his profession with George Bemis, and subsequently took a course in law in Paris at the Ecole de Droit, and at the Sorborne, and he practiced alone at Ashland, Massachusetts, which had been his home from 1868, retaining his law office and practice in Boston. He was connected with the Boston, Hartford & Erie litigation as counsel; with N. C. Munson, the railroad contractor, in organizing railroad corporations; with the prominent leather houses of Boston which met disaster in 1883; with the Thompson-Houston and General Electric Companies, 1889-96, as special counsel, and he was prominently connected with other capitalists in organizing the street railroad connecting Newton, Waltham, Lexington and Concord and other points in Middlesex county. He was also employed as counsel in reorganizing railroad systems centering at Macon, Georgia, and Knoxville, Tennessee. At home he was counsel for the Central Massachusetts Railroad Company, and in the consolidation with the Boston & Maine, had charge of the legal matters of the Central Massachusetts. He served the Commonwealth of Massachusetts as a representative from Newton in the general court, 1880 and 1882, declining further public office. He was for several years president of the Morse Society; was a member of the Newton Club, the Algonquin Club of Boston, and the Boston Bar Association. His military service secured him companionship in the Massachusetts Commandery, Military Order of the Loyal Legion of the United States, and comradeship in Charles Ward Post, 62, Grand Army of the Republic, of which organization he was past-commander. He was also a member of the Sons of the Revolution, his ancestors, John Lane, Francis John, Solomon Brown, and John Page, having been promoted in the Concord and Lexington engagements, April 19, 1775, and his colonial ancestors, both in the Page, Lane and Brown families, the Shawsheen Cemetery at Bedford attests on numerous tombstones as to the commissioned and non-commissioned officers who served in the Indian, Colonial and Revolutionary wars. His direct ancestor, Nathaniel Page, the immigrant, settled in Roxbury, Massachusetts Bay Colony, in 1685, was first sheriff of Suffolk county, removed to Bedford, Middlesex county, in 1688, where he purchased a large tract of land, a considerable part of which was in the family as late as 1907. His son, Nathaniel, married Susanna Lane, a direct descendant from

(I) Job Lane, the immigrant, who came from Rickmansworth, England, in 1635, and settled in that part of Massachusetts Bay Colony, organized as the town of Billerica, May 29, 1655, and as the town Bedford, September 23, 1729. He purchased a part of the Governor Winthrop estate in the Concord river.

(II) John Lane, son of Job Lane, the immigrant, was the first military officer in the colony, commissioned colonel by the crown. He commanded the militia of Middlesex county for many years, and had numerous engagements with the Indians, and one of the daughters was made famous in the history of the early Indian warfare in Massachusetts Bay Colony.

(III) Susanna Lane, daughter of Colonel John Lane, was married November 6, 1701, to Nathaniel Page, son of Nathaniel Page, the immigrant, who settled in Roxbury, Massachusetts Bay Colony, in 1686; removed to Bedford in 1688, and was a large land owner.

(IV) John Page, son of Nathaniel and Susanna (Lane) Page, was born October 11, 1704. He was a man of extraordinary stature and strength, and at the battle of Lexington, April 19, 1775, aided in capturing six British regulars. He was also present at Bunker Hill, June 19, 1775, and took part in the defence of the American position. He married Rebecca Wheeler, of Concord, and their son, Nathaniel Page (of the fourth generation), was born June 20, 1742, was married December 15, 1774, to Sarah, daughter of James Brown, of Lexington, born March 24, 1747, granddaughter of John Brown, of Wat Farm, and of Cambridge, who was born 1631, married Esther Makepeace, April 24, 1655, and great-granddaughter of John Brown, the immigrant, baptized at Hawkedon, England, October 11, 1601, son of John Brown, arrived in Massachusetts Bay Colony as a passenger on the Ship "Lion," 1632, and settled at Wat Farm, afterward Weston, Middlesex county, Massachusetts. Sarah Brown's uncle, John Brown, was killed at the first fire of the British at Lexington Green, April 19, 1775, and her brother, Solomon Brown, brought the first information of the intended march of the British into Lexington, took part in the Lexington fight, volunteered to watch the progress of the British soldiers from Lexington toward

Concord, and was captured while on this duty, and managed to escape. Her cousin Francis, son of James Brown, was "one of the gallant band which boldly stood before the British troops on the memorable 19th of April, 1775. He met the enemy in the morning and on their flight from Concord, Brown received a severe wound, the ball entering his cheek and passing under his ear, lodged in the back of his neck. Notwithstanding this, he commanded the Lexington Company in 1776, and lived for twenty-five years." Another of George Washington Morse's immigrant ancestors, Mr. Thomas Makepeace, appeared at Boston in 1637, and was allotted a house plot and garden plan, which in the survey of the town was located on Hanover street near Court street. He was a person of consequence and wealth, hence this name, "Mr. Thomas Makepeace," and was one of the oldest members of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston. About 1641 he removed to Dorchester, where he owned an estate. He was one of the first to advocate free schools, served in an expedition against the Indians of Narragansett, and tradition gives to him the possession of noble blood and connection with the Washingtons of Solgrave Manor, England, of whom George Washington was a descendant. Thomas Makepeace's daughter Hester married John Brown, the ancestor by several removes of Sarah Brown, who married Nathaniel Page of the fourth generation. Another of the immigrant ancestors of George Washington Morse was John Wilde, who came from England on the "Elizabeth and Ann" in 1635, and settled in the town of Ipswich, which town was established August 5, 1634, from common land called Agawam. He subsequently removed to Topsfield, also in Essex county. His descendant in the fourth generation, Millie Wilde, married Samuel Randall, of Stowe, and their son, Samuel Randall, married Sarah Page, born May 22, 1777, daughter of Nathaniel Page, of the fourth generation from Nathaniel Page, the immigrant, 1686. Mary E. Randall, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Page) Randall, married Captain Peter Morse, father of George Washington Morse. See "Lane and Page Memorial" with illustrations of old family homesteads, including the one at Rickmansworth, England, compiled by George Washington Morse, and of which only four typewritten copies were made, and one of these deposited in the State Library of the Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, Mr. Morse retaining one copy as an heirloom for his family, and presenting one to Lucius Page Lane, son of Jonathan Abbot Lane, merchant of Boston, and a direct descendant of Job Lane, the immigrant.

Mr. Morse was a member of the Boston Art Club, the Middlesex Club, the Newton Club, and the Boston Athletic Association. He was one of the organizers of the Newtonville Trust Company, the Newton Land and Improvement Company, the Newton Real Estate Association, and the Newton Electric Light and Power Company. He was one of the members of the syndicate that presented the Bulloughs Pond Park to the city of Newton. He profitably spent five years in travel and exploration in Europe, Asia and Africa, and in the education of his children in the schools of Europe. His alma mater, Dartmouth College, conferred on him the degree of B. S., 1879; A. M., 1889. He was a thirty-second degree Mason, having taken all the York and Scottish rite degrees. On his fourth tour of the old world, and his first around the world, he died suddenly of pneumonia at Marseilles, France, April, 1905, and his remains were sent to his home with military and Masonic honors, and interred in Shawsheen cemetery, Bedford, Massachusetts, where his distinguished ancestors had sepulture.

George W. Morse was married October 20, 1870, to Clara R., daughter of James Henry and Amanda Church (Berry) Boit, (See sketch following), of Newton, Massachusetts, granddaughter of John and Rebecca (Wesson) Boit, and their children, all born in Newtonville, Massachusetts, were eight in number, six of whom reached maturity.

BOIT

John Boit appeared in Boston about 1760, married and became first a grocer and then a West India merchant. As he was nineteen years of age when he arrived in Boston, his birth year may be fixed as 1733. He accumulated property in Boston, and the house in which he lived he owned, and it was situated on Green street, and his land extended back of his house to the mill pond located near the present Haymarket Square. Paul Revere mentions John Boit as a well known citizen of his time. His next door neighbor on Green street, John Duballet, was a wealthy French merchant and married a daughter of John Boit by his first wife. This friendship and alliance may lead us to suppose they were both of French origin, and their business was identical, they being joint owners of considerable real estate in Boston. He married as his first wife, in 1762,

Hannah Atkins, of Boston, of English origin, and they had three children: Henry, baptized at King's Chapel, Boston, July 3, 1763, became a master mariner in Barcelona, married and had two daughters. Hannah, baptized at Kings Chapel, Boston, February 24, 1765, married Crowell Hatch, a Boston ship owner and merchant. He was part owner of the "Columbia," Captain Gray, the first vessel to carry the American flag around the world, and when the captain discovered Columbia river on the Pacific coast of North America, he named the river for his ship. John, baptized at King's Chapel, Boston, March 8, 1767, his mother dying at the time of his birth. He married as second wife, on August 3, 1769, Sarah Browne, by whom he had four children: Sally, died in infancy. Sarah, baptized April 26, 1772, married John Duballet. John (2), baptized October 17, 1774, and became a Boston merchant and mariner. Mary, baptized May 12, 1776, died unmarried. John Boit, Sr., died in Boston, December 28, 1798, and was buried in King's Chapel burying-ground on the 31st day of December, 1798.

(II) John Boit, son of John and Hannah (Atkins) Boit, was born in Boston, Massachusetts; at the time of his mother's death, previous to his baptism, March 8, 1767, he was adopted by John Williams, of Lexington, and personally knew but little of his father's family. John Boit moved to Groton, married, in 1798, Rebecca Wesson, of Cambridge, and they lived on a farm in Groton. The children of John and Rebecca (Wesson) Boit were: Eliza, born May 19, 1800. John Williams, January 25, 1806. Sarah, June 26, 1808. Helen Clarissa, September 11, 1811. Timothy, January 12, 1813. Harriet W., March 16, 1817. Rebecca J., 1820. James H., August 13, 1824. John Boit died in Newton, Massachusetts, November 7, 1853.

(III) James H. Boit, son of John and Rebecca (Wesson) Boit, was born in Groton, Massachusetts, August 13, 1824. He learned the business of paper making. He married, May 7, 1846, Amanda C. Berry, granddaughter of William Emerson, born in Bridgeton, Maine, May 20, 1824, died in Newton, Massachusetts, April 1, 1899. Their children were: Julia Amanda, born in Newton, April 12, 1847. Elizabeth Eaton, born in Newton, July 9, 1849. Clara Rebecca, born in Newton, February 3, 1851. Harriet Maria, born in Newton, August 11, 1853. Helen Augusta, born Newton, November 28, 1850. Susan Henrietta, born in Newton, January 31, 1864. These children were brought up in the city of Newton, where they attended the public schools and graduated at the Newton high school. They were all baptized and confirmed in the faith of the Protestant Episcopal church.

(IV) Clara Rebecca Boit, daughter of James H. and Amanda C. (Berry) Boit, was born in Newton, Massachusetts, February 3, 1851. She is a great-granddaughter of William Emerson, of Bridgton, Maine, and through the Emersons a double cousin of Richard Greenleaf, the mathematician, and great-great-niece of General Berry, of Portland, Maine, a general officer in the War of 1812. She was married October 20, 1870, to George W. Morse (q. v.), and their children were: Harriet Clara, born Hyde Park, Massachusetts, August 24, 1871, graduated at Radcliffe College, 1902. Gertrude Elizabeth, born in Hyde Park, September 28, 1872, was a student at Radcliffe, 1900-03; married, June 3, 1903, James H. Hickey, of Boston and New York bar, and now resides in New York City. Mary Ethel, born Newtonville, Massachusetts, December 10, 1876, died November 7, 1879. Rosalind, born Newtonville, October 10, 1879, graduated at Newton high school, attended Wellesley College, class of 1903; married, September 11, 1900, Benjamin F. Larrabee, Jr., a merchant of Boston. Henry Boit, born August 9, 1881, graduate of Cheshire Academy, Connecticut, two years at Dartmouth College, class of 1904. Richard Page, born Newtonville, December 4, 1883, died January 28, 1884. Samuel Finley Brown, born Newtonville, July 18, 1885, graduate of Phillips Academy, Andover, and Yale University, class of 1907; captain of Yale football team; married, June 29, 1907, Anne Thompson, of Red Bank, New Jersey. Genevieve, born Newtonville, May 19, 1893, educated at Newton grammar and high school.

CHAFFEE

The Chaffee family of England was granted arms in 1612, and the crest is handsomely shown in the plate accompanying this narrative. The Carter family, from which is descended Mrs. Belle Genevieve (Carter) Chaffee, wife of Emory Franklin Chaffee, has also borne arms, and the coat, a view of which also appears in these pages, is an exceedingly beautiful specimen of armorial emblazonry. The motto of the Carter family is: *"Sub libertate quietem"* —under liberty, peace.

Carter coat-of-arms.

Thomas Chafe (as the family name was originally written), the first American ancestor of the Chaffees of New England, was born in England, in one of the counties of Somerset, Dorset or Devon. He came to Plymouth Colony about the time of the settlement of the town of Hingham, September 2, 1635, and was granted lands there in 1637. As was the custom, he took up the occupation which he had followed in England, that of a fisherman. He found a most advantageous location on Nantasket Plantation (which became the town of Hull, May 29, 1644), and moved there in 1642. He acquired considerable of an estate, principally in land, as evidenced by his will made in 1680, in which he described his possessions as including land on the borders of Rhode Island. In it he names sons Nathaniel and Joseph, the latter as executor. He died 1683.

Chaffee coat-of-arms.

(II) Joseph Chaffee, son of Thomas Chafe, was born in Hull. He married, and had several children born in Swansea (Seacunck), whither he removed to engage in farming on lands bequeathed to him by his father.

(III) John Chaffee, son of Joseph Chaffee, was born in Swansea, 1673. He married, 1700, Sarah Hills, of Malden, Massachusetts, and (second) Elizabeth Haywood, of Ashford, Connecticut.

(IV) Joseph Chaffee, son of John and Sarah (Hills) Chaffee, was born January 17, 1705, in Swansea, on that part of the original common land called Seacunck, which became Barrington, Rhode Island. He later became a resident of Woodstock, Connecticut. He married Hannah May, who bore him several children.

(V) Asa Chaffee, son of Joseph and Hannah (May) Chaffee, was born in Woodstock, Connecticut, June 5, 1734. He removed to South Wilbraham, Massachusetts. He was a minute-man in the Lexington battle, April 19, 1775, serving under James Warriner, and was also in Captain Daniel Cadwell's company, in Colonel Timothy Robinson's detachment of Hampshire county militia, enlisting December 25, 1776, and was in service three months and nine days at Ticonderoga. He was also in the service of the commonwealth in Shay's rebellion, under Lieutenant Lewis Langdon. He married Mary Howlett, of Woodstock, Connecticut, who bore him sixteen children.

(VI) John Chaffee, son of Asa and Mary (Howlett) Chaffee, was born in Somers, Connecticut, November 30, 1785. He married Lydia Elliot, born November 8, 1794, and their children were: Calista, Everett, Eliza, Faxon and Loren.

(VII) Faxon Chaffee, son of John and Lydia (Elliot) Chaffee, was born in Thompson, Connecticut, December 16, 1817, died February 27, 1870. He was engaged in the building of steam cars for many years. He married, August 9, 1846, Sarah J. Brown, of Pawtucket, Rhode Island; their children: Ellen J., born January 5, 1849; Emory Franklin, see forward.

(VIII) Emory Franklin Chaffee, only son of Faxon and Sarah J. (Brown) Chaffee, was born in Worcester, Massachusetts, January 27, 1856. He attended the public schools of Danielson, Connecticut, and the National College of Business at New Haven, Connecticut, from which he graduated. His father dying when he was a mere lad, he was obliged at the early age of sixteen to earn his own livelihood, thus beginning to carve his own way to success. Having married, he resided in Woburn for about a year, then removing to Somerville. There in 1880 he opened a new pharmacy, on Cross street, of which he was proprietor for twenty-three years. Selling out the business in 1903 to his clerk, Mr. Chaffee became connected with a land syndicate, the first proprietors of which were J. W. Litchfield, Charles H. Porter and himself, he being trustee for the property. The syndicate purchased three different estates in Everett, Massachusetts, divided them into house lots, located streets, etc. The first division was named Washington Park, and others later were Washington Park Addition and Mt. Washington Park. Later Messrs. Chaffee and Litchfield bought Mr. Porter's interest, and erected some business blocks. In 1903 Mr. Chaffee bought Mr. Litchfield's interest. Hundreds of dwelling houses, several stores, churches and schools, have been built upon the land, which now bears no resemblance to its former unimproved condition. Mr. Chaffee now gives his attention to looking after his real estate in Everett, and his blocks and houses in Somerville, besides caring for numerous estates belonging to others. He is recognized as one of the prominent and influential citizens of Somerville, his influence being always felt on the side of right and justice, and in behalf of every enterprise for the

Emory F. Shaffer

e Lewis Publishing Co

Belle Genevieve Chaffee

The Lewis Publishing Co.

best interests of the community. He takes a deep and active interest in church work, and is a member, treasurer and head usher of the East Somerville Baptist Church, and is on the executive board of management. He acts with the Republican party, but has never sought or held public office. He is a member of the Railroad Club of Boston, the Universalist Men's Club of Somerville, and the Young Men's Baptist Social Union of Boston.

Mr. Chaffee married, January 1, 1879, Belle Genevieve Carter, born in Waterford, Maine, daughter of Henry Wyman and Sarah G. (Brown) Carter, of Woburn, Massachusetts. (See Carter family). Mr. and Mrs. Chaffee reside at 109 Pearl street, Somerville. Their children, all born in Somerville, are:

1. Beulah, born February 7, 1882; graduated from Somerville grammar and high schools. Afterward she devoted herself to music, studying at the Faelton Piano School, Boston. After teaching music for a time she was married to Dr. John Allan McLean, a graduate of Harvard Medical School, and who also studied in the hospitals of London and Glasgow. Dr. McLean has been very successful in his practice. His family residence is 1150 Broadway, West Somerville.

2. Emory Leon Chaffee, born April 15, 1885. When a lad of nine years, and even before he had reached that age, he showed a marked taste for electricity and the sciences, preferring experimentation to the usual boyish sports. He was educated in the Somerville grammar and high schools, and after graduating from the English high school he designed, constructed and presented to the high school an X-ray coil of the Tesla type. It is of high power, giving a spark eighteen inches in length, and is now used for exhibition purposes in the chemistry and physics department. In June, 1907, he graduated with honor from the Institute of Technology, Boston, receiving the degree of Bachelor of Science. In autumn of the same year he applied at Harvard College for entrance to the graduate School of Arts and Sciences, and was granted a scholarship upon his record at the Institute of Technology. It is his expectation, if health permits, to complete the course and receive the degree of Master of Arts and Doctor of Philosophy, and to then give a year to further study in the University at Leipsic, Germany. In addition to prosecuting his studies, he is conducting personal work in a building erected for the purpose in the rear of his home, containing laboratories for X-ray and research work, and has performed much useful labor for physicians.

3. Lillian Carlotta, born March 29, 1891. She is now attending the English high school.

4. Raymond Osgood, born April 24, 1895. He attends the Edgerly grammar school.

All of these children are members of the East Somerville Baptist church, and active in its work, teaching in the Sunday school, etc.

Mrs. Belle Genevieve (Carter) Chaffee is a direct descendant of Rev. Thomas Carter (1), the first minister of Woburn, who was born in England, in 1610, during the reign of James I, presumably in Hertfordshire, at or near St. Albans. He without doubt was the grandson or great-grandson of Richard Carter, Lord of the Manor of Garston, in the parish of Watford, England. The Rev. Thomas Carter entered St. John's College, University of Cambridge, England, April 1, 1626, and there took the degree of Bachelor of Arts in 1629-30, and the Master's degree in 1633. April 2, 1635, he embarked from St. Albans in the ship "Planter," bound for New England. He was obliged to take the disguise of a servant to one George Giddings, for the English government had at that period become so alarmed at the utter contempt of the colonists for the laws and authority of the Crown, that restraints were placed upon emigration to the colonies, and no one above the rank of serving man was permitted to remove without special leave, and persons of inferior rank were required to take the oath of supremacy and allegiance. Hence, because of the great difficulty of one of the Rev. Thomas Carter's education and position to obtain permission to emigrate, he adopted the disguise mentioned. He took a farm and homestall of 102 acres in Watertown, Massachusetts, and there married Mary Dalton. He was ordained November 22, 1642, and an account of his ordination as the first minister in Woburn is given in the "History of New England," by Governor John Winthrop, Esq., first governor of Massachusetts. He continued in the pastorate forty-two years, during which long period the greatest harmony existed between himself and the society. In Sewall's "History of Woburn" he is said to have been a pious, exemplary man, an able and sound preacher of the gospel, and one whom God honored and prospered in his work. Under his ministrations the church was greatly enlarged and built up, the town flourished and was for the most part in peace.

The earlier members of the Carter family were said to be a sturdy, industrious, sensible, kind hearted, public-spirited, Godfearing set of people. Their special characteristics were love of their kind—fidelity in the marriage re-

lation, and a cheerful recognition of the Divine command to "multiply and replenish the earth." The early records show them to have been prominent in all matters of public interest —the division of land and laying out of roads, building of churches and establishment of schools were entrusted to them. Many also were active in the military organizations and duties of their day, so that much of the religious, moral and intellectual culture and prosperity of the communities where they settled is due to the labors of these ancestors. The most marked preference to any one calling seems to have been that of physician. There were many among the descendants, also many ministers of the gospel.

(II) Samuel Carter, eldest of the eight children of Rev. Thomas and Mary (Dalton) Carter, and in line of descent to Mrs. Belle Genevieve (Carter) Chaffee, was born August 8, 1640. He graduated from Harvard College in 1660, and in 1672 married Eunice Brooks, daughter of John and Eunice (Mousall) Brooks. He was admitted an inhabitant and proprietor of the common lands by a vote of the town of Woburn, January 4, 1665-6, and sustained at different times several responsible offices in the town—selectman 1679, 1681, 1682 and 1683; commissioner of rates 1680; town clerk 1690; was also teacher of the grammar school, 1685 and 1686. (Sewell's "History of Woburn"). We find in "Annals of Lancaster, Massachusetts," record of seventy-five acres of land deeded to him. This land was on George Hill, and was occupied by Mr. Carter's descendants for several generations. He preached at Lancaster between 1681 and 1688, and probably resided there for a time. The births of his nine children are recorded in the Woburn town records. From "Groton Historical Series," No. 12, edited by Hon. Samuel A. Green, we learn that on October 21, 1692, by vote of the larger part of the town, they declared the Rev. Samuel Carter to be their fourth minister, to be ordained in due time. He moved to that place soon after receiving this call, but did not long remain over his pastoral charge, dying there in the autumn of 1693. There is not much said in the town records of his brief ministry, but as one of the pioneer preachers in the early days of New England life, his memory deserves to be cherished.

(III) Samuel Carter, third child of Rev. Samuel and Eunice (Brooks) Carter, and next in descent, was born in Woburn, January 7, 1677, and died in Lancaster, August 30, 1738. He married, March, 1701, Dorothy Wilder, born 1686, daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Sawyer) Wilder. From "Annals of Lancaster" we learn that they lived on George Hill, on the land formerly purchased by his father, Rev. Samuel Carter. He was assigned to a garrison on George Hill, with his brothers-in-law, Lieutenant Nathaniel and Ephraim Wilder, Thomas Ross, and his brother, John Carter, and lost in an attack by the Indians, July 31, 1704, with two fires, a good dwelling house, a horse, cow, two calves and his swine. He was selectman in 1723, and served on various committees for the location of highways, etc.

(IV) Josiah Carter, youngest of the twelve children of Samuel and Dorothy (Wilder) Carter, and great-great-grandfather of Belle Genevieve (Carter) Chaffee, was born January 26, 1726, and died at Leominster, February, 1812. He married, in 1745, Tabitha Hough, born 1729, died June 29, 1810. His farm was the northerly of the two farms on Carter Hill, which was owned by the descendants of Samuel (3). The beautiful slope of this hill marks the background of the view of Leominster on the west, with South Moonoosnock just above it. It is recorded in the "Book of Revolutionary Soldiers" that Josiah Carter was the first major of Colonel Asa Whitcomb's regiment, engaged in battle April 19, 1775 (Lexington). He was also lieutenant-colonel of Colonel Abijah Stearn's Eighth (Worcester county) regiment, commissioned February 7, 1776, and lieutenant-colonel of Colonel Josiah Whitney's regiment, and he was also colonel of the Eighth (Worcester county) regiment. There is an official record in the above mentioned book of a ballot by the House of Representatives dated June 2, 1779, the appointment as colonel being concurred in council, June 2, 1779. Colonel Josiah and Tabitha (Hough) Carter had fourteen children, several of whom died young.

(V) Abijah Carter, ninth child of Colonel Josiah and Tabitha (Hough) Carter, was born (probably at Leominster) September 5, 1761, and died at Bridgton, Maine. He served as a soldier in the revolutionary war, and until his death received a pension. The following is taken from "Revolutionary Soldiers:" "Abijah Carter was a private in Colonel Nicholas Dike's regiment, and also in Colonel Abijah Stearn's (Worcester county) regiment, and he marched to Saratoga, October 9, 1777, under command of Major Ebenezer Bridge, to assist General Gates. He also served in Colonel John Rand's (Worcester county) regiment, and was in service there three months

and twelve days." He married, in April, 1781, Nancy Warner, of Leominster. After his marriage he settled in Jaffrey, New Hampshire. He was surveyor there in 1786, and owner of a pew in the church. He removed to Bridgton, Maine, where most of his fifteen children were born. Both he and his wife died there or near by.

(VI) Henry Carter, sixth child of Abijah and Nancy (Warner) Carter, was born in Bridgton, Maine, about 1790. He was senior deacon of the Methodist church in North Bridgton for many years. He married Hannah Cochran, of Andover, Massachusetts, and they had seventeen children, all of whom came to maturity except the firstborn, who died aged five and one-half years. Among the sons who served in the civil war were: James, in Twelfth New Hampshire Regiment; John, in Third Illinois Cavalry; Austin, orderly sergeant in a Massachusetts regiment of heavy artillery, and who participated in nineteen battles; and Edwin, Twelfth Maine Regiment, who died from injuries received in service.

(VII) Henry Wyman Carter, eleventh child of Henry and Hannah (Cochran) Carter, was born January 9, 1838, in Bridgton, Maine. He was educated in the public school there, and took up the trade of carriage maker. He married, August 8, 1858, Sarah Georgie Brown, of Bridgton. They lived for a time in Chess Springs, Pennsylvania, and then settled in Woburn, Massachusetts, the home of Henry Wyman's first American ancestor. He and his wife were members of the First Baptist Church of Woburn. While visiting his sister, Mrs. N. A. Holt, of Lawrence, he died, September 25, 1885. The Odd Fellows of the Woburn Lodge, of which he was a member, and also of the Lawrence Lodge, officiated at the funeral, and accompanied the remains to their interment at Bridgton, Maine. Mr. and Mrs. Carter had two children: Henry Walter, died in Pennsylvania, aged twenty months; and Belle Genevieve.

(VIII) Belle Genevieve, daughter of Henry Wyman and Sarah Georgie (Brown) Carter, was born March 25, 1859, and married, January 1, 1879, Emory Franklin Chaffee, then residing in Charlestown, Massachusetts. She was educated in the Woburn grammar and high schools, during the same time and afterward studying music in the New England Conservatory and at the Petersilea Academy of Music, then located on Columbus avenue. She began teaching the piano when quite young, and at the time of her marriage had a large number of pupils. She gave several public recitals of her pupils, and also several individual recitals at Steinert Hall, Boston, besides playing concertos, etc., in entertainments in Music Hall, Tremont Temple, and elsewhere in Boston and vicinity. With her husband she is a member of the East Somerville Baptist Church, serving on the music committee and as pianist of the Sunday school, and on the executive board of management. She has had charge of many successful entertainments in the church and at clubs. She is a member of the music committee of the Heptorean Club, a member of Somerville Woman's Club, and until recently belonged to the Maine Club of Somerville.

CHENEY

(I) John Cheney, immigrant ancestor, was born in England. "John Cheny," wrote the minister of Roxbury, Massachusetts, John Eliot, the famous Indian Apostle, "he came into the land in the yeare 1635. he brought 4 children, Mary, Martha, John, Daniel. Sarah his 5th. child was borne in the last month of the same year 1635, cald February. he removed from or church to Newbery the end of the next su'er 1636. Martha Cheney the wife of John Cheny." He may have been brother of William Cheney who settled in Roxbury among the first settlers. These two were the original immigrants of this name, and from them descend the American families. At Newbury John Cheney prospered. His allotments of land were large. He had a good stand in the "old town" and on shore and stream elsewhere. He had three acres granted June 19, 1638, at the westerly end of the great swamp behind the great hill; August 25, six acres of salt marsh; then a parcel of marsh with little islands of upland in it, about twenty acres, Little river on the northwest, formerly part of the calf common, assigned to him July 5, 1639. Lot No. 50 in the "New Towne" on the Field street was granted him January 10, 1643. He was a member of the grand jury April 27, 1648; selectman often; member of a committee to lay out the way to the neck and through the neck to the marshes on the east side of the old town, November 29, 1654. He was interested in public affairs, and was one of the famous ten men of Newbury who took such interest in the campaign of Governor Winthrop against Sir Harry Vane that they made the journey of forty miles afoot from Newbury to Cambridge to take the freeman's oath. They were admitted May 17, 1637. It was by such earnest action on the part of his supporters that Win-

throp was elected again and the conservative party triumphed. He died July 28, 1666, leaving a will dated June 5, 1666, written in his own hand. He provided liberally for his wife and family. The will was proved September 25, 1666. Children of John and Martha Cheney: 1. Mary, born in England about 1627, married, September 3, 1645, William Lawes, of Rowley. 2. Martha, born in England about 1629, married (first) Anthony Sadler; (second) Thomas Burkby, of Ipswich. 3. John, born in England about 1631. 4. Daniel, born about 1633, mentioned below. 5. Sarah, born in Roxbury, Massachusetts, February, 1635-36, married, December 23, 1652, Joseph Plummer, of Newbury. 6. Peter, born at Newbury, 1638. 7. Lydia, born at Newbury, 1640, married, November 12, 1657, John Denrick, of Ipswich. 8. Hannah, born November 16, 1642, married Richard Smith, Jr. 9. Nathaniel, born in Newbury, January 12, 1644, died unmarried. 10. Elizabeth, born in Newbury, January 12, 1647, married Stephen Cross, of Ipswich.

(II) Daniel Cheney, son of John Cheney (1), was born in England about 1633. Married in Newbury, Massachusetts, October 8, 1665, Sarah Bayley, daughter of John, Jr., and Eleanor (Emery) Bayley. She was born August 17, 1644, and died October 26, 1714. He was a man of great industry and sagacity, a useful citizen and diligent farmer. He brought up a large family and left an honorable name. He and his wife were members of the church before 1675. He was admitted a freeman May 7, 1663, and was town constable in 1688. He died September 10, 1694, and the inventory of his estate was dated September 20, 1694, showing property to the amount of nearly six hundred pounds. Children: 1. Sarah, born September 11, 1666, married John Richards, Jr.; removed after 1715 to Rochester, New Hampshire, where they suffered cruelly from the Indians. 2. Judith, born September 6, 1668, married John Emerson. 3. Daniel, born December, 1670, mentioned below. 4. Hannah, born September 3, 1673, married (first), December 17, 1696, Lieutenant Thomas Wiswall. 5. John, born July 10, 1676. 6. Eleanor, born March 29, 1679, married (first) Richard Shatswell; (second) Thomas Safford. 7. Joseph, baptized April 9, 1682. 8. James, born April 16, 1685.

(III) Daniel Cheney, son of Daniel Cheney (2), was born in Newbury, December, 1670. Married Hannah Duston, daughter of Thomas and Hannah (Emerson) Duston. She was born August 22, 1678. Her mother was one of the most famous women of Colonial New England. She was the daughter of Michael and Hannah (Webster) Emerson, born December 23, 1657, married in Haverhill, December 3, 1677, Thomas Duston or Dustin. The Indians attacked their home when Mrs. Duston was in bed with an infant six days old; she refused to attempt to escape and persuaded her husband to make every effort to save the children. He was successful, but the sick woman and her nurse, Mrs. Neff, were captured and driven into the wilderness in spite of her condition and the infant was slain. After enduring suffering of a dreadful sort, Mrs. Duston, assisted by another captive, a boy named Samuel Lennerson, rose in the night, seized a gun and tomahawk, killed and scalped the ten Indians who then held them prisoners, and made their way back home. The daughter Hannah was among the seven children saved by the father. She was then eighteen years old. The date of the Indian attack was March 15, 1697. The descendants of Hannah Duston and of Hannah Cheney alike have reason to be proud of their ancestry.

Daniel Cheney resided in Newbury on the bank of the river in what is now the village of West Newbury. He was a farmer. He was also one of the brave soldiers who defended the town from Indian attacks in the old blockhouses built for the purpose. He was also a member of the Second Foot Company of Newbury in 1710-11 under Captain Hugh March. He and his wife were admitted to full communion in the West Newbury church, October 29, 1727. He died in the autumn of 1755. His will provided liberally for his wife and family. It is dated March 2, 1754-55, and proved November 3, 1755. Children: 1. Daniel, born July 16, 1699. 2. John, born March 10, 1701-02, mentioned below. 3. Thomas, born February 25, 1703-04. 4. Hannah, born September 25, 1706, married, April 28, 1726, John Coffin, Jr. 5. Sarah, born January 25, 1708, married John Calef; (second) ——— Eastman. 6. Nathaniel, born November 25, 1711. 7. Mary, born August 9, 1714, married Joseph Homans. 8. Abigail, born November 1, 1719, married Francis Hardy.

(IV) John Cheney, son of Daniel Cheney (3), was born in Newbury, March 10, 1701-02. Married, July 27, 1732. He died at the age of thirty-six, and the widow was administratrix. Her husband's brother Nathaniel was guardian of the minor children. The widow married (second), December 30, 1740, Nathan Chase. Children of John and ——— Cheney: 1. Joanna, born January, 1735, married, September 24, 1754, Nathan Allen. 2. Daniel, born and

died 1736. 3. Daniel, born March 10, 1737, mentioned below.

(V) Daniel Cheney, son of John Cheney (4), was born in Newbury, March 10, 1737. Married, February 17, 1757, Elizabeth Davis, daughter of Samuel Davis, of Newbury. They owned the covenant in the West Newbury church, August 20, 1758, and made their home there. He had charge of the meeting house in 1763-65-74. He was one of the Newbury men who responded to the Lexington alarm, April 19, 1775. He was commissioned second lieutenant of the Fourth Company of the Seventh Essex Regiment, Colonel Daniel Safford, June 26, 1777. He was in Lancaster, New Hampshire, in 1780, and June 20, 1796, bought land at New Chester, New Hampshire, and made his home there about 1799 in the family of his son Daniel. Children: 1. Moses, born January 9, 1758, died at Bristol, unmarried. 2. Daniel, born April 17, 1761, mentioned below. 3. John, born July 7, 1764, died in Newbury, July, 1833. 4. David, born July 5, 1767, at Newbury. 5. Sarah, born November 15, 1770. 6. Elizabeth, born May 20, 1773, married Ebenezer Kelly. 7. Enoch, born at Newburyport, married Betsey Kidder.

(VI) Daniel Cheney, son of Daniel Cheney (5), was born in Newbury, April 17, 1761. Married (first) in Chelsea, November 16, 1788, Hannah Payne, of Chelsea; (second) (intentions filed in Newbury December 25, 1789) Susannah Badger. He resided in Concord, New Hampshire, in 1788, in Bristol in 1820. He is believed to have settled in Bristol in 1798. He was a soldier in the Revolution in Captain Silas Adams's company, Colonel Titcomb's regiment, in 1777; later in Colonel Jacob Gerrish's regiment on detached guard duty for General Burgoyne's army and at Winter Hill, closing his service November 3, 1779; he enlisted in Captain Staples Chamberlain's company of Colonel Dean's regiment, March 7, 1781, and marched on the Rhode Island alarm. He was a pensioner of the government late in life. His name last appears on the tax list of Bristol in 1830, and he was living in Lowell, Massachusetts, in 1836. His home was the house recently owned by Professor W. L. P. Boardman, High street. He sold land April 24, 1789, at New Chester, New Hampshire, making reference to his deceased wife's dower. He deeded his place at Bristol, March 1, 1827, to his daughter, Hannah B. Cheney, and other lands to his son Daniel, reserving life use of the property. Children of Daniel and Susannah Cheney: 1. Joanna, born January 27, 1797, married, April 15, 1812, Hazen Colby; went to Lowell, Massachusetts; had sons Rufus and Hazen, died young. 2. Daniel, born at Bristol, April 18, 1801, mentioned below. 3. Hannah. 4. Susanna, married Edward Eastman; removed to Springfield, Vermont.

(VII) Daniel Cheney, son of Daniel Cheney (6), was born in Bristol, New Hampshire, April 18, 1801. Married, November 24, 1825, Mahala Copp, daughter of Solomon and Phebe Copp. She was born in Sanbornton, New Hampshire, July, 1803, and died at Wakefield, Massachusetts, June, 1886, aged eighty-three years. He died in 1837, aged thirty-six years. She married (second) Joseph Loverin. They lived at Wendell and Keene, New Hampshire; and at Lynn, Massachusetts. Mahala quitclaimed her rights in a certain tract of land to John Edmands, December 9, 1830. Children: 1. Charles Henry Rogers, born at Bristol, January 13, 1827. 2. Sarah Hannah, died in infancy. 3. George Fitzgerald, died young. 4. Sarah Hannah, died young. 5. George Mowe, died young.

(VIII) Charles Henry Rogers Cheney, son of Daniel Cheney (7), was born in Bristol, New Hampshire, January 13, 1827. When he was very young his parents moved to Keene, New Hampshire, and thence to Lynn, Massachusetts, where he was educated in the public schools. He started in his business career as clerk in a shoe store in Lynn, and began business on his own account in Lowell, Massachusetts, where he conducted a shoe store until 1854. At that time he removed to Wakefield, Massachusetts, where he died in 1901. In addition to the retail shoe store which he established in Wakefield he also manufactured shoes. He was a natural mechanic and spent his spare hours repairing jewelry. He sold his shoe store and opened a jewelry store in Wakefield, remaining in business until a few years before his death. He enlisted in Company K, Fourth Massachusetts Heavy Artillery, in the Civil war and served his country faithfully during his term of enlistment. The family have some beautiful specimens of his handiwork in bone carving as souvenirs of his war life. He spent his leisure in the service carving various articles, such as paper knives, toy cannons, muskets, etc., and displayed exquisite workmanship. Mr. Cheney was a quiet, reserved man, cheerful and happy in disposition; thoroughly honest and upright; uniformly successful in business; enjoying the love of his family and the esteem of friends and townsmen.

He married Sarah Ann Elizabeth Wiley, of

Lynn, January 18, 1846. Their children: 1. Sarah Adelaide, born at Lynn, April 20, 1847, married, July 1, 1870, Eugene C. Bryant; child, Wallace Bryant, born February 10, 1886. 2. George Henry, born in Lynn, February 14, 1849, married Clara Perkins; children living, Mabel and Gertrude. 3. Charles Augustus, born at Lowell, January 3, 1852, mentioned below. 4. Emma Susan, born at Lowell, December 7, 1853, resides at Wakefield. 5. Clara Annetta, born at Wakefield, January 19, 1856, died December 5, 1856.

(IX) Charles Augustus Cheney, son of Charles Henry Rogers Cheney (8), was born in Lowell, January 3, 1852. He came to Wakefield with his parents at an early age, and was educated in the Wakefield public schools. At the age of fifteen he began to learn the trade of cabinet maker in a shop at Reading, Massachusetts, but he preferred a mercantile career for which events showed that he was admirably fitted. He started in business as a dealer in newspapers and periodicals, borrowing the necessary capital, and making a great success of his business from the first. He built up the largest business of that kind in the town. In 1896 he established a coal and wood business which also prospered. He succeeded his father in the jewelry business, and also engaged in real estate. He has prospered in every venture and is one of the leading self-made men of the town.

He has found time for other things than business, however, and is prominent in various fraternal orders. He has filled all the chairs in the Wakefield Lodge of Odd Fellows and is a charter member of the Lodge, Daughters of Rebekah. He is a member of Golden Rule Lodge of Free Masons and of Quonipoitt Council, Royal Arcanum. He was formerly a member of the Richardson Light Guards, Company A, Sixth Regiment, and was promoted through all the grades from private to captain. In politics he is a Republican, but has never been active in party politics and never sought public office. He has a genial, attractive personality, making many friends. He is a man of sterling character and worth, upright and estimable.

He married, November 16, 1876, Ellen Francis Coon, daughter of John Louis and Philippa (Ham) Coon. Their children: 1. Ernest Linwood, born March 24, 1877, educated in the public and high schools of Wakefield and at the Harvard Medical School, where he was graduated in 1900 with high honors; he is now enjoying an extensive practice in Duluth, Minnesota, where he located after graduation. 2. Grace Lillian, born March 24, 1877, a twin to Dr. Ernest L.

(For early generations see Daniel 3.)

CHENEY

(IV) Thomas Cheney, son of Daniel (3) and Hannah (Dustin) Cheney, grandson of Daniel Cheney (2) and great-grandson of John Cheney (1), was born in Newbury, Massachusetts, February 25, 1703; married May 17, 1726, Hannah Stevens, believed to be the daughter of John, Jr., and Mary (Bartlett) Stevens, born in Haverhill, March 16, 1704-5. He bought a house, barn and twenty acres of land in Haverhill, March 24, 1741, for one hundred and fifty pounds. This section became a portion of Plaistow, New Hampshire, when the new boundary line was run, and he became a citizen of New Hampshire without removing from Massachusetts. His will, dated March 4, 1767, proved June 24, following, bequeathed to wife and children Daniel, Dustin, Thomas, John, James, Hannah, Abigail, Sarah, Ruth and Susanna; to grandchildren Nathaniel, son of Daniel, and Thomas, son of Dustin, his half-rights in Perrystown, now Sutton, New Hampshire. Children: 1. Hannah, born in Newbury, March 20, 1727. 2. Daniel, born in Haverhill, January 10, 1728-9; mentioned below. 3. Dustin, born in Haverhill, May 3, 1731. 4. Thomas, born in Haverhill, July 31, 1733. 5. Mary, born in Haverhill, January 20, 1735-6. 6. Nathaniel, born March 16, 1737-8, died young. 7. John, born in Plaistow, June 2, 1740. 8. James, born in Plaistow, August 1, 1742. 9. Abigail, born in Plaistow, December 18, 1744. 10. Sarah, born in Plaistow, November 2, 1746. 11. Ruth, born in Plaistow, April 29, 1749. 12. Susanna, born in Plaistow, December 29, 1753.

(V) Daniel Cheney, son of Thomas Cheney (4), was born in Haverhill, Massachusetts, January 10, 1728-9; married Elizabeth (Betty) Hadley. He was a resident of Salem, New Hampshire, in 1763, when he was elected to office in that town, in 1765, when that town is given as his residence in a deed of land at Londonderry, bought by him. But he was connected with the church at Hampstead, New Hampshire, where his daughter Elizabeth was baptized in 1762, and five other children July 23, 1777. He bought land at Goffstown, New Hampshire, in 1780, and removed thither. In 1784 he mortgaged land "in the Fifth Range of Oppiscataquog river." He bought a tract of land of the town of Goffstown in 1796, and bought, sold, and cultivated large amounts of

land. He was a soldier in the Revolution. Children: 1. Nathaniel, born about 1754; mentioned below. 2. Joseph, born about 1756. 3. Enoch, born about 1758. 4. Jonathan Dustin, born about 1759. 5. Mary, born 1761; married February 2, 1786, Stephen Hadley, of Dunbarton, New Hampshire. 6. Elizabeth, baptized June 13, 1762; married May 30, 1786, Joseph Sargent, of Goffstown. 7. Mary, born about 1763; married October 24, 1786, Caleb Mills, of Dunbarton. 8. Hannah, baptized July 23, 1777; married November 23, 1786, Timothy Sargent, of Dunbarton. 9. Sarah, baptized July 23, 1777; married November 26, 1789, Aaron Quimby, of Weare, New Hampshire. 10. Daniel, baptized July 23, 1777. 11. Thomas, born November 23, 1774; baptized July 23, 1777. 12. Nanne, baptized July 23, 1777.

(VI) Nathaniel Cheney, son of Daniel Cheney (5), was born about 1754; married in Hampstead, July 28, 1777, Mary Stevens, daughter of Wait and Elizabeth (Sargent) Stevens. She was born in 1759. He began his married life in Hampstead, and there his first child was born. His grandfather bequeathed to him and his cousin shares in the town first called Perrystown (now Sutton), New Hampshire, and there he settled after the Revolution. On July 7, 1779, he sold to Eliphalet Cheney, of Plaistow, a quarter of lot 40 in the Second Division of Perrystown, laid out originally to Captain Daniel Poor, of Plaistow. He purchased of Elizabeth Stevens, of Hampstead, land in Plaistow, and bought another tract about the same time, February 17, 1781, of Joseph Woodley. He was a well-to-do farmer. He did good pioneer service, and lived long and well. He died March 6, 1847. Children: 1. Wait Stevens, born February 11, 1778; resided awhile in Deering, New Hampshire; removed to Batavia, New York. 2. Daniel, born June 19, 1780. 3. Mary, born December 5, 1782; married January 29, 1799, Asa King, born March 15, 1779. 4. Nathaniel, born February 6, 1785; mentioned below. 5. Sarah, born February 21, 1788; married September 24, 1807, Israel Morrill, of Warner, New Hampshire. 6. Isaac, born August 19, 1790. 7. Timothy, born June 21, 1793. 8. Thomas, born October 6, 1796. 9. Silas, born May 17, 1798. 10. Caleb, born July 24, 1800.

(VII) Nathaniel Cheney, son of Nathaniel Cheney (6), was born in Sutton, New Hampshire, February 6, 1785; married September 5, 1811, Sarah Pillsbury, daughter of Micajah and Sarah (Sargent) Pillsbury. (See Pillsbury family.) He was educated there in the common schools, and became a farmer in his native town. He was a Republican in politics, active in party affairs, and was elected to various offices of trust and responsibility by his townsmen. He attended the Baptist church. He died suddenly of heart disease, February 27, 1870; his wife died May 2, 1875. Children: 1. Moses Pillsbury, born September 3, 1815; died 1885. 2. Sarah, born April 18, 1818; married July 4, 1839, John Carter, of Lowell; she died 1841. 3. Mary Stevens, born July 23, 1820; died 1902; married April 30, 1845, George L. Flint, of Henniker, New Hampshire. 4. Elizabeth P., born September 1, 1822; died December 10, 1824. 5. George Sullivan, born August 30, 1825; mentioned below. 6. Susan M., born June 22, 1829; married November 16, 1848, Nathan P. Blodgett, of Newbury, New Hampshire; she died in 1864. 7. Nancy J., born August 26, 1834; married August 19, 1864, Lorenzo H. True, of Goshen and Bradford, New Hampshire.

(VIII) George Sullivan Cheney, son of Nathaniel Cheney (7), was born August 30, 1825, at Sutton, New Hampshire. He received his education in the common schools of his native town. Coming to Lowell when fifteen years of age, he attended school, and at the same time worked morning and evening in a grocery store. When twenty-two years old he went into the grocery business on his own account. He was successful beyond his highest expectation, and for forty years was one of the leading grocers of the city of Lowell. He remained in business until 1886, when he retired. He died in Lowell July 19, 1897. He was a member of the common council in 1867 and 1868, and was alderman of the city in 1869. For many years he was city auditor, and from 1888 to 1891, inclusive, he was one of the city assessors. His knowledge of financial matters and his well proved business ability were of great value to the city. In politics he was a Republican. He was one of the founders of the Five-Cent Savings Bank, and a trustee from its organization until his death, and for many years vice-president and member of the investment committee. He was an active member and liberal supporter of the Grace Universalist Church of Lowell, and for more than twenty-five years was its treasurer, he served also on its finance committee, and as one of its directors. He was a member of the Old Residents' Association; a charter member of the Lowell Lodge of Odd Fellows; member of the Knights of Pythias, and treasurer of his lodge for twenty-five years.

He was a self-made man. His industry and foresight were well rewarded in a material way. He was an upright citizen, casting his influence among the best, doing his full duty in church, business, social and political life. He married May 2, 1848, Mary Jane Flint, daughter of Oliver W. Flint, of Lowell. She was born November 30, 1830, and died April 20, 1907. Children: 1. Sarah Lucetta, born December 11, 1849; married October 30, 1877, William Alonzo Owen, of Lowell; no issue. 2. Elizabeth Whiting, born October 5, 1856; married November 22, 1876, Walter J. Pettengill, of Lowell; had child, Brenda Cheney Pettengill, born June 20, 1878.

PILLSBURY

William Pillsbury, the immigrant ancestor of all the American families whose lineages have been traced, came from Hingham, England, to Boston in 1640 or 1641. On his arrival in Boston he let himself as a servant to pay the cost of his passage—not an unusual custom of the young Englishmen of the middle classes who wished to make a start in New England. He married, in the summer of 1641, Dorothy Crosby, and settled in Dorchester, where four of his children were born. In 1651 he bought a house and forty acres of land in Newbury, Massachusetts, and this homestead has remained in the family and descended from father to son, and though reduced in acreage by numerous sales is still held and occupied by members of the ninth generation. The original deed is in the possession of David B. Pillsbury, author of the family history, and owner of the homestead. The old house was partly destroyed by fire, but was restored with as little new material as possible to exactly its original dimensions and style. Mr. Pillsbury attended the First Church at Newbury; was admitted a freeman April 29, 1668. His will is dated April 22, 1686. He died June 19 following, and was buried in the Newbury graveyard near the Upper Green. He was called wealthy in his day, owning many acres of land, and had money to lend. His inventory shows that he held slaves, and owned a suit of armor of some sort. Children: 1. Deborah, born April 16, 1642; married Ewens. 2. Job, born October 16, 1643; died September 10, 1716; married April 5, 1677, Katherine Gavett. 3. Moses, born 1645; mentioned below. 4. Abel, died before 1697. 5. Caleb, born January 28, 1653; died July 4, 1680. 6. William, born July 27, 1656. 7. Experience, born April 10, 1658; died August 4, 1708. 8. Increase, born October 10, 1660; drowned off Cape Breton, Nova Scotia, in 1690, while serving in the expedition under Sir William Phipps. 9. Thankful, born April 22, 1662. 10. Joshua, born June 20, 1671; died June 20, 1674.

(II) Moses Pillsbury, son of William Pillsbury (1), was born in Dorchester, Massachusetts about 1645, and died in Newbury, 1701. He married first Susanna Worth, daughter of Lionel Worth. His name and those of the earlier generation was spelled Pilsbury. He was a proprietor of Newbury; in 1686 was a town officer, constable. His will was dated April 29, 1701, bequeathing to wife Priscilla; sons Caleb (who was executor), Joseph, Moses and Amos; and daughters Dorothy, Susanna, Judith, Hannah and Mary. Children: 1. Joseph, born June 6, 1670; died January 14, 1750. 2. Moses, born July 4, 1672; died March 24, 1738. 3. Dorothy, born April 9, 1675; married February 27, 1708, Benjamin Poor. 4. Susannah, born February 1, 1677; died December 22, 1767; married October 25, 1698, Luke Hovey, of Topsfield. 5. Judith, born March 16, 1679; married January 17, 1704. 6. Caleb, born July 27, 1681; mentioned below. 7. Hannah, born May 3, 1686. 8. Amos. Child of Moses and second wife Priscilla: 9. Mary.

(III) Caleb Pillsbury, son of Moses Pillsbury (2), was born in Newbury, July 27, 1681; died in Amesbury, 1759; married in Newbury, February 11, 1703, Sarah Morse, daughter of Benjamin Morse (or Morss), of Amesbury. Caleb and family removed to Amesbury in 1727, and he became a leading citizen of that town. He and Orlando Bagley devised a plan to tunnel Pond Ridge in order that the waters of Lake Attitash might flow more directly into Powow river, and also drain a large meadow north of the lake so that its crop of hay might be more valuable and more easily harvested. It is said that the two men who dug this very successful Isthmian canal received as their pay a barrel of rum. Caleb Pillsbury made two wills—the first, dated June 27, 1738, is preserved by a descendant; the second was dated November 24, 1758, and proved in the Essex court, and makes bequests to his children and grandchildren, then living; his wife and one daughter had died. Children: 1. Benjamin, baptized April 9, 1705. 2. Caleb, born January 26, 1717; mentioned below. 3. Susannah, baptized September 16, 1705. 4. Sarah, married first ——— Stevens; second ——— Jones. 5. Esther, baptized December 26, 1714. 6. Hannah, baptized De-

cember 26, 1714. 7. Judith, married ——— Harvey.

(IV) Caleb Pillsbury, son of Caleb Pillsbury (3), was born in Newbury, January 26, 1717; died in Amesbury, in 1778; married July 8, 1742, Sarah Kimball, of Amesbury, who died in 1761. He married second, Mrs. Mehitable (Buswell) Smith, of Kingston, New Hampshire, in 1761. He was one of the most prominent citizens of Amesbury, and held at one time or another almost every office within the gift of his townsmen. He was repeatedly chosen selectman; was representative to the general court and its successor, the provincial congress; was captain of the militia company, and his commission signed by Governor Hutchinson is carefully preserved by one of his great-grandsons. He was captain of the little company of fifteen minutemen who marched from Amesbury to Cambridge on the Lexington Alarm, and four of this company were Pillsburys; indeed, Caleb and all his five sons were at different times in the Continental army. He died in the Spring of 1778. The inventory of his property, taken June 4 following, amounted to over 2,200 pounds, a large estate for his time. His widow Mehitable and son Joshua were appointed administrators and guardians of the minor children, Micajah and Isaac. Children of Caleb and Sarah Pillsbury: 1. Joshua, born March 30, 1743; died in Canaan, New Hampshire, February 21, 1825. 2. Susannah, born March 30, 1745. 3. Sarah, born June 4, 1747. 4. Moses, born June 19, 1750; died in Bridgewater, New Hampshire, January 28, 1840. 5. Caleb, born March 27, 1752, died in Danville, Vermont, September 17, 1832. 6. Elizabeth born August 3, 1754. 7. Micajah, born May 4, 1761; mentioned below. Child of Caleb and Mehitable: 8. Isaac, born October 19, 1762; died in Hallowell, Maine.

(V) Micajah Pillsbury, son of Caleb Pillsbury (4), was born at Amesbury, May 4, 1761; died in Sutton, New Hampshire, in 1801; married Sarah Sargent, of Amesbury, March 15, 1781; she died in Sutton, in 1843, aged eighty years. He was a blacksmith, and settled in Sutton about 1795. He was a soldier in the Revolution in 1777, enlisting in November in the Continental army. He was selectman of the town in 1797. Three of his sons—Joseph, Moses and John—were justices of the peace, representatives to the legislature, and selectmen several terms each. Children: 1. Stephen, born in Amesbury, October 30, 1781; died in Londerry, New Hampshire, January 22, 1851. 2. Joseph, born in Amesbury, April 1, 1784; died in Sutton, January 31, 1868. 3. Moses, born in Amesbury, June 19, 1786; died January 25, 1870. 4. John, born in Amesbury, May 24, 1789; died in Sutton, October 11, 1856; father of Governor John S. Pillsbury and Hon. George A. Pillsbury, who established at Minneapolis what became the largest flour mills in the world. 5. Sally, born in Amesbury, April 29, 1791; married Nathaniel Cheney; mentioned above (see sketch of Cheney family). 6. Betsey, born in Amesbury, October 16, 1794; died in Sutton, September 21, 1836. 7. Nancy, born in Sutton, October 11, 1798; died in Sutton, October 1, 1879. 8. Dolly, born in Sutton, February 16, 1801.

FISKE

"The name Fisk," according to the late Professor John Fiske, "is simply an older form of Fish. In Anglo-Saxon times the termination sh was regularly sounded hard like sk. The breakfasting Englishman of those days ate his *fise* from a *disc*." The Fisk coat-of-arms: Checkey argent and gules upon a pale sable, three mullets or, pearced. Motto: Macte Virtute sic itur ad Astra. ("So to the stars we go for doing as we ought below.")

(I) Lord Symond Fiske, grandson of Daniel, was Lord of the Manor of Stadhaugh, parish of Laxfield, county of Suffolk, England; lived in the reigns of Henry IV and VI (1399-1422); married Susannah Smith, and second Katherine ———. Will dated December 22, 1463, proved at Norwich, February 26, 1463-4, bequeaths "his soul to God, the Virgin Mary and all the saints in Heaven;" to each of his sons twenty pounds; mentions his daughter Margaret Dowsing; appoints his wife Katherine, son John and Nichols Noloch executors. Children: 1. William, mentioned below. 2. Jeffrey, married Margaret ———. 3. John. 4. Edmund, married Margery ———. 5. Margaret, married ——— Dowsing, or Dowling.

(II) William Fiske, son of Symond Fiske (1), was born at Stadhaugh; married Joan Lynne, of Norfolk, who survived him, making her will July 15, 1504. It was proved February 28, 1505; mentions her sons John, Augustine and Simon, son's wife Anne, and daughters Margery and Margaret; appoints Sir John Fiske, son of John Fiske, and her son Simon, executors. William died about 1504. Children, born at Laxfield: 1. Thomas, married Anne ———. 2. William, married Joan ———. 3. Augustine, married Joan ———

4. Simon, mentioned below. 5. Robert, married second Joan. 6. John. 7. Margery. 8. Margaret.

(III) Simon Fiske, son of William Fiske (2), was born at Laxfield; married Elizabeth ———, who died at Halesworth, in June, 1558. He resided in Laxfield, where he made his will July 10, 1536; it was proved July 13, 1538; in it he expressed his wish to be buried in the chancel end of the Church of All Saints in Laxfield, next his father; bequeathed to sons Robert and William, wife Elizabeth, son Jeffrey, daughters Joan Iverton, Gelyne Warner, Agnes Fiske, son Simon. He died June, 1538. Children, born at Laxfield: 1. Simon; mentioned below. 2. William. 3. Robert, married Alice ———. 4. Joan, married ——— Iverton. 5. Jeffrey. 6. Gelyne, married ——— Warner. 7. Agnes. 8. Thomas, 9. Elizabeth. 10. John.

(IV) Simon Fiske, son of Simon Fiske (3), was born in Laxfield. His will is dated January 25, 1655 (?). He gave legacies to his children, who were all young, and a bequest to his brother, Master John Fiske, ten marks to sing masses for his soul one year. Children, born in Laxfield: 1. Robert, mentioned below, married Mrs. Sybil (Gould) Barber. 2. John, married Thomasine Pinchard. 3. George, married Joan Crispe. 5. Jeffrey. 6. Jeremy. 7. William. 8. Richard, married Agnes Crispe. 9. Joan. 10. Gelyne, 11. Agnes.

(V) Robert Fiske, son of Simon Fiske (4), was born at Stadhaugh, England, about 1525; married Mrs. Sybil (Gould) Barber. For some time he was of the parish of St. James, South Elmham, England. His wife Sybil was in great danger in the time of the religious persecution, 1553-58, as was her sister, originally Gould, who was confined in the castle of Norwich and escaped death only by the influence of her brothers. Robert fled for the sake of religion in the days of Bloody Mary to Geneva, but returned later and died at St. James. His will, dated April 10, 1590, was proved July 28, 1600. His four sons by wife Sybil were William, Jeffrey, Thomas and Eleazer, all of whom except Eleazer had children immigrate to New England, chiefly on account of religious persecution. They were burning men for heresy in Laxfield when Robert's sons were growing up. He died in 1600. Children: 1. William; mentioned below. 2. Jeffrey; married Sarah Cooke. 3. Thomas, married Margery ———. 4. Eleazer, died in Metfield, England, July, 1615. 5. Elizabeth, born in England, married Robert Bernard; one of their daughters was mother of the great English philosopher, John Locke.

(VI) William Fiske, son of Robert Fiske (5), was born at Laxfield, 1566; married Anna Anstye, daughter of Walter Anstye, of Tibbenham, Long Row, Norfolk county; married second Alice ———. He fled from the country with his father during the persecutions. His will is dated November 25, 1616, and was proved May 17, 1623; he was then of Ditchingham, Norfolk, and the will mentions many of his relations. He died in 1623. Children: 1. John, born at South Elmham; married Anne Lantersee. 2. Nathaniel; mentioned below. 3. Eleazer, married and settled in Norwich; no male issue. 4. Eunice, born at South Elmham; died unmarried. 5. Hannah, born at South Elmham; married May 4, 1603, William Candler; school master at Tofford; father of Rev. Mathias Candler, author of the celebrated Candler manuscripts. 6. Hester, married John Chalke. 7. Mary, married Anthony Fisher, proprietor of Wignotte, county Suffolk, England; parents of Anthony Fisher, progenitor of the Fisher family of Dedham, Massachusetts.

(VII) Nathaniel Fiske, son of William Fiske (6), married Mrs. Alice (Henel) Leman; he was mentioned in the wills of his father, uncle Eleazer and cousin Eleazer. Children, born at Weybred, England: 1. Nathaniel, born in England; mentioned below. 2. Sarah, married Robert Rogers.

(VIII) Nathaniel Fiske, son of Nathaniel Fiske (7), was born at Weybred, England; married Dorothy Symonds, of Wendham, daughter of John Symonds. There is a family tradition that he died on his passage to America. Children, born at Weybred: 1. John, born about 1619; married Sarah Wyeth. 2. Nathan; mentioned below. 3. Esther. 4. Martha; married Martin Underwood, born 1596; settled at Ipswich, Massachusetts.

(IX) Nathan Fiske, son of Nathaniel Fiske (8), was born in England, about 1615; married Susanna ———. He was the immigrant, settling at Watertown, Massachusetts, as early as 1642. He was admitted a freeman May 10, 1643, and was selectman in 1673. His will was dated June 19, 1676, and he died June 21 following. His home stall was on the north side of the Sudbury road, opposite Abraham Brown's. He died June 21, 1676. Children, born at Watertown: 1. Nathan, born October 17, 1642; married Elizabeth Frye. 2. John, born August 25, 1647. 3. David, born April 29, 1650; married Elizabeth Reed. 4. Nathaniel, born July 12, 1653; mentioned be-

low. 5. Sarah, born 1656; married September 3, 1673, Abraham Gale, son of Richard, the immigrant.

(X) Nathaniel Fiske, son of Nathan Fiske (9), was born at Watertown, July 12, 1653; married April 13, 1677, Mary (Warren) Child, born November 29, 1651, daughter of Daniel Warren, of Watertown, and widow of John Child, of Watertown, born 1636, died October 15, 1676. She died May 12, 1734. He was a weaver. His will is dated June 10, 1735, and was proved October 3, 1735. He was a weaver by trade. He died September, 1735. Children: 1. Nathaniel, born June 9, 1678; mentioned below. 2. Hannah, born August 29, 1680; married October 17, 1701, Joshua Bigelow, Jr.; settled at Westminster. 3. John, born March 17, 1682; married Lydia Adams. 4. Sarah, born July 4, 1684; married January 8, 1706, John Hastings, Jr. 5. Lydia, born December 2, 1687; married May 14, 1711, John Warren. 6. Mary, baptized April 20, 1690; married in Watertown, October 30, 1716, James Knapp. 7. Elizabeth, born June 24, 1692; married January 25, 1715, Captain Flagg, Jr., who settled in Worcester. 8. Abigail, born August 28, 1698; married April 10, 1717, Allen Flagg, Jr.

(XI) Nathaniel Fiske, son of Nathaniel Fiske (10), was born at Watertown, June 9, 1678; married in Sherborn, Massachusetts, January 16, 1705-6, Hannah Adams, who died July 21, 1718. He settled in Sherborn about the time he came of age, and lived there the remainder of his life, becoming an honored and distinguished citizen. He died August 24, 1719. Children, born at Sherborn: 1. Nathaniel, born November 11, 1706; died at Lake George, October 5, 1756, in the French war. 2. Asa, born February 22, 1708; mentioned below. 3. Hannah, born September 9, 1710; married December, 1732, Jonathan Carver, of Natick, Massachusetts. 4. Moses, born January 29, 1713; married Mehitable Broad. 5. Lydia, born April 24, 1715; died August 19, 1717, at Sherborn. 6. Lydia, born October 5, 1718.

(XII) Asa Fiske, son of Nathaniel Fiske (11), was born at Sherborn, February 22, 1708; married January 30, 1734, Lois Leland, who was born in 1714, daughter of Timothy Leland. She made her will March 3, 1775; proved February 25, 1801; his will was dated November 6, 1770, and proved January 8, 1781. He died in 1781. Children, born in Holliston, Massachusetts: 1. Abel, born 1743; married Mehitable Rix; resided in Medway. 2. Aaron, born March 13, 1749; mentioned below. 3. Asa, born September 3, 1746; married Mercy Jones. 4. Abner, born 1754; married Molly Grant; resided in Lee, Oneida county, New York. 5. Lydia, born 1738; married ——— Burbank; resided in Holliston. 6. Huldah, born 1740; married Caleb Claflin and resided in Hopkinton. 7. Lois, born 1751; married Amariah Marsh, of Pawtucket, Rhode Island; ancestors of Mrs. Edward F. Jones, of Binghamton, New York, wife of the former lieutenant-governor.

(XIII) Aaron Fiske, son of Asa Fiske (12), was born in Holliston, March 13, 1749; married at Worcester, February 18, 1773, Tabitha Metcalf. He died in 1839. They resided in Templeton, Massachusetts; Chesterfield and Franconia, New Hampshire; and Guildhall, Vermont. He was a farmer. Children: 1. Lavinia, born October 27, 1773. 2. Asa, born April 19, 1775; married Betsey Henry. 3. Aaron, Jr., born June 23, 1777; mentioned below. 4. Anson. 5. Joseph, born September 2, 1782. 6. Abel, born February 17, 1785; married first, Sally Phillips; second, Jerusha Johnson. 7. Elijah, born April 29, 1789. 8. Ezra, born May 23, 1791. 9. Levi, born June 23, 1793; married Marian Bacon. 10. Lois, born December 11, 1795; died 1813 at Chesterfield, New Hampshire. 11. Betsey, born October 26, 1797; married, in 1824, James A. Sheridan, born 1800, died January 12, 1870; carpenter by trade; served in civil war.

(XIV) Aaron Fiske, son of Aaron Fiske (13), born June 23, 1777, at Chesterfield, New Hampshire; married there, February 11, 1799, Abigail Chandler, of Putney, Vermont; she was born at Brimfield, Massachusetts, June 21, 1778, daughter of John Chandler, granddaughter of Joseph Chandler, who was son of Joseph, and grandson of the immigrant, William Chandler. Aaron Fiske resided in Chesterfield, New Hampshire; and Lunenburg and Guildhall, Vermont. While Aaron Fiske was keeping a tavern at Franconia Notch, New Hampshire, and when his daughter Louisa (his eighth child, and who became the mother of our immediate subject) was born, one of the boarders gave the child a money gift for being named after his deceased wife, Louisa Tilson. When Louisa grew up and married, her mother bought a silver spoon with a part of the money, and presented to her, and she yet has it in possession. Aaron Fiske died September 10, 1822, and his wife in May, 1866. Children: 1. Anson, born September 28, 1801; married Prudence Howe; he was a farmer at

Guildhall, and Haverhill, New Hampshire. 2. Adeline, born May, 1804; died unmarried. 3. William, born July 25, 1806; died January 15, 1887; he was a carpenter, and at one time member of the firm of Fiske & Co., lumber dealers, Lowell; married, November 16, 1830, Catherine H. Hudson, born March 4, 1805, died May 13, 1885; children: i. George Clinton, born October 27, 1831, died unmarried, July 1, 1853. ii. Abbie, died young. iii. William Oscar, born June, 1836; see forward. iv. Edward Ambrose, born November 22, 1838; married Lizzie C. Dana. v. Helen Catherine, born August 8, 1842; unmarried; resided at 172 South Broadway, Saratoga, New York. 4. Henry, born January 8, 1808; died young. 5. Elijah, born January 9, 1810, died in infancy. 6. George Washington, born March 3, 1812; see forward. 7. Climena, born February 21, 1814; married James Crane; residence, Danville, Vermont; children: i. George Willard, born December 28, 1837. ii. Henry Alonzo, born March 27, 1839. iii. Solon Lycurgus, born September 22, 1842, died May 14, 1844. iv. Eva Jane, born January 22, 1855. 8. Louisa Tilson Fiske, born February 11, 1816; married Benjamin F. Boynton, overseer of Lowell carpet mills, residence Lowell; children: i. Frank Fiske, residence Butte, Montana. ii. Almeria L. iii. Charles E. iv. Mary E. v. Fred. 9. Marilla, born April 10, 1818; married William Hoyt; residence, Danville, Vermont; children, all born in Danville, Vermont: Abbie Fiske, died unmarried; Elizabeth Frye, married John Spencer Tilton, of Danville, Vermont; William Lloyd Garrison, of Cabot, Vermont; Mary Jane, married George Wright, of Passumpsic, Vermont; Anson Burlingame, of Danville, Vermont. 10. Mary, born July 13, 1820; married Charles Crane; residence Danville, Vermont; children: i. John Henry, born February 27, 1843; residence, Cabot, Vermont. ii. Calista Jane, born December 2, 1845; lives in Danville, Vermont. iii. Denzil M., born February 19, 1848; resides McIndoes, Vermont. iv. Edwin E., born September 20, 1850; lives in Danville, Vermont. v. Frank, lives in Danville, Vermont. vi. Emma Louisa, born May 28, 1856. vii. Nelson, lives in New York City.

(XV) George Washington Fiske, son of Aaron Fiske (14), was born in Guildhall, Vermont, March 3, 1812. He was educated there in the district schools, and during his youth worked at home with his father on the farm. When he attained his majority he went to Lowell and learned the trade of wood turning. He worked as a journeyman for a firm of bobbin makers in Lowell, and after some years bought the business. After an active career he retired, and for many years has lived quietly in Lowell, in the enjoyment of well earned leisure and rest. He has always been deeply interested in affairs of public moment. From the organization of the Republican party he has been one of its most loyal and devoted supporters. During the civil war he was an ardent friend and upholder of his fellow townsman General Benjamin F. Butler. He was a steadfast admirer of President Lilcoln, and it was his melancholy task to carry into the city of Richmond the dreadful news of the assassination of that eminent patriot and statesman. Although Mr. Fiske is well along in the closing decade of the centenarian, he usually enjoys good health, and is blessed with a retentive memory. He is well known and universally respected and beloved in the city where he has lived for so many years, and in which he is one of the oldest residents in point of years. In the seventy years he has passed in the city he has seen a flourishing industrial centre developed from a modest country village, and has seen the great mills, the pride of all New England, built on the Merrimac river, their busy looms creating wealth for several generations of owners.

Mr. Fiske married, at West Medway, Massachusetts, October 18, 1838, Eliza Brewer Cutler, who was born May 17, 1815, died 1897, daughter of Simon and Nabby (Brewer) Cutler, of Framingham, Massachusetts. (See Cutler). Children: 1. Warren Eugene, born August 10, 1839; died October 20, 1840. 2. Henry Brewer, born at Lowell, December 29, 1842; married at Washington, D. C., June 17, 1884, Lizzie Hollinger, a high school graduate, born July 6, 1850, daughter of Daniel and Harriet (Warren) Hollinger; Mr. Fiske is a lumber merchant, with offices at 27 Kilby street; resides at 75 Main street, corner Pleasant street, Winthrop, Massachusetts; president of Winthrop town government, vice-president Massachusetts Lumber Association, and delegate to Massachusetts Board of Trade; attends Universalist church, trustee several years, and superintendent of Sunday school two years; affiliated with William North Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, of Lowell, in which he has held offices; is a Republican in politics; children: Starr Hollinger, born October 31, 1885; graduate Winthrop grammar school, and of Boston high school, class 1906; student in Lowell Textile School, class 1909. 3. Sarah Cutler, born February 22, 1845; residence Lowell; teacher in public schools in

that city; member of Lowell Chapter, Daughters American Revolution. 4. Emma E., born October 14, 1848; died March 16, 1874; married, October 22, 1868, N. W. Storer; children: Alice Fiske, born July 17, 1869, died March 1, 1882; Fred Cutler, born July 20, 1871; Mabel Hopkins, born July 1, 1872, died October 14, 1872; Grace Radcliffe, born August 16, 1873, died January 20, 1874.

(XV) General William Oscar Fiske, son of William Fiske (14) and grandson of Aaron Fiske (13), was born at Lowell, June 4, 1836. The brick house in which he was born was built by his father, and is still standing at the corner of Andover and Fayette streets. He was educated in the Lowell schools and at the Merrimack Normal Institute at Reeds Ferry, New Hampshire. His first business experience was with the produce firm of A. L. Waite & Company, of which he subsequently became a member. He engaged in the commission business on his own account in Boston, and gave it up to enlist in the army when the civil war broke out. He entered the service as first lieutenant, April 16, 1861, on the staff of General Benjamin F. Butler, and served for three months at Fortress Monroe, taking part in the engagements at Big Bethel and Hatteras Inlet. The unfortunate differences between Governor Andrew and General Butler caused the state government to refuse to recognize Mr. Fiske's rank, and in the official report of the affair at Hatteras Inlet, where Captain Fiske swam ashore from the vessel to carry a dispatch from General Butler to the commander of the land forces, he is mentioned with approbation as "Mr. Fiske, of Massachusetts." A contemporary edition of *Harper's Weekly* contained an account with illustration of this exploit, and the young hero acquired a national fame. The papers of that period make him the most distinguished of Massachusetts soldiers excepting General Butler. He returned to Lowell with General Butler, and was appointed assistant quartermaster for the department of New England, with headquarters at Camp Chase, on the old fair grounds, Lowell. While at home he was presented with a sword, belt and saddle by appreciative townsmen. He remained on this duty until he was ordered south to the Department of the Gulf. At Ship Island he was transferred to the command of General George F. Shepley, as commissary of subsistence with the rank of captain, his first commission recognized by the state authorities, after serving nine months without pay. During his official career he was under a West Point officer who was noted rather for querulousness than his ability, and Captain Fiske, with other officers of the department, were subjected to an investigation which in his case resulted in bringing him very high commendation instead of censure.

When General Butler received authority to raise and recruit troops in Louisiana, Captain Fiske was assigned to the United States barracks in New Orleans as quartermaster and commissary for that post, which was the first recruiting station in the department. He was subsequently commissioned as major of the First Louisiana Regiment, the first Union regiment of white soldiers in any of the Confederate states. He took an active part in most of the engagements in that department—Donaldsonville, Irish Bend, Port Hudson, Cox's Plantation, Mansura, Francesville, and the battles of the Red River. Major Fiske was wounded in the leg while forcing a landing at Irish Bend, Grand Lake, near Bayou Teche, during the first advance on Port Hudson under General Banks. Against the advice of the surgeon he left the hospital and went on the field. Almost the first thing that met his eye was the dead body of Colonel Holcomb, of Connecticut, his own commanding officer, who had been killed while leading his troops in the brave and famous attempt made to storm the enemy's works that day. Colonel Fiske's brother, Major E. A. Fiske, of Lawrence, took part in the same engagement. Major Fiske was commissioned colonel June 15, 1863, and during the Red River campaign commanded the Second Brigade, Nineteenth Army Corps, a part of the time. A deed of special importance and daring was his recapture of guns from General Dick Taylor. During his long service he was absent from duty but thirty days. He was breveted, March 13, 1865, brigadier-general of volunteers "for gallant and meritorious conduct." In all these years of military service his bearing was such as to command the love of his soldiers and respect of his officers. When he returned to New Orleans on business after the war, he was tendered a banquet at the St. Charles hotel, with every mark of respect due a distinguished person. When he was mustered out of service he returned to Lowell, and as soon as the congratulations of his rejoicing friends would allow him, he engaged in business, his first venture being the paint, oils and paper hanging trade, with the late Josiah B. Fielding as his partner until June, 1871, when Mr. Fielding died. The firm name was Fielding & Fiske. The business was conducted previously under the name of J. B. Fielding & Company, and,

after the death of the senior partner, the name became Fiske & Spalding, a very well-known and successful firm.

General Fiske was a very public-spirited man, though the only civil office he ever held was that of councilman in 1869 and 1870. His executive ability made him always in demand wherever any charitable or social enterprise or public demonstration was in order. He was a prominent Free Mason, member of Kilwinning Lodge, and of Pilgrim Commandery, Knights Templar; and of the Massachusetts Commandery, Military Order of the Loyal Legion. He was one of the charter members of B. F. Butler Post, No. 42, Grand Army of the Republic, and was a commander of that post. He was elected junior vice commander of the Department of Massachusetts, Grand Army of the Republic, in 1870. He was appointed assistant quartermaster general on the staff of Governor Talbot in 1879, and aide-de-camp to Governor Long in 1880, each time with the rank of colonel. In society General Fiske was popular. His personality was magnetic, his bearing modest and charming. He was an upright, honorable and useful citizen, as well as a brave and successful officer. He had naturally the qualities necessary to make a good commander, and he fairly won every title and commission that he received, including that of brigadier-general. He made a fortune in business, and ranked high among the men of substance and among the leaders of public opinion and business in his native city. He died February 2, 1886, in Lowell. He married first, November, 1871, Mary Augusta Fielding, who was born May 8, 1848, and died April 10, 1876. He married second, June, 1882, Mrs. Hester Fox, of Saratoga, New York. Children of first wife: 1. Julia Hudson, born August 9, 1873, married Frank Byrd; resides at Saratoga Springs, New York. 2. Josiah Fielding, born July 30, 1875; resides in Lowell, married Mary F. Lannan; children: William Oscar, Julia Frances.

BOYNTON

John Boynton, the immigrant ancestor of the Hon. Eleazar Boynton, and Edward P. Boynton, of Medford, Massachusetts, and the Rev. Nehemiah Boynton, D. D., of Brooklyn, New York, was born in Wintringham, in the East Riding of Yorkshire, England, in 1614, and came to New England with his brother William in 1638. He was a tailor, and resided in Rowley, Massachusetts. He married Ellen Pell, of Boston.

(II) Captain Joseph Boynton, eldest of the seven children of John and Ellen (Pell) Boynton, was captain of a military company, town clerk, and representative to the general court many years. He lived in Rowley. He married Sarah Swan, and they had nine children.

(III) Deacon Joseph Boynton, eldest child of Captain Joseph and Sarah (Swan) Boynton, lived in Rowley, and was a wheelwright by trade, and a deacon in the church. He married Bridget Harris, and they had eleven children.

(IV) Benjamin Boynton, fifth child of Deacon Joseph and Bridget (Harris) Boynton, born December 22, 1700, lived in Gloucester, Massachusetts, and was a tailor. He married Martha Rowe, and they had eight children.

(V) William Boynton, seventh child of Benjamin and Martha (Rowe) Boynton, was born in Gloucester, March 8, 1737, and was drowned March 21, 1772, off Long Beach, Lynn. He married Ruth Grover. They lived in Gloucester, but after his death the family removed to Rowley.

(VI) Eleazar Boynton, seventh child of William and Ruth (Grover) Boynton, was born September 9, 1770, and was a mariner and trader. He married Elizabeth, daughter of David and Molly Parsons.

(VII) Eleazar Boynton, son of Eleazar and Molly (Parsons) Boynton, was born in Gloucester, February 27, 1797, and died in Rockport, August 13, 1871. He married, December 13, 1821, Sally, daughter of Henry and Hannah Blatchford; she died in 1866, prior to her husband.

(VIII) Hon. Eleazar Boynton, son of Eleazar and Sally (Blatchford) Boynton, was born in Rockport, September 29, 1824. His education was obtained in the public and private schools of that place, and at Phillips Academy, Andover, Massachusetts. On attaining his majority he went to Boston and entered the employ of Boynton & Miller, of which firm his uncle, Hon. Nehemiah Boynton, was the senior member, and he became a member of the firm in 1849, when twenty-five years of age. The name of the firm was later changed to N. Boynton & Co., and after the death of Nehemiah Boynton, in 1868, Eleazar Boynton became the senior partner. Mr. Eleazar Boynton was active in public affairs, served on the school board for several years, was a selectman and chairman of the board in 1861, represented the town in the state legislature in 1865, and was a state senator in 1885-86. He was a forceful and effective speaker, and was very active in town meetings before

HON. ELEAZAR BOYNTON

Medford became a city, and was a leader in all movements for the public good. He was for a number of years president of Blackstone National Bank of Boston, and vice-president of Medford Savings Bank. He was a Republican in politics. He was an active and influential member of the Mystic Congregational church. He was married, in 1852, to Mary E. P. Chadbourne, daughter of Simeon and Sally (Plummer) Chadbourne, of Lyman, Maine. Their children were: Mary D., born 1853; Edward P., 1855; Rev. Nehemiah, 1857; Elizabeth, 1861. Mr. Boynton died in Medford, June 5, 1901.

(IX) Edward Porter Boynton, second child and eldest son of Hon. Eleazar and Mary E. P. (Chadbourne) Boynton, was born February 25, 1855, and when a year old was brought to Medford by his parents. He was educated in the public schools there, and at Phillips Academy, Andover. Unlike his brother Nehemiah, who entered the ministry, he preferred a business career, and early entered the employ of N. Boynton & Company, the firm of which his father was the senior member, and later became himself a member of the firm. He has always had an almost passionate interest in music, and for more than twenty years has been an active member of the Handel and Haydn Society of Boston, served on its board of government for several years, and was president one term. He is a life member of the Medford Historical Society, and commodore of the Boston Yacht Club. In June, 1877, he was married to Annie M. Bradley, daughter of Ira and Marietta Bradley, of Malden. They have two sons—Eleazar Bradley and Paul Hervey.

(IX) Rev. Nehemiah Boynton, D. D., third child and second son of Hon. Eleazar and Mary E. P. (Chadbourne) Boynton, was born in Medford, in 1857. He was prepared for college at Phillips Academy, Andover, and was graduated from Amherst College in the class of 1879, and from Andover Theological Seminary in 1882. His first pastorate was over the Congregational church at Littleton, Massachusetts, and he was subsequently settled over a church in Boston, and later over a church in Detroit, Michigan. He is now pastor of the Clinton Avenue Congregational Church, Brooklyn, New York, one of the largest churches in that city. He is also a trustee of Andover Theological Seminary. He is an able and eloquent preacher, and has distinguished himself in his profession. Among his notable efforts was his oration at the two hundred and seventy-fifth anniversary of the settlement of Medford, in June, 1905.

In the maternal line, Edward Porter and Rev. Nehemiah Boynton are descended from William Chadbourne, who came from England (probably Devonshire) in 1634, and settled in what is now South Berwick, Maine. Humphrey, son of William Chadbourne, came in 1631, three years before his father, and became a great landowner and a prominent citizen of Kittery, Maine.

PINDER

Henry Pinder, the immigrant ancestor, is believed to be the progenitor of all the Colonial families of this surname. The early records have the name spelled Pyndar, Pinder and Pinner. Henry Pinder was born in England about 1580. He was an early settler at Ipswich, Massachusetts, probably before his wife, who came with the children, in the ship "Susan and Ellen" in April, 1635. According to the ages given on the ship register his wife Mary was born in 1582. Henry was one of the Ipswich commoners in 1641; helped build the prison in 1652; sold house, land and commonage to Twiford West, January 26, 1657; had a house on High street in 1659, near the house which Richard Dummer purchased of John Andrews. Pinder married (second) Elizabeth ———, who gave land to Edward Deare and his wife Elizabeth, her granddaughter, August 24, 1666. Mr. Pinder died February 6, 1661. Children: Francis, born 1615. 2. Mary, born 1618, married, March 21, 1643, Solomon Martin. 3. Joanna, born about 1621, married, November 14, 1643, Valentine Rowell; married (second) Richard Currier, also of Salisbury, Massachusetts; and (third) William Sargent, of Ipswich and Salisbury, September 18, 1670; three very prominent men. 4. Ann, born 1623. 5. Catherine, born 1625. 6. John, mentioned below.

(II) John Pinder, son of Henry Pinder (1), was born in England in 1627, died at Watertown, Massachusetts, April 14, 1662. He resided in Ipswich; was one of Major Denison's subscribers in 1648; had a share in Plum Island. He married a daughter of Theophilus Wilson. Some of his children: 1. John, mentioned below. 2. Elizabeth, born August 16, 1658. 3. Thomas, born June 28, 1668; had horses on Ipswich common in 1697; seat in Ipswich meeting house in 1700. 4. Simon, died April 5, 1725. 5. Samuel, was in Ipswich in 1683.

(III) John Pinder, son of John Pinder (2), was born in Ipswich about 1650. There is difficulty in distinguishing the records belonging to the various John Pinders. It seems likely to the writer, however, that the soldier who died about January 29, 1700-01, in the service was John Pinder (4), son of John (3). John Pinder was a soldier; was a stonelayer from New Hampshire at Fort William and Mary in July, 1694; Joseph Hunt was appointed his administrator at Ipswich, January 29, 1700-01. John Pinder (3) was a soldier in King Philip's war, credited to Malden, perhaps by some error. He was an early settler at Durham, New Hampshire, with his son Benjamin, and very likely all his family. He and Benjamin signed a petition at Oyster Bay (near Durham) in 1716 choosing a committee "to agree with their neighbors at the head of the river in order to an honorable agreement between us and our neighbors That we may by the blessing of God have the gospel setled among us." The Pinders became inhabitants of Durham some time before the date of this document, and the family has lived in Durham, Newmarket and vicinity to the present day. The early records of the town of Newmarket were destroyed by fire including all down to 1784. Before 1737 Durham was a part of Dover, New Hampshire. Children: 1. John, was a stonelayer at Fort William and Mary, July, 1694; died in the service in 1700 having wages due as soldier; Joseph Hunt, of Ipswich, appointed administrator January 29, 1700-01; probably unmarried. 2. Benjamin, mentioned below. Probably other sons and daughters. Many of the name are found in Ipswich. Benjamin, John, Jonathan and Moses Pinder, of Ipswich, were soldiers in the Revolution; also James Pinder, of Newburyport.

(IV) Benjamin Pinder, son of John Pinder (3), was born in Ipswich, Massachusetts, about 1690, and removed with his father to Oyster Bay, now Durham, New Hampshire, before 1716. Five children of Benjamin were baptized in the church at this place, October 5, 1729. (See N. E. Gen. Register for 1879, page 348). Children: 1. Sarah, born about 1720. 2. Benjamin, born about 1725. 3. Elizabeth. 4. Abigail. 5. Joseph, mentioned below.

(V) Joseph Pinder, son of Benjamin Pinder (4), was born in Durham, New Hampshire, about 1729. The following were his sons or nephews: 1. Jeremiah, soldier in the Revolution from Durham; in Captain John Drew's company raised for the expedition to Canada out of the regiments of Colonels Evans and Badger, in 1776; he went to Rhode Island in the campaign of 1778; in Captain Edward Hilton's company, Colonel Joseph Wingate's regiment; he was in the Continental service in the Sixth Company, Second New Hampshire Regiment in 1781. 2. Thomas, enlisted in Revolution in 1777 under Johnathan Burnham's recruiting officer, in company of Captain Parsons, Lieutenant Colonel Senter; in 1784 he was of the adjacent town of Newington, New Hampshire. 3. John, soldier in the Revolution in Colonel Joshua Wentworth's regiment, February, 1779; residence Portsmouth, New Hampshire; he and brother Benjamin were Continental soldiers and received a gratuity March 18, 1780. 4. Benjamin, was a soldier in the Revolution in Captain Caleb Hodgdon's company, Colonel Long's regiment, August 23, 1776; residence Durham; also in 1776 in Captain Daniel Gordon's company, Colonel Tash's regiment to reinforce the Continental army in New York, September 20, 1776, and in 1777 he was in the same regiment; he gave his age as eighteen in January, 1777, and was therefore born probably in 1758, and his residence Durham; was in Captain Benjamin Titcomb's company, Colonel Poor's regiment; also in Captain Robert Pike's company, Lieutenant Colonel Joseph Senter's regiment at Rhode Island in 1777; although the Jr. does not appear in the record it is possible that this or other service may belong to his Uncle Benjamin; he was in the Continental service in 1780 in Colonel Reed's regiment, eighth company, and also in 1781; he appears to have settled after the war in Alexandria, New Hampshire, and signed a petition there December 24, 1794, for the division of the town. 5. Jedediah, was of age June 13, 1792, when he signed a petition for a road to avoid the hill between the meeting house and Fox Point Ferry in Durham. Probably other children.

(VI) Jedediah Pinder, son of Joseph Pinder (5), was born in Durham, New Hampshire, about 1760. He settled in Newmarket, New Hampshire. He signed the petition against the new road at Durham, June 13, 1792. Child: Joseph, mentioned below.

(VII) Joseph Pinder, son or nephew of Jeremiah Pinder (6), was born at Newmarket, New Hampshire, in 1798. He was a farmer and hotel keeper in that town. He served in the War of 1812, and was a prominent citizen of the town. He married Eliza Ann Sweet, who was born in Portsmouth in

Albert Pinder

1800 and died in Lowell in 1887. Children: Joseph, Eliza, Abbie, William, Calvin, Charles, Jane, George, Albert, and three who died in infancy.

(VIII) Colonel Albert Pinder, son of Joseph Pinder (7), was born in Lowell, Massachusetts, March 21, 1841. He was educated there in the public schools. At the age of fourteen he went to work in the Belvidere Woolen Mill under Major Stott's father and followed this trade for five years. He left the Belvidere Mill to enlist in Company H, Sixth Regiment, Captain John Noyes, of Lowell, for three months. After his term of enlistment expired, he returned and re-enlisted for nine months and was stationed at Suffolk, Virginia. He was elected second lieutenant of his company soon afterward and served in a number of minor engagements. He re-enlisted afterward in the Fifty-ninth Regiment, Massachusetts Veteran Volunteers, which was consolidated with the Fifty-seventh (on account of loss of men in service) taking the latter number. This consolidated regiment with the Fifty-sixth and Fifty-eighth, was formed out of officers and men who had served previous enlistments, and was called the Massachusetts Veteran Brigade. Mr. Pinder's enlistment in this command was for three years as second lieutenant, was promoted to first lieutenant, and March 25, 1865, was commissioned captain, the very day that he was shot at the assault on Fort Steadman. The bullet passed in his right side, through the body, out through his left side, and he was given up for dead by the surgeons. Within three weeks, however, he was able to be about on crutches, and on April 19, 1865, came home. He rejoined his regiment July 1, 1865, and had charge of the Aqueduct Bridge between Georgetown and Washington, over the Potomac, until his regiment was mustered out of service in August, 1865. He was assistant provost marshal on General Ledley's staff. After his return to Lowell he remained in the militia and for ten years served as captain of Company G of Lowell. He was then elected major and finally lieutenant colonel of the Sixth Regiment, Massachusetts Volunteer Militia. He remained in the militia until 1882, and was one of the best known and most popular officers in the state.

He went into the postal service after the war, and from 1865 to 1872 was a letter carrier under Postmaster John A. Goodwin. He left to accept an appointment on the state police force under Major Edward J. Jones. He served in this position five years, then went into the Lowell police force under Marshal Clemence, but after a short time accepted an appointment in the Boston custom house. In 1879 he was appointed city marshal of Lowell, and served until 1880. He was elected superintendent of the City Farm in 1882 and filled the place with marked success for a period of eleven years. In 1896 he was again re-elected superintendent of the City Farm. He retired from this position in 1899, and since then has devoted himself to the care of his property and his real estate business. In politics Colonel Pinder is a Republican; in religion a Unitarian. He is a member of the board of trade. He is a prominent Free Mason, member of Pentucket Lodge, Nazareth Council, Pilgrim Commandery, Knights Templar, and of the various bodies to the thirty-second degree. He is also a member of Oberlin Lodge of Odd Fellows, Knights of Pythias, Royal Arcanum, Benevolent Order of Elks, B. F. Butler Post, Grand Army of the Republic, Masonic Club, and Loyal Legion. He married, 1865, at Springfield, Massachusetts, Susan Homans Stevens, born in Wentworth, New Hampshire, of Revolutionary stock, and a member of Molly Varnun Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, daughter of Joseph Stevens. Children: 1. Irene C., born in Lowell, October 11, 1872; married James J. Kerwin. 2. Ralph W., born in Lowell, January 19, 1874, single.

HARTWELL

The surname Hartwell is an ancient one, being known in England since the days of William the Conqueror, one of that name having come with him from Normandy in the year 1066, and later received from that sovereign an allotment of lands in the parish of Ailesbury, Wold Hartwell, Bucks, England. As to the name, the spelling of Heartwell was common in New England in the early period, due perhaps to the lack of a general standard of spelling; Hartwell is undoubtedly the correct form. The arms borne by different branches of the family in England display very generally a buck's head or a hart's head, from which one may see that the derivation is from the name of the animal rather than from the name of the physical organ—the heart.

(I) William Hartwell, the ancestor of the greater part of the Hartwells of the United States and Canada, settled at Concord, Massachusetts, about the year 1636. He was admitted a freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony in 1642. His name is among the signers

of a petition for the grant of the town of Chelmsford in 1663. He was a quartermaster of a troop of horse at Concord, and he mentions in his will, dated December 19, 1689, "Ye arms belonging to my Trooping horse with the bridle and saddle." He was in active service in King Phillip's war, 1676. He was a large land owner. He died at Concord, March 12, 1689-90, and his wife Jazen died there August 15, 1695. Children: 1. John, born February 23, 1640-1, married first, June 1, 1664, Priscilla Wright, who died March 3, 1680-1; married second, August 23, 1682, Elizabeth Wright. 2. Samuel, born March 26, 1645, see forward. 3. Martha, born April 25, 1649, died young. 4. Mary, married Jonathan Hill, of Billerica; she died February, 1694-5. 5. Sarah, married, April 18, 1661, Benjamin Parker, of Billerica; she died July 18, 1674.

(II) Samuel Hartwell, son of William Hartwell (1), born at Concord, March 26, 1645-6, died there July 26, 1725. He married first, October 26, 1665, Ruth Wheeler, daughter of George and Catherine Wheeler, of Concord, who died December 19, 1713; married second, Rebecca ———, who died January 23, 1721-2, and married third, February 6, 1724, Elizabeth Fletcher, of Chelmsford. She died October 4, 1732. He was a soldier in King Phillip's war, 1676, and for his services at that time his son Samuel was granted land in Narragansett township, number six, now Templeton, June 24, 1735. Children: 1. Samuel, born October 6, 1666, died November 27, 1744. He married first, November 29, 1692, Abigail Stearns, of Cambridge, who died May 11, 1709; married second, Rebecca ———, died April 19, 1714; married third, widow Margaret (Tompkins) ———, who died April 5, 1723; and married fourth, November 28, 1725, Experience Tarbox, of Lynn, who survived him. 2. Mary, born February 16, 1667-8, married, November 1, 1688, John Parling, of Concord. 3. Ruth, born October 17, 1669, died unmarried, July, 1756. 4. William, born August 16, 1671, see forward. 5. John, born June 18, 1673, died November 16, 1746; married first, Deborah Eager, who died June 15, 1744; and married second, December 3, 1744, Mrs. Mary (Brackett) Hill. 6. Hannah, born October 8, 1675, married, February 13, 1695-6, Thomas Hosmer, of Concord. 7. Elizabeth, born October 23, 1677. 8. Sarah, born July 10, 1679. 9. Abigail, born May 1, 1681. 10. Rebecca, born February 14, 1682-3; married first, October 23, 1705, Simeon Hayward, of Concord, who died May 18, 1719; and married second, Benjamin Temple. She died March 29, 1776, in her ninety-fourth year (gravestone). 11. Jane, born November 30, 1684. 12. Jonathan, born 1686; married first, June 11, 1713, Hannah Blanchard, who died January 1, 1763, and married second, Hannah Willard; resided at Littleton. 13. Joseph, born April 23, 1691, died March 16, 1693-4.

(III) William Hartwell, son of Samuel Hartwell (2), born at Concord, August 16, 1671, died at Bedford, December 11, 1742, "in ye 72d year of his age" (gravestone). His wife Ruth, maiden name unknown, died there February 7, 1752, "in ye 77th year of her age." He was an original member of the church at Bedford, in 1730, and assisted in organizing the town of Bedford, and was prominent in its affairs. Children: 1. William, born November 5, 1703; married Deborah ———, resided at Bedford. 2. Ruth, born May 14, 1705; married Jonathan Bacon, Jr., of Billerica, removed to Sutton. 3. Dorothy, born May 27, 1707; married Joseph Arnold, resided at Stoneham. 4. Daniel, born March 20, 1708-9; married, June 13, 1734, Sarah Wilson, of Bedford. 5. Timothy, born September 15, 1712; married, March 24, 1736-7, Mary Davis, of Bedford. 6. Stephen, born 1716; married first, December 31, 1741, Mary Raymond, who died July 17, 1752; married second, February 15, 1753, Mrs. Rebecca (Chandler) Davis, of Bedford. 7. Joseph, born January 17, 1722-3, see forward.

(IV) Joseph Hartwell, son of William Hartwell (3), born at Concord, January 17, 1722-3, died at Bedford, July 7, 1792, aged sixty-nine years, gravestone. He married, December 12, 1750, Jemima Batchelder, of Beverly, baptized January 26, 1728-9, died July 13, 1786, daughter of John, Jr., and Jemima (Conant) Batchelder. He was a member of Captain John Moore's (Bedford) company, which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, service nine days. His name appears also in a list of men between the ages of sixteen and sixty who were liable to bear arms, as returned to Colonel Green, dated Bedford, May 15, 1775. Children: 1. Joseph, born May 13, 1752, died September 28, 1753. 2. Jemima, born September 6, 1753; married June 22, 1774, Ebenezer Cummings, of Woburn. 3. John, born May 18, 1755; married first, April 17, 1787, Elizabeth Moore, of Bedford; and married second, Eunice Cole, of Wellfleet, resided at Littleton. 4. Lydia, born November 1, 1759, died February 13, 1788. 5. Hannah, born July 9, 1759; married, June 4, 1805, John Skelton, of Billerica. 6. Ruth, born February 2, 1761; married, June 3, 1788, Joseph Porter, Jr., of Danvers. 7. Joseph, born May 9, 1762;

married, July 3, 1804, Elizabeth Mead, of Bedford. 8. Dolly, born January 10, 1764; married, May 27, 1804, Abraham Whitcomb, of Stow. 9. Timothy, born September 7, 1765; married, October 7, 1790, Lucy Davis, of Bedford; resided at Littleton and Ashby. 10. Molly, born April 5, 1769; married, September 1, 1789, Poulter Reed, resided at Littleton. 11. William, born June 25, 1770, see forward.

(V) William Hartwell, son of Joseph Hartwell (4), born at Bedford, June 25, 1770, died there, May 8, 1819, in the forty-ninth year of his age (gravestone); married first, October 13, 1796, Joanna Davis, born August 19, 1769, died October 30, 1808, aged thirty-nine years (gravestone), daughter of Eleazer and Rebecca (Chandler) Davis, of Bedford; married second, April 6, 1809, Mary Lake, born November 13, 1782, died January 11, 1854, aged seventy-one years (gravestone), daughter of ——— and Rebecca (Davis) Lake. Children by first wife: 1. William, born January 12, 1797; married, November 30, 1826, Ruhama Webber, of Bedford. 2. Amos, born August 3, 1798, see forward. 3. Benjamin Farley, born June 8, 1800; married first, November 13, 1828, Lucy Webber, of Bedford, who died April 20, 1834; married second, January 20, 1835, Mary F. Fitch, who died May 15, 1871; and married third, November 7, 1874, Mrs. Nancy (Weeks) Brooks. 4. Joseph, born April 7, 1802; married, May 5, 1833, Hannah Hodgman, of Carlisle. 5. Isaac, born May 1, 1804, married, June 19, 1862, Lucy H. Frost, of Bedford. 6. Mary Joanna, born May 17, 1806; married, November 3, 1863, Robert Bartley, of Londonderry, New Hampshire. 7. John Batchelder, born June 21, 1808; married, July 14, 1832, Julia Ann Harrington, resided at Arlington. Children by second wife: 8. Samuel Chandler, born February 4, 1810; married Mrs. Eliza Thomas; resided at New Orleans, Louisiana. 9. Louisa, born December 31, 1811; married December 2, 1830, Elias Skelton, of Burlington. 10. George, born August 4, 1814; married a Mrs. Getchel; went to California in 1854. 11. Son, born March 21, 1818, died young. 12. Eldridge, born January 5, 1820; married, November 1, 1843, Lucy P. Reed, of Bedford.

(VI) Amos Hartwell, son of William Hartwell (5), was born August 3, 1798, died July 25, 1870; married, June 20, 1822, Louisa Hodgman, of Carlisle, born August 22, 1802, died November 17, 1878, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Green) Hodgman. He was educated in the public schools of Bedford. When twenty years of age his father died, and he assisted his stepmother in carrying on the farm and the bringing up of the younger children. He early learned the trade of shoemaking, a business then carried on in small shops, and later manufactured them on his own account. Children: 1. Sarah Joanna, born August 31, 1823, died November 19, 1823. 2. Mary, born March 19, 1825; married, November 27, 1845, Josiah B. Gleason; resided at Lexington. 3. Sarah, born February 24, 1827, married, January 1, 1851, Royal T. Bryant, resided at Lexington. 4. Edward Amos, born September 23, 1828; married, October 13, 1860, Almira Chamberlain, of Bedford; children: Walter Chamberlain; Carrie Louise, born August 4, 1864; Lydia Cornelia, born November 29, 1867; Almira Florence, born July 23, 1869; Abbie Gertrude, born October 6, 1871; Mary Belle, born May 23, 1875; and Edwin Chamberlain. 5. William Green, born December 1, 1834; married, June 11, 1868, Clara A. Smith, of Bedford; children: Edith Smith, born October 5, 1872; Clara Howard, born November 25, 1877; Lilla, born May 7, 1880. 6. Abby Louisa, born June 15, 1839. 7. Frederick Alonzo, born January 13, 1841, see forward.

(VII) Frederick Alonzo Hartwell, son of Amos Hartwell (6), born at Bedford, June 13, 1841; married, at Woburn, November 23, 1865, Lavinia Augusta Nichols, born at Woburn, December 24, 1843, daughter of Sylvester and Lavinia (Munroe) Nichols. Mr. Hartwell was educated in the public schools of his native town, supplemented by a course at the Warren Academy, Woburn. After completing his education he entered the employ of E. O. Soles, provision dealer, Woburn, where he remained for two years, then he went to Medford and worked for James Woodbridge, provision dealer, and stayed there for two years, and then returned to Woburn and found employment with Alexander Ellis, grocer, where he was for another two years. Later he went into the employment of Hiram Whitford, of Woburn, dealer in groceries and provisions, and in 1864 he bought out the business of Mr. Whitford and carried on a successful business until December 5, 1902, when he sold out to Wallace M. Bulfinch. Mr. Hartwell is the owner of the building bearing his name, on Main street, opposite the common, Woburn, and owns also a fine residence on Pleasant street, Woburn. He has dealt largely in real estate, and has accumulated a good property. He is a member of the Woburn Congregational church, and is a member of its parish committee. He is a

member of the Ancient Order of United Workmen, and of the Pilgrim Fathers. In politics he is a Republican. Mr. Hartwell enjoys the respect and confidence of his fellow citizens, is genial, and well liked by all. Children: 1. Fanny Taylor, born August 13, 1868, married, April 28, 1892, Alvah Chester Cotton, of Woburn; children: Dorothea Hartwell (Cotton), born May 23, 1893; Gertrude Florence (Cotton), born December 21, 1894. 2. Harry Gardner, born August 24, 1871, died November 16, 1900; married, June 24, 1894, May A. Allen, of Worcester, she died June 19, 1902; one child, Beatrice, born January 25, 1899. 3. Herbert Cabot, born March 18, 1873; married, May 17, 1896, Dora T. Ronco, of Woburn, child: Ruth. 4. William Winn, born September 1, 1874; married, June 15, 1899, Jennie Childs. 5. Florence May, born May 21, 1876; married, June 15, 1899, Lewis Waldron Patten, of Woburn; children: Winthrop Hartwell (Patten), born December 23, 1899; Willis Waldron (Patten), born August 20, 1901; Richard Chamberlain (Patten) born November 16, 1903; Helen Elizabeth (Patten), born March 23, 1906. 6. Ernest Nichols, born February 25, 1878. 7. Edward Amos, born September 17, 1879; married, April 19, 1906, Minnie La Bay; one child: Edward Amos, Jr., born March 9, 1907.

SKINNER

Thomas Skinner, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England. He bought an estate in Boston in 1673 near Exchange street. He was a baker by trade. Little is known of him. From the names and other indications his descendants in Boston have the identical names of the Skinner family of Windsor and Hartford, Connecticut, and Malden, Massachusetts. It seems likely that he must have been closely related.

John Skinner, of Hartford, Connecticut, was one of the Hooker party and of the original proprietors. He came, it is said, from Braintree, England, and in his family there is a tradition that after the Revolution in England three Skinner brothers, one of whom had been high sheriff, fled to America, one of whom settled in Connecticut, another in Vermont and the third in Maryland. John Skinner married Mary Loomis, who married (second) Owen Tudor.

Sometime between the years 1649 and 1652 there came from Chichester, England, Thomas Skinner who settled in Malden, Massachusetts, with his wife and two sons—Thomas, born in Subdeanerie Parish, July 25, 1645, settled in Colchester, Connecticut, and Abraham, born September 29, 1649, ancestor of the Malden family and the Woodstock family.

We find in Boston, sons, no doubt of Thomas of Boston: 1. Thomas, Jr., freeman, 1690; married Mary ——— and Elizabeth ———; children: i. Rebecca, born January 22, 1677; ii. John, April 2, 1679; iii. Sarah, September 18, 1687. 2. John, mentioned below. 3. Christopher, married Agnes ———; and had Grace, born October 30, 1670. 4. Francis, commanded fort at Pemaquid, May, 1683 (Register XI, page 33); married Mary ——— and had Sarah, born November 24, 1670. Richard Skinner, of Marblehead, who married, November 30, 1682, Alice Woods, was also a relative of this family.

(II) John Skinner, mentioned above, was born about 1645; married Elizabeth ———. Children, born in Boston: 1. Mary, born October 26, 1666. 2. John, born January 22, 1668, died young. 3. Joseph, born January 8, 1669, mentioned below. 4. Elizabeth, born October 6, 1672. 5. Sarah, born January 23, 1676 (mother was Sarah). 6. John, born October 13, 1679. 7. (?) William.

(III) Joseph Skinner, son of John Skinner (2), was born in Boston, January 8, 1669, married Elizabeth ———. Children, born in Boston: 1. Elizabeth, born April 27, 1696. 2. Joseph, Jr., born July 26, 1697. 3. John, born October 3, 1698, mentioned below. 4. Joseph, Jr., born April 9, 1701. 5. Sarah, born October 1, 1703.

(IV) John Skinner, son of Joseph Skinner (3), was born in Boston, October 3, 1698. He married Sarah ———. He was of the grantees of the town of Alstead, New Hampshire, all being residents of Boston, fifty-one in number, in 1750. The town was not settled till 1763 and he probably did not go to the town himself. Children: 1. Sarah, born in Boston, May 16, 1725. 2. Abner, mentioned below. Probably others.

(V) Abner Skinner, probably son of John Skinner (4), was born about 1740. He settled in Surrey, New Hampshire, during the Revolution. He was second lieutenant in Captain Elisha Mack's company, Colonel Ashley's regiment, in June, 1777, sent to reinforce the Continental army at Ticonderoga. Lieutenant Skinner was living in Surrey in 1790. His only son surviving: 1. Jonathan, born about 1765, mentioned below.

(VI) Jonathan Skinner, son of Abner Skinner (5), was born about 1765. He settled in Alstead, New Hampshire, and died

there. He was a well-to-do farmer and a prominent citizen. He married Thankful Lyons and had five children, among whom was Abner, born in 1791, mentioned below.

(VII) Abner Skinner, son of Jonathan Skinner (6), was born in Alstead, New Hampshire, in 1791, and died in Lowell in 1861. He was educated in the common schools and then entered a mill at Strafford, Vermont, to learn the business of woolen manufacture. After a time he engaged in this cess. He gave up his mill to take a responsible business on his own account with much success position in the Middlesex Mills of Lowell, and continued in this position until he retired shortly before his death. In politics Mr. Skinner was a Republican; in religion a Spiritualist. He had the esteem and respect of all who knew him. He was upright, honorable and of sterling character. He married in Vermont, Hannah Young, a native of New Hampshire, daughter of Rev. Joab Young, the first minister at Strafford, Vermont. Children of Abner and Hannah Skinner: 1. Adelbert, born 1825, died unmarried. 2. Susan A., born 1827, died unmarried. 3. Arabella, born 1829, lives in the home of her father, Merrimack street, Lowell, unmarried, and is well known for her piety and benevolence.

SWEETSER

Samuel Sweetser, son of Michael Sweetser, was born about the year 1732. He settled in Saugus, Massachusetts, but later in life removed to South Reading, now Wakefield, where he died in 1818 at the age of eighty-six years. He lived during his later years in South Reading with his daughter Lydia in the house now or lately owned by James J. Mansfield. This house was previously occupied by Daniel Sweetser, his son He had a large family. Among his children were: John, mentioned below; Daniel, Moses, Ezra, Aaron, Elias, Lydia, never married; lived in the Sweetser homestead after her father's death.

John Sweetser, son of Samuel Sweetser, was born in Saugus, Massachusetts, about the year 1760, and died at South Reading in 1847. He resided on the place lately occupied by Rev. R. W. Cushman. He was a shoe manufacturer and later in life a farmer. In both occupations he showed himself enterprising and successful. He was a man of exceptional intelligence, punctuality and probity. He was an earnest patriot and a soldier in the Revolution. He resided in later life on the farm owned and occupied later by his son-in-law, Rev. Dana Clayes. Mr. Sweetser married (first), 1782, Elizabeth Green, daughter of William and Susanna Green. He married (second), 1817, Rebecca Hawkes, of Lancaster, daughter of Adam Hawkes, of Saugus. His widow died in 1866, aged one hundred years, lacking only two months. Children of John and Elizabeth Sweetser: 1. John, born 1785, married, 1807, Betsey Bryant, of Stoneham, and settled in Lynnfield. 2. Betsey, born 1789, married, 1811, Daniel Green, of Stoneham. 3. Rebecca, born 1796, married, 1822, Rev. Dana Clayes, of Plainfield, New Hampshire, and Wakefield, Massachusetts. 4. Hiram, born 1802, mentioned below.

Hiram Sweetser, son of John Sweetser, was born in South Reading, on March 31, 1802. He settled in his native place and was a prosperous farmer, a man of good ability and great industry. He was an active citizen, often honored with offices of trust and responsibility by his townsmen, and prominent in the church. He died September 8, 1874. He married Elizabeth Healey, of Hampton Falls, New Hampshire, the daughter of Levi and Abigail (Dodge) Healey. She was born in 1804, and died in 1898. Children: 1. Sarah Elizabeth, born August 12, 1827, married (first) Benjamin Walton; married (second) Manning W. Sullivan. 2. George H., born September 15, 1830, mentioned below. 3. Edward Healey, born November 1, 1844, was a soldier in the Civil war; married, April 11, 1871, Betty Blucher; children: Rosalin, died young; Della, born December 30, 1874, married and has three children.

George Hiram Sweetser, eldest son of Hiram Sweetser, was born at South Reading, September 15, 1830. He attended the public schools of his native town, and was one of the first to graduate in the high school there. Between terms of school he worked on his father's farm. Afterward he learned the trade of shoemaker in his native town, at home and the bench, picking up the trade, and he followed his trade for forty years in Wakefield. He was a prudent man, and invested his savings wisely in Wakefield real estate so that since he retired from active work in the shoe business he has been occupied with the care and management of his real estate. In addition to his own real estate he has had charge of many estates in the vicinity and has been called upon and has settled various estates in the probate court. His modest but honorable career is evidence of the possibilities of a competence for every American mechanic who

practices the simple virtues of industry, thrift, prudence, coupled with patience and foresight. Mr. Sweetser is respected and honored by all his townsmen not only for his substantial success in life, and his business capacity, but for his integrity and character, his example of good citizenship. He has been especially prominent in the affairs of the First Baptist Church of Wakefield, of which he was the clerk for twenty-eight years, and collector twenty years. He devoted much of his time and energy during the active years of his life to the raising of funds for the church edifice. The sum of one hundred thousand dollars was raised through his efforts largely, and it has been truly said that without his financial aid the beautiful church building would never have been completed. In politics he is a Republican. He has been superintendent of streets, town clerk, and very prominent in town affairs for many years.

He married (first), November 24, 1853, Hannah M. Sweetser, daughter of Lowell and Phebe (Evans) Sweetser, mentioned above. She died June, 1883. He married (second) Anna Evelyn (Kingman) Gay. Children of George Hiram and Hannah M. Sweetser: 1. Clara J., born January 26, 1855, married George G. Floyd, no issue. 2. Lyman Ellsworth, born February 3, 1862, married Addie M. Eaton, child, Marjorie, born March 23, 1898.

CARSTEIN

Hans L. Carstein, coal merchant, North Cambridge, Massachusetts, was born in Schleswig, Germany, March 17, 1841, son of Claus P. and Margareta (Detlefsen) Carstensen. Claus P. Carstensen was a farmer and land owner, and during the war between Prussia and Denmark in 1848, he was in command of a military company, and it was through political differences that he was obliged to leave Germany in 1850 and seek refuge in the United States. On his way from New York to California by way of Panama he was a victim of yellow fever, dying at Panama in 1851. His property was confiscated and his family lost its usual income. His son Hans L., under the custom of Germany, received a good commercial education, and he then went to sea before the mast, and after fifteen years sea service he came back to Germany, master of his ship. The Franco-Prussian war having closed, he brought his mother and sisters to the United States to join a brother who had preceded them. They arrived in Boston, Massachusetts, 1871, at the time of the great Chicago fire, and his first work was one of philanthropy, to collect clothing throughout the city for the relief of the sufferers in Chicago, making his appeals for help on Boston Common, and receiving not only clothing, but provisions and money. He joined his brother Theodore in the paint, oil and wall paper business on Hanover street, Boston, and meeting with severe business reverses in 1873, during the financial panic of that year, they gave up the business two years later. Meantime his sister Theresa had married Frank Ganter, who was carrying on the provision business in Jamaica Plain, and in closing out the paint, oil and wall paper business he joined him as a partner. In 1884 he bought out the coal business of Benjamin F. Rogers at North Cambridge, and from an output of two thousand tons annually he built up the business so that in 1906 the output from his yards was thirty-six thousand tons annually.

He married (first), in 1876, Ida Peterson, daughter of ——— Peterson, a German Lutheran clergyman, and they had one son, Gustav E. Carstein, born July 24, 1881, in Jamaica Plain, Massachusetts, and he was prepared for college, going through Harvard, class of 1905, and on leaving college engaged in business with his father, as manager of the yards. Mrs. Carstein died in 1882. He married (second), June 17, 1883, Magdalene, daughter of the Rev. C. F. Doring, a German Lutheran clergyman. By this second marriage his children were: Lorenzo F., born May 14, 1884, graduated at the United States Naval Academy, Annapolis, Maryland, in 1906, and was assigned to the Asiatic squadron at the Philippines. Hans L., Jr., born in Cambridge, Massachusetts, October 13, 1885, who after leaving the public school took a two-years' course at Ashburnham Academy, Massachusetts, and a three-years' course at Culvers Military Academy in Indiana, graduating as a commissioned officer—first lieutenant quartermaster, preparatory to engaging in business with his father and elder brother. Gretchen, born in Cambridge, Massachusetts, October 22, 1888, was prepared for entrance to Smith College, Northampton, Massachusetts, at the Gilman School, Cambridge.

Mr. Carstein became a layman and lay reader in the Protestant Episcopal church, of which his family were also members, and he conducted mission work in East Cambridge from 1891, in connection with the Church of

the Ascension, where he conducted service every other Sunday and had a congregation of between sixty and seventy German families, residents of the neighborhood of the Mission House. With his family he was connected with St. James' Church, North Cambridge, from 1888, and he was made treasurer of the church corporation. He was also a member of the Pilgrim Fathers, of the Young Men's Christian Association of Cambridge, and held office as director, trustee and treasurer of the organization. He was also made trustee of the Fitchman Estates in Cambridge. He was elected to membership in the Cambridge and Colonial clubs, and in the Middlesex Republican Club. His public service in an official capacity included membership in the common council of Cambridge, 1899, and city alderman for six consecutive years, 1890-96, and in 1896 he refused further nomination on account of ill health. As a member of the board of aldermen he was a member of the finance committee, and the highway committee, all special committees and chairman of the investigating committee. In the board he advocated the extension of the Boston subway to Cambridge, being the first member to open this subject on committees, and for three years he was chairman of the committee appointed to act on part of the city government, and before he left the board the matter was practically settled, and the subway assured. In this contention he invited fifty of the most prominent citizens of Cambridge to meet at the City Hall and confer with him and Mayor Augustin J. Daly, and after several meetings and animated discussions it was unanimously voted that the subway system was far superior to the elevated system for securing effective and reasonable rapid transit from Boston to Harvard Square. Mr. Carstein was made a delegate from the eighth Massachusetts district to the Republican National Convention at Chicago in 1904, as an acknowledgment of his work in the interests of the party in Cambridge, and he composed a campaign song which was received with rousing cheers when sung to the air "Die Wacht am Rhein" by the delegates, when Theodore Roosevelt was nominated, the chairman of the Massachusetts delegation having provided five thousand copies with both words and music printed for distribution in the Convention Hall. His brother, Lawrence William Carstein, is a resident of Boston, and his sister, Mrs. Ganter, of Jamaica Plain, in 1907 his own home being at No. 45 Cogswell avenue, Cambridge.

SCULLY

James Scully, father of John Timothy Scully, was born in Ireland, from whence he emigrated to the United States, in 1845. Prior to his emigration he married Mary Murphy, also a native of Ireland, living at the present time (1907), and they made their home in Charlestown, Massachusetts, where he was engaged in selling piling up to 1877, when he removed to Groton, Connecticut, where he followed the occupation of a quarryman in a granite quarry, which he controlled up to the year of his death, 1900. The children of James and Mary (Murphy) Scully are: 1. John Timothy, see forward. 2. Mary, married Daniel H. Lehan, of East Cambridge, six children: Daniel, engaged in shipping business in Boston; Mary, married Philip Hendrick, of Arlington; John, James, William and Catherine, unmarried. 3. Francis Patrick, born November 24, 1856, graduated at the Harvard University Medical School, 1879, practiced medicine in Cambridge, Massachusetts, and Portland, Maine, and was in receipt of a large practice. He was a man of fine physique, an athlete of note, and was highly esteemed by a wide circle of friends. His death occurred in Portland, Maine, November, 1886. 4. Julia, wife of Thomas Casey, a granite dealer in New London, Connecticut. They are the parents of seven children: Elizabeth, married Arthur Davis, of New London, Connecticut; one son, Frederick Thomas; John Francis, a student in medicine at Columbia; James Scully, a student in law at Columbia; Francis, William, Mary and Clara Casey. 5. Joanna, born April 14, 1861, unmarried. 6. James, J., became a partner in business with his brother, John Timothy. He married, August 15, 1904, Florence I., daughter of Joseph and Martha (Sweeney) Paul, of Boston. No issue.

John Timothy Scully, eldest child of James and Mary (Murphy) Scully, was born in Charlestown, Massachusetts, April 3, 1849. He attended the Charlestown public schools, and upon the completion of his studies worked for his father in the piling business up to 1877, when he engaged in the business of general contractor, giving special attention to the redeeming of lands under water by the process of filling up, draining and constructing piled bulkheads to prevent overflowing by high tides. In 1905 the business was incorporated as the John T. Scully Foundation & Transportation Company. He has taken an active part in politics, and is known as Governor Russell's mascot. He was elected a member

of the Cambridge city council, 1877; a representative in the general court of Massachusetts, 1887; a member of the Democratic state committee; a member of the board of survey of Cambridge for two years, resigning in 1905.

Mr. Scully married (first), February 12, 1873, Alice R., daughter of Robert and Ellen (Rowe) Brine, representatives of an old family of Cambridge, and their children were: 1. Ellen Rowe, born August 19, 1875, married Dr. George H. Lee, son of John H. Lee, of Boston; one child, John H. Lee. 2. Mary E., born March 12, 1877, became the wife of Thomas Murray, of Brighton, Massachusetts, paying teller of the International Trust Company of Boston. 3. John Timothy, Jr., born October, 1879, attended the public schools of Cambridge and Brighton, and later pursued a three years course in the Massachusetts Institute of Technology. He married, December 29, 1902, Catherine, daughter of Frederick John and Catherine Susanna (Power) Byrne, of Brooklyn, New York, and their children are: Catherine, John T., George and Madaline. John T. Scully, Jr., became a partner with his father when the business was incorporated, in 1905, as the John T. Scully Foundation & Transportation Company; he was appointed secretary of the corporation. Alice R. (Brine) Scully, mother of these children, died April 16, 1891. Mr. Scully married (second), April 3, 1892, Sarah, daughter of Joseph and Martha (Sweeney) Paul, of Boston, and by this marriage had four children: 1. Francis Paul, born March 7, 1894. 2. James Newman, born January 7, 1897. 3. Genevieve, born October 7, 1899. 4. Florence, born March 13, 1901.

FLETCHER

Fletcher is an ancient English surname, meaning an arrow maker. The origin of the family is traced to Burgundy, though the lineage of the American pioneer has not yet been determined. The progenitor in England came with the Earl of Richmond in the latter part of the thirteenth century, with two other nobles from Chillon, now in Switzerland, Portier, whose name became spelled Porter; and grandson whose descendants spell the name Grandison. De la Flechiere was the original spelling of the Fletcher surname. The ancient coat of arms was: Sable, a cross flory between four scallop shells argent.

(I) Robert Fletcher, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, in 1592. According to an old family tradition he came from Yorkshire, one of the northern counties. He settled in Concord, Massachusetts, in 1630, and became a wealthy and influential citizen. He was appointed constable by the general court for the town of Concord. He removed to Chelmsford and was one of the citizens who signed the invitation to Mr. John Fiske and the members of the Wenham church to remove to Chelmsford. He died at Concord, April 3, 1677, aged eighty-five. His will was dated February 4, 1672. He commits his wife to the care of his son Francis and his wife, bequeathed to his sons Francis, William and Samuel. The inventory of his estate is dated May 12, 1677. Children: 1. Luke, born in England, died in Concord, Massachusetts, May 21, 1665, probably unmarried. 2. William, born in England, in 1622, married, October 7, 1645, Lydia Bates; died November 6, 1677. 3. Cary, daughter, married ——— Kebby and left a daughter, Sherebiah Kebby, in 1671. 4. Samuel, mentioned below. 5. Francis, born in Concord, 1636, married, August 1, 1656, Elizabeth Wheeler, daughter of George and Katherine Wheeler.

(II) Samuel Fletcher, son of Robert Fletcher (1), was born in Concord, Massachusetts, 1632. He was admitted a freeman, March 21, 1689-90. He settled in that part of Chelmsford, now Westford; married Margaret Hailston, October 14, 1659. He died December 9, 1697, and his gravestone in the burying ground in Middle Chelmsford reads: "Here Lyes Ye Body of Samuel Fletcher aged 65 years died December 9, 1697." Children: 1. Samuel, born in Chelmsford about 1661, married, June 7, 1692, Mary Cotton, of Concord. 2. Sarah, born August 24, 1663. 3. Hannah, born September 14, 1666. 4. Lydia, born September 26, 1669. 5. William, mentioned below.

(III) William Fletcher, son of Samuel Fletcher (2), was born January 1, 1671, in Chelmsford, where he married, December 10, 1701, Mary ———. He died about 1743. His will was recorded in Middlesex county, Vol, 21, page 295. Children, born in Chelmsford: 1. William, born 1702, at Chelmsford, married, November 16, 1731, Elizabeth Remington and (second), June 22, 1762, Susannah (Fassett) Fletcher, widow of Zechariah. 2. Samuel, mentioned below. 3. Oliver, born 1708, in Chelmsford, graduate of Harvard College, 1735; married, November 13, 1766, Grace Weld, of Roxbury; counselor at law; justice of the peace; town clerk; assessor, selectman; deputy; died December 1, 1771,

Edmund D. Fletcher

leaving wife and young daughter. 4. Thomas, born at Chelmsford, January 15, 1711, resided in what is now the city of Lowell. 5. Robert, born April 20, 1713, married Remembrance Foster, lived near what is now the Lowell city farm; soldier in the French war. 6. Benjamin, born in Chelmsford, February 22, 1715. 7. Mary, born January 1, 1718. 8. Lydia, born June 1, 1724.

(IV) Captain Samuel Fletcher, son of William Fletcher (3), was born in 1707. Married, September 17, 1729, Mary Lawrence, daughter of Major Eleazer and Mary Lawrence, of Littleton. She died December 4, 1780; he died March 11, 1780. Their graves are in the west cemetery in Westford, Massachusetts. He had large holdings in real estate and gave each of his sons a farm. Children: 1. Samuel, born September 8, 1730, died October 30, 1749. 2. Eleazer, mentioned below. 3. Peter, born in Westford, October 31, 1733 married, November 25, 1762, Martha Dix. 4. Oliver, born June 17, 1735, in Westford, married Olive Lawrence. 5. Abel, born April 18, 1737, married Abigail Hildreth, settled in what is now Boxborough, Massachusetts. 6. Mary, born March 31, 1739, married Thomas Kidder. 7. Ezekiel, born April 3, 1741, married Bridget Parker. 8. Phebe, born March 2, 1742, died May 12, 1759. 9. Margaret, born November 8, 1744, died March 6, 1752. 10. Sarah, born October 1, 1746. 11. Sampson, born 1748, died 1752. 12. Rebecca, born August 3, 1750, died December 11, 1751. 13. Samuel, born January 24, 1754, married Lucy Jones and (second) Miriam Keyes. 14. Margaret, born September 13, 1755, married Josiah Fletcher. 15. Sampson, born August 24, 1758, married Dorothy Fletcher, February 1, 1785.

(V) Captain Eleazer Fletcher, son of Captain Samuel Fletcher (4), was born in Westford, March 3, 1731-32. Married Mary Fletcher, who was born August 29, 1735; married, January 16, 1755, daughter of Captain Joseph and Sarah (Adams) Fletcher. He lived in Westford and was commissioned captain of his militia company November 12, 1772. Children: 1. Sarah, born November 22, 1755, died young. 2. Eleazer, born June 5, 1757, mentioned below. 3. Mary, born May 26, 1759, died young. 4. Joseph, born August 15, 1761, died young. 5. Sarah, born July 14, 1765, married Eleazer Jewett, of Littleton; died January, 1830. 6. Mary, born July 15, 1767, married Samuel Sargent, of Boxborough. 7. Joseph, born November 6, 1769, married, March 20, 1796, Lucy Tuttle, who died in 1843; married (second) Mrs. Sarah Cole. 8. Jedediah, born October 20, 1772, died March, 1795. 9. Matilda, born May 27, 1775, died unmarried at Boxborough. 10. Patty, born February 20, 1779, married Benjamin Patch; (second) ——— Brown; (third) ——— Coburn. 11. Peter W.

(VI) Eleazer Fletcher, son of Eleazer Fletcher (5), was born June 5, 1757. Married, 1788, Rhoda Tenney, who died in 1858, aged ninety-six. He was a soldier in the Revolution; was in the battle of Bunker Hill and drew a pension in his later years; died July 14, 1822. He was captain of the militia company. Children: 1. Nathan, born at Littleton, March 16, 1789, married, September 4, 1811, Lucy Wood. 2. Edmund, mentioned below. 3. Eleazer, born April 30, 1793; captain; married, June 22, 1822, Rebecca Kimball. 4. Lucy, married Otis Hayward, died in Hudson, Massachusetts. 5. Joel, married Sarah Cole. 6. Rhoda, married Stedman Hartwell and lived in Dedham, Massachusetts. 7. Hulda T., married John Fletcher; resided in Boxborough. 8. Maria, married Samuel Wetherbee and resided in Boxborough.

(VII) Edmund Fletcher, son of Captain Eleazer Fletcher, Jr. (6), was born in Littleton, February 19, 1791. He married there March 28, 1819, Lucy Fletcher, who was born August 1, 1795, and died in Lowell, October 14, 1871, daughter of Peter and Lucy (Wood) Fletcher, granddaughter of Peter Fletcher, son of Captain Samuel (4) and Mary (Lawrence) Fletcher. He and his wife both died in Lowell. Children: 1. Edmund Dix, born October 1, 1823, mentioned below. 2. Isaac Allen, born in Boxborough, Massachusetts, April 20, 1829, married, November 23, 1854, Mary E. Rand, who was born in Barnstead, New Hampshire, August 16, 1830, and had at Lowell, Anna Dix, born July 25, 1863.

(VIII) Edmund Dix Fletcher, son of Edmund Fletcher (7), was born in Dedham, Massachusetts, October 1, 1823. He removed to Boxborough from Dedham with the family in 1826, when he was but three years old, and he received his early education in the district schools of Boxborough. In 1838 the family located in Lowell. He began his mercantile career at an early age as clerk in a grocery store, and as he himself used to say, "received his education in a grocery store." He entered a partnership with William Nichols in 1848 under the firm name of Nichols & Fletcher and bought the grocery business that was established in Lowell in 1826 by Ransom Reed and Mr. Mansur. When Mr. Fletcher

began to work for this concern ten years before, Mr. Reed was at the head of the concern, his partner, Mansur, having retired and gone to North Chelmsford. Mr. Reed retired from business in 1848 when the new firm took hold. The firm of Nichols & Fletcher prospered and continued harmoniously and successfully as long as Mr. Nichols lived. Since his death the business has continued under the firm name of William Nichols & Company.

Mr. Fletcher's success in life was due entirely to his own efforts. He was a man of great industry from early youth; active in the pursuit of knowledge not only in his own line of business but in every direction. He was a useful citizen, especially during his more active career in business. In early life he was a Whig, later a Republican. He served two years as member of the Lowell common council, one year in the board of aldermen, and was counted as a capable and efficient city officer. He always has taken great interest and exerted a wholesome influence in municipal matters. He was an active member and liberal supporter of the Elliot Congregational Church. He was a director of the Lowell General Hospital and a member of the Highland Club.

He married, November 14, 1850, Mary Annette Lovejoy, daughter of Jacob and Mary (Fletcher) Lovejoy, of Wilton, New Hampshire. Mary Fletcher was born in 1791, daughter of Oliver and Mary (Wilson) Fletcher. Oliver Fletcher was born January 25, 1751, and died December 20, 1831; was a soldier in the Revolution and was in the battle of White Plains; was the son of Robert (4) and Remembrance (Foster) Fletcher. Robert was son of William and Mary Fletcher, of Chelmsford, brother of Samuel (4) and son of William Fletcher (3), mentioned above. Mrs. Fletcher died at Lowell, March 31, 1859, and he married (second), June 16, 1867, Caroline Almeda Hartwell. She died in 1886. His only child was by his first wife, Mary Elizabeth, born September 27, 1854, who resides in the old home in Lowell, and is highly esteemed in the church and among a large circle of friends.

(For first generation see preceding sketch.)

FLETCHER

(II) Francis Fletcher, son of Robert Fletcher (1), was born in Concord, Massachusetts, in 1636. Married there August 1, 1656, Elizabeth Wheeler, daughter of George and Katherine Wheeler. He remained with his father in Concord, and became, like his two older brothers who settled in the adjoining town, a great land owner. He was reported in full communion with the church at Concord in 1677, and was admitted a freeman in the same year. In 1666, when the records of deeds were revised, he owned lot No. 17, in the east quarter of Concord, containing four hundred and thirty-seven acres. His wife Elizabeth died June 14, 1704. Children, born in Concord: 1. Samuel, mentioned below. 2. Joseph, born April 15, 1661, married, June 17, 1688. 3. Elizabeth, born August 24, 1663, married, August 28, 1683, Samuel Stratton. 4. John, born February 28, 1665, married, February 18, 1690, Hannah Hunt. 5. Sarah, born February 24, 1668. 6. Hezekiah, born April 6, 1672, married, May 11, 1703, Mary Wood. 7. Hannah, born October 24, 1674. 8. Benjamin, born December 1, 1677, died about 1704.

(III) Corporal Samuel Fletcher, son of Francis Fletcher (2), was born in Concord, August 6, 1657. Married, April 15, 1682, Elizabeth Wheeler. He was selectman of Concord in 1705-07-09-13; town clerk from 1705 to 1713. He died October 23, 1744. His wife died three days later. Children: 1. Samuel, died young. 2. Joseph, born March 26, 1686, married, December 20, 1704, Elizabeth Carter; lived in the part of Concord set off to Acton and probably the site of the homestead of the immigrant, Robert Fletcher. 3. Elizabeth, born April 2, 1688. 4. Sarah, born May 19, 1690. 5. John, born August 26, 1692. 6. Hannah, born December 1, 1694. 7. Ruth, born March 2, 1696, died June 20, 1700. 8. Rebecca, born June 2, 1699. 9. Samuel, born April 27, 1701, died July 4, 1772. 10. Benjamin, born April 29, 1703, lived nineteen days. 11. Timothy, mentioned below.

(IV) Timothy Fletcher, son of Samuel Fletcher (3), was born in Concord, August 28, 1704. Married Elizabeth ———. He was a soldier in the French and Indian war and was a great hunter. The powder horn which hung at his side when he hunted and fought has been preserved by his descendants. He and Captain Church once entered the camp of the Indian chief, Annawan, ascertained the number of the Indians, and then guided their troops that surprised and routed them. "In another battle a French general fell dead by a ball from Fletcher's musket." Children, born in Concord: 1. Elizabeth, born March 23, 1726, died in Amherst, New Hampshire. 2. Timothy, born November 2, 1728, married, June 26, 1755, at Sudbury, Rebecca Stearns;

Wm. R. Hutchison M. D.

(second), December 21, 1764, Sarah Brewer. 3. Sarah, born August 16, 1730. 4. John, born September 7, 1732, settled in New Ipswich, New Hampshire; married Elizabeth Foster. 5. James, born September 23, 1734, soldier in French war in 1755. 6. Joseph, born August 18, 1736, settled in Sturbridge, Massachusetts, and Croyden, New Hampshire. 7. Benjamin, born June 27, 1738, died in the army. 8. Ephraim (twin), born February 5, 1740, mentioned below. 9. Lydia (twin), born February 5, 1740, resided in Sturbridge. 10. Joel, born March 18, 1743, enlisted in the Indian war from Westford, where his father then lived. 9. Samuel, born in Acton (formerly Concord), August 12, 1747, married Sybil Caldwell; Baptist minister; preached at Billerica and Chelmsford, Massachusetts, and at Salem, New Hampshire, where he was the first pastor of the Baptist church.

(V) Ephraim Fletcher, son of Timothy Fletcher (4), was born February 5, 1740. He was a resident of Sutton and Brimfield, Massachusetts. He died at Newport, New Hampshire, January 1, 1836. He was a soldier in the Revolution credited to Sutton, a private in Captain John Putnam's company of minutemen, Colonel Ebenezer Larned's regiment, which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; also private in Captain Caleb Whiting's company, Colonel Benjamin Hawes's regiment; enlisted July 30, 1778, in the Rhode Island campaign. Children: 1. Sarah, born 1763, married Jonathan Wakefield, of Newport. 2. Ephraim, born November 23, 1767, mentioned below. 3. Amos, born March 2, 1770. 4. Mary (Polly), born July 7, 1771, baptized at Sutton, May 10, 1772. 5. Lydia, born December 21, 1774, baptized at Sutton, February 26, 1775; married Albergence Griggs. 6. Timothy, born July 14, 1778, married, March 27, 1803, Lois Metcalf; lived at Croyden, New Hampshire; deacon of the Baptist church, Newport. 7. Anna, born January 8, 1781, married Pliny Wight. 8. Joel, married Delia Rogers, of Holland. 9. Benjamin, born August 6, 1788, died May 13, 1854.

(VI) Ephraim Fletcher, son of Ephraim Fletcher (5), was born in Grafton, Massachusetts, November 23, 1767, died in Newport, New Hampshire, in the house in which he had lived for sixty years. He was a farmer. He married Jael Moore, of Chester, Connecticut. Children, born at Newport: 1. Oliver, born January 19, 1795. 2. Orpha M., born March 23, 1797. 3. Quartus, mentioned below. 4. William, born November 10, 1801. 5. Mahala, born June 11, 1804. 6. Polly, born June 29, 1806. 7. Electa M., born March 23, 1809, married William Kelly. 8. Bela J., born January 16, 1811. 9. Austin Corbin, born March 23, 1813. 10. Lyman M., born March 26, 1819.

(VII) Quartus Fletcher, son of Ephraim Fletcher (6), was born April 22, 1799. He was a farmer at Cornish, New Hampshire. He married (first) Ann Kelley, who was born at Newport. She had eight children. He married (second) Charlotte Hilliard, who had four children. Children of the first wife: 1. Dr. William Kelley, born February 12, 1828, mentioned below. 2. Ruel H., born May 16, 1829, married Rebecca Wyman; resides at 35 Blake street, Cambridge; children: Elizabeth W., Charles Ruel, Caroline Rebecca, Austin Bradstreet, Edward Wyman, Frank Kelley, Frederick William. 3. James W., born October, 1830, married Lucy C. Fletcher; children: Francis R., Ursula E., Ruel M., Elizabeth E., James E. 4. Elizabeth A., married Edwin Fletcher, resides in Newport. 5. Charles F., resides in Newport, married Martha J. Wilmarth; children: Etta, Lillian, Henry, William. 6. Ursula K., married George W. Hilliard; children: Ladora J., James B., George W.; resides in California. 7. Oliver M., married Josephine Merrill; children: Frederick and May. 8. Orpha M., married Benjamin T. Atwood, resides at 5 Chester street, Cambridge, Massachusetts. Children of the second wife: 9. Luella, married Martin Emerson. 10. Emma, married a Mr. Burt. 11. Henry L., resides at Cornish; married (first) Angeline Freeman, (second) Mary Pool. 12. Jael, daughter, married Orison Page.

(VIII) Dr. William Kelley Fletcher, son of Quartus Fletcher (7), was born in Cornish, February 12, 1828. He attended the district schools of his native town and Kimball Union Academy at Meriden, New Hampshire, for three years. He entered Dartmouth College, where he studied for four years, graduating in 1860. He decided to study medicine and entered Harvard Medical School, where he received his degree of M. D. in 1862. He began to practice his profession at Fitchburg, Massachusetts, but after three months there he entered the army as acting assistant surgeon and served three years. After his return from the front he opened an office in Union square, Somerville. After three or four years he removed to Elm street and again after three years to North avenue, now Massachusetts avenue, in North Cambridge. About 1892 he removed to 381 Summer street, Somerville, and in 1906 to his present location, 383

Summer street. Dr. Fletcher has enjoyed a large practice and has taken high rank in his profession. He is a member of John Abbott Lodge of Free Masons, member of the Massachusetts Medical Society, and later the Homeopathic Medical Society. He was a member of the Dartmouth college fraternity Delta Kappa Epsilon.

He married Annie L. Tufts, daughter and only child of Oliver and Dorothy (Danforth) Tufts, of Somerville. They had one child, died in infancy. Her mother, Dorothy, married (first) Asa Tufts and (second) his brother, Oliver Tufts. She had five children by her first husband. (See sketch of Caroline Henderson—the Tufts family of Somerville). John Tufts, father of Oliver, married Elizabeth Perry. Children: Lydia, Cynthia, John, William, James, Benjamin, Asa, Oliver. Peter Tufts, father of John, married Ann Adams; children: Leonard, Henry, and others. (See Tufts sketches).

BUTTRICK

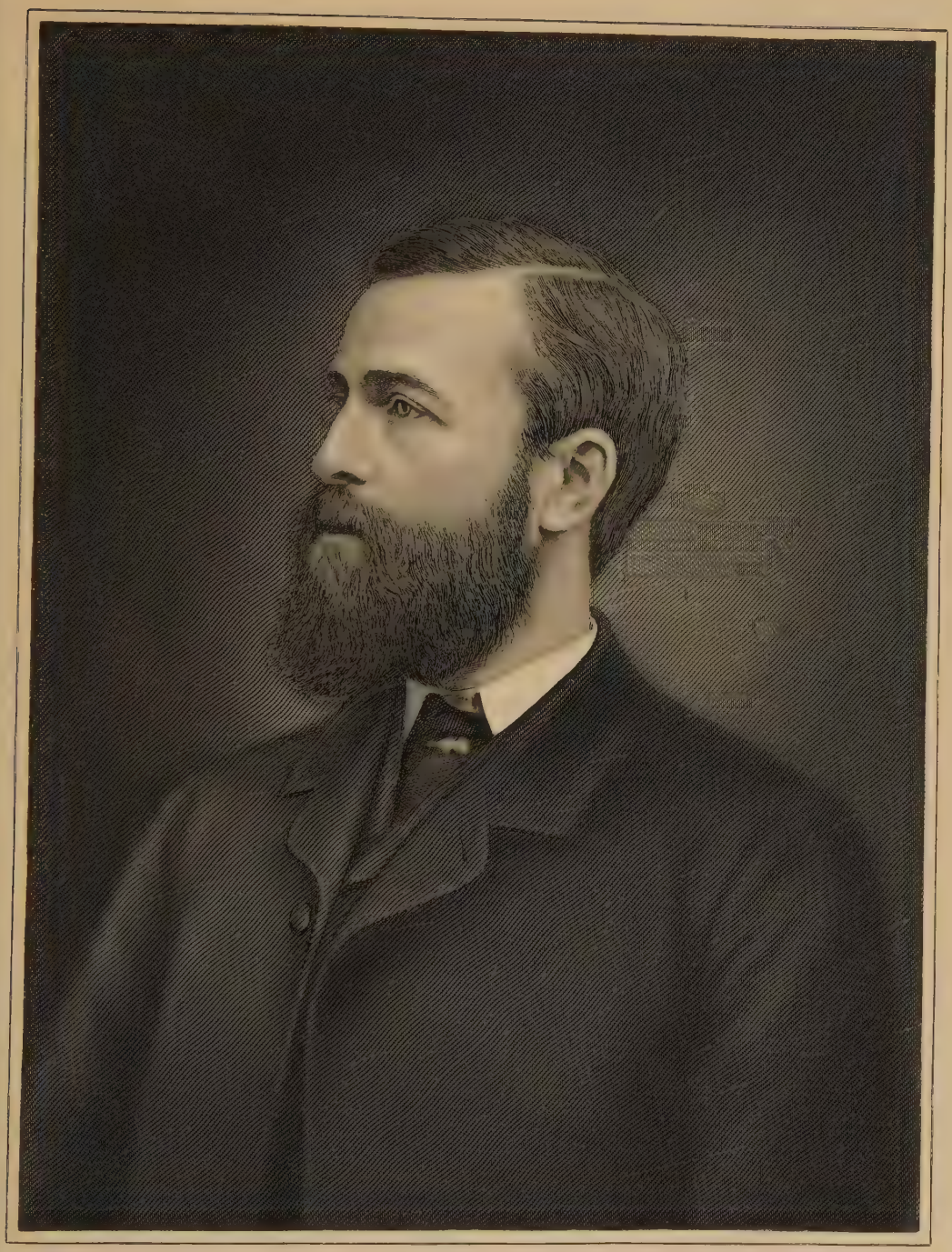
William Buttrick, immigrant ancestor, was born in England in 1617. He came from Kingston-on-Thames in the county of Surrey, embarking May 9, 1635, with Rev. Mr. Bulkley, later the minister at Concord, and Thomas Brook, who also settled at Concord, on the ship "Susan and Ellen." He stated his age as sixty-eight in 1684. He settled in Concord and is ancestor of all the old families of New England bearing this surname. He was admitted a freeman, May 26, 1647, and became sergeant of the military company of Concord. He removed to Chelmsford and was one of the committee appointed to invite the pastor and the church of Wenham to remove to Chelmsford in 1654. He deposed March 28, 1659, that he was about forty-three years old, in relation to a house bought by Matthew Allen. He was step-son or son-in-law of John Hastings. His home at Concord was on the west bank of the Concord river in the upland about a quarter of a mile from the North Bridge. Having served the town for many years honorably as sergeant he petitioned at the age of sixty-five to be excused from that office.

He died June 30, 1698, aged about eighty-two. His will was dated March 1, 1687, aged about seventy-one years; proved June 28, 1698. He bequeathed to his eldest son John, a house he had built in Stow; to son Samuel lands at Concord; to daughter Sarah Barritt and to the children of all three. He spelled his name in signing the will Butterick, but probably all of his descendants of recent generations have preferred the spelling Buttrick. He married (first), 1646, at Concord, Sarah Bateman, who died July 17, 1664. He married (second), February 21, 1667, Jane Goodnow, of Sudbury, daughter of Thomas. (See Goodnow family sketch). Children of William and Sarah Buttrick: Mary, born September 19, 1648, died November 1, 1648. 2. William. 3. John, born September 21, 1653, married Mary Blood; settled in Stow. 4. Samuel, born January 12, 1654-5, mentioned below. 5. Edward, born January 6, 1656-57, died January 15, 1656-57. 6. Joseph, born October 29, 1657, killed in the Sudbury fight with the Indians, April 21, 1726. 7. Sarah, born July 27, 1662, married John Barrett, of Chelmsford. 8. Mary, born June 17, 1664, died April 21, 1665.

(II) Samuel Buttrick, son of William Buttrick (1), was born at Concord, January 12, 1654-55, died August 8, 1726. He succeeded his father on the first homestead in Concord. He was a soldier in King Philip's war, 1675-76, and his son Jonathan drew a lot of land at Narragansett, No. 6 (Templeton, Massachusetts) in payment of his services, granted by the general court, June 24, 1735. Samuel married, 1677, Elizabeth Blood. Children: all born at Concord; 1. Elizabeth, born August 25, 1679. 2. Samuel, Jr., born January 31, 1681-82, settled at Charlestown, New Hampshire, married Mercy Hett, born 1680. 3. William, born April 15, 1683, died September 16, 1711. 4. Sarah, born November 21, 1687, died October 7, 1746; married, May 7, 1713, John Flint. 6. Deacon Jonathan, born April 24, 1690, mentioned below.

(III) Deacon Jonathan Buttrick, son of Samuel Buttrick (2), was born in Concord, April 24, 1690, died there March 23, 1767, aged seventy-seven years. The Buttrick house stood near the North Bridge and is now or was lately owned by the family of Joseph Derby. The old house was built by Jonathan Buttrick in 1712, and at the time of the Concord fight was owned by Major John Buttrick, his son. Before this old house and to the eastward is Battle Lawn, lately so-called, where the militia and minute men formed preparatory to the march to the bridge, and near it the detachment of regulars under Captain Parsons passed on the way to and from the home of Colonel James Barrett. Battle Lawn is marked by suitably inscribed tablets. Deacon Jonathan was followed to his grave, according to the inscription on his monument, by his wid-

JOHN BUTTRICK



JOHN H. BUTTRICK

ow and thirteen well-instructed children. He married, 1717-18, Elizabeth Wood. Children: 1. Samuel, born November 16, 1718, died January 14, 1814; married, 1744, Lucy Wheeler. 2. Mary, born April 18, 1720. 3. Jonathan (captain), born January 30, 1721-22, died May 18, 1775; married, July 14, 1756, Mary Brown. 4. Joseph, born January 9, 1723-24, died December 29, 1803; married, July 23, 1751, Sarah Brown. 5. Nathan, born September 27, 1725, died December 25, 1812; married, December 12, 1757, Grace Wheeler, daughter of Joseph and Sarah. 6. Elizabeth, born August 21, 1727, married December 21, 1753, Charles Flint. 7. Abigail, born August 20, 1729. 8. John, born July 26, 1731, mentioned below. 9. Rachel, born November 12, 1733. 10. Ephraim, born February 15, 1735-36, died April 15, 1785, unmarried. 11. Daniel, born April 3, 1738, died February 24, 1843. 12. Lois, born June 2, 1740, died April 27, 1783, unmarried. 13. Sarah, born August 10, 1742, died July 12, 1827. 14. Willard, born November 12, 1746, married, November 22, 1769, Esther Blood, daughter of John and Esther Blood.

(IV) Colonel John Buttrick, son of Jonathan Buttrick (3), was born at Concord, July 20, 1731, died May 16, 1791, aged sixty. He was a prominent citizen in town and military affairs before the Revolution and held the rank of major, when the Revolution began. He was in command of the American forces at Concord, April 19, 1775. Shattuck, the historian of Concord, says: "His name will be handed down to posterity with distinguished honor for the noble stand he took, and the bravery he manifested in leading a gallant band of militiamen on to meet the invading enemy at North Bridge and for beginning the first forcible resistance to British arms. He then returned the fire, saying, 'Fire, Fellow soldiers, for God's sake, fire,' and discharged his own gun the same instant." The inscription on his monument reads: "In memory of Colonel John Buttrick, who commanded the militia companies which made the first attack upon the British Troops at Concord, North Bridge, on the nineteenth of April, 1775, having with patriotic firmness shared in the damages which led to American Independence, he lived to enjoy the blessings of it and died May 16, 1791, aged sixty years."

"Having laid down his sword with honor, he resumed the plough with industry; by the latter he maintained what the former had won. The virtues of the parent, citizen and Christian adorned his life and his worth was acknowledged by the grief and respect of all ranks at his death." During the summer of 1775 he was major in the regiment of Colonel John Nixon at the siege of Boston. He was commissioned lieutenant-colonel of Colonel John Robinson's regiment, August 1, 1775. He was colonel of Volunteers, acting as captain of a volunteer company in Colonel Reed's regiment at the taking of Burgoyne, serving from September 28, 1777, to November 7, following, and his company was detached from Colonel Brooks's regiment to reinforce General Gates to the northward. He was in the Rhode Island campaign in 1778, when his regiment was detached to reinforce the Continental army.

His house was on the hill west of Flint's Bridge; occupied lately by Captain Francis Jarvis. His gun is still in the possession of the family and his tobacco box is at Antiquarian Hall, Concord. He married, June 24, 1760, Abigail Jones. Children, all born at Concord: 1. Colonel John, born October 8, 1761, mentioned below. 2. Levi, born October 11, 1762. 3. Jonas, born November 17, 1764. 4. Abigail, born December 8, 1766. 5. Esther, born August 8, 1768. 6. Anna, born September 19, 1770. 7. Stephen, born August 25, 1772. 8. Phebe, born October 17, 1774. 9. Horatio Gates, born March 4, 1778. 10. Silas, born May 15, 1780.

(V) Colonel John Buttrick, son of Colonel John Buttrick (4), was born at Concord, October 8, 1761, died September 11, 1825, at Concord. He was an active and leading citizen of Concord and rose to the rank of colonel in the state militia. He served in the Revolution also, a private in Captain Joshua Leland's company from September 29 to November 10, 1779, in the regiment of Major Nathaniel Heath. This company was detached to man forts at and about Boston. He was a fifer in Captain Hosmer's company at one time during the war. He married (first), December 10, 1795, Lydia Wheeler, and (second), December 9, 1813, Hannah Wheeler. Both marriages were performed by Rev. Ezra Ripley. Children: 1. John, born October 18, 1796, mentioned below. 2. Charlotte, born September 27, 1798. 3. Grosvenor, born February 22, 1801. 4. David Wheeler, born September 27, 1804. 5. Esther Rebecca, born May 20, 1810, died June 27, 1811. 6. James Coburn, died December 16, 1807. Children of the second wife: 7. Emeline Lydia, born October 1, 1814. 8. George Horatio, born May 9, 1817.

(VI) John Buttrick, son of Colonel John Buttrick (5), was born at Concord, October

18, 1796. He learned the trade of carpenter, and was educated in the district schools of his native town. He lived there until after his marriage. About 1828 he removed to Lowell, Massachusetts, and followed his trade as carpenter and builder the remainder of his days. He died there in 1880. He was an active Republican in politics, though he never sought public office himself. He attended the Congregational church. He married, May 29, 1828, Lucretia Buttrick, of Concord. She died in 1892, aged ninety years. Children: 1. John H., born July 10, 1830, mentioned below. 2. Ellen E., born March 13, 1832. 3. James G., born March 7, 1835, mentioned below. 4. Martha M., born in Lowell, December 29, 1836, educated in the public and high schools of Lowell where she has always lived; member of the Congregational church and active in church and charitable work, having endowed a bed in the Woman's Christian Association.

(VII) John H. Buttrick, son of John Buttrick (6), was born in Lowell, Massachusetts, July 10, 1830. He was educated in the high schools and then entered Dartmouth College, where he remained three years and graduated with honors. He then read law for a time and then became cashier of the Wamesit Bank of Lowell and filled that position with great credit for many years. He was president of the Putman Nail Company of Boston many years, and was a director in same company thirty years and never missed a meeting. He was a partner of the F. A. Butcher Drug Company and a director of the Faneuil Insurance Company. He was a man of retiring disposition, and retired from active business in the latter years of his life and looked after his property and other interests. He was an independent in politics and never aspired to office. He gave freely in a quiet manner. He died January 23, 1902, in Lowell. He married, October 10, 1889, Catherine T. McAvoy, of Lowell. They were married in St. Patrick's Church. She was a daughter of the late Hugh McAvoy, an old family of respectability of Lowell, Massachusetts. Mrs. Buttrick survives her husband. she is closely identified with the church work and is a member of the St. Patrick's Church. She gives freely to charity and is much respected and beloved by all who know her.

(VII) James G. Buttrick, son of John Buttrick (6), was born in Lowell, March 7, 1835. He was educated in the public and high schools of his native place. When sixteen years of age he entered the employ of Buttrick & Co. as bookkeeper and continued in that position for four years. He became treasurer of the Lowell Institution of Savings during the Civil war, and was successful in managing this savings bank during the trying times of the war and immediately after. On one occasion he averted an incipient panic. He entered the employ of the government and was stationed for a time at Fortress Monroe. He remained in the internal revenue service at Lowell and became the acting collector of internal revenue for the Seventh District. He resigned in 1871 to accept the treasurership of the Thorndike Manufacturing Company of Lowell and served that corporation with credit and honor for many years. He was a skillful financier and gifted with executive ability of high order. Of the strictest integrity and fidelity he studied the interests of the concern and managed it with shrewdness and sagacity. A few years before his death, he resigned and lived in comparative retirement. He died at his residence in Lowell, April 6, 1905. His widow and family reside at the attractive home on Wilder street. In religion Mr. Buttrick was a Congregationalist, a devout member and liberal supporter of the Old Appleton Congregational Church, serving on various committees of church and parish. He organized the movement that resulted in the Highland Congregational Church; was on the committee to procure the land for a site and was superintendent of its Sunday school. He was an earnest and influential member of the Merrimac Valley Congregational Club. He was a member of the Lowell Board of Trade, and ranked high in the estimation of the business men of the city. His judgment on the value of real estate was particularly good. He gave the land for the building of the Young Women's Christian Association in connection with his sister Martha M., in Lowell, in the organization of which he was a leading factor. He married, October 3, 1871, Clara Lawrence Gates, youngest daughter of Noah F. and Sarah (Lawrence) Gates, of Lowell. She was a teacher of music in the public schools. Children: 1. Ernest G., born in Lowell, June 28, 1873. 2. Helen, born in Lowell, February 15, 1876.

WELLS

Thomas Wells, the immigrant ancestor of Judge Henry Jackson Wells, of Cambridge, Massachusetts, was born in Colchester, Essex, England, in 1605. He was born and lived up to his thirtieth year in one of the oldest fortified towns of England. The remains of the old Roman wall that in his time still surround-

LUCRETIA BUTTRICK

Martha M. Bultrick.

James G. Bultrick

ed the ancient town must have been an object of wonder and study. Colne Castle, on which ancient ruins, built in the time of William II, (Rufus, the son of William The Conqueror) he undoubtedly had stood and measured the thickness and strength of its massive walls, from ten to thirty feet wide, and constituting the largest Norman Keep in England, and from which stronghold William II went forth to do battle with the disputants of his right to reign; St. Botolph's Priory, built by the Norman workmen in Norman style and with Norman strength; Holy Trinity Chapel, or Church, of Saxon origin and architecture, not pleasantly associated with the Puritan spirit that possessed the youth looking forward to the New World for liberation from fetters upon conscience and personal liberty. Such were the memories he had left behind. Then he had heard of the two terrible plagues that had already visited and ravaged the town, but was spared the repetition of the calamity as it actually occurred during his own lifetime in 1665, but the knowledge of it probably did not come to him at his new home in America as he died the same or the next year. We can hear him recite to his children the legend of the origin of the modern name of his native town, as coming from the veritable "Old King Cole" who was born and lived in Colchester and the name of the "merry old soul" attached itself to the place.

The transition from this town of legend, the scene of Norman and Saxon warfare, with its boyhood associations, to the wilderness of New England with no history, no ruins, no priory, no massive churches, no ancient castles, no impregnable fortresses, must have been of impression. Freedom to worship God in the spirit of Puritan simplicity was stamped on all he saw. No need of fortress or priory, or masonry churches, far removed from the scenes of strife that attended Royalty and with no history of contending factious fights for supremacy confronted him now. He was thirty years of age when he took passage in the company of Richard Saltonstall, his own brother Deacon Richard Wells of Salisbury, and probably another brother, Nathaniel Wells, who settled in Rhode Island, on the ship "Susan and Ellen" bound for the Massachusetts Colony, and he settled in Ipswich where he married Abigail, daughter of John Warner, another immigrant of Ipswich, and the first grant of land was received by him as a proprietor in 1635. He was admitted as a freeman May 17, 1637, and he joined his fellow farmers in the cultivation of the common lands known by the Indians as "Aggawam," and as success attended his efforts as a husbandman he received other grants of land in 1651. He was a leading man in the town and appears to have been interested in the education of not only his own children, but of those of the other early settlers; his third son, Thomas, born in Ipswich, January 1, 1646, was a student at Harvard College under a provision of the will of his father. It is probable he was a member of the class of 1669, and his name appears in the Harvard Catalogue as an honorary Master of Arts, the degree having been conferred in the year 1703, the first person to receive the honorary Master of Arts from the college, and named in the catalogue next to Increase Mather, who was graduated Bachelor of Arts in 1656, and who was given the honorary degree of S. T. D. in 1692. The Rev. Thomas Wells was married January 10, 1669-70, to Mary Perkins, and when his brother John settled at Wells, Maine, and married Sarah Littlefield, the Rev. Thomas Wells purchased land there and was living in Wells in December, 1669. He purchased in Kittery and the Isle of Shoals in 1670, and two or three years thereafter became settled minister at Amesbury, and was a leading spirit of the time for fifty years, dying in Amesbury, Massachusetts Bay Colony, July 10, 1734. The other children of Thomas and Abigail (Warner) Wells were: Nathaniel (q. v.). John, who settled and founded the town of Wells, Maine. Sarah, who married John Massey, of Salem. Abigail, who married Nathaniel Treadwell. Elizabeth, who married John Burnham. Hannah. Lydia, who married a Mr. Rogers. Abigail (Warner) Wells died in Ipswich, July 22, 1671. She outlived her husband nearly five years, as he died in Ipswich, October 26, 1666.

(II) Nathaniel Wells, the first son and eldest child of Thomas and Abigail (Warner) Wells, was born in Ipswich, Massachusetts Bay Colony, about 1636. He married, October 29, 1661, Lydia, daughter of Richard and Jane Thurley, who carried on a farm at Rowley, an adjoining town to Ipswich, and they had seven children, the fourth child being their first son receiving the name of his father. Nathaniel Wells, Sr., died in Rowley, December 15, 1675.

(III) Nathaniel Wells, the fourth and eldest son of Nathaniel and Lydia (Thurley) Wells, was born in Ipswich, in 1669. He was like his father and grandfather a farmer and man of prominence in the town. His wife Mary bore him seven children, and the third being their first son they named him Nathan-

iel. Their two other sons were Moses, born in 1701, married Eunice Kinsman, and Daniel, born in 1709, married Sarah ———.

(IV) Nathaniel Wells, the eldest son of Nathaniel and Mary Wells, was born in Ipswich, April 24, 1699. He married Sarah Kinsman and had twelve children, of whom John was the twelfth. Their other sons were Nathaniel, the seventh child, and Simon, the tenth.

(V) John Wells, the youngest child of Nathaniel and Sarah (Kinsman) Wells, was baptized May 2, 1748, in the first meeting house in the South Parish of Ipswich, on the first Sunday in which service was held in the church, he being the first child baptized in the new building.

(VI) Gideon Parker Wells, son of John Wells, of Ipswich, was born in Ipswich, September 11, 1780, and married Susanna, daughter of Thaddeus Wellington, born April 5, 1758, a minuteman at the Lexington Alarm in 1775; granddaughter of Thomas Wellington, Jr., born in 1714, who married and reared twelve sons; great-granddaughter of Thomas Wellington, born November 10, 1686; great-great-granddaughter of Joseph Wellington, born 1656; great-great-great-granddaughter of Roger Wellington, the immigrant, born in England in 1610, settled in Watertown, Massachusetts Bay Colony. He was an original lessee of a stall in the new Quincy Market, Boston.

(VII) Henry Jackson Wells, son of Gideon Parker and Susanna (Wellington) Wells, was educated in the public schools of Charlestown, in which city he was born November 16, 1823, the seventh in descent from Thomas Wells, the immigrant. He was a clerk in Boston and vicinity in mercantile houses up to 1848, when he went south in the same line of business. His experience in New Orleans as a merchant's clerk did not meet his ideas of a successful career, which was the aim of his ambition, and he remained but seven months in the south; he then returned to Boston and in the autumn of 1849 joined the procession of fortune seekers who had turned their faces toward the gold fields of California, which Eldorado he reached by way of the Isthmus of Panama, and after the experience of two long voyages by sea and the extraordinary dangers of crossing the Isthmus on foot to escape the epidemic of Chargres fever, then raging on the coasts, he landed in San Francisco in December, 1849. His fortune on the journey thither was the companionship of the Hon. Stephen J. Field, and this acquaintanceship secured him a clerkship in the court of first instance, long established by the Spanish civil government, and handed down to the territorial governments for the ancient system of administering justice so long in existence in the Spanish colonies of America. In April, 1850, on the establishment of the new state of California, and the election of state officers, in part of the successive steps of which organization Mr. Wells not only was a witness but an actor, he was continued in the office he held under the Spanish administration and was now known as assistant clerk of the state district court, which subsequently expanded into the California superior court. He used his leisure time in mastering both the English and Spanish law and was admitted to the bar of the supreme court of California in 1853, and immediately afterward his sign as an attorney and counsellor at law appeared on the door of the chief building occupied by the leading lawyers of the city. He was the same year elected a member of the newly organized board of education, being one of two civilians of the state placed upon the board. When the city government was reorganized he was made a member of the board of assistant aldermen, an organization corresponding to the common council of eastern cities, and he served as president of the board for the years 1855-56. His position in the city government made him a member of the police commission, and his duties in this position called out his best efforts in behalf of the peaceable conduct of the homogeneous but not always order-loving citizens of a newly organized community made up of different nationalities each intent on advancing selfish interests. In 1856, on the organization of the Republican national party, he was largely instrumental in organizing the party in California. He continued the practice of law in San Francisco up to 1863, when he left the bar for the bench, having been elected judge of the justice's court of the second township of the city, and he held this unique position of being the only Republican named on the ticket of that party and known as the Union ticket to secure election. After serving on the bench for two years he retired with as high a reputation as a judge as he had before gained as a learned lawyer. He served as chairman of the Republican city and county committees of San Francisco 1861-65. While a citizen of San Francisco he was one of the founders of the Young Men's Christian Association in that city, and he served as president of the association for one year. He was an early member and clerk of the First Baptist Church in San Francisco, and attained a position in the community

as a leading jurist, lawyer, and layman in church and benevolent work. In 1866 he returned to Massachusetts and took up the practice of law in the courts of Middlesex county, making his home in Arlington. He was for ten years a member of the school committee of that town, and for many years chairman of the Republican town committee. He projected and carried forward many needed reforms in the town government, including the introduction of an adequate water supply, which proved to be one of the greatest boons to the inhabitants, as well as a powerful auxiliary to the growth of the town. He was admitted to practice in the United States supreme court in 1867, and to the bar of the Suffolk county courts on May 30, 1871. In him the members of the Suffolk bar found a brother lawyer of whom they became justly proud and a man and companion with whom they delighted to associate. His clientage attested his ability, and his superior wisdom and thorough knowledge of the law and its application placed him at the head of the profession with a goodly number of equals but no superior. By reason of length of service he is now dean of the Suffolk bar. In 1877 he removed his place of residence from Arlington to Cambridge, and at once became a leader in the shaping of the affairs of that city as well as in protecting the interests of the municipality in the general court of the Commonwealth. He represented Cambridge in the house of representatives of the state legislature in 1880-81-82, and besides a place on many important committees was chairman of the committee on probate and chancery in 1881-82. When he took his seat in the state senate in 1883 he was placed at the head of the committee on probate and chancery, and in the senate of 1885 was again chairman of that committee and of the committee on water supply, and here his experience in the same line of the town of Arlington gave to the Commonwealth the benefits of knowledge attained by actual work successfully accomplished. He was recognized as an authority on parliamentary law and usage, and his advice was sought and freely given to presiding officers less familiar with the proceedings of deliberative bodies. He was chairman of the Republican city committees for a term of years, and a member of the Republican state committee for eleven successive years and its treasurer for seven years. He was elected presidential elector on the Republican national ticket in 1888, and on the meeting of the Electoral College in 1889 he, as secretary of the Massachusetts electors, cast the vote of the state for Benjamin Harrison for president and Levi P. Morton for vice-president of the United States. His club affiliations includes membership in the Massachusetts Republican Club, the Middlesex Club, the Cambridge Club, the Society of California Pioneers of San Francisco, the California Pioneers of New England, of which organization he was president in 1894-95, and of the Training Field School Association, of which he was president in 1897-98. He has been a member of the First Baptist Church, Beacon street and Commonwealth avenue, Boston, since 1866.

Judge Wells was married in Boston, November, 1856, to Maria Adelaide, daughter of Lyman and Rebecca D. (Flagg) Goodnow. To carry out this consummation of an engagement of several years standing, he made the journey from California to Boston and returned with his bride to San Francisco by way of the Isthmus of Panama, that being the only route except the tedious and uncomfortable one across the plains by stage coach. The first ten years of his wedded life were spent in San Francisco, and at the end of that time they journeyed to the scenes of their old home by the more modern methods of travel that obtained in 1866. The children of Judge Henry Jackson and Maria Adelaide (Goodnow) Wells are: 1. Harrison Goodnow, of Chicago, married Edith Andrews, of Boston; one child, Catherine. 2. Sophia Adelaide, widow of Frank J. Cross, who was one of the largest cattle breeders in Nebraska, residing in that state; one child, Jean Adelaide, now a student at Wellesley College. 3. Mary Rebecca, wife of Edwin P. Stickney, M. D., graduate of Harvard, class of 1892; resides at Arlington, Massachusetts; two children, Adelaide and Rebecca. 4. Henrietta Jackson, wife of Arthur J. Livermore, a member of the New York bar; two children: Henry Wells and Russell Blake. 5. Wellington Wells, see forward.

Wellington Wells, son of Judge Henry Jackson and Maria Adelaide (Goodnow) Wells, was born in Arlington, Massachusetts, April 18, 1868. He is a Harvard graduate, and while a student was captain of the class crew, played with the football and lacrosse teams. He began the practice of law in 1893, and had offices in Boston, with William B. Durant, of Cambridge, and Mayor John E. Farnum, of Malden. For seven years he was assistant clerk in the superior court of Suffolk county, and during a portion of this period had charge of the equity session. Owing to his large experience his services have been freely sought

as auditor and master, and he has been appointed receiver of various large concerns. He is active in both civil and military affairs. He has served as treasurer of the Library Hall Association of Cambridge, has been president of the Economy Club of Cambridge, is a member of the Country Club of Brookline, the Colonial Club of Cambridge, and the Boston Athletic Association. He is a Republican in politics, and was one of the organizers of the Young Men's Republican Club of Cambridge. He is affiliated with St. Andrew's Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, of Boston. He was a member of the First Corps of Cadets, and is now major and judge advocate on the general staff of the National Guard of the state of Massachusetts. He married Grace Elizabeth, daughter of William D. Ewart, a prominent manufacturer of Chicago, Illinois, and inventor of the Ewart link belt chain. She died July 14, 1902, leaving a daughter, Elizabeth Dana. Mr. Wells married (second) Elizabeth, daughter of David J. Brewer, associate justice of the supreme court of the United States, and of this union has been born one child, Henrietta.

ALLEN

Samuel Allen, the immigrant ancestor, came to New England from Braintree, county Essex, England. He was born about 1588; settled first in Cambridge, Massachusetts, afterwards in Windsor and Hartford, Connecticut. He was a brother of Colonel Matthew Allen or Allyn, of Cambridge, afterwards of Windsor and Hartford, Connecticut, and of Deacon Thomas Allen, of Windsor. He was a juryman March 5, 1644, and was by occupation a farmer. He was granted a house lot at Windsor, January 27, 1640, on the Farmington river, adjoining lots of Roger Ludlow, Thomas Marshall; also a meadow lot and two other out-lying lots. He was a man of public spirit and held various public offices. He died at Windsor and was buried April 28, 1648, aged sixty, leaving a widow and six children. His widow Ann removed to Northampton, Massachusetts, and married (second) William Hurlbut. She died there November 13, 1687. Children: 1. Samuel, born 1634, married, November 29, 1659, Hannah Woodford. 2. Nehemiah, mentioned below. 3. John, married, December 8, 1669, Mary Hannum, born April 5, 1650. 4. Rebecca. 5. Mary.

(II) Nehemiah Allen, son of Samuel Allen (1), was born about 1640. Married, September 21, 1664, Sarah Woodford, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Blott) Woodford. She was born in Hartford, Connecticut, September 2, 1649, and died in Northampton, Massachusetts, March 31, 1712-13. He died in Northampton, 1684. She married (second) in Northampton, September 1, 1687, Richard Burk, and (third), July 11, 1706, Judah Wright. Children of Nehemiah Allen: 1. Samuel, born January 3, 1665-66, barber, mentioned below. 2. Nehemiah, born October 18, 1667, died young. 3. Nehemiah, born November 6, 1669, married Ruth Burt, daughter of David. 4. Sarah, born August 22, 1672, married, 1694, Joseph Strong. 5. Thomas, born January 17, 1675. 6. Hannah, baptized May 6, 1677. 7. Ruth, born June 4, 1680, married Josiah Leonard. 8. Child, born August 12, 1683, died young. 9. Silence, born August, 1684.

(III) Samuel Allen, son of Nehemiah Allen (2), was born January 3, 1665-66. In 1705 he bought the Dr. Willard lot which he sold in 1711 to Samuel Bernard, and he sold the Quartus Hawks homestead in Wapping to Eleazer Hawks in 1713, and soon afterward removed to Coventry, Connecticut. He died before 1727. He married Mercy Wright, daughter of Judah. She died in Litchfield, Connecticut, February 5, 1728, aged fifty-nine. Children: 1. Nehemiah, born September 21, 1693, at Northampton, died young. 2. Mercy, born June 24, 1695. 3. Nehemiah, born September 19, 1697, probably settled in Guilford, Connecticut. 4. Mary, born October 22, 1699. 5. Hester, born February 26, 1704, died at Deerfield, November 27, 1706. 6. Hester, died at Deerfield, December 18, 1707. 7. Joseph, born October 14, 1708, at Deerfield, removed to Cornwall, Connecticut, about 1740, and died there April 4, 1755; married, March 6, 1736-37, Mary Baker, daughter of John; their eldest child was the noted General Ethan Allen of Revolutionary fame, born at Litchfield, Connecticut (or Woodbury), January 10, 1737-38; settled in Vermont with several of his brothers. 8. Daniel, of Litchfield. 9. Ebenezer, born April 26, 1711, mentioned below. 10. Lydia, married Benjamin Smalley, of Lebanon, New Hampshire. 11. Lucy.

(IV) Ebenezer Allen, son of Samuel Allen (3), was born in Deerfield, Massachusetts, April 26, 1711. He removed to Connecticut when very young and settled there in Windsor or vicinity. Like his brothers he probably moved from town to town.

(V) Elnathan Allen, cousin of Ethan Allen, grandson of Samuel Allen (3), and son of Ebenezer Allen (4), was born in 1752 in

Litchfield or Woodbury, Connecticut. The record in the family Bible of Captain Roswell Allen, his eldest son, states that his wife Sarah died August 29, 1827, and that he died October 21, 1827. It is recorded on the tombstone in the Dana burying ground at Pomfret, Vermont, that Elnathan died at the age of seventy-five and his wife at the age of seventy-four, making their birth dates respectively 1752 and 1753. Elnathan Allen was a soldier in the Revolution in the Tenth Company from East Windsor, Connecticut, enlisting first May 17, 1775, in Hezekiah Parson's company, and was at the siege of Boston in Colonel Hinman's regiment. This regiment was largely from Litchfield county. They reached Ticonderoga and remained from June to December, 1776. Captain Parsons was of Enfield, Connecticut. Allen settled at Pomfret, Vermont, at the close of the Revolution. He settled, lived and died on the farm occupied afterward by his son, Captain Roswell Allen, under Pinnacle Hill. He married Sarah Gibbs, who was born March 20, 1753, daughter of Giles (4) and descended from Samuel (3); Samuel (2); Giles Gibbs (1). Her brother Seth enlisted in the same company with Allen, May 16, 1775.

Children: 1. Captain Roswell, born March 7, 1777, died November 9, 1857; married Belinda Pratt; children: i. Fanny, born September 15, 1803; ii. Sarah, September 23, 1804; iii. Roswell, Jr., April 7, 1807, died January 5, 1879; iv. Adin, April 25, 1808, died October 6, 1844; v. James Madison, November 28, 1809; vi. Belinda, June 16, 1813, died June 28, 1862; vii. George, January 27, 1815; viii. Jeremiah, born December 5, 1818. 2. Nathan, born February 19, 1780, married Theda Nobles, of Royalton, Vermont; children: i. Henry, born October 16, 1803; ii. Nathan, March 16, 1805; iii. Benjamin Franklin, February 6, 1807; iv. Mary, January 1, 1809, died September 1, 1809; v. Arrilla, May 10, 1811; vi. William, February 23, 1812; vii. Charlotte, July 19, 1814; viii. Calvin, October 6, 1816; ix. Elijah Durfee, April 30, 1819; x. Clarissa Belknap, June, 1825; xi. Elizabeth Lydia, March, 1827, died January 20, 1873. 3. Sarah, born August 1, 1783, died April 28, 1851; married, February 8, 1807, Jeremiah Jones; children: i. Alice, born April 1, 1808; ii. Levi, June 5, 1810; iii. Ira, June 16, 1812, died December 11, 1876; iv. Anna Emeline, February 17, 1815, died April 22, 1836; v. Henry Harrison, March 25, 1818; vi. Alonzo Judson, October 7, 1827, died December 27, 1853. 4. Gilbert, born September 20, 1786, mentioned below. 5. Levi, born May 9, 1788, died August 14, 1844; married, February 9, 1815, Peggy Winchell; children: i. Sarah Lurania, born April 30, 1819; ii. Levi Harrison, June 2, 1821; iii. Hartwell, June 26, 1830; iv. Gilbert Lafayette, May 15, 1834. 6. Ira. 7. Henry.

(VI) Gilbert Allen, son of Elnathan Allen (5), was born September 20, 1786, at Pomfret, Vermont, and died there April 11, 1870. He was brought up on his father's farm and received the education afforded by the district schools of his native town. He removed to East Barnard, Vermont, where he had a general store, dealing also in horses. He was a natural salesman and prospered in business. He sold calfskins on commission and did some teaming and he conducted a two hundred acre farm at the same time. In his later years he had the misfortune to lose most of his property and, after he gave up business, he lived with his children. He died April 11, 1870, at Pomfret, Vermont. He was a shrewd business man, of a social and jovial disposition, enjoying the respect and friendship of all his townspeople. He was a justice of the peace, a Universalist in religion, a Whig and later Free Soiler in politics, believing firmly in Abolition. In his later years he was a staunch Republican. He served in the militia.

He married, April 26, 1807, Lucy Winchell, a native of Turkey Hill, Connecticut (now East Granby, Massachusetts), in 1788, and died May 3, 1862, at Pomfret, Vermont, daughter of Dan and Lurania (Miner) Winchell. Children: 1. John, born June 5, 1808, mentioned below. 2. Alonzo Giles, born September 2, 1811, died October 8, 1872; married, September 5, 1836, Sarah Emerson, of Woodstock, Vermont; children: i. William Henry, born October 12, 1837; ii. Adelia Anna, May 30, 1840; iii. Lucy Elmina, March 30, 1842; iv. William Flavius, December 10, 1843; v. Alonzo Marcellua, October 26, 1846; vi. Sarah Maria, February 3, 1856. 3. Harry, born May 13, 1814, died May 31, 1902; married, May 23, 1839, Jane Whitman, of Pomfret, Vermont; children: i. Miner William, born October 29, 1840, died January 12, 1887; ii. Oscar Fayette, January 20, 1843; iii. Thirza Lucy, February 17, 1846; iv. Clarissa Jane, February 2, 1849, died June 17, 1905; v. Selden Harry, May 2, 1851. 4. Selden Miner, born January 21, 1817, died 1868; married Eliza Miranda Leonard; children: i. Selden Miner, Jr.; ii. Rosaltha Sarah, born January 14, 1841; iii. Savillion Selden, March 27, 1842; iv. Joseph Rix, November 10, 1843; v. Augus-

ta Eliza, August 28, 1845; vi. Ethan; vii. Kezia Leonard, born November 14, 1850; viii. Grace Miranda; ix. Lucy Winchell; x. Cynthia Bugbee. 5. Maria Lucy, born June 18, 1821, married, June 18, 1840, Cyrus Alonzo Keith, of Pomfret; children: i. Josephine Narcissa, born May 19, 1841, died January 29, 1843; ii. Josephine Narcissa, January 6, 1844; iii. Evangeline Louisa, May 20, 1854; iv. Dr. Halbert Lynn, April 7, 1860; v. Avis Muna, October 16, 1864. 6. Gilbert Daniel, born March 2, 1825, died March 3, 1887; married, June 4, 1847, Amity A. Leonard, of Pomfret; children: i. Ethan Warrington, born October 11, 1847, died January 16, 1890; ii. Laura Malvina, born August 20, 1849.

(VII) John Allen, son of Gilbert Allen (6), was born at Royalton, Vermont, June 5, 1808, and removed about 1812 with his parents to Pomfret, Vermont, where he attended the district school, but he was self-educated for the most part. In 1830 he left his father's farm and began on his own account on a farm he bought. He was a typical Vermont farmer, raising cattle, horses and sheep, and making something of a specialty of maple sugar. He was of large and powerful frame and much force of character, sometimes rather brusque of speech, but always upright and straightforward in all his dealings. He was a justice of the peace and transacted much of the legal business of the community. He was a Universalist in religion, and a Democrat in politics. He died May 22, 1893. He married, March 4, 1830, at Pomfret, Eliza Fuller, born at Sharon, May 28, 1807, died April 29, 1861, at Pomfret, daughter of Joseph Fuller. Children: 1. Edwin, born February 23, 1831, died December 16, 1832. 2. Edwin, born December 16, 1832, mentioned below. 3. Edgar John, born August 21, 1835, died August 7, 1905; married (first), October 10, 1858, Rosina Moore; married (second), November 10, 1883, Alice Barrows, of Bridgewater, Vermont. Children of first wife: i. Eliza Chloe, born October 15, 1859; ii. Rose Marion, December 18, 1869; iii. Fred Edgar, April 14, 1878; child of the second wife: iv. Truman. 4. Henry Charles, born March 7, 1838, married Anna E. Colvin, of Illinois; child, Byron, died in 1883, aged thirteen. 5. Rev. Truman Follette, born June 18, 1840, married, August 1, 1864, Hattie A. Coates, of Omro, Wisconsin; children: i. Mantie Helen, born December 12, 1868; ii. Myrtie Louise, May 2, 1870; iii. Flora Evangeline, November 4, 1871. 6. James Monroe, born September 28, 1848. 7. John, married Mrs. Ruth Childs (Leonard) Perry.

(VIII) Edwin Allen, son of John Allen (7), was born at Pomfret, Vermont, December 16, 1832, and died September 9, 1899. He was brought up on the farm of his father, and educated at the district schools and at Royalton Academy and Thetford Academy. While attending the academy, he taught school in various towns on Cape Cod. In 1852 he bought the farm on which he was born, and was assisted by his father in establishing his home. He lived on this farm of one hundred and fifty acres all his life. It is located in the northwest part of Pomfret on what is called Allen Hill. He made a specialty of Spanish merino sheep, and in later years raised much Jersey stock for his own dairy and for sale. His own herd numbered twenty-five or more and was reckoned among the best in the state. He made butter of excellent quality, and had a cider mill which he operated during the season. He was a man of much ability and some legal education. He transacted much legal business, was the leading auctioneer and conveyancer of the community for forty years, and settled more estates than any other man in the section. He was of social disposition, well beloved and highly esteemed by his townsmen. He was a member of the Universalist church, a constant attendant and an officer of the society. He was a Democrat in his younger days, but after the organization of the Republican party became a member of the same. He was an assessor, selectman, member of the school committee, constable, cemetery commissioner and road commissioner. His position as justice of the peace brought him the title of Squire Allen. He was a member of Woodstock Lodge, No. 31, Free Masons, of Woodstock, Vermont. He married, November 18, 1852, Ruth Lull Keith, born February 16, 1830, at Pomfret, daughter of Vergene and Calista (Lull) Keith, of Pomfret. Her father was a farmer. Children: 1. Clarence Jean, born July 24, 1853, mentioned below. 2. Sherman Chancellor, born September 8, 1857, died June 8, 1887. 3. Claude Henry, born February 15, 1862, died March 12, 1866.

(IX) Dr. Clarence Jean Allen, son of Edwin Allen (8), was born at Pomfret, Vermont, July 24, 1853. In early youth he began to work on his father's farm, and he attended the common schools of his native town until fourteen years of age. He then attended the Green Mountain Perkins Institute at South Woodstock, Vermont, and took a two-year course in the Randolph state normal school, from which he was graduated in June, 1873. He had, however, been teaching school for four years be-

tween terms at Sharon and Woodstock, Vermont. He was for two years after graduation in charge of the graded schools of Berrington, Illinois, and for the next three years had charge of the graded schools of Wauconda, Illinois, and for five years had the schools of Marengo, Illinois. In the meantime he had been studying medicine under Dr. George D. Carnes, and in the spring of 1883 became a student in the Dartmouth Medical School, continuing at the University of Vermont in the winter and spring courses, and graduating there in the summer of 1884 with the degree of M. D. He was one of five who in taking post examinations received examination honors. He began to practice his profession at Waitsfield, but after five years entered the New York Post Graduate Hospital to take a post graduate course of three months. During the next nine years he practiced medicine in Peterborough, New Hampshire, taking from time to time during the summer months courses and hospital work at the Massachusetts General Hospital, City Hospital and the Infirmary at Ash and Bennett streets, all in Boston. In 1898 he removed his office to Winchester, Massachusetts. After two years he removed his office from Winthrop street to 38 Church street, where he is at present located in a house that he built for office and residence. Dr. Allen joined the Congregational church at Waitsfield, and is now a member of the Winchester Congregational church. He was chairman of the parish committee while at Peterborough and is director of the Sunday school at Winchester. In politics he is a Republican, and served his party as delegate to the Vermont state convention some years ago. He was town auditor for several years in Peterborough, seven years on the board of health, five years chairman of the board of trustees of the Peterborough public library, and superintendent of schools at Waitsfield, Vermont. He is at present president of the British American Land and Development Company of Boston. He is a member of Waterfield Lodge, No. 231, of Odd Fellows, at Winchester, Massachusetts, and past noble grand of that lodge. He is a member of Aberjona Council, Royal Arcanum; of the Massachusetts Society Sons of the American Revolution; Sons of Vermont Association; Calumet Club of Winchester; the Cheshire County Medical Society of New Hampshire; the New Hampshire State Medical Society; the Massachusetts State Medical Society, and the American Medical Association.

He married, August 31, 1875, Eva Ophelia Joslyn, born March 5, 1853, at Waitsfield, Vermont, daughter of Cornelius Emerson and Josette (Dumas) Joslyn, of Waitsfield. Her father was a farmer. Their only child, Clare Jean, born June 1, 1880, at Marengo, Illinois, married, June 28, 1905, Arthur Everett Joslin, of Chicago, Illinois; child, Jean Joslin, born May 6, 1906.

(For preceding generations see Gilbert 6.)

ALLEN

(VII) Harry Allen, son of Gilbert Allen (6), was born on the old Allen homestead at Pomfret, Vermont (Allen Hill), May 13, 1814, and died May 31, 1901. He was brought up on his father's farm and received a common school education. He remained with his father on the farm until his marriage at the age of twenty-five, when he bought one hundred and eight acres, one-half of his father's farm, situated in the northwest corner of the township, near the East Barnard line. Here he raised general crops—potatoes, corn, wheat, oats, and sheep, cattle and horses. His health had never been good, and on this account in 1870 he gave up the management of the farm to his son Selden H. Allen. With the exception of two years when he lived at the foot of Allen Hill, he lived on the farm all his life, eighty-seven years. He had the reputation of being one of the best farmers in the country, and his farm was always in the best condition. The miles of stone wall which he built are a monument to his energy. On account of his own lack of education he worked hard to give his children a liberal education. His perseverance was remarkable. He was of a happy disposition, quiet in manner, and he never had an enemy. He was a Universalist, with deep religious convictions. He was a Whig in politics, a free soiler, and later a Republican. He trained in the early militia.

He married, May 23, 1839, Jane Whitman, born April 23, 1819, and died June 6, 1888, daughter of William and Thirza (Richardson) Whitman of Pomfret, Vermont. Her father was a farmer and served in the Revolution. Children: 1. Miner William, born October 29, 1840; married, October 29, 1864, Elmina Hewett, of Pomfret; children: i. Clyde Miner, born August 6, 1866; died January 5, 1867; ii. Elbert Lincoln, born April 11, 1868; iii. Harry Lician, born July 10, 1875; iv. William Miner, born January 17, 1878. 2. Oscar Fayette, born January 20, 1843; mentioned below. 3. Thirza Lucy, born February 17, 1846, died in Pomfret, Vermont, February, 1892. 4. Clara Jane,

born February 2, 1849; died June 17, 1905. 5. Selden Harry, born May 2, 1851; married, March 4, 1875, Lucy P. Goff, of Pomfret; children: i. Alice Adel, born April 21, 1875; ii. Oscar Fay, born May 4, 1886.

(VIII) Oscar Fayette Allen, son of Harry Allen (7), was born at Pomfret, Vermont, January 20, 1843. He received his education in the common schools and in the Green Mountain Institute at Woodstock, Vermont, now the Green Mountain Perkins Academy. When he was nineteen years old he began to teach his own district school, the first term. The second term he taught in the (Chedel) district, near his home, and the third term at the Broad Brook district in Royalton. He then taught the No. 9 district at Sharon, and at East Barnard, Vermont, and the fifth term again in his own district. In the fall of 1867 he removed to Wauconda, Illinois, where he taught a year in the primary and high schools. He then removed to Cameron, Missouri, and taught in the public and private schools for eight years. Here he became identified with the Congregational church, and sang in the choir and was superintendent of the Sunday school. In 1876 he came to Boston, and later accepted a position as salesman in Dodge's Ninety-nine Cent Store on Hanover street. After two years with that establishment he entered the Cambridge Savings Bank, where for seven years he worked as clerk and bookkeeper, and also served as paying teller. In 1884 he was elected treasurer of the institution, which position he now holds. He is also trustee and clerk of the corporation. Mr. Allen resides at 39 Martin street, Cambridge, in a beautiful home which he built in 1900. He attends the Unitarian church, which was the first church in Cambridge, being founded in 1633. He is a Republican in politics. He is a life member of Mizpah Lodge of Masons, at Cambridge, joining May 13, 1889. He served as its worshipful master in 1900 and 1901, and also as auditor of the Grand Lodge of Masons of Massachusetts since 1901. He is a member of Cambridge Royal Arch Chapter of Masons, since November 13, 1891, and is also a life member of this body. He received his degrees of knighthood in the Boston Commandery of Knights Templars in Boston, April 15, 1903, and served as its treasurer in 1906 and 1907, although he has now resigned. He is a member of Signet Chapter, No. 22, of the order of the Eastern Star. Mr. Allen is a charter member of the Cambridge Historical Society, which was chartered in 1905, and was treasurer of this society in 1905, 1906 and 1907, now resigned. He is a member of the Vermont Association of Boston, and of the Massachusetts Savings Bank Treasurers' Club, of which he was secretary four years, and a member of the Citizens' First Volunteers Association of Cambridge, Massachusetts; this association annually banquets the first company of volunteers that enlisted in the Civil war, on April 17, 1861. He served in the Vermont state militia when a young man.

He married October 20, 1865, Flora Viola Allen, born April 2, 1844, daughter of Roswell Jr. and Mary (Snow) Allen of Pomfret, Vermont. Her father was a farmer. They have no children.

FITZ

Robert Fitz, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England. His name and that of the early generations was spelled Fitt, Fitts, and the latter spelling is still common among the descendants of Robert Fitz. He settled first in Ipswich, Massachusetts, whence he came to Salisbury among the original settlers. He emigrated from Fitzford, Tavistock, Devonshire, England, in 1635. He was a man of education, high social position and Puritan integrity. He was a kinsman of Richard Fitts, who settled in Ipswich, Massachusetts. He removed to Salisbury in 1639 and returned to Ipswich before January 5, 1663. He died there May 9, 1665, leaving a wife Grace and a son Abraham. His wife was born in England and came over with him. His will, dated at Ipswich, January 5, 1663, was proved June 26, 1665. His widow died at Ipswich, April 25, 1684. She was probably a second wife, since his son Abraham calls her mother-in-law. She was probably a Townsend since she "appoints her loving brother Robert Townsend of Ipswich her attorney in a suit against Edward Gove." One of his wives may have been a Barnes, since his will mentions "my brother William Barnes."

(II) Abraham Fitz, son of Robert Fitz (1), was born in England or soon after his parents came to America. Married Sarah Thompson, May 16, 1655 (by Governor Simon Bradstreet). She was the daughter of Simon Thompson, who was born about 1610; was in Ipswich in 1636; made freeman in 1641 or 1648; deeded land to Abraham Fitz in 1658; made his will and died in 1676, appointing Abraham Fitz joint executor and heir. His first wife died June 5, 1664, and he married (second), January 7, 1668, Rebecca, the widow of Tyler Birdley (Burleigh or Burley), who was in Ipswich in 1648. She survived him

Oscar Fayette Allen

and in 1679 deeded to her son, Andrew Burley or Birdley, all her right in the estate of her first husband. She died June 2, 1709. He was admitted a freeman March 11, 1673-74. He was a soldier in King Philip's war in 1675 in the Ipswich company, and was also in the Phipps expedition in 1690. He died March 27, 1692. His will dated February 24, 1692, was presented for probate March 29, 1692, leaving an estate valued at 366 pounds. Children: 1. Sarah, born February 21, 1657, died June 14, 1660. 2. Abraham. 3. Robert, born March 30, 1660, died June 15, 1661. 4. Sarah, born March 15, 1661, married, December 30, 1686, William Baker. Children of Abraham and Rebecca Fitz: 5. Robert, born May 28, 1670, died young. 6. Richard, born February 26, 1672, mentioned below. 7. Isaac, born July 3, 1675, ancestor of Essex county branch.

(III) Richard Fitz, son of Abraham Fitz (2), was born in Salisbury or Ipswich, Massachusetts. He married, March 18, 1694-95, Sarah Thorne. He received by deed from his father, January 16, 1691, all his lands in Salisbury, including the original grants of his grandfather, Robert Fitz. He soon afterward removed from Ipswich to Salisbury where he built for his residence a block-house designed to resist Indian attacks. The same lands are now or were lately owned by his descendants, having remained in the family by inheritance. His will was dated July 25, 1741, and proved January 14, 1745. He died December 3, 1744. His wife was a superior woman, and remarkable for resolution of character, bravery and piety, walking sixteen miles to worship with the people of God at Ipswich, of which church she was a member. "She was a dutiful and affectionate wife, a kind mother and a pious, charitable and useful member of society." She died March, 1773, aged one hundred years. Children: 1. Isaac, born December 19, 1695, died August 10, 1696. 2. Sarah, born July 12, 1697, married, February 8, 1721, Jeremiah Allen. 3. Nathaniel, born July 13, 1699, died February 6, 1784. 4. Martha, born February 27, 1702, married, April 1, 1727, John Eastman, of Salisbury, who was born December 27, 1701, great-grandson of Roger Eastman, the immigrant. 5. Richard, born January 20, 1705, mentioned below. 6. Ward, born June 9, 1707. 7. Daniel, born April 30, 1710, died March 30, 1796. 8. Jerusha, born December 10, 1712, married Roger Eastman; their daughter Abigail, born September 27, 1730, was the second wife of Colonel Ebenezer Webster, and mother of Hon. Daniel Webster, who was born January 18, 1782, United States senator, died October 24, 1852.

(IV) Richard Fitz, son of Richard Fitz (3), was born in Salisbury, Massachusetts, January 20, 1705, died February 23, 1791. Married, April 6, 1727, Sarah Brown. He settled in South Hampton, New Hampshire. She was born September 14, 1708, daughter of Ephraim and Lydia Brown, of Salisbury, and descendant of Henry Brown who came from England and settled in Salisbury, Massachusetts, bout 1640. Richard Fitz owned the covenant in the Congregational West Church at Salisbury, December 24, 1727; his wife united with the same church May 5, 1728. She died about 1754. He married (second), April, 1757, Dorothy Evans, of Salisbury. His farm in South Hampton he cleared himself, a labor of great magnitude and no little danger, as the country was infested with hostile Indians. He and twenty-eight other settlers who "had done considerable towards building a meeting house at a place called Logging Plain" gave it to the town, which had been incorporated May 27, 1742. He deeded to his son Daniel, May 1, 1754, fifty acres of land at Kingston, New Hampshire. He was on a committee appointed by the town March 1, 1756, to survey a route for a highway. He died February 23, 1791. His will was dated May 3, 1787, and was proved March 16, 1791. The inventory is dated April 2, 1791. Children: 1. Sarah, born November 27, 1727, married Daniel Quimby, of Amesbury, Massachusetts. 2. Daniel, born September 25, 1729, baptized October, 1729, mentioned below. 3. Nathaniel, died unmarried May 11, 1779. 4. Elizabeth, born February 5, 1733, married, 1752-53, Timothy Flanders. 5. Jonathan, born July 29, 1734, married Susannah Pike. 6. Lydia, born November 3, 1737, married Ebenezer Eastman. 7. Abigail, born September 10, 1739, married Nathaniel Morrill, of Brentwood. 8. Mary, born May 22, 1743, married Moses Jones, of Enfield. 9. Ephraim, born May 10, 1745, died April 13, 1800. 10. Martha, born March 13, 1747, married Jonathan King. 11. Isaac, born March 27, 1749, soldier in Revolution; died in the service at Concord, New Hampshire, unmarried, February 17, 1778. 12. Anna, born January 20, 1751, married Moses Sawyer, of Salisbury, New Hampshire, January 16, 1775. Two other children died in infancy.

(V) Daniel Fitz, son of Richard Fitz (4), was born in South Hampton, New Hampshire, September 25, 1729, and was baptized in Salisbury West Church, October, 1729. He mar-

ried Abigail Currier, daughter of Samuel Currier, of South Hampton, and settled at Sandown, New Hampshire. He cleared his farm there in the wilderness. His will was dated at Sandown, July 21, 1783, and presented for probate June 15, 1785. Children, all born in Sandown except the eldest: 1. Hannah, born in South Hampton, September 21, 1756, married Stephen Holt, of Poplin, New Hampshire. 2. Richard, born August 8, 1758, mentioned below. 3. Sarah, born June 23, 1761, married Noah Scribner, of Raymond. 4. Samuel Currier, born August 1, 1763, died January 20, 1841. 5. Betsey, born January 26, 1766, married Winthrop Sanborne, of Salisbury, New Hampshire. 6. Daniel, born June 18, 1768, died January 30, 1841. 7. Abel, born March 28, 1771, died March 11, 1826. 8. Nancy, born June 29, 1773, married Thomas Quimby. 9. Ezekiel, born August 5, 1775, drowned at Vergennes, Vermont, May 8, 1826, unmarried. 10. Mary, born January 29, 1779, married William Bagley, of Candia; married (second) ——— Baron, of Thornton, New Hampshire.

(VI) Richard Fitz, son of Daniel Fitz (5), was born at Sandown, August 8, 1758. He married Dorothea Kimball, of Fremont, New Hampshire, and settled in his native town. He was one of eighteen who protested February 2, 1795, against certain details of the settlement of Rev. John Webber at Sandown. He deeded land at Sandown to Daniel Fitz, of Boston, October 28, 1796. He died December 9, 1826, aged sixty-eight. His epitaph:

"A tender husband, father dear,
A much lamented friend lies here;
When Christ returns to call him forth,
The rising day will show his worth."

Letters of administration on his estate were granted January 11, 1827, to Cyrus Fitts. The inventory amounted to $1,264.97. His widow died January 4, 1848, aged eighty. Nathaniel Fitz was administrator. Epitaph:

"And art thou gone my mother dear?
And has thy spirit fled
And left its earthly dwelling here
To mingle with the dead?"

Children, born at Sandown: 1. Daniel, born March 7, 1789, settled in Salisbury, New Hampshire, and afterward at Boscawen, New Hampshire, where he died July 13, 1865; married Abigail Mitchell, of Sandown, November 12, 1812; (second), March 17, 1846, Sarah Ann Weeks, of Hopkinton. 2. Richard, born December 6, 1790, married Mary Blanchard, daughter of Hon. Joseph Blanchard, of Chester; (second) Maria Stevens; he died in Boscawen, January 10, 1846. 3. Nancy, born March 2, 1792, married John Tibbetts and lived in Charlestown, Massachusetts. 4. Abel, born October 26, 1793, mentioned below. 5. Mary, born May 29, 1797, married Nathaniel Abbot, of Boscawen, December 3, 1827; he was born August 11, 1796, the son of Joseph Abbot, a soldier of the Revolution. 6. Cyrus, born August 24, 1798, died unmarried, December 24, 1845. 7. Nathaniel, born September 28, 1800, married Rhoda Purington, who was born April 6, 1801, and died November 20, 1848; settled in Sandown where he died March 14, 1867. 8. Sally, born June 8, 1802. 9. Hiram, born October 30, 1807, married Mary Jane Currier, of Hampstead, July 28, 1842; she was born September 18, 1816, died March 12, 1854, daughter of John and Hannah Currier. 10. Cynthia, born November 11, 1809, second wife of David Lane, of Chester.

(VII) Abel Fitz, son of Richard Fitz (6), was born in Sandown, New Hampshire, October 26, 1793. Married, April, 1820, Sally Locke, of Lexington, Massachusetts, who was born May 26, 1792, died August 2, 1865, buried in Mount Auburn. He was an able business man, residing in Lexington, and later in Somerville, Massachusetts, where he was assessor several years; acquired in the grain business an estate exceeding $100,000 in value. Children: 1. Sarah Ann, born February 1, 1821, married Daniel Pratt. 2. Mary Jane, born September 28, 1822, married Nathan Tufts. 3. Charlotte Temple, born June 10, 1824, married Gilbert Tufts. 4. Harriet Elizabeth, born July 11, 1828, married Charles Augustus Jenks. 5. Nathan Everett, born February 24, 1830, mentioned below. 6. George Hammond, born May 24, 1833, married Rebecca S. Moulton, in 1856; she was a native of Freedom, New Hampshire; one child named Alice, who married Isaac B. Kendall, of Somerville, Massachusetts.

(VIII) Nathan Everett Fitz, son of Abel Fitz (7), was born in Charlestown, Massachusetts, February 24, 1830. He was educated at the Bunker Hill school and a private school in Charlestown. His father carried on the grain mills at Charlestown until 1840, when he removed to Mt. Vernon street, now Somerville, Massachusetts. At the age of sixteen Mr. Fitz entered the employ of William B. Reynolds & Company, commission merchants on Commercial Wharf, Boston, and was a clerk for this firm from 1846 to 1850, when he became bookkeeper for his brother-in-law, Nathan Tufts, Jr., at the grain mills previously operated by his father, Abel Fitz. In 1864 he embarked in the coal and wood business in Charlestown. His firm during the first three

years was Fitz & Winslow, for eight years Fitz & Todd, then N. E. Fitz & Company for twenty-five years. He remained in business until the city of Boston took the land for a playground at Sullivan Square, Charlestown. This destroyed his shipping facilities and in 1904 he retired from business. His business sagacity and foresight as well as integrity and square dealing were known in business circles and among his customers. Mr. Fitz was a member of the Boston Coal Club. He is a Republican in politics, and a Unitarian in religion. Since his marriage he has resided in his present home, 335 Broadway, Somerville.

He married, July 23, 1857, Harriet A. Magoun, born April 28, 1837, daughter of John Calvin and Sarah Ann (Adams) Magoun. Josiah Magoun, father of John Calvin Magoun, married Annie Sleeper; children: Stephen, Benjamin, Nathaniel, Mehitable, Luther, John Calvin, Aaron and Josiah.

The children of John Calvin and Sarah Ann (Adams) Magoun: i. Amelia L., married N. C. Hawkins; children: Ida A., Edward, Arthur, Everett, Annie and Frank Hawkins. ii. John A. Magoun, lives in Sioux City; children: John A., Jr., Harriet and Walter Magoun. iii. Ann S., married David A. Sanborn; children: Addie L. and J. Walter. iv. Lucy A., married H. F. Woods; children: Nellie, Edward, Carlton; resides on Rowell street, Brookline, Massachusetts. v. Harriet A., born in 1837, married N. Everett Fitz, mentioned above. vi. Helen, married Charles Heald. vii. Charles C., resides in Chicago, Illinois. Two died in infancy.

Mrs. Fitz is a descendant of Anne Adams Tufts, for whom the local Daughters of the American Revolution named their chapter, distinguished for her substantial aid to the soldiers after the battle of Bunker Hill. When Mrs. Fitz was seven years old her parents removed to the Magoun house in Winter hill, Somerville, where she passed her girlhood, attending the old Prescott School which stood on Broadway near Franklin street. She was one of the first graduates of the Somerville high school. Mr. and Mrs. Fitz celebrated their golden wedding on the evening of their fiftieth anniversary, July 23, 1907, with a very happy family gathering. The Somerville Journal in its report of the event said: "The gathering was delightfully informal. An orchestra furnished music and a collation was served during the evening. The couple were handsomely remembered by gifts of gold and flowers. Many congratulatory letters were received during the day from relatives at a distance who were unable to be present."

Children of N. Everett and Harriet A. (Magoun) Fitz: 1. Fred C., born December 29, 1861, was educated in the public and high schools of Somervlile, was with the firm of Rice & Hutchins, shoe manufacturers, as assistant bookkeeper three years, and has since 1885 been with the Boston Plate and Window Glass Company as traveling salesman; member of De Molay Commandery, Knights Templar, of Somerville, and other Masonic bodies in that city, and of Aleppo Temple, Order of the Mystic Shrine of Boston; married Sarah Battelle, daughter of Charles and Josephine (Walker) Battelle, of Glen street, Somerville; they reside at 33 Browning Road, Somerville; children: i. Harold, born 1898; ii. Mildred, born 1899. 2. Cora L., born October 19, 1863, educated in the public and high schools of Somerville; married Rolla J. Butman; child, Helen Butman, born at Somerville, April, 1891. 3. Harriet G., born December 21, 1865, educated in the public and high schools of Somerville; married Herbert W. Doten; children: i. Marion, born February, 1895; ii. Everett, born May, 1897; iii. Franklin, born July 25, 1902. 4. Charles E., born March 19, 1867, educated in the public and high schools; messenger three years in the Bank of the Republic, Boston, then bookkeeper; at present a member of the firm of Nathan Tufts & Sons. 5. Mabel, born August 15, 1876, graduate of the Somerville high school and of Boston University, taking the degree of Ph. B.; taught seven years in the Fitchburg high school; since 1906 teacher in the Girls' high school, West Newton street, Boston.

MORSE

The surname Morse is an old English family name, occurring as early as 1358 in the reign of Edward III when Hugho de Mors undertook a journey to France during a truce with that country and the captivity of her king. The name is found still earlier in Germany.

(I) Anthony Morse, the immigrant, and his brother William Morse, were early settlers in Newbury, Massachusetts. They came from Marlborough, Wiltshire, England, in 1635. Anthony was a Puritan who tried to continue in the established church until his emigration to New England. Rev. Abner Morse says of him: "That he was a man of moral courage, energy and perseverance; that he was enterprising and capable in business, and laid the foundation of the competence and wealth of

his family; that he was called to public trusts of civil and sacred character; that he reared pious and distinguished children; led a long life of strict integrity and humble piety, fearing God and loving his people, no one can doubt who attends to the records of the community in which he lived and died." He settled about half a mile south of the most ancient cemetery in Newbury, on a slight eminence in a field owned lately by Michael Little and still called the Morse Field, where the trace of his house, a few rods from the road, was visible in 1850 and later. His will was dated April 28, 1680, and is on file, but was never proved. He bequeathed to his son Joshua; son Robert; son Benjamin; daughter Stickney; daughter Newman and others. He died March 9, 1679-80. He married (first) Mary ———; (second) Anne ———. Children: 1. Robert, settled in Elizabethtown, New Jersey, about 1667. 2. Peter, settled in Elizabethtown, New Jersey. 3. Joseph, died January 15, 1678-79. 4. Anthony, mentioned below. 5. Benjamin, born March 28, 1640, married, August 26, 1669, Ruth Sawyer. 6. Sarah, born at Newbury, May 1, 1641, died December 9, 1711. 7. Hannah, born about 1642, died November 26, 1703; married Francis Thorlo. 8. Lydia, born May, 1645, died young. 9. Lydia, born October 7, 1647. 10. Mary born April 7, 1649, died June 14, 1662, aged thirteen. 11. Esther, born May 3, 1651, married Robert Holmes. 12. Joshua, born July 24, 1653, died March 28, 1691-92.

(II) Anthony Morse, son of Anthony Morse (1), was born probably in England, possibly at Marlborough; married, May 8, 1660, Elizabeth Knight, who died July 29, 1667. He married (second), November 10, 1669, Mary Barnard, who survived him. He was lieutenant of his military company. His will is dated February 23, 1677-78, and he died before his father; he signed his will "Anthony Mors, Jun." He mentions his wife and children in his will. Children, born at Newbury: 1. Ruth, born May 20, 1661, died July 24, 1666. 2. Anthony, mentioned below. 3. Joseph, born July 29, 1665, died January 15, 1689-90; married Lydia Plummer. 4. Elizabeth, born July 29, 1667, died February 25, 1677-78. 5. John, born September 13, 1670, died October 30, 1721, of small pox, at Woodstock, Connecticut, where he settled; married Hannah Williams. 6. Mary, born August 31, 1672, married 1692, Jabez Corbin. 7. Peter, born November 14, 1674, died November 2, 1721, of small pox; married Priscilla Carpenter. 8. Sarah, died July 7, 1677.

(III) Anthony Morse, son of Anthony Morse (2), was born at Newbury, Massachusetts, January 1, 1662-63, and lived there all his life; was ensign of the military company; married February 4, 1685-86, Sarah Pike. Children, born in Newbury: 1. Sarah, born 1686. 2. Sarah, born 1687-88, died young. 3. Anthony, born 1690, married, 1717, Elizabeth Little; (second) Sarah Illsley. 4. Sarah, born April 4, 1692, married Daniel Parker, of Bradford, November 26, 1713. 5. Joseph, born April 3, 1694, married, 1721, Rebecca Adams; (second) Mary Jackman. 6. Stephen, mentioned below. 7. Elizabeth, born November 3, 1697. 8. Timothy, born September 14, 1699, married, 1721, Dorothy Pike. 9. Thomas, born 1702. 10. Mary, born 1704, married, 1730, Lydia Kelley.

(IV) Deacon Stephen Morse, son of Anthony Morse (3), was born at Newbury, Massachusetts, in 1695; married Elizabeth Worth. He was a prominent citizen of Newbury; deacon for many years of the Second Church of Newbury, now known as the First Church of West Newbury. Children, born at Newbury: 1. Thomas, born June 30, 1726, married, May 20, 1747, Elizabeth Bartlett; a weaver, resided at Bradford. 2. Stephen, born 1727-28, died June 1, 1753; married, May 26, 1749, Judith Carr. 3. Elizabeth, born in 1730. 4. Judith, born in 1732. 5. Sarah, born in 1734. 6. Anthony, mentioned below.

(V) Anthony Morse, son of Deacon Stephen Morse (4), was born at Newbury in 1736. He resided in Allenstown, Chester and Pembroke, New Hampshire. He married, February, 1758, Betsey Platts, sister of the wife of Jacob Hills, of Chester, New Hampshire. His home was in Chester, where Daniel McFarland formerly lived and where Peter Hills and G. W. Hook have since lived. From Chester he removed to Northfield, New Hampshire, later to Pembroke, where his son Richard settled. Children: 1. Richard, mentioned below. 2. Betty, born August 23, 1760, died 1776. 3. Judith, born November 25, 1762. 4. Margaret, born January 25, 1765, died April 28, 1766. 5. Susannah, born June 10, 1769. 6. Sarah, born April 1, 1774. 7. Anthony, born July 24, 1776. 8. Susannah, born December 9, 1778. 9. Hannah, born December 9, 1778 (twin); married Moses Hills, son of Jacob Hills, of Chester, New Hampshire. 10. Eunice, born September 9, 1782. 11. Samuel, was a school teacher; was lame.

(VI) Richard Morse, son of Anthony Morse (5), was born in Newbury, Massachusetts, October 31, 1758. He was lame from child-

hood, but was an active and prominent citizen; raised and educated a large family; was a merchant at Pembroke. He married, January 25, 1791, Sarah Sargent, who died April, 1820. He resided in Chester after his marriage until 1796, when he settled in Pembroke, New Hampshire. Children (first three born in Chester; the others in Pembroke: 1. Cyrus, born July 14, 1791, resided in Canada, West Potten. 2. Stephen Noyes, born April 11, 1793, resided at Holderness, New Hampshire; married, December 28, 1819, Betsey Gordon; children: i. Climena B., born September 30, 1821, married William B. Dana; ii. Rufus William, October 4, 1823, married, 1849, Lucinda B. Cox; iii. Stephen A., of Boston, born May 28, 1827, married, December 16, 1849, Adeline Plaisted; iv. Elizabeth A., March 22, 1829, died April 22, 1846; v. Herman L., April 19, 1831; vi. Sophia Ann, November 2, 1833. 3. Richard, mentioned below. 4. Jacob, born January 8, 1797, married ——— Moulton; resided in Java, New York; children: i. Thomas, ii. Richard, iii. Sarah T., iv. Benjamin, v. Samuel M., vi. Oliver P. 5. Molly Ambrose, born December 1, 1798. 6. Thomas, born March 10, 1801, died September 23, 1803. 7. Benjamin Willis, born November 1, 1803, resided at Java, New York; married, 1830, ——— Nichols; children: i. Sophia, ii. Oscar, iii. Charles. 8. Sally, born August 16, 1807, died young. 9. Sally or Sarah Willis, born January 5, 1808; resided at Bedford; married, 1830, Loammi Saunders; children: i. Sarah H. Saunders, died December 8, 1830. 10. Sophia, resided at Strikersville, New York, born October 14, 1811.

(VI) Richard Morse, son of Richard Morse (5), was born at Pembroke, New Hampshire, February 1, 1795. He was educated in the common schools. Early in life he came to Newton, Massachusetts, where he served a seven year apprenticeship in the paper mills of Asa Lowe. At that time all paper was handmade, and each sheet handled separately. The process was slow and costly but required great skill on the part of the mechanics. He went from Newton to Bradford, Vermont, where he became superintendent of the paper mills at that place and where he made his home for more than forty years. He built a residence in Bradford in 1830. He retired from active labor some twenty years before his death. He was a man of small stature; of quiet, retired disposition, and sterling character. He died at Bradford. He was a Universalist in religion, a Whig and later Republican in politics. He was elected to many positions of honor and trust by his townsmen in Bradford. He was a volunteer in the War of 1812, enlisting when only fourteen of age and was assigned to frontier duty. Late in life he was given a pension on account of this service. After the war he rose to the rank of captain of his company and was always known as Captain Richard.

He married (first), February, 1818, Sarah Jenkins, of Bradford, Vermont, born February 14, 1799, and died May 9, 1833. Children: 1. Sophia, born June 1, 1818, died March 27, 1861; married, March 6, 1839, Azro Burton, of Norwich, Vermont; she died July 3, 1901; children: i. Adeline Delight Burton, born July 21, 1841, married, January 16, 1862, Edward R. Kent, and had Annie Kent, Emily Mann Kent, Nellie Burton Kent, Elizabeth May Kent, Mabel Mann Kent, Margaret Kent; ii. Emily Sophia Burton, born February 29, 1844; iii. Ella Maria Burton, born January 6, 1849, died December 7, 1850. 2. Mary S., born at Bradford, February 18, 1820, died at Wakefield, Massachusetts; married, 1846, Stephen Paine, of Stoneham; no children. 3. Rebecca Kennedy, born March 8, 1822, married, 1840, William W. Farr, of Bradford; resided at Stoneham, Massachusetts; children: Charles Farr, Emma Farr. 4. Harry Lord, mentioned below. 5. Richard J., born May 3 or 8, 1826, married (first), May, 1853, at Charlestown, Massachusetts, Heleb Riblet, of Charlestown; child: i. Arthur Bancroft, born March, 1855, died August following. Richard J. married (second), January 8, 1858, Emily Jane Flanders, of Warren, New Hampshire; children: ii. Mary Emily, born August 31, 1859; iii. Evelyn Sophia, born December 22, 1863, married, May 6, 1886, Herman Underwood, and have Richard Morse Underwood, born November 19, 1888. 6. Charles W., born April 2, 1828, died January 25, 1829. 7. Charles W., born August 2, 1830, resided at Bradford, Vermont. 8. Stephen Ambrose, born August 5, 1832, married (first) ——— Badger; (second) ———. Children of Richard (6) and his second wife, Susan Jenkins (Southworth) Morse, sister of his first wife, born October 18, 1796. 9. Sarah M., born March 28, 1838, died April 26, 1850. 10. Ella F., born February 13, 1840.

(VII) Harry Lord Morse, son of Richard Morse (6), was born at Bradford, Vermont, May 16, 1824. He received his education there in the common schools, attending the winter terms, and at other seasons working in his father's paper mills. He left home when he

was twenty years of age and came to Concord, Massachusetts, where he worked about a year in one of the hotels, and then went to Stoneham where he found employment in Searles's livery stable. He then learned the currier's trade and was employed in Tidd's shop in Stoneham. He lived on Pine street, Stoneham, the remainder of his life, except for a short time, when he lived with his son, Charles R. Morse, of Woburn. During the last years of his life he was afflicted with creeping paralysis and was an invalid for seven years. He died in Stoneham. He was a Universalist in religion, a Republican in politics. He was a member of Columbian Lodge, No. 29, Odd Fellows, of Stoneham. He married Caroline Twiss, of Peabody. Children: 1. Ella, born at Stoneham. 2. Charles Richard, mentioned below.

(VIII) Charles Richard Morse, son of Harry Lord Morse (7), was born in Peabody, Massachusetts, October 13, 1851. When he was six months old his parents removed to Stoneham, where he was educated in the public schools. When he was sixteen he entered the employ of Emerson & Jones, shoe manufacturers, and worked in the finishing department for nine years. Then he entered the employ of William Tidd, currier, and later of Captain J. P. Crane, currier, in Woburn. After a short time he went to True & Skinner's shop and worked two years. In 1876 he made his home on the farm he still conducts. After a time he gave up his position in the shop and devoted all his attention to market gardening, in which he has had a large measure of success. The farm contains about forty acres. He raised large quantities of lettuce and squash for the Boston market. From 1893 to 1896 he conducted an extensive retail milk business. He has recently sold his farm to Thomas Little, of Winchester. Mr. Morse is a member of the Methodist Episcopal church; a Republican in politics and has been a delegate to many nominating conventions of his party. He is well and favorably known in the community and highly esteemed by his townsmen.

He married, July 7, 1874, Sarah Babbidge Cutler, born in Woburn, Massachusetts, November 19, 1852, daughter of Jesse and Lydia Thurlow (Babbidge) Cutler, of Woburn. Her father, Jesse, was a farmer. Children: 1. Harry Warren, born July 4, 1880. 2. Lydia Cutler, born October 16, 1882, married, 1901, Joseph A. Videtto, of Woburn; children: i. Warren Albert Videtto, born August 19, 1902; ii. Joseph, born July 9, 1904; iii. Son, born January, 1907.

STARBIRD

Edward Starbird or Starbuck, as he was more commonly known, came from Derbyshire, England, about 1640 and settled in Dover, New Hampshire. He was born in England in 1604. On August 30, 1643, he was granted forty acres of land on each side of Fresh river at Cocheco above John Baker's farm at the little brook. He had also a grant of marsh land that year. In 1650 he was granted a mill privilege at the second falls in partnership with Thomas Wiggins and also the timber necessary to run the mill. He was a representative to the general court in 1643-46. He was an elder in the church until he became a Baptist about 1659, the year when he went off with others of his faith to seek a new home. He set sail in an open boat and finally landed at Nantucket at a place called Matical, later Cambridge. He located there in 1660 and returned to Dover for his family. His children were grown up. Sarah and Abigail were married and remained in Dover. His wife Katherine and children, Nathaniel, Jethro and Dorcas, went with him to Nantucket, which has ever since then been known as the home of the Starbuck family. Starbuck was prosecuted for embracing the Baptist faith, at Dover; after a few years he became a Quaker. He died June 12, 1690. He married Katherine Reynolds, said to be a native of Wales. Children: 1. Nathaniel, born in England in 1636, sold his estate in Dover in 1661, and removed where his father had gone, to Nantucket, where his descendants have been numerous. 2. Jethro, mentioned below. 3. Sarah. 4. Abigail. 5. Esther. 6. Dorcas, removed to Nantucket; married William Gayer.

(II) Jethro Starbird, son of Thomas Starbird (1), was born in England probably about 1638. He went to Nantucket with his father and was killed by accident soon afterward. The names of the children of Thomas Starbird (3) lead us to believe that this Jethro was his father. Very little is known about Jethro.

(III) Thomas Starbird, or Starboard, as the name is also spelled in the Maine records, was doubtless grandson of the immigrant, Edward, and probably son of Jethro. He was born about 1660. It is likely that when the father was killed the child or children of Jethro remained in Dover and were brought up by one of the aunts, the father's sisters. He married in Dover Abigail Damm, daughter of John Damm, January 4, 1687-88. The descendants of her family still vary the spelling of the name; some have it Dam, others Dame. Abigail, widow, was baptized at Dover, August

22, 1740. Children of Thomas and Abigail Starbird: 1. Jethro, named for his grandfather, born August 28, 1689. 2. Thomas, October 19, 1691, named for his father, mentioned below. 3. Agnes, October 4, 1693. 4. Abigail, September 29, 1695. 5. Elizabeth, February 15, 1699. 6. John, March 10, 1701, seems to have been the John of Falmouth (Portland). 7. Samuel, April 22, 1704, mentioned below.
of a broken hip, and the loving care of the son

(IV) Thomas Starbird, Jr., son of Thomas Starbird (3), was born at Dover, October 19, 1691. Married Margaret ———. Probably this Thomas Starbird was baptized by Rev. Jonathan Cushing, August 25, 1723, at Dover. Children, all born at Dover: 1. Thomas, named for father and grandfather, born March 23, 1713-14. 2. Nathaniel, April 27, 1716, also an old family name. 3. Jethro, June 29, 1718. 4. Hannah, January 31, 1719-20. 5. John, November 16, 1721. (A John and Sarah ———; both were baptized December 13, 1741, at Dover church; they had children John, Abigail, Sarah and Hannah, baptized October, 1742, probably older than this John). 6. Samuel, November 16, 1723. 7. Margaret, May 31, 1725.

(IV) Samuel Starbird, son of Thomas Starbird (3), was born in Dover, April 22, 1704. Married Rebeckah ———. He and his wife were baptized in the Dover church, April 11, 1742. Children: 1. Elizabeth, born at Dover, July 4, 1725. 2. Samuel, May 29, 1727. 3. Richard, mentioned below. 4. John, settled at Brunswick, Maine, on Lot 50.

(V) Richard Starbird, grandson of Thomas Starbird, and probably son of Samuel Starbird (4), was born about 1730. The first public record of him is found in Harpswell in 1755. He settled in that vicinity, at Merriconeag Neck. Children: 1. John, mentioned below. 2. William, soldier in the Revolution from Harpswell. And other children probably.

(VI) John Starbird, son or nephew of Richard Starbird (5), was born in Harpswell or vicinity about 1760. He was a soldier in the Revolution. He located at Bowdoin, Maine, and was administrator of the estate of Jonathan Williams, of Bowdoin. (See Lincoln County Wills). He married ——— Ridley. Children: Daniel, John, Sallie, Isaac, mentioned below, and a daughter who married a Herrian and settled in Hartland, Maine.

(VII) Isaac Starbird, son of John Starbird (6), was born at Bowdoin, Maine, April 2, 1803. He settled at Bowdoinham, Maine; married Eliza Torrens, born in 1806. Children: 1. Elizabeth, born October 27, 1825, married Henry Jaques; children: Isaac, Otis Alphonso, Gilbert, George, Charles, Lizzie, Etta, Maud. 2. Rufus J., born June 22, 1827, died in 1896; married twice and has three daughters and one son; resides at Columbia and Sonora, California. 3. Nancy, born July 24, 1829, married Alfred Quimby; children: Charles, Carrie, George, Frank, Walter. 4. Isaac S., mentioned below. 5. George M., born April 27, 1833, mentioned below. 6. Margaret. 7. Maria. 8. Emily. 9. Hannah. 10. Harriet.

(VIII) George M. Starbird, son of Isaac Starbird (7), was born in Bowdoinham, Maine, April 27, 1833. He was educated in the public and high schools of his native town. At the age of sixteen he located in Charlestown, Massachusetts, and was apprenticed to learn the carpenter's trade. He worked as a journeyman there until March 27, 1860, when he engaged in business on his own account as a contractor and builder in Charlestown, built up a very large and flourishing business.

He employed for many years a force of fifty men or more and did an aggregate business of one hundred and fifty thousand dollars a year. During late years he has been less active in business and has taken time for travel and other recreation. He made a trip to Cuba in 1887; visited his brother Rufus in California in 1890, and traveled some ten thousand miles in various parts of the United States and Canada. He went abroad in 1895. He is a constant and appreciative traveler.

Mr. Starbird has had a notable public career. He was in the board of aldermen of the city of Charlestown when it was consolidated with Boston, and served in the board of aldermen of Charlestown in 1872-73. He declined a nomination for the general court in 1873, but was elected in 1879 and served on the committees on harbors and public lands during the session of 1880. He removed to Somerville in 1881 and since then has made his home there. He was elected to the common council of Somerville in 1887-88. He is a trustee, vice-president and member of the investment committee of the Charlestown Five Cents Savings Bank; director of the Mutual Protective Fire Insurance Company; director of the Somerville Electric Light Company; trustee of the Somerville Hospital. He is a member of Soley Lodge of Free Masons; of the Somerville Council, Royal Arcanum. He is an active member and for twenty years has been deacon of the Perkins Street Baptist Church of Somerville. He was for four years superintendent of the Sunday school at the Bunker Hill

Church, Charlestown, in 1878-79-80-81. His residence is at 102 Pearl street, Somerville. He is one of the most influential and substantial citizens of the town; universally admired not only for his business success and ability, but for his integrity and high character, his attractive personality.

He married (first) Mary Jane Brown in 1861. She was born in 1838 and died in 1892, without issue. He married (second) Lillian May Hills, born March 13, 1869, who bore him two children: George M., Jr., born October 13, 1896; Arthur Hills, December 13, 1900. Lillian May (Hills) Starbird is the daughter of George Henry and Ann Eliza (Crane) Hills, of West Cambridge, who were the parents of the following named children: Ella Frances, George E., Arthur A., Frederick W., Lillian May, mentioned above, and Mabel B., married Charles C. Stroud. George Henry Hills was born in Surry, New Hampshire, June 7, 1826, married, October 27, 1853, Ann Eliza Crane, born in Arlington, Massachusetts, March 27, 1833, daughter of Charles Austin Crane, who lived and died in Arlington; he married Susan Leach, daughter of Alpheus and Eunice (Russell) Leach, the latter of whom was the daughter of Noah and Eunice (Bemis) Russell. Noah Russell was the son of Jason and Elizabeth Russell, and he was in direct line of Lord Russell, of England. George Henry Hills is a son of Samuel Hills, of Keene, New Hampshire.

(VIII) Isaac S. Starbird, son of Isaac Starbird (7), was born in Bowdoinham, Maine, April 29, 1831, and died at Lisbon, Maine, February 7, 1907. The early years of his life were spent in Bowdoinham and he was occupied part of the time in the shipyard at Richmond. After his marriage he cleared a farm in the virgin forest and erected the buildings on the place he sold later to Henry Jacques, of Lisbon, and then he moved to the Captain Buker place. When a young man he set out and grafted the orchard on the homestead in Bowdoinham, since become famous for its productiveness. It has a record to be proud of that he was so careful in his work that ninety-nine out of a hundred scions he grafted were sure to live. This carefulness and thoroughness were characteristic of him throughout life. After going to Lisbon he made his farm among the best in that section. His father, Isaac Starbird, lived with him until his death in March, 1890. For the last five years of his life the father was confined to his bed because is often mentioned by friends and neighbors who had opportunity to observe him. Through all the years of the residence of the Starbird family in Lisbon, the name was synonymous with hospitality. Mr. Starbird always enjoyed good health until the last year of his life, and even on the day of his death was able to be out of doors.

The Lewiston *Evening Journal* said of him: "In referring to the life of Mr. Starbird it is not possible to refer to the offices which he has held, as his whole life has been devoted to his family. Several times the opportunity had been offered him to serve in some public capacity, but he always felt that home duties came first. He was a life-long Democrat in his politics, and simply performed the duties of a private citizen by doing his duty as he thought best. He was an honored member of Pine Tree Grange at Lisbon. At the time when Pine Tree was about to give up its charter, he was one of six who stood by and helped put it into a flourishing condition again."

He married (first), in 1858, Elvira A. Buker, daughter of Captain Edward and Mary Jane Buker, of Richmond, Maine, and they lived in Richmond until the death of his wife in 1870. He married (second), in Richmond, 1871, Mrs. Georgis Higgins Babb, of Webster, Maine. She survives him. In 1872 he settled in Lisbon where he lived the remainder of his life. He owned the Flech farm, which he bought of Jacob Whitney. Children: 1. Mrs. C. D. Smith, of Lisbon. 2. Mrs. G. E. Huskins, of Auburn, Maine. 3. Edward P., of Boston. 4. Everett G., of Medford, Massachusetts. 5. Mrs. F. F. Prosser, of Lisbon Falls, Maine. 6. Minnie O., who died 1869. 7. I. Corrin, lives on the homestead at Lisbon. 8. Mrs. Walter Jordan, of Lisbon. 9. Annie E., resides in Lewiston. 10. George M., died in 1877. 11. Charles C., died 1877. 12. Charles C., died in 1892. 13. Herbert L., resides in Lewiston. 14. Flora B., died in 1885. Sixteen grandchildren were living at the time of his death.

HILLS

Joseph Hills, the immigrant ancestor of the Hills family, was born in the parish of Great Burstead, Billericay, Essex, England. The record of his baptism reads, "1602, March, Joseph Hilles the sonne of George, was baptized the third day." His father was a linen draper, and his mother was Mary Symonds, widow of William Symonds. They were married October 13, 1596. Joseph Hills married, July 22, 1624, in Great Burstead, Rose Clark, and there his elder children were born. Not later than

March, 1632, the family moved to Maldon, Essex county. In 1638 he embarked on the ship "Susan and Ellen" arriving at Boston, July 17, 1638. He settled at Charlestown in that part of the town north of the Mystic river, and called "Mystic Side." It was in that part of Charlestown which is now Malden. He was selectman in 1644 and in 1646 was deputy to the general court, being Malden's first deputy. In 1647 he was speaker of the house of deputies. He served on many important committees, but his greatest public service was that of the leading member of the committee that in 1648 reported to the general court the first codification of the laws of the colony. That he was the actual compiler of the laws, that he prepared the copy for the press and supervised their printing, is clearly proved. For this service, besides a money payment, he was granted five hundred acres of land on the Nashua river, and the remission of taxes in his old age. Rose Clark, the first wife of Joseph Hills, died at Malden, March 24, 1650. He married (second), June 24, 1651, Hannah (Smith) Mellows, widow of Edward Mellows, of Charlestown. He married (third), in January, 1656, Helen or Eleanor Atkinson, daughter of Hugh Atkinson, of Kendall, Westmoreland, England, who died at some time between January 8, 1661, and November 10, 1662. In connection with this marriage a noteworthy incident occurred. In the early days of the colony all marriages were solemnized by the magistrates, the clergy having no part in them. In 1641 Governor Bellingham, as magistrate, married himself to Penelope Pelham, and when called on to come down from the bench and plead to a complaint against him for the act, he refused to do so. Joseph Hills was a magistrate "for the trial of small causes," and followed the governor's example in his marriage to Helen Atkinson. The records of Middlesex county show that, April 1, 1656, "Mr. Joseph Hills of Mauldon being presented to the grand jury for marrying of himself, contrary to the law of this Collony page 38 in ye old Booke. Hee freely acknowledged his offence therein, and his misunderstanding the grounds whereon he went wch he now confesseth to be vnwarrantable, And was admonished by the Court." October 8, 1665, he married (fourth), at Newbury, Anne Lunt, widow of Henry Lunt, of Newbury.

Children of the first wife: 1. Mary, baptized November 13, 1625, died at Malden, November 25, 1674. 2. Elizabeth, baptized October 21, 1627. 3. Joseph, baptized August 2, 1629, mentioned below. 4. James, baptized March 6, 1631, probably died young. 5. John, baptized at Malden, March 21, 1632, died June 28, 1652. 6. Rebecca, baptized April 20, 1634, died June 6, 1674. 7. Steven, baptized May 1, 1636, died before 1638. 8. Sarah, baptized August 14, 1637, died August 14, 1637. 9. Gershom, born at Charlestown, July 27, 1639, died between 1710 and 1721. 10. Mehitable, born at Malden, January 1, 1641, died July, 1653. Children of the second wife: 11. Samuel, born July, 1652, died at Newbury, August 18, 1732. 12. Nathaniel, born December 19, 1653, died 1664. 13. Hannah. Children of the third wife: 14. Deborah, born March, 1657, died October 1, 1662. 15. Abigail, born October 6, 1658, died October 9, 1662.

(II) Joseph Hills, son of Joseph Hills (1), was baptized in Great Burstead, Billericay, Essex, England, August 2, 1629, and died at Malden, Massachusetts, April 19, 1674. The inventory of his estate shows a house and about fifty acres of land in Malden and about sixty acres to be laid out in Billerica, Massachusetts. He married Hannah Smith, who died at Malden, July 11, 1674. Children: 1. Joseph, born October 19, 1655. 2. Hannah, born March 20, 1657, died May 30, 1674. 3. Ebenezer, born 1660, died 1727. 4. Elizabeth, born 1661, died January 19, 1699. 5. John, born March 16, 1666, died 1690. 6. Dorothy, born April 13, 1667. 7. Samuel, born December 16, 1669, mentioned below. 8. Joseph, born July 3, 1674.

(III) Samuel Hills, son of Joseph Hills (2), was born in Malden, Massachusetts, December 16, 1669, and died at Dorchester, Massachusetts, January 7, 1704. He married Sarah ———, who in 1718 was the wife of one "Ferrer" (probably Farrar), of Dorchester, Massachusetts, now Boston. Children: 1. John, born May 13, 1695, died young. 2. John, born May 20, 1696. 3. Hannah, born October 10, 1697. 4. Jabez, born June 4, 1699, mentioned below. 5. Ebenezer, born February 15, 1701, died December 1, 1732. 6. Samuel, born July 16, 1702, died at Swanzey, New Hampshire.

(IV) Jabez Hills, son of Samuel Hills (3), was born at Malden, June 4, 1699, and died at Wrentham, Massachusetts, July 18, 1742. He settled in the west part of Wrentham, which was incorporated as the town of Franklin, March 2, 1778. He married at Wrentham, January 31, 1727, Martha Metcalf, born August 27, 1699, daughter of Eleazer and Meletiah (Fish) Metcalf, and twin sister of Mary Metcalf. Children: 1. Jabez, born November 16, 1727, died at Pawtucket, Rhode Island, De-

cember 6, 1768. 2. Joseph, born April 20, 1730, died at Franklin, Massachusetts, June 10, 1815. 3. Benjamin, born March 16, 1732, mentioned below. 4. Ebenezer, born January 7, 1735. 5. David, born January 24, 1737. 6. Samuel, born March 25, 1739.

(V) Benjamin Hills, son of Jabez Hills, was born at Wrentham, Massachusetts, March 16, 1732, and died at Grafton, Massachusetts, after January, 1764, and before December, 1766. He married (first) at Providence, Rhode Island, August 11, 1757, Molly Metcalf. He married (second), after January 2, 1764, Elizabeth Stevens. After 1766 she married Nathan Morse. Children of the first wife: 1. Molly, born at Wrentham, October 25, 1758, married Moses Sherman. 2. Benjamin, born probably at Westborough, Massachusetts, 1760. The only child of the second wife of which any record is found. 3. Samuel, born at Grafton, Massachusetts, March 9, 1766, mentioned below.

(VI) Samuel Hills, son of Benjamin Hills (5), was born March 9, 1766, and died at Surry, Cheshire county, New Hamshire, May 24, 1827. He married Lucy Thompson, born at Alstead, New Hamshire, June 23, 1766, and died at Surry, New Hampshire, August 22, 1850. Children: 1. Lucy, born March 23, 1788, married Dean Robinson. 2. Polly, born March 27, 1790, died March 4, 1803. 3. Benjamin, born October 24, 1793, died October 29, 1859. 4. Salmon, born June 8, 1796, died June 8, 1796. 5. Samuel, born July 9, 1797, mentioned below. 6. Ilock, born August 23, 1799, died about 1800. 7. Isaac C., born December 9, 1806, died December 9, 1806. 8. Elizabeth S., born August 6, 1808, married George Joslin.

(VII) Samuel Hills, son of Samuel Hills, (6), was born at Surry, New Hampshire, July 9, 1797, and died at Framingham, Massachusetts, October 24, 1889. He married at Surry, about 1821, Clarissa Dunn, born at Rockingham, Vermont, April 4, 1803, and died at Brookline, Massachusetts, December 13, 1854. He married (second) Elizabeth B. Hyde. Children, all by the first wife: 1. Mary A., born at Surry, November 27, 1822, died July 14, 1866. 2. Ilock, born April 30, 1824, died November 6, 1881. 3. George H., born June 7, 1826, mentioned below. 4. Samuel D., born March 11, 1828, died August 21, 1858. 5. Elizabeth, born May 21, 1831, married John P. Lindsay. 6. Sarah R., born Februray 11, 1833, married Charles R. Hardwick. 7. Clara L., born at Brookline, April 11, 1841, died January 18, 1880. 8. William, born September 17, 1843, married Ida Whitney. 9. John, born January 12, 1846, died January 12, 1902.

(VIII) George Henry Hills, son of Samuel Hills (7), was born at Surry, New Hampshire, June 7, 1826. He married, at West Cambridge, Massachusetts, October 27, 1853, Ann Eliza Crane, born at West Cambridge, March 27, 1833. Children: 1. Ella F., born at West Cambridge, September 19, 1854, died December 4, 1891. 2. George E., born December 19, 1856. 3. Arthur A., born February 10, 1859. 4. Frederick W., born December 20, 1860. 5. Lillian M., born at Billerica, Massachusetts, March 13, 1869, married George M. Starbird; see sketch of the Starbird family in this work. 6. Mabel B., born May 5, 1874.

ROBY

(I) Henry Robie or Roby, as it was oftener spelled on the old records, was the immigrant ancestor, coming from England to Dorchester in Massachusetts in 1639 and settling in the same year at Exeter, New Hampshire. He signed the famous Exeter Combination and was a selectman of Exeter in 1660. Soon afterwards, however, he located in the adjoining town of Hampton, New Hampshire, where he was a selectman in 1656 and three terms afterward; constable in 1661; justice of the peace many years, sitting as judge in the court for the trial of Joshua Moody, the pastor of the church at Portsmouth. He was also a standing juryman in the trials of Mason vs. Richard Waldron and sundry other persons in New Hampshire for holding lands which he claimed as proprietor of the Province. Mr. Robie kept the ordinary (hotel) in Hampton about ten years. Henry Robie is said to have been born in England in 1618. His wife Ruth died May 5, 1673, and he married (second), January 19, 1674, Elizabeth Garland, widow, daughter of Thomas Philbrick (1). He had a third wife, Sarah, who died January 23, 1703. He died April 22, 1688.

Children: 1. Thomas, born at Exeter, March 1, 1646, married, December 8, 1687, Martha Eaton, who died January 26, 1720, aged sixty-two years. 2. John, born February 2, 1649, mentioned below. 3. Judith, born about 1650, had a son John, born December 6, 1671; married Samuel Healy; died January 17, 1725. 4. Ruth, born at Haverhill, March 3, 1654. 5. Deliverance, born March 29, 1657. 6. Samuel, born August 4, 1659, died August 10, 1677; married Mary Page. 7. Ichabod, born November 26, 1664, died May 15, 1757;

married (first) Lucy Page; (second) Lydia ———. 8. Sarah, born April 19, 1679, married, October 21, 1702, Samuel Clough. 9. Perhaps also Joanna, married Jonathan Elkins.

John Roby, son of Henry Robie or Roby (1), was born at Exeter, New Hampshire, February 2, 1649, was killed by the Indians June 16, 1691, and his son Ichabod, who was with him at the time, was taken captive, but subsequently escaped. John had seven children, all under twelve years of age at the time of his death. He removed to Haverhill in January, 1675, and lived in that part of the town which fell to New Hampshire at the establishment of the "Mitchell Line." His house was within the limits of the present town of Atkinson. He married Mary ———.

Chase says, in his history of Chester, New Hampshire, "June 16, 1691, he set out to move his family, consisting of seven children, the oldest not quite eleven years old (his wife having died a few days before) to a place of refuge, where Benjamin Clement lately lived, at the North Parish. He was returning with the family in a cart, and he got opposite the burying ground, near Jesse Clement's, where he was killed by the Indians, and his son Ichabod, probably the eldest, was taken captive by the Indians and carried off. There are two traditions, one that he was ransomed, and the other and most probable that by the aid of a friendly Indian he escaped and returned home." (See Chase's Haverhill, p. 160). Children: 1. Ichabod, born 1682, mentioned below. 2. Deliverance. And others.

(III) Colonel Ichabod Roby, son of John Roby (2), was born in 1682 in Haverhill. He settled in Hampton Falls, New Hampshire, where he followed the trade of tanner. He was a member of the Society for selling the Chestnut Country, attended the first meeting and was one of the committee to lay out the home lots and also of the old hundred-acre lots, and also for running the lines. His name appears so often on the records of Nutfield and Chester that we might infer that he removed to Chester. He probably built his house on his home lot, No. 116, where John Robinson's old house was located, and spent considerable time in Chester, but never permanently resided there. His home in Hampton has been known ever since as the "Robie Farm." His will was dated October 10, 1752, and proved September 26, 1753. The legatees are his wife Mary; sons, John, Henry, Samuel; and daughter Sarah Tilton. John had a silver-mounted sword which descended to Hendrick Dearborn, late of Chester. Colonel Stephen Dearborn, son-in-law of John Roby, was an officer in the militia for more than thirty years and commanded at the battle of Bennington, using this sword. He left his pistols and holsters, the cap, the brass-hilted sword, and the silver-headed riding cane to his son Samuel. Henry had the homestead, including the tanyard and was residuary legatee. He married, January 10, 1707, Mary Cass, daughter of Joseph Cass. Children: 1. Anne, born February 10, 1708, died January 27, 1725. 2. Ruth, October 18, 1709, died February 28, 1725. 3. John, August 5, 1712, married Ann Williams, settled in Chester. 4. Henry, October 19, 1714, mentioned below. 5. Samuel, October 17, 1717, married (first) ——— Perkins; (second) Phebe Butterfield, widow, lived first in Chester (Raymond) then moved to Goffstown. 6. Mary, August 19, 1720. 7. Sarah, October 2, 1722, married John Tilton.

(IV) Henry Roby, son of Ichabod Roby (3), was born in Hampton, October 19, 1714 (family record gives date 1715). He married, October 9, 1734, Abigail Butler. He inherited the homestead and his descendants owned it until recently, if not at the present time. Children, born in Hampton: 1. Daniel, born 1734, lived in Raymond. 2. Ichabod, mentioned below. 3. Susan, 1738, married William French, of Seabrook. 4. John, 1742, lived in Weare. 5. Samuel, 1745, lived in Chester. 6. Anna, 1748, died 1841. 7. Abigail, 1749, died 1839. 8. Henry, 1752, died 1788. 9. Nathan, 1758, owned and occupied the ancient homestead at Hampton where his grandson, Hon. Nathan Robie, lately lived.

(V) Ichabod Roby, son of Henry Roby, (4), was born in Hampton, May 25, 1737. He settled in Chester, New Hampshire, on lot No. 61, third division, where his grandson, Samuel B. Roby, lately lived. He was a soldier in the Revolution, sergeant in Captain Samuel McConnel's company, Colonel David Gilman's regiment, raised from a regiment commanded by Colonel H. Webster in 1776; he was also in Captain Runnell's company, Colonel Thomas Tasker's regiment later in 1776; again he was in Captain Stephen Dearborn's company, Colonel Thomas Stickney's regiment, in 1777, and took part in the battle of Bennington. He was a prominent citizen in Candia—a town set off from Chester. Children: 1. Levi, married Anna Ordway, daughter of Richard; lived on the homestead in Candia. 2. Lowell, mentioned below.

(VI) Lowell Roby, son of Ichabod Roby (5), was born in Candia, New Hampshire. He removed to Weare, New Hampshire, where

he lived near the old town-house in the woods. He married Margaret Kinson and afterwards removed, about 1807, to Fifield hill in Bridgewater, New Hampshire, and again, about 1823, to Alexandria, New Hampshire. He was a famous bear hunter and trapper. He used a stell trap that some ancestor brought from Scotland, it is said, which is still in the possession of his family. At one time he set his trap on Tenney hill in Hebron and caught a troublesome bear that weighed four hundred and fifty pounds. At another time he caught a bear near the present site of the stable of John W. Wilbur & Company in Bristol Village, New Hampshire. In all he killed or trapped forty-nine bears. He died September 28, 1858, at Alexandria. Children: 1. Sarah, born at Weare, March 10, 1806, died young. 2. Olive, born at Weare, July 20, 1807, married Timothy Taylor. 3. John, born June 20, 1809, mentioned below. 4. Levi, born September 28, 1813. 5. Eldred, born at Bridgewater, 1818, married, July 13, 1844, Eliza A. Sanborn, daughter of Josiah Sanborn. She married (second) John Ray; children of Eldred: Sarah Alma, born June 12, 1845, married William T. Taylor; Clara Albertine, born in Lowell, February 19, 1847, married Joseph N. Dickinson. 6. Lowell Rufus, born at Bridgewater, August 28, 1821, married, January 29, 1848, Nancy Stickney Flanders; he died in Hebron, January 2, 1902. She resided in Hebron; eight children. 7. Charles.

(VII) John Roby, son of Lowell Roby (6), was born at Bridgewater, New Hampshire, June 20, 1809. Married, February 14, 1832, Elmira Smith, born December 14, 1810, daughter of Abraham Dolloff. He was a farmer in Alexandria, New Hampshire, at Moore's Mills, at New Hampton and at Bristol, where he died February 23, 1892, aged eighty-two years, eight months and three days. She died in the family of Augustus J. Ferrin, New Hampton, New Hampshire, February 24, 1902, aged ninety-one years, two months and ten days. He was a Whig in politics and Baptist in religion. Children: 1. Gustavus, born December 1, 1832, mentioned below. 2. Olive, born at Bristol, February 8, 1835, married Augustus J. Ferrin, of Bristol. 3. Nicholas Dolloff, born at Bristol, November 6, 1838, died June 26, 1846. 4. Sarah M., born April 15, 1843, married Augustus J. Ferrin. 5. Lizzie Kathleen, born April 11, 1853, was a school teacher; married George H. Robinson, of Bristol.

(VIII) Gustavus Roby, son of John Roby (7), was born in Bristol, New Hampshire, December 1, 1832. Married, November 21, 1861, Mary Marcia Hayward, daughter of Jonas R. Hayward. She was born in Alexandria, March 1, 1842, and died in Bristol, June 20, 1894, aged fifty-two years, three months and nineteen days. Mr. Roby early learned the trade of paper making, and for thirty-six years was employed by the Mason-Perkins Paper Company of Bristol, New Hampshire, and for twenty years was the superintendent of the mills. During those years that corporation was able under his supervision to produce some of the finest colored paper in the world. He retired from business in 1907. He is a Republican in politics, a Methodist in religion. His home is on Lake street, Bristol, New Hampshire. He was elected a delegate from his district to the constitutional convention in the year 1889. He enjoys the confidence of all his fellow citizens. Children: 1. Austin Hayward, born June 17, 1867, mentioned below. 2. John Elwin, born in Bristol, January 3, 1876, married, October 16, 1897, Mary Annie George, daughter of Frank and Ellen Maria George, born in Chester, Vermont, June 10, 1877. Resides in Bristol, New Hampshire, and is one of the best known and most industrious citizens of that thriving town.

(IX) Austin H. Roby, son of Gustavus Roby (8), was born in Bristol, New Hampshire, June 17, 1867. He was educated in the public and high schools of Bristol and in the New Hampton Institution and Business College. At the age of twenty-one he established himself in the wood working business in Bristol, but after a year he sold out his interest in this business and become the proprietor of a shoe store, in which business he continued for four years. During this time he was also Treasurer of the Bristol Electric Light Company. In 1892 he removed to Boston, where he was bookkeeper and salesman for various Boston concerns for several years. Later, becoming interested in the Young Men's Christian Association, he accepted the position of state secretary for New Hampshire and Vermont. But he was primarily a business man, and longed for the more strenuous life of fierce competition and energy; therefore he returned to the business world, and in 1899 engaged in the wholesale coal trade. He is at present director, secretary and treasurer of the Anderson Coal Mining Company of Boston, which company owns and operates bituminous coal mines in Pennsylvania. In politics he is a Republican, and for two years was clerk of his native town, being honored by receiving every vote cast at the time of his reelection for a sec-

ond term. He is a notary public for the Commonwealth of Massachusetts. He is a member of the First Congregational Church of Malden, also a member of the deliberative assembly, the Grand Army of the Republic Associates, Converse Lodge, F. and A. M., and a director of the Malden Young Men's Christian Association. His residence is at 105 Washington street, Malden, Massachusetts, where he is well known as being one who is vitally interested in all that pertains to the welfare of that city. He was elected a member of the common council from ward four in December, 1907.

He married, July 28, 1888, Maude Gordon, only child of Francis A. and Ellen M. Gordon, of Bristol, New Hampshire. Her father, who descended from Alexander Gordon, of Scotland, served in the Civil war, enlisting at the age of nineteen years with Company I, Sixth Massachusetts Volunteers. After an honorable discharge he returned to his native town and for many years was one of the principal business men of Bristol, being a contractor and builder, and owning a large mill, where he was engaged in the manufacture of hosiery boards and mill supplies. He was very active in both the Masonic and Independent Order of Odd Fellows lodges, and was also superintendent of the Sunday school of the First Congregational Church and leader of the choir. He now resides in Wollaston, Massachusetts, where he is well known in Masonic circles, being a Chapter Mason. Maude Gordon Roby, wife of Austin H. Roby, was for three years previous to her marriage the librarian of Minot-Sleeper Library of Bristol, New Hampshire, being the first one to occupy this position, and probably the youngest librarian in the state, having entire charge at the age of seventeen years. Upon her removal to Boston with her husband, she began the systematic study of music under some of the best masters, although she had been a public singer since childhood. For the past five years her lectures on music have been in great demand, as they are unique, being given in native costume worn by the women of the country whose music she is describing, and illustrated by vocal selections. She is an acknowledged authority on all subjects pertaining to music or musicians, having made an exhaustive research into musical history, both ancient and modern. She is a member of First Congregational Church of Malden, the Malden Musical Club, the Daughters of New Hampshire, the Old and New Club of Malden, Faneuil Hall Chapter of the Daughters of the American Revolution, associate member of John Paul Jones Chapter, and active member of the Professional Women's Club. They have one child, Donald Gordon Roby, born in Bristol, New Hampshire, October 22, 1889. He is now a student in the Malden high school, class of '08, is president of the High School Literary Society, prominent in the fraterninty of Alpha Pi Alpha, member of High School Glee Club, and active in local and state Young Men's Christian Association work.

FARNUM

The Farnum or Farnham family is of ancient English origin. The principal family seat is at Querndon House in Leicestershire, the lineage of which is traced back to the reign of Edward I. The Farnum arms: Quarterly or and az. in the two first quarters a crescent countersigned. Crest: An eagle or, wings close preying on a rabbit arg.

(I) Ralph Farnum, the immigrant, was born in England in 1603. He came with his wife Alice from London in the brig "James," sailing from Southampton, April 6, 1635, and reaching Boston, June 3, 1635. He gave his age as thirty-two, his wife's as twenty-eight, and they had with them three young children, Mary, Thomas and Ralph. He was a barber by trade, but followed husbandry after coming to New England. He settled first in Ipswich, of which he was a proprietor of 1639. He settled finally at Andover, Massachusetts. He died January 8, 1692-93, and the inventory of his estate is dated March 29, 1693. Children: 1. Mary, born 1628, married Daniel Poor, of Andover, in Boston, October 20, 1650; resided in Andover where she died February 3, 1714. 2. Thomas, born 1631, married Elizabeth Gibbons in Andover, July 8, 1660; she died August 26, 1683; he died January 11, 1685. 3. Ralph, born 1633, married Elizabeth Holt in Andover, October 26, 1658; she died October 14, 1710; he died January 8, 1691-92. 4. Sarah, born at Andover, married George Abbot, April 16, 1658, ancestor of most of the prominent Abbotts of America. 5. John, born 1640, mentioned below.

(II) John Farnum, son of Ralph Farnum (1), was born at Andover, Massachusetts, about 1640, died there June 17, 1723, in his eighty-third year. He married, November 12, 1667, Rebecca Kent, of Newbury. She died February 8, 1728-29, aged seventy-eight. Children, born at Andover: 1. John, born January 20, 1670, died February 14, 1670. 2. John, born April 13, 1672, men-

tioned below. 3. Stephen, born October 19, 1674, probably died young. 4. Anne, born December 11, 1677, married, April 17, 1701, Thomas Russ. 5. David, born October, 1681, died November 3, 1687. 6. Jonathan, born April 27, 1684, died May 24, 1761; married (first), 1708, Elizabeth Parker, who died June 18, 1732; (second), May 31, 1733, Mehitable Poor, who died January 19, 1763. 7. Thomas, born August 11, 1687, died young. 8. David, born April 4, 1690, married Dorothy Dunkan.

(III) John Farnum, son of John Farnum (2), was born in Andover, April 13, 1672, died September 9, 1749, in the seventy-eighth years of his age, at Uxbridge. He removed to Mendon about 1700, having land granted to him in 1701 and 1704 and after that many large grants. His house lot was originally that of Job Tyler. His name frequently appears on the town and proprietors' records after July 8, 1701, when he bought the Tyler lot. He married, June 30, 1693, Mary Tyler; (second), November 17, 1733, Abigail Marsh, of Bellingham; she died February 21, 1759. Children: 1. Mary, born at Andover, March 16, 1694, married, December 5, 1716, Nathan Penniman, of Mendon. 2. Anna, born January 18, 1696, died April 20, 1696. 3. John, born December 26, 1697, married Mary Wood, of Mendon, November 8, 1722. 4. Ann, born June 3, 1701, married ——— Penniman, of Mendon. 5. Moses, born September 8, 1705, mentioned below.

(IV) Moses Farnum, son of John Farnum (3), was born at Mendon, September 8, 1705, died at Uxbridge, formerly part of Mendon, September 8, 1770. He married, November 10, 1726, ———, who died October 2, 1773. He resided in Mendon and Uxbridge. Children: 1. John, born 1728, married, May 3, 1750, Elizabeth Gaskell, and (second) Martha Comstock. 2. Moses, born October 25, 1730, mentioned below. 3. Mary, born September 2, 1732, (twin) married Silas Taft. 4. Anna, born September 2, 1732 (twin), married Benjamin Buffum. 5. Hannah, born September 11, 1737, married John Reed, of Smithfield. 6. Stephen, born September 19, 1739, died April 27, 1761. 7. Abigail, born August 19, 1741, married David Harris, of Smithfield. 8. Rachel, born January 13, 1743, married Daniel Reed. 9. Jonathan, born June 28, 1745, (twin) married, 1765, Uranah Harris. 10. David, born June 28, 1745 (twin).

(V) Rev. Moses Farnum, son of Moses Farnum (4), was born at Uxbridge, October 25, 1730. The following account of his life is from a pamphlet published after his death by the Friends: "His parents were then in profession with the Presbyterians and were afterwards convinced of the Truth as professed by us and were zealously concerned to educate their children therein. This concern was afterwards gratefully remembered by the subject of this memoir as being to his lasting advantage. When quite young he appears to have been inattentive to these parental reproofs and to have lightly esteemed concerned friends until his tender mind was reached by the supplication of a friend, particularly for his father's family, at a meeting held at his house. After this he dare not speak lightly of our profession. Notwithstanding the repeated visitations of Divine Goodness to him, he made but little progress in religious experience for several years. After he married and had a family of several children around him, he became more obedient to the teaching of truth and useful in our society, and being favored to improve the talent received, the Lord was pleased to commit unto him a gift in the ministry. In entering upon which service he was deeply baptized under a humbling sense of the weight of such a work, and often appeared much affected in our meetings under the influence thereof. He as a minister was a close reprover of backsliders; but to the sincere and heavy-laden, his words were like oil to their comfort and encouragement. He was short but comprehensive in his public testimonies and at times much favored in supplication. He was ready to indite in a short and comprehensive manner and was extensively useful in the discipline of the church. He was a man of good natural understanding and capable of argument, yet he seldom engaged in any doubtful disputation, but in our meetings for discipline, when such questions arose, he forbore, keeping a bridle upon his tongue until the truth opened his way when often by a simple expression of his feelings they were satisfactorily settled. He was steady in the attendance of our religious meetings and a good example therein, humbly waiting for divine assistance and often recommended it to others as the only way to renew their strength.

"In the enduring relation of father and husband he was kind, tender and careful, keeping his family constant in attending our meetings and bringing them up in our Christian order of plainness of speech, behavior and apparel and in the frequent reading of

the Holy Scriptures, and he often called them together to sit in silence, sometimes counseling as truth gave utterance. But what rendered him still more admirable in the view of his friends as being a strong mark of true discipleship, was his readiness to be advised and to take advice, showing thereby his great love for the brethren. In his neighborhood he was useful and respected, having a disposition and qualifications which rendered his company and conversation instructive and desirable. He was useful and instrumental in obtaining the freedom of oppressed, enslaved Africans and became so deeply concerned to unbind the heavy burden and let the oppressed go free that for several years before his death he declined the use of such goods as he knew to be the product of the labor of slaves. He very constantly attended the Quarterly and Yearly meetings to which he belonged and traveled considerably within their limits as a minister visiting monthly meetings in company with other friends. He visited on a religious account most of the farms in his own Monthly Meetings and some of them several times to their satisfaction, being well qualified for such a service. And in this as well as his other labors he was fervently engaged for the prosperity of the Youth.

"In the year 1769 with the concurrence of Friends he visited Pennsylvania on a religious account and attended the yearly meeting in Philadelphia and many adjacent meetings to the satisfaction of Friends. Shortly afterward in company with Abraham Griffiths from Pennsylvania he made a religious visit to Friends in the Salem Quarterly Meeting in Massachusetts, New Hampshire and Maine, and it being winter and much snow on the ground suffered great hardship, and this with his exposure afterwards in going to meetings through roads impassable for horses by reason of snow caused him to think he must perish by the way. He however remained in comfortable health until the third month of 1780, about which time he was observed to fail and his disease proving to be apoplectic greatly affected his speech, yet he conversed brokenly and by signs until near his last. Being asked as to the state of his mind he said that on a review of his life, he had seen many things in which he had been unfaithful, but had known them all done away, so that nothing but peace and quiet of mind remained, and that this was his happy state appeared by his patient resignation through the whole of his illness. He gave his family much good advice, exhorting them to live in love one to another, and counseling his children to be obedient to their remaining parent and was enabled so to speak to them that they were much affected.

"He had borne his testimony against war and bloodshed by refusing to pay the tax for the support of it, and near his end he expressed his satisfaction that he had so done and his belief that such a testimony would arise into dominion. About two days before his decease, feeling himself drawing to a conclusion he took his solemn and final farewell of his family (at which time his understanding appeared clear and he a little revived) taking them each by the hand as well as others present, being unable to say more than yes or no, but with the appearance of a mind truly sensible of the nature and solemnity of such a parting. He gradually sunk till near the close when falling into a sleep he remained till he breathed his last without a sigh or groan the ninth day, fifth month, 1780. His remains were interred in the Friends Burying Ground in Uxbridge on the eleventh following on which occasion a large concourse of Friends and others attended. Thus time closed with a valiant in the Lord's Cause who we doubt not is at rest in a mansion of glory. Signed on behalf and by the direction of the Meeting aforesaid held at Smithfield first day, ninth month, 1780, by Thomas Lapham, clerk."

Moses Farnum married Sarah Comstock, who died March 1, 1776. He married (second), May 2, 1777, Elizabeth Southwick. Children, born at Uxbridge: 1. David, born September 29, 1753, mentioned below. 2. Daniel, born June 4, 1755, died October 14, 1772. 3. Ann, born January 19, 1758, died June 4, 1833; married Seth Gifford, of New Bedford; settled in Uxbridge. 4. George, born June 12, 1760, died March 15, 1837; married (first), 1787, Sarah Pitts, who died January 17, 1789, (second), 1790, Deborah Pitts, her sister. 5. Royal, born January 7, 1763, married, 1792, widow Aldrich; he died April 12, 1852. 6. Peter, born May 22, 1765, removed to Grafton where he died May 6, 1832; married, March 9, 1788, Susannah Wadsworth. 7. Abigail, born July 20, 1767, died May, 1794; married (first) James Buffum; (second) Seth Sumner, of Taunton, 1791. 8. Moses, born April 10, 1770, died August 31, 1855; married (first), December 5, 1792, Rachel Daniels, born December 25, 1767, died August 11, 1846; (second), December 31, 1847, Widow Mary (Barker) Allen, a

gifted minister of the Friends, who died at Nantucket, January 31, 1861. 9. Sarah, born April 7, 1780, died September 10, 1853; married, May 3, 1797, James Harkness, who died April 27, 1806; (second), August 5, 1807, Caleb Wall, of Worcester, father of the journalist and historian.

(VI) David Farnum, son of Moses Farnum (5), was born in Uxbridge, September 29, 1753, died at Grafton, February 29, 1844. He lived in Uxbridge and Grafton. He was a farmer. He married, December 7, 1781, Ruth Southwick. Children: 1. Hannah, born December 22, 1782, died May 29, 1860; married Humphrey Taylor, lived at Grafton. 2. Daniel, born November 22, 1784, mentioned below. 3. Moses, born January 29, 1789, removed to Michigan. 4. Phebe, born April 15, 1791, died October 3, 1852, unmarried. 5. Jesse, born June 7, 1795, died July 10, 1877, in Grafton, unmarried. 6. Mowry, born December 23, 1799. 7. Samuel Judson, born November 8, 1805, removed to Poughkeepsie, New York; married Sallie Ann Swartout, resided in Newburgh, and was mayor of that city.

(VII) Daniel Farnum, son of David Farnum (6), was born November 22, 1784, and died at Northbridge, Massachusetts, December 10, 1879, at the advanced age of ninety-five years and eighteen days. He lived through all the mature years of his long life in Northbridge, near the border of Uxbridge. He was a farmer. He was born with a good constitution which he preserved by regular and temperate habits, experiencing but little sickness (we quote from an obituary notice written by one who knew him well), and retaining his faculties in remarkable vigor till within the last year. His was emphatically a sound mind in a sound body; he was characterized for sound common sense, strong sentiment of justice and honesty, insistence on his own rights, and respect for those of others; economy, simplicity and hospitality in domestic affairs; was provident, faithful and kind in the family circle; a peaceable, prudent and accommodating neighbor; a serviceable, judicious and trustworthy townsman, honored with the principal municipal offices, including those of selectman and representative in the legislature; a reliable counselor in financial matters; a lover of his country and its liberties; a firm opposer of slavery and oppression; sparing in religious professions; of broad tolerance towards all denominations; liberal in theology, and a steadfast hoper in the final triumph of good over evil. These were qualities and characteristics which in the deceased overshadowed the incidental imperfections common to human nature.

"He was warmly attached to the interests of the town, and was a constant attendant on town meetings, the last one he attended being in 1878 when in his ninety-fourth year. Among the positions of financial trust he occupied was that of director in the Blackstone Bank of Uxbridge over twenty years. He had been expecting his departure for three years, expressed his entire resignation to the Divine disposal, and passed away in the confident assurance of the life everlasting. Appropriate funeral honors were paid to his memory and remains, at his late residence, the thirteenth, with ministrations by Rev. George S. Ball, of Upton, and Rev. Adin Ballou, of Hopedale, and now his mortal part sleeps with the dust of his ancestors in Friends Cemetery at South Uxbridge. All the numerous descendants of deceased were present at the funeral, except the five great-grandchildren."

He married, February 28, 1811, Mary Southwick, of Uxbridge. She died in 1872. Children: 1. Jonathan, born October 15, 1812, died July 14, 1814. 2. Joseph S., born August 21, 1814, died December 22, 1873, at Worcester; married Lois N. Stoddard; they had two children: Mary Alice, Ann Eliza. 3. Luke S., born January 20, 1817, died August 23, 1883; married Chloe Taft and had four children: Elizabeth S., Ella F., Moses T., Walter J. T. 4. Ruth M., born August 29, 1819, resided in Uxbridge and Northbridge; unmarried. 5. James M., born April 11, 1822, mentioned below. 6. Mary Alice, born August 4, 1828, died December 31, 1829.

(VIII) James Moore Farnum, son of Daniel Farnum (7), was born in Northbridge, Massachusetts, April 11, 1822. He attended the public schools of his native town, the Macomber Academy in Uxbridge and the academy at Bolton. At the age of fifteen he left school and worked for a short time at the trade of shoemaker, but he made his principal vocation in life farming. In addition to the management of his large farm he had other business interests. He carried on a considerable trade in lumber and wood. He was prosperous, and was a leader among the farmers of his vicinity. On his own place he carried on general farming, making something of a specialty of cranberries for which he had land specially suited. He was one of the

most prominent men of his day in public and town affairs. Someone has truly said that he could have had every office within the gift of his townsman. He had held the principal offices with credit to himself and honor to the town of Uxbridge. He was assessor, member of the school committee and overseer of the poor for several terms. He was selectman several years in succession, and in 1889 represented his district in the general court, serving on important committees and doing his full duty to his constituency. He was a trustee of the Uxbridge Savings Bank to the time of his death, and his good sense had knowledge of financial matters were of great value to that institution. He was for several years treasurer of the Blackstone Valley Agricultural Society and of the Uxbridge Creamery Company. He was a prominent member of Solomon's Temple Lodge of Free Masons and was its treasurer more than ten years. At the time of his death he had been a member forty-four years, one of the oldest members of the lodge, which attended his funeral in a body as a mark of respect. He died July 20, 1904, at his home in Uxbridge. He attended the Congregational church with his family. Mr. Farnum was a familiar figure on the streets of Uxbridge for several generations. He was known and honored by all its townsmen. Kindly, genial, sympathetic in manner, he was easy to approach, making many friends. The Uxbridge Compendium said of him: "In everything and everywhere that he could be of help to promote the best interests of the town, its institutions or its citizens, he could always be counted on to lend his services. Mr. Farnum was one of the good citizens of Uxbridge."

He married, May 26, 1847, Ophelia Stoddard, daughter of Lot Stoddard, of Midway, Massachusetts. Children: 1. Mary Alice, born May 28, 1849, married, January 11, 1871, Charles W. Ellison, children: i. Minnie Farnum Ellison, born October 7, 1873, died January 18, 1874; ii. Elizabeth Clark Ellison, born August 5, 1870, died August 13, 1882; Alice Mary Ellison, born March 4, 1883. 2. Daniel Stoddard, born April 4, 1855, mentioned below. 3. James Herbert, born August 15, 1857, married, August 11, 1886, Emma Jane Jefferson; no children. 4. Sarah Joanna, born July 20, 1860, married, January 11, 1882, Frank J. Hamilton, a very prominent citizen of Uxbridge; child: Mary Westcott Hamilton, born September 11, 1883, married, June 29, 1905, Walter Garfield Brown, civil engineer, now of Brooklyn, New York.

(IX) Daniel Stoddard Farnum, son of James Moore Farnum (8), was born in Uxbridge, April 4, 1855. He was educated in the public and high schools of his native town and at French's Commercial College, Boston. He began a mercantile career in 1876. He was engaged in the furniture business in Boston from 1878 to 1899, when he accepted the position of bookkeeper for J. Walter Sanborn in his hay and feed business, Somerville. He has been secretary and treasurer of the Somerville Co-operative Bank since 1905. He is a member of Soley Lodge of Free Masons, the Somerville Royal Arch Chapter, the Board of Trade. He is a Republican in politics. He married, April 6, 1881, Flora Lily Bailey, who was born at Scituate, September 11, 1859, daughter of Thomas T. and Maria (Scott) Bailey; their children: Ellen M., Carrie W., Winthrop, Flora L., mentioned above; Alice. She was the granddaughter of Thomas and Hannah (Wade) Bailey, whose children were: Charles E., Jotham W., Sarah F., Thomas T., mentioned above. Children of Daniel S. and Flora L. (Bailey) Farnum: 1. Clarence Stoddard, born November 30, 1882, graduate of the Somerville Latin High School, class of 1900. 2. Royal B., born June 11, 1884, graduate of the Somerville English High School, 1902, and of the Normal Art School of Boston, 1906. 3. Willis Herbert, born July 23, 1898.

SPALDING

The first permanent settlement on the continent of America was made at Jamestown, Virginia, in 1607, and the settlement languished under the stern rule of Sir Thomas Smith, treasurer of the Virginia Company in England. The company sent shipload after shipload of immigrants taken from all conditions of society and largely from the penal institutions and the drifting population of the large English cities, that would benefit the places of their present abode by their absence. Of the hundreds that came to Virginia, twenty in each hundred lived to get a footing on the new land, the eighty dying of starvation, homesickness, or the fevers incident to the unhealthfulness of the river banks on which they located. These decimated hundreds were found in a wretched condition by Sir George Yeordley, deputy governor of the London Company of

Virginia when he arrived in 1619 to take charge of the colonies and preside over the first representatives assembly convened on the Western Hemisphere. With Sir George came Edward Spalding.

(I) The name of Edward Spalding appears among the "List of the Livings in Virginia," February 16, 1623. In the same list appears the name of Edmund Spalding, who joined the Maryland Colony, while Edward next appears at Braintree, Massachusetts Bay Colony, between 1630 and 1633, with his wife Margaret, sons John and Edward, and daughter Grace. He was made a freeman of the town, May 13, 1640, which proceeding made him not only a member of the church, which was the nucleus of every town of New England, but entitled him to a share in the government, and eligible to the office of magistrate and to jury duty. Edward Spalding's name next appears as being present at the house of William Fletcher, one of the petitioners to the general court of the Province from Woburn and Concord, for a grant of land six miles square "bordering upon the river Merrimack near to Patuckett plantation, and the petition accompanied by one from John Eliot, the Apostle to the Indians, for a reservation of lands adjacent for the accommodation of the christianized Indians, and these petitions received the favor of the court, and the Indian town of Wamesit of about 2,500 acres, and the town of Chelmsford, named after Chelmsford, England, from which place many of the petitions came, came into existence May 29, 1655, and Edward Spalding was chosen one of seven men to order the affairs of the place between November 22, 1654, and the granting of the petition. He was a selectman of the town 1656, 1660 and 1661, and surveyor of the highways in 1663. His descendants helped to found the early settlements of New Hampshire, Vermont, Connecticut and Bradford, Pennsylvania. His wife Margaret died in August, 1640, in Braintree, and he married Rachel, and their son Benjamin was born April 7, 1643; Joseph, October 25, 1646; Dinah, March 14, 1649; Andrew, November 19, 1652. Edward Spalding died February 26, 1670.

(II) John Spalding, son of Edward and Margaret Spalding, was born about 1631, came to Chelmsford with his father about 1654; was married at Concord, Massachusetts, to Hannah Hale, the ceremony being performed by Major Simeon Willard, May 18, 1658; was made a freeman of Chelmsford, March 11, 1689-90, and died there October 3, 1721. He was a soldier in Captain Manning's company in King Phillip's war; his wife died August 14, 1689. The children of John and Hannah (Hale) Spalding were: John, born February 15, 1659; Eunice, born July 27, 1660, died January 19, 1743-4; Edward, born September 16, 1663; Hannah, born April 28, 1666; Samuel, born March 6, 1668; Deborah, born November 12, 1670; Joseph, born October 22, 1673; Timothy, born about 1678.

(III) Joseph Spalding, son of John and Hannah (Hale) Spalding, was born in Chelmsford, Massachusetts, October 22, 1673; married, April 10, 1700, Elizabeth, daughter of John Colburn, of Chelmsford. His grave stone, just north of the main path of the Chelmsford burying ground, records his death March 12, 1728. By his will he made his brother Timothy guardian of his minor children. The children of Joseph and Elizabeth (Colburn) Spalding were : Elizabeth, born January 17, 1700, married Ebenezer Harris; John, born June 12, 1704; Hannah, born October 20, 1708, and Simeon, born August 4, 1713.

(IV) Colonel Simeon Spalding, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Colburn) Spalding, was born in Chelmsford, Massachusetts, August 4, 1713. His share in his father's estate was £161 5s. 3d. He built a homestead occupied by his son Noah after him. He was town treasurer in 1755, 1756, 1757, selectman 1761 and 1762. He was commissioned cornet of the first troop of horse in the Second Regiment of Provincial Militia, March 18, 1755; early took an active part in public affairs during the American revolution. In 1770 was chosen representative of the town "at a Great and General Court or assembly appointed to be convened, held and kept for his Majesty's Service at Harvard College in Cambridge upon Wednesday the thirteenth day of May for the ensuing year." In 1773 he received instructions adopted at a meeting of freeholders "respecting the many grievances we at present labor under, particularly the extraordinary Stipend of the Judge of the Superior Court, appointed from home, and more particularly to consider a letter and bill of rights from the Town of Boston." He was re-elected representative to the general court in May, 1774, and September, 1774. Immediately after the last election the town adopted a letter of instructions "to join with the members who may be sent from the other towns in the Province, and to meet with them at a time to be agreed

on, in a General Provincial Congress, to act upon such matters as may come before you in such a manner as shall appear to you most conducive to the true interest of this Town and Province and most likely to preserve the liberties of all America." In September, 1775, he was appointed justice of the peace by the provincial council; and in February, 1776, he was commissioned colonel of the Seventh Regiment of the Provincial Militia. In 1776 he was elected chairman of a "Committee of Correspondence Inspection, and Safety," chosen by the town. He was re-elected to the general court in May, 1775, and May, 1776. Immediately after the last election it was "Voted that if it should be the pleasure of the honorable Continental Congress to declare an Independent State with Great Britain, that said Town will stand by them at the expense of Life and fortune." He continued a member of general court until 1778. In May, 1778, he was chosen one of a committee "to adjust all past Services done in the war by the inhabitants to this and the other states relative to that matter." In 1779 he was chosen delegate to the "Convention for framing a Constitution of Government for the State of Massachusetts," which continued its sessions from September 1, 1779, to June 16, 1780. In March, 1781, he was commissioned justice of the peace by Governor Hancock.

Colonel Spalding married his first wife, Sarah Fletcher, about 1736. He had five children, viz: Abel, Sarah, Joel, Joanna, and Silas. Sarah (Fletcher) Spalding died November 14, 1746. He married on November 13, 1751, his second wife, Abigail Wilson, of Woburn, a widow, daughter of a Johnson of the fourth generation from Captain Edward Johnson, immigrant of Woburn, 1630, coming from Kent county, England. She had nine children by him, viz: Micah, Jephthah, Azariah, Simeon, Abigail, Philip, Rebecca, Matthias, and Noah. Colonel Spalding died in Chelmsford, Massachusetts, April 7, 1785, and his widow January 20, 1812. His children by his first wife were: Abel, born September 2, 1737; Sarah, born November 22, 1739; Joel, born March 12, 1743; Joanna, born August 4, 1744, died August 24, 1747; Silas, born October 30, 1746. His children by his second wife were: Micah, born November 6, 1752; Jephthah, born November 10, 1754; Azariah, born February 2, 1757; Simeon, born March 15, 1759; Abigail (twin), born March 15, 1759, died December 21, 1840; Philip, born June 4, 1762; Rebecca, born May 11, 1764, died August, 1848; Matthias, born June 25, 1769; Noah, born February 4, 1771.

(V) Jephthah Spalding, son of Simeon and Abigail (Johnson) Wilson Spalding, was born November 10, 1754, in Chelmsford, Massachusetts; died June 10, 1834, aged seventy-nine, in Kensington, New Hampshire; married Rebecca Barron, July 14, 1779; she died January 27, 1843, aged eighty-seven. Jephthah Spalding, of Chelmsford, Massachusetts, served in the war of the revolution, and for twelve days in the alarm of April 19, 1775, in Colonel Moses Parker's regiment. He was at White Plains, New York, in Colonel Brook's regiment, and also served in Colonel Dike's regiment from December 13, 1776, to March, 1777, in the war of the American revolution. The children of Jephthah and Rebecca (Barron) Spalding were: Prescott, born January 23, 1780; Oliver, born December, 1782, died December 24, 1853; Matthias, born about 1784, died at Jamaica, aged eighteen; Charles, born about 1787.

(VI) Prescott Spalding, son of Jephthah and Rebecca (Barron) Spalding, was born in Chelmsford, Massachusetts, January 23, 1780; married Hannah Titcomb, daughter of William Cross, Newburyport, Massachusetts, November 23, 1806. She died January 20, 1855, and her husband February 13, 1864. The children of Prescott and Hannah Titcomb (Cross) Spalding were: Prescott, born November 8, 1807; Charles, born May 30, 1810, died April 19, 1834; Rufus, born January 9, 1812; William Cross, born October 16, 1814, died October 30, 1814; William Cross, born September 16, 1816, died unmarried at Dorchester, Massachusetts, April 2, 1857; Philip Aubin, born July 14, 1818, died December 29, 1837; Oliver Barron, born October 31, 1825; Ralph Cross, born May 11, 1828, died April 2, 1848, at Calcutta.

(VII) Prescott Spalding, Jr., son of Prescott and Hannah Titcomb (Cross) Spalding, was born in Newburyport, Massachusetts, November 8, 1807. He married, Susan Elizabeth, daughter of Israel Oakes, of Blue Hill, Maine, December 2, 1837. He had followed the sea from 1825 to 1830, retiring as a master mariner in 1830, having had command of a ship for several years. He lived at Blue Hill, Maine, after leaving the sea, for several years, removed to Kensington, New Hampshire, and thence to Newburyport, Massachusetts, where he died March 26, 1875. The children of Prescott and Susan Elizabeth (Oakes) Spalding were: Rufus,

born June 5, 1839, died March 31, 1870; Anna Louise, born January 13, 1841, married Alvah Sargent, of Newton, New Hampshire, May 29, 1866, and died April 19, 1868; George Prescott, born January 3, 1842; William Cross, born November 11, 1846, lost at sea September 11, 1867; Ruth Ella, born September 13, 1848; Charles Philip, born March 17, 1851, died August 14, 1856; May Carrie, born November 6, 1852.

(VIII) George Prescott Spalding, son of Prescott and Susan Elizabeth (Oakes) Prescott, was born in Holton, Massachusetts, January 3, 1842, and when four years old accompanied his parents to Newburyport. He He went to sea on the fishing schooner "Ellen Risper" to the coast of Labrador, June to October, 1857, and made his second voyage in the ship "Clarissa Currier" from Boston to Melbourne, Calcutta, and return, 1858-59, and he became master of the ship "Annahnac," Weld & Barker, owners, Boston, Massachusetts. He married as his first wife, February 16, 1871, Hannah Prescott, daughter of Michael and Mary Wormstead, of Newburyport, Massachusetts. His wife accompanied him on his voyage at sea, and died of consumption April 24, 1874, at Newburyport, Massachusetts. He married as his second wife, Anna Corbutt, daughter of John F. Corbutt; she died in Liverpool, England, in 1882. He married (third) Margaret, daughter of Robert T. Oulton, of Alberton, Prince Edward Island, whose grandfather Oulton came to New Brunswick from Yorkshire, England, with his wife. Robert T. Oulton is known throughout the commercial world as an extensive breeder of black foxes in Prince Edward Island for their fur. The children of Captain George P. and Margaret (Oulton) Spalding are: Ella Reporter, born at sea, February 14, 1887, and named for the ship on which she was born; Louise Helen, born in Malden, Massachusetts, February 8, 1892. Captain Spalding, on retiring from the sea February 18, 1890, settled in Malden, where he was fire commissioner 1892-95; chief of police 1896; member American Protective Association and president of the local council; member Congregational church; as a Mason he was a member of the Blue Lodge, Tabernacle Chapter, Royal Arch, and Melrose Council. He resides with his family at 27 Converse avenue, Malden.

The following is a narrative of Captain George Prescott Spalding's career as a sailor: Captain Spalding had his first taste of seafaring when he made a trip on the "Ellen Risper" schooner to Labrador, where he engaged in codfishing from June to October, 1857. His first long voyage was made on the ship "Clarissa Currier" (March 21, 1858, to March 1, 1859), which sailed from Boston to Melbourne, touching at Calcutta on the return trip. During December, 1859, he was on the ship "Glendower," which sailed between Newburyport and New York. From January 28, 1860, to December, 1860, he made a trip around the Horn to San Francisco, on the ship "Herald of the Morning," touching at the Callao and Chincha Islands on the return voyage to Baltimore. He sailed again for San Francisco on January 4, 1861, on the ship "Thatcher Magonne," returning to New York, where he arrived August 20, 1861. During this period he worked for about three weeks in a saw mill in California at some distance from the Pacific coast. He sailed for Boston, February 2, 1862, on the ship "Gleaner," reaching port May 20, 1862, and July 7, 1862, set sail from Newburyport, Massachusetts, as second mate on the bark "A. W. Stevens," bound for Cape Town and Sydney, arriving at the latter port December 2, 1862. For nearly four years after this he was engaged in the coal trade from Newcastle, Australia, to New Zealand ports, returning from New Zealand to the United States around Cape Horn to London, and thence to Boston, where he arrived August 26, 1866. His next voyage was as second mate of the ship "Sacramento," which sailed from San Francisco, November 20, 1866, to Liverpool, and thence proceeded to Boston, coming into port November 10, 1867. He was promoted to first mate of the "Sacramento" when it sailed for New York. Off Cape Cod a heavy gale threw the ship upon its beam ends, and the main and mizzen masts were cut away. The Cunard steamer "Hecla," from Liverpool, which hove in sight, came to the rescue and laid by for five days trying to tow the disabled vessel, but after using up all her hawsers was forced to leave, as she had seven hundred passengers aboard, and her coal was running short. The "Sacramento" was finally taken in tow by a wrecking steamer, and after slipping her chains, arrived in New York, January 1, 1868. He was first mate of the ship "Annahuac," which sailed February 10, 1868, from Boston to San Francisco, and returned to Boston, February 2, 1869, by way of the Orient, after touching at Liverpool. During his second voyage on the same vessel (April 10, 1869, to June 25, 1871) to San Francisco, returning via Calcutta and Liverpool, he was promoted to captain of the vessel, taking com-

mand April 15, 1871. He was in command of the "Annahuac" when she sailed from Boston to Bombay for Penang, July 20, 1871, and after calling at Singapore, Hong Kong and Manila, reached New York May 22, 1872. During his third voyage on the "Annahuac" (July 29, 1872, to July 10, 1873) from New York to San Francisco, returning via Queenstown and Liverpool, he encountered a storm off Fayal, May 11, 1873, in which the foremast was carried away, the three lower masts sprung, and also all stanchions between decks. The vessel arrived in Queenstown under jury masts, and was towed thence to Liverpool. He went overland to San Francisco, and took command of the ship "Bridgewater," which he took to Puget Sound, where he took in a cargo of spars, and thence to Falmouth, England (April, 1875, to February 4, 1876). He again had charge of the same vessel with a cargo of coal from Glasgow, Scotland, to Callao, Peru, where he loaded the vessel with guano, returning to Falmouth, and likewise was captain during another voyage to Valparaiso, and return (June 15, 1876, to December, 1877). Transferred to the command of the bark "Lizzie H." he made three voyages to Angiers (the first from April, 1879, to January 10, 1880), and the second with a cargo of case oil from April 12, 1880, to December 7, 1880), touching at Java and Singapore. During a third voyage (February 12, 1881, to October 28, 1881) to Algiers on the "Lizzie F.", with a cargo of case oil, he ran into a northwest gale, which threw the ship on its beam ends, and he was forced to cut up the cabin floor and throw the cargo overboard. From November, 1881, to August, 1882, he took the ship "Reporter" from Liverpool to Bombay and New York, and again suffered from stormy weather. Near New York a fearful hurricane and tremendous cross sea washed everything movable from the deck, and caused the vessel to spring a leak. With seven feet of water in the hold, he was obliged to signal for help off the coast of Delaware, and was towed into New York. Again in command of the ship "Reporter," with case oil, he sailed from New York, October 28, 1882, to Shanghai, and after calling at Nagasaki, Hong Kong, Manila and St. Helena, came to anchor in Liverpool harbor, January 1, 1884. The death of his wife from consumption, January 24, 1884, and after she had been at sea with him for four years, was a severe blow to him. She left a young daughter in his care. He again assumed command of the "Reporter," which sailed for Calcutta, March 26, 1886, and returned to New York, December 28, 1886, after a call at St. Helena; and likewise was in charge of the vessel on a voyage to Chitagong, Bay of Bengal (February 23, 1887, to February 20, 1888). During this trip another daughter was born, February 14, 1888, who was named Ella Reporter Spalding, after the name of the ship. On April 9, 1888, he sailed from New York in the "Reporter" for Madras, and after touching at Colombo, Point de Salle, and St. Helena, returned to New York, December 28, 1888. He sailed from New York, bound for Melbourne, in command of the "Reporter," January 28, 1889. Having touched at Newcastle and Hong Kong, he was homeward bound for New York when the vessel, after being eight days out, struck a small coral patch eight miles off the west coast of Borneo, and became a total wreck. He was taken off by a small English steamer from Batavia, bound for Singapore, where he arrived December 18, 1889, and returned to New York by way of London. He retired from seafaring life February 18, 1890.

FROST

Edmund Frost, of Cambridge, died there July 12, 1672; his wife Thomasin died before 1669; he married (second) the widow, Reana Daniel, previously the widow of Robert Daniel, of Cambridge, William Andrew, of Cambridge, and Edmund James, of Watertown. He was the well known ruling elder of the church of Cambridge, of whom General Goffe, one of the Regicides who came into New England with his comrade Whaley in his journal, descriptive of his residence in Cambridge, said, under the date of twenty-third of the sixth month, 1660—"In the evening we visited Elder Frost, who received us with great kindness and love, esteeming it a favor that we would come into *their* mean habitation; assured us of his fervent prayers to the Lord for us;—A glorious saint makes a mean cottage a stately palace. Were I to make my choice, I would rather abide with this saint in his poor cottage, than with any one of the princes that I know of at this day in the world."

Elder Frost appeared in Cambridge as early as 1635. The historian of that town, among many other things, says that he possessed "little besides his homestead, and his pressing wants were relieved by the Church." His descendants in Cambridge have been numerous. His will, dated April 16, 1672, named his wife Reana; sons Ephraim, Thomas, John and Joseph; and daughters Sarah

and Mary; he also left legacies to Jacob French and his wife; to the children of Golden Moore, to Harvard College and to Mr. Alcock's son there. The inventory of his widow Reana was taken January 3, 1675.

Children: 1. John, born in England, about 1634, married, June 26, 1666, Rebecca Andrew; he died before September 30, 1672, and his widow married (second), February 9, 1674, George Jacobs, Junior, of Salem, and was imprisoned during the witchcraft delusion. 2. Thomas, born at Cambridge, April, 1637, died young. 3. Samuel, born February, 1637-38, married (first), October 12, 1663, Mary Cole, married (second) Elizabeth Miller, married (third) Ruth ——; resided at Cambridge and Billerica. 4. Joseph, born January 13, 1638-39, married, May 22, 1666, Hannah Miller, resided at Charlestown. 5. James, born April 9, 1640, married (first), December 17, 1664, Rebecca Hamlet, married (second), January 22, 1666-67, Elizabeth Foster. 6. Mary, born July 24, 1645-47. Ephraim, see forward. 8. Thomas, married November 12, 1678, Mary Goodridge, resided at Sudbury. 9. Sarah, born 1653.

(II) Ephraim Frost, son of Edmund Frost (1), died at Cambridge, January 2, 1717-18, aged seventy-two years; married Hephzibah ———; she survived her husband. He resided on the homestead of his father on the northerly side of Kirtland street in old Cambridge. He was a soldier in King Philip's war in 1676. Children: 1. Mary, born May 20, 1678, married ——— Howard. 2. Sarah, married, May 17, 1720, Nathaniel Patten, of Cambridge, and died at Menotomy, August 11, 1748, aged seventy-eight years. 3. Edmund, born March 14, 1679-80, married, February 1, 1710-11, Hannah Cooper, of Cambridge. 4. Ephraim, born September 23, 1682, married, September 9, 1714, Sarah Cooper, of Cambridge. 5. Thomas, born 1689, see forward. 6. Ebenezer, baptized January 17, 1696-97, married, July 2, 1723, Deborah Martin.

(III) Thomas Frost, son of Ephraim Frost (2), born at Cambridge about 1688, died May 3, 1765, aged seventy-seven years. Married October 25, 1716, Mary Butterfield, died March 10, 1774, aged seventy-seven years, daughter of Jonathan and Ruth (Wright) Butterfield. He resided in Menotomy, where he was one of the original members of the parish church, September 9, 1739. Previously he had been admitted a member of the Old Cambridge church, March 16, 1718. He was a farmer. Children: 1. Joseph, born December 21, 1717, see forward. 2. Hepzibah, born August 31, 1719, married, October 12, 1739, David Wheeler. 3. Ruth, born March 17, 1721-22, married (intention dated October 23, 1755) Josiah Fessenden. 4. Thomas, baptized February 9, 1723-24. 5. Silas (twin) baptized August 11, 1728. 6. Mary (twin) baptized August 11, 1728, married (first), January 2, 1752, John Locke, of Cambridge; married (second), May 12, 1757, Oliver Stone of Harvard; she was living in New Braintree in 1795. 7. Phebe, baptized February 26, 1731, married, April 11, 1750, Nathaniel Francis, junior, of Cambridge. 8. Jonathan, baptized February 25, 1732-33, died June 6, 1736, aged three years and three months. 9. Sarah, died unmarried May 17, 1825, aged eighty-nine years. 10. Lydia, born August 29, 1740. 11. John, was living in 1771.

(IV) Joseph Frost, son of Thomas Frost (3), was born at Cambridge, in that part known as Menotomy, December 21, 1717, died there September 21, 1798, aged eighty-one years. Married, February 8, 1853, Sarah Cook, born March 15, 1729-30, died October 28, 1801, aged seventy-one years, daughter of Ephraim and Sarah (Swan) Cook, of Cambridge. He was a farmer. Children: 1. James, born June 9, 1753, married, December 3, 1776, Susanna Dutton. 2. Joseph, born January 14, 1757, residing at Harvard, Massachusetts, in 1798. 3. Sarah, born August 8, 1760, died September 22, 1837, aged seventy-seven. 4. Elizabeth, born December 12, 1764, died May 1, 1813. 5. Mary, born November 11, 1767, of Harvard, Massachusetts, in 1798. 6. Jonathan, born January 27, 1775, see forward.

(V) Jonathan Frost, son of Joseph Frost (4), born at Menotomy, Cambridge, January 27, 1775, died at West Cambridge, March 8, 1844, aged sixty-nine years. Married, November 24, 1810, Mrs. Sybil Nurse, widow of Nathan Nurse, of Cambridge, and daughter of Solomon and Abigail (Brown) Bowman; she died November 19, 1860, aged eighty-two years, eight months and fifteen days. Mr. Frost was a farmer. His farm was located on Pleasant street, West Cambridge, and starting in life with small means, was very successful, He marketed his products, vegetables and milk, at Boston. He was eminently a religious man and took much interest in his church and was devoted to his family. In political faith he was a Whig. Children: 1. Silas, born August 24, 1811, see forward. 2. Charles Austin, born April 8, 1814, "killed

Irving B. Frost

by a waggon" September 11, 1837, aged twenty-three years. 3. Edwin, born November 23, 1816, died December 23, 1816. 4. Mary A., born April 24, 1818, died February 13, 1878.

(VI) Silas Frost, son of Jonathan Frost (5), born at West Cambridge, August 24, 1811, died at Belmont, December 31, 1888. Married, April 12, 1848, Hannah Elliott, born May 20, 1815, died September 6, 1877, daughter of Joel and Mary (Flagg) Elliott, of Foxborough. He was educated in the public schools of his native town. When sixteen years of age he left school and commenced driving the market wagon into Boston and also assisted in cultivating his father's farm. He made good success in market gardening, and later he purchased of Messrs. Hastings and Whittemore additional land which, added to the original homestead, made quite a large farm for that section. Mr. Frost having but little property to commence life with, was successful and accumulated a considerable estate. In 1861 he lost much by fire when his barns and stock were destroyed, but he was not daunted, and continued in his market gardening and prospered. He was also engaged in the manufacture of pickles, and cider vinegar, which he disposed of in Cambridge, Charlestown and Boston. Mr. Frost was a temperate man, never using liquor or tobacco, of strict honest principles, generous to all and contributed to all worthy objects. He was a Unitarian in religion, and always attended church and brought up his family to always observe the Sabbath and the teachings of that church. In politics he was originally a Whig, later on an Abolitionist, and finally a Republican. At one time he held office of town assessor.

Children: 1. Elliott Austin, born June 9, 1849, died June 13, 1849. 2. Silas Edwin, born June 9, 1849, died April 17, 1872. 3. Elliott Augustus, born November 1, 1850, died August 27, 1851. 4. Mary Ellen, born October 28, 1851. 5. Arthur Clifford, born November 17, 1853, married, October 17, 1878, Clara Isabel Richardson, of Deering, Maine, and have: Bertha Mae, born July 15, 1879, married, June 12, 1906, Asa Frost Abbott, of Portland, Maine. Angie Florence, born March 29, 1884. 6. Frederick Oscar, born May 7, 1855, married, September 8, 1884, Helen Marr Richardson, of Deering, Maine, and have: Ethel, born April 2, 1886. Norman Richardson, born March 1, 1896. 7. Everett Austin, born November 7, 1858, married, March 6, 1875, Ella Augusta Tarbell, of Somerville. 8. Irving Bowman, born November 21, 1861, see forward.

(VII) Irving Bowman Frost, son of Silas Frost (6), born at Belmont, November 21, 1861, married, February 23, 1887, Mary Elizabeth Torrey, of Deering, Maine, born July 6, 1863, daughter of Albert and Albina (Manchester) Torrey. He received his education in public schools of Belmont, supplemented by a course at the Bryant & Stratton Commercial College in Boston. He early began in the duties of the farm, working for his father and conducting the affairs of the farm until his father's decease in 1888. He then, with his two brothers, Frederick Oscar and Everett Austin Frost, formed a partnership under the firm name of Frost Brothers, market gardeners. The original farm is devoted to the growth of early vegetables, and their concern makes a specialty in their season of lettuce, radishes, cucumbers, dandelions and celery. The farm comprises about fifty acres of land with eight large greenhouses and other buildings necessary to the successful handling of the plant. The entire product is marketed in the Boston and New York markets. Mr. Irving Bowman Frost has the entire management of the plant. Mr. Frost in religion is an Unitarian, in politics a Republican, and has served his party as a delegate to councilor and county conventions. Has been water commissioner for twelve years and a selectman for three years of the town of Belmont. He was made a member of the Belmont Lodge of Masons, December 1, 1892, and was its worshipful master, 1901-02. Is a member of Menotomy Chapter, Royal Arch Masons, since 1893, and of the Boston Commandery of Knights Templar since 1894, of the Aleppo Temple, Order of Mystic Shrine, since December, 1906. He is a member of Belmont Chapter, No. 108, Order of the Eastern Star, and its first worthy patron. He is a life member of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society at Boston, and a trustee of the Belmont Savings Bank. Child: Roland Torrey, born April 8, 1895.

FROST

Lewis Frost, father of Channing Alvoid Frost, farmer and dairyman of Lowell, Massachusetts, was born in Norway, Maine, March 21, 1819, was educated in the public schools of Norway, and became a farmer, which occupation he continued in during his entire active life. He was a Whig and then a Republican; did not belong to any fraternal societies; attended the

Congregational Church, and was a man of very strong character, beloved by all who knew him. He was married, February 27, 1848, to Abiah Town, of Norway, Maine, and their children were: 1. Channing Alvoid; see forward. 2. Ashley F., born April 1, 1852. 3. Louise T., born November 24, 1857. All were born in Sweden, Maine. The father of these children died in 1886.

Channing Alvoid Frost, eldest child of Lewis and Abiah (Town) Frost, was born in Sweden, Maine, December 27, 1848. He was brought up on his father's farm, attended the schools of Sweden up to the usual time when boys were put at regular farm work, and left home to conduct a farm at Jefferson, New Hampshire. In 1867 he removed to Lowell, Massachusetts, where he carried on the farming business for several years, leaving the farm to engage in the provision business in the city of Lowell as a member of the firm of Smart & Frost. This business he continued for twenty years, and he then purchased a large dairy farm on the outskirts of the city and engaged in producing milk for the Lowell markets, in which business he was still engaged in 1907.

He was married, September 29, 1877, to Luzella, daughter of Richard K. and Ruth H. (Whitcher) Richards, of Hartford, Vermont. They had no children. The management of the dairy farm devolved largely upon Mrs. Frost, who became known among agriculturists throughout the state by reason of her success in farming, stock raising and dairying, and while not the only woman in Massachusetts having charge of large dairy interests, she was among the most notable by reason of her unusual success. Mr. Frost was, with his wife, interested in the work done by the Congregational church, of which they were both members and efficient helpers. He was a Republican in political faith, and took a great interest in the affairs of the town but frequently refused to hold public office—his reluctance being largely due to his condition of health.

MC DUFFIE

The McDuffies were among the emigrants from Scotland who settled in Londonderry, Ireland, at about the beginning of the seventeenth century, A. D. In the year 1612 John McDuffie and family left their home on the island of Colonsay, on the west coast of Scotland, in the county of Arygle, and settled in Londonderry as before stated. In Johnston's "Book of the Scottish Clans," p. 50, it is stated that the clan is now known as the Clan MacFie.

The Clan MacFie is supposed to be a branch of the race of Alpine; the name is spelt in a variety of ways. Dubhsith in Gaelic has passed into Duffie in English, which in its MacDuffie form has passed into MacFie, which is also spelt Macafee, Macfee and Macphee, the name implying dark colored tribe. After the Norse occupation, Colonsay, in the county of Argyle, fell under the sway of the Lords of the Isles. In 1549 Archdeacon Munro informs us that "The Ile is bruckit be ane gentle capitaine callit McDuffyhe, and pertained of auld to Clan Donald of Kintyre." The MacDuffies, or MacPhees, seem to have possessed the island for a considerable time. On the tombstones of Oronsay they figure as warriors and ecclesiastics. The island was held by the MacPhees as late as the middle of the seventeenth century; there are still several freeholders and many respectable families of the name in the county and elsewhere.

During the civil war of 1645, Coll MacDonald, a companion of the Marquis of Montrose, was accused of having been guilty, with some of his followers, of the slaughter of Malcolm MacPhee, of Colonsay. The clan having been dispossessed of its original inheritance, became a "Broken Clan," lost its independence, and so was obliged to rank under more powerful clans; the greater part followed the MacDonalds of Islay, others settled in the country of the Camerons, under Lochiel, where they were distinguished for their bravery; others found homes on both entrances to the firth of Clyde; whilst others settled in the north of Ireland, where the name is spelt according to the primitive pronunciation, McKaffie and MacAfee.

At the battle of Culloden, 1745, the Camerons were one of the few clans who made that furious onset which nearly annihilated the left wing of the Duke of Cumberland's army, and almost led to a brilliant victory; the Camerons suffered severely, and with them a proportionate number of the Macfies, but soon loyalty to the reigning dynasty was in the ascendant, and the armorial bearings for the race have for motto the words *Pro rege*.

The name of the family was originally Mac Duff, but it is said that on the accession of King Malcolm to the throne of Scotland, about the year 1050, he gave to the representatives of this branch a tract of land in the country of Fife as a reward for services, and he added "fee" to the name, indicating a gift from the crown, and thus McDuff became McDuffie. A coat-of-arms was given

to the family at the same time, which in the Scotch heraldry was a lion rampant with a sword in his paw, guarding the crown and Kingdom of Scotland, having three hawks under his feet, representing the three witches who were met by MacBeth, and a thorn bush representing Birnan Wood. Motto: *Pro Rege.*

The tomb of the early MacDuffies is shown on the island of Iona, Scotland, and over the grave of Malcolm MacDuffie there is a monumental stone on which there is a Keltic inscription, giving to him many honorable characteristics. In the "Lord of the Isles," by Sir Walter Scott, the name is given as "*McDuffith,* Lord of *Colonsay.*"

The son of the John before mentioned, who came from Scotland, also named John, and Martha, his wife, were living in or near Londonderry, Ireland, at a place called Desert Martin, during the time of its siege in the year 1689. She acquired the name of "Matchless Martha" for having saved a quantity of meal until the people were nearly starved, and then distributing it among the suffering, who were overjoyed at the unexpected relief. This memorable siege lasted one hundred and five days, the distressed inhabitants being ultimately relieved by the English, who at length came to their rescue.

John McDuffie and Martha, his wife, of Londonderry, Ireland, had several children—Mansfield, Daniel, Archibald, John and possibly others. Mansfield went to London, England; Daniel, Archibald, and one more, came to America. Daniel came in 1720, and Archibald about the same time. There was also a William, who brought over the coat-of-arms. Of the numerous children who settled in New Hampshire and elsewhere, Daniel appears to be the only one who settled in Londonderry, New Hampshire, formerly called Nutfield. He came with his family to Boston in 1720 and lived there a few months, and then removed to Andover, Massachusetts, subsequently in 1721 removing to Londonderry, New Hampshire. His farm of one hundred acres was laid out to him by the committee, November 20, 1721.

Daniel, son of John and Martha McDuffie, served his time as a lockmaker, and married Ruth Britton, of Colerain, Ireland; he came here with his wife, and daughter then two years old. Their pastor, Rev. James McGregor, of whose church he was a member, left Ireland a year or two before with some sixteen families of his parish. Daniel and Ruth Britton McDuffie had nine children. Martha, the oldest, was born in Ireland, and the remainder were born in America. Two sons and a daughter settled in Chester, New Hampshire; three sons went to Bradford, Vermont; and a son and daughter remained in Londonberry, New Hampshire.

Hugh McDuffie, born in Andover, Massachusetts, March 15, 1721, eldest son and second child of Daniel and Ruth Britton McDuffie, is the ancestor of John McDuffie, the subject of this sketch. Hugh was a millwright by trade. He was a soldier in the English army when Quebec was taken, and was in the fight. He enlisted in the Continental army in 1777, at Chester, New Hampshire, in Captain Josiah Dearborn's company. He married Jane Hunter, of Londonderry, New Hampshire, and settled in Chester, New Hampshire, where he died in 1802. He had four children—John, died 1810; James, died 1804; Betsey, died 1843; and Anne, died 1802. John died by accident, by falling into the mill formerly owned by his father.

John last named had two children: John, who married Rosanna Hunter, and died in 1812; and Daniel, who died in 1851. The children of John and Rosanna (Hunter) McDuffie were: James Hunter, born 1802; John, born 1804; Margaret, born 1806; and Rosanna, born 1808.

John MacDuffie, Sr., was born in Londonderry, New Hampshire, May 19, 1804, and removed to Cambridge, Massachusetts, in 1827, where he was a painter, with his place of business at Central Square. He died in Cambridge, May 17, 1841. Mary Ann, his wife, daughter of Peter and Susannah (Jones) Varnum, was born in Newburyport, Massachusetts, August 17, 1804, and died in Cambridge, August 4, 1887.

John MacDuffie, Jr., born December 23, 1828, was a son of John and Mary Ann (Varnum) MacDuffie; grandson of Peter and Susannah (Jones) Varnum of Newbury, Massachusetts; great-grandson of Nathaniel Jones, a soldier in the American revolution, who participated in the battle of Bunker Hill, June 17, 1775, and was lost at sea. Susannah Jones, daughter of Nathaniel, was born in Ipswich, Mass., in 1776, and was married in that town to Peter Varnum. She was a direct descendant of Ann Franklin, the oldest sister of Benjamin Franklin, daughter and fifth child of Josiah Franklin by his first wife Sarah Heath, who came from Banbury, England, in 1682, and settled in Boston, dying in 1689, aged thirty-four. Peter Varnum, maternal grandfather, born 1775, was a mariner by occupation. He enlisted in Francis

Stribling's company of light artillery, during the war of 1812.

John MacDuffie Jr., was a pupil in the Cambridge grammar and high school, and upon completing his school years was a clerk in a dry goods store for three years up to 1849, after which he was at Hovey's seed store in Merchants' Row, Boston, remaining with that concern up to 1861, when he was appointed by President Lincoln postmaster of Cambridge, and he held that office up to 1873, when the office was made a sub-station of the Boston postoffice. He also served on the school committee of the city of Cambridge, 1860 and 1861. He was a member of the common council of Cambridge in 1866 and 1867, and in 1868, 1871 and 1872 was a representative in the general court, serving upon important committees. In 1876 he was elected clerk of committees of the city council, and in 1908 still held the office to which he had been re-elected for thirty-two successive years. He is a member of Mizpah Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, and of the Royal Arch Chapter and Cambridge Commandery of Knights Templar of that fraternity in Cambridge.

He was married in Boston, September 1, 1860, to Hannah Elizabeth, daughter of Benjamin H. and Mary Ann (Hussey) Givens, of Nobleboro, Maine, where she was born September 1, 1834. They made their home in Cambridge, Massachusetts, where their three children were born, as follows:

John MacDuffie, born May 16, 1861; prepared for college at Cambridge high school, and graduated at Harvard University, A. B. 1884, receiving the degree of Ph.D. from Lombard University, Illinois, in 1895. He was married, August 10, 1886, to Abbie, daughter of the Rev. James C. and Etta (Blaisdell) Parsons, of Greenfield, Massachusetts. He is principal of the MacDuffie School for Girls at Springfield, Massachusetts. They had three children: Jean MacDuffie, a graduate of Smith College, Northampton, Massachusetts; Elizabeth Parsons MacDuffie and Malcolm MacDuffie.

The second child of John Sr. and Hannah Elizabeth (Givens) MacDuffie, was Rufus Leighton, born December 30, 1866; was prepared for college in the Cambridge high school, and graduated at Harvard University A. B. 1890. He was married December 18, 1895, to Isabel, daughter of Francis F. and Isabel G. (Stone) Marbury, of New York City, and they had two sons—Francis Marbury MacDuffie and John MacDuffie.

The third child of John and Hannah E. (Givens) MacDuffie was Caroline Elizabeth, born June 18, 1869. She was graduated at Radcliffe College with the class of 1894, and was married June 23, 1898, to Charles Winslow Sherman, son of Eben and Lucy (Morton) Sherman, of Kingston, and a descendant from the Winslows and Shermans of early colonial days. He is a graduate of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, civil engineering department, 1892, and he has made civil engineering his profession. Their children are John MacDuffie and Richard Winslow Sherman.

GOODNOW

Edmond Goodenough, Goodenow or Goodnow, with his wife Anne and two sons, John and Thomas, aged three and one years, and a servant named Richard Sanger, aged nineteen years, made up one of the families who were among the one hundred and ten passengers "great and little" of the "goode shipp the 'Confidence' of London," that sailed from Southampton, England, April 11, 1638, of which passengers twenty-eight are recorded as having settled in Sudbury, Massachusetts Bay Colony, and formed the nucleus of the future town set off from common land known as "The New Plantation by Concord," and established with church and town government September 4, 1639. Captain Edmond Goodenow, Lieutenant Jonah Haynes, John Goodenow, John Bingham and Joseph Freeman constituted the committee appointed by the general court of Massachusetts Colony to purchase from the Indians the land so occupied. On the same ship and among the list of passengers are given the names of John Goodenow of Semley, Wiltshire, a member of the committee named above, and his brother Thomas Goodenow, of Shasbury, and both probable brothers of Edmond. With these two brothers came their families and as Edmond's two sons were named John and Thomas, some confusion has resulted in the tracing of the various lines of descent, the proverbial "three brothers" causing the confusion.

Edmond Goodnow was a yoeman and an original proprietor of the town of Sudbury, 1639, and took the freeman's oath May 13, 1640. In the history of the town he is named on records of 1648 as having been named with William Brown to direct the building of a pound, so necessary in the new towns to-

protect the fields and gardens of the settlers from the stray cattle owned by their neighbors but not properly fenced in so as to do no damage. His taxable estate in the town of Sudbury was twenty-four acres, and for his services as deputy to the general court of the colony he received an additional six acres of upland and five acres of meadowland, and his son in 1651 was employed to beat the drum twice every Election Day and twice every forenoon and twice every afternoon upon the Lord's Day to give notice of church services and for this the town paid Edmond Goodnow twenty shillings annually. The records of 1654 name Edmund Goodnow and Thomas Noyes and William Kerley as having been appointed by the general court as commissioners to lay out a highway towards Lancaster, through Sudbury. Edmund Goodnow was selectman of the town 1641; deputy to the general court of Massachusetts Bay Colony 1645 and 1650; commissioner to try and determine small matters of dispute between the people in 1661. As leader in the militia company and lieutenant of the train band he, during the absence in England of Captain Pelham, was in command of the bands. He removed to Marlborough, which had been organized as a town May 31, 1660, through the efforts of inhabitants of Sudbury. Among the original petitioners to the general court in May, 1656, is named Thomas Goodnow and the English plantation thus created was called Whipenfferadge from the Indian hill Whipsuffenecke, and contained twenty-nine thousand four hundred and nineteen acres. The proprietors of the English plantation met September 25, 1656, and in 1660 thirty-eight house lots including one for the minister and one for the smith were set off and conformed to their several proprietors, these grants taking up less than one thousand acres of the township. The balance of the land known as con commons was left subject to future grants. Thomas Goodnow was one of the first selectmen and the Rev. William Brimsmead their first minister. The town records between the first settlement and April 27, 1699, are missing and we fail to find any official record of Edmund Goodnow as a resident of the town, but it is claimed that he settled on a lot on North street east of the meeting house and next to one of John Haynes. Edmund Goodnow died April 5, 1688, and was buried in the Sudbury burying ground beside his wife who had died May 9, 1675. The Sudbury church records of the children of Edmund and Anne Goodnow is as follows: John, born in England, 1635; Thomas; Hannah, born November 28, 1639, married, April, 1656, James Pendelton; Mary, born August 25, 1640; Sarah, born March 17, 1642-3, married John Kettell; Joseph, born July 19, 1645; Edmund, married Dorothy Mann.

(II) John Goodnow, son of Edmund and Anne Goodnow, was born in Dunkead, Weltshire, England, in 1635, and was brought as an infant to Massachusetts Bay Colony on the ship "Confidence" in 1638. He was brought up in the pioneer town of Sudbury and was a citizen of the town up to the age of thirty-eight before he was made a freeman or could take part in the government of the town. He was a farmer, and in 1656 married Mary Axtell. He was made a freeman in 1673, and March 26, 1677, Peter King, Thomas Reed, Sr., John Goodnow, Joseph Freeman and Jonathan Smith, were granted liberty to build a saw mill on Upper Hop brook above Mr. Peter Noyes' corn mill at a place viewed by a committee of the town, which if they do they are to have twenty tons of timber and earth for the dams. Mary (Axtell) Goodnow died in Sudbury, April 14, 1704, and her husband died August 6, 1721. The children were: Hannah, who married James Smith; Mary; Edmund; Sarah; Sarah; Elizabeth, who married Joseph Hayden; Joseph; Ebenezer; Lydia; Mary, who married Joseph Patterson (her name is also written Mercy.)

(III) Joseph Goodnow, son of John and Mary (Axtell) Goodnow, was born in Sudbury, December 1, 1674, and was brought up presumably on his father's farm. His wife, Patience Goodnow, died in Sudbury, February 23, 1731-2, and he died there September 3, 1758. Their children, all born in Sudbury, were: Martha, born May 22, 1701; Daniel, born May 24, 1703; Elizabeth, born September 1, 1704; Daniel, born June 16, 1707; Peter, born February 10, 1709-10; Jonathan, born April 6, 1714.

(IV) Peter Goodnow, son of Joseph and Patience Goodnow, was born in Sudbury, February 10, 1709-10. He married Dorothy Moore, of Sudbury, and lived in Rutland, Worcester county, during the first year of his married life, and their first child Jotham was born in Rutland, August 8, 1737; Lucia was born in Sudbury, May 12, 1739; Jedediah, September 8, 1740; Jonas, April 19, 1742; Peter, Jr., July 18, 1745; Dorothy, November 3, 1747; Dorothy (2d), January 18, 1751; Patience, August 24, 1752.

(V) Jonas Goodnow, son of Peter and Dorothy (Moore) Goodnow, was born in Sudbury, Massachusetts, April 19, 1742. He married, January 29, 1763, Mary, daughter of Nathaniel Davenport, of Sudbury, and after the birth of their ninth child, Jonas, February 11, 1785, they removed to Boylston, where their children Tamor, Augustus and Joseph were born. Mary (Davenport) Goodnow died at Boylston, January 3, 1826, having lived seventy-seven years and as a widow fifteen years.

(VI) John Goodnow, the Revolutionary ancestor of Joseph Goodnow, and son of Jonas and Mary (Davenport) Goodnow, was born in Sudbury. He married Persis Howe, and lived to the good old age of one hundred and one years and nine months, and his wife Persis died at the age of seventy years. Their twelve children were: Howe, Asa, Elisha, John, an infant unnamed, Persis, Mary, Aaron, George, Elizabeth, William and Elvira.

(VII) John Goodnow, Jr., son of John and Persis (Howe) Goodnow, was born in Sudbury, Massachusetts, September 6, 1791, and died in Boston, Massachusetts, December 24, 1861. He was a West India Merchant and became the head of the great importing firm of J. & G. Goodnow, his partner being his brother George. He was a merchant of remarkable aptitude for business and by trade gained a large fortune. He took an active interest in his native town and spent his last years there. We copy two clauses from his last will and testament, viz. "First, I give, devise and bequeath unto my native town of Sudbury, in the County of Middlesex the Sum of Twenty Thousand Dollars to be appropriated for the purpose of purchasing and keeping in order a Public Library for the benefit of the Inhabitants of that town. "Second: I also give devise and bequeath three acres of land in the northerly part of the Sudbury Tavern Estate, Adjoining the land of Howe Brown, beginning at the Meeting House Road and running with equal width with Brown's line to the brook, for the purpose of erecting thereon a suitable building for a library, and the further sum of Twenty-five Hundred Dollars for the erection of said building, and whatever portion of said land shall not be needed for the purpose of said Library Building the said Town of Sudbury shall have full power and authority to apply to other town purposes, but without any power of alienation." He also caused the Goodnow Tomb to be erected in the cemetery. His brother George, who survived him many years and carried on the business of J. & G. Goodnow, gave a fund of $10,000 to his native town for the benefit of "the industrious poor." Of the other children of John and Persis (Howe) Goodnow: Howe died in Sudbury, in middle life. He had children but no sons that married. Asa lived in New Hampshire, and had three children and lived to an old age. Elisha had no children. He was a wholesale grocer in Boston, died in 1851, and left the residue of his estate to the city of Boston for the purpose of establishing a hospital for the sick, "one half of said fund to be applied for the establishment and maintenance of free beds." At the dedication of the City Hospital in May, 1864, Mr. Goodnow was characterized as: "the first, and as yet, most liberal donor." Persis died single at the age of twenty-five. Mary married Augustus Belcher. Elizabeth married her cousin, Nahum Goodnow. Elvira married Nahum's brother, Martin Goodnow. William, who always lived in the homestead farm, died unmarried at the age of seventy-five years.

(VIII) Joseph Goodnow, lumber merchant, of Cambridge, Massachusetts, son of Luther and Sally (Abbott) Goodnow, was born in Sudbury, Middlesex county, Massachusetts, June 16, 1814, where he was brought up and attended the district school. He left his home in Sudbury in 1835, on reaching his majority, and engaged in the lumber business in Charlestown, Massachusetts, becoming the senior member of the firm of Joseph Goodnow & Company, removing the business to 294 Causeway street, Boston. He was married in Boston, November 30, 1842, to Lucia M., daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah (Maynard) Rice, of Sudbury, and they had one child, Ella Josephine, born in Cambridge, August 8, 1847, who was brought up in her parents home No. 334 Broadway, Cambridge. She was married January 12, 1875, to Edwin P. Boggs, a wholesale merchant in Boston, and with their two children, one daughter Lucia Lincoln, married June 5, 1907, John Frederic Osborn graduate Harvard University, and one son, Francis Goodnow, a graduate of Harvard University, class of 1906, resides at 336 Broadway, Cambridge, in the house where her father, Joseph Goodnow, lived and died, he having removed thither from Charlestown, where he had spent the early years of his married life in 1855. He was a member of the Central Square Baptist Church in Cambridge, and in 1871 was elected a deacon of the Society, resigning at the expiration of

his term of office, but was re-elected in 1881. He was devoted to the interests of the Baptist Society, and served as a trustee of Tremont Temple, Boston, for many years, and in his home church he was valued for his kindly interest in the less fortunate of his church brethren, and was ready to help them in times of trouble and adversity, and to rejoice with them when fortune showered its blessings on their earnest endeavors. He was active in the Sunday school up to the last days of his life, and at the close of Sunday school service on January 29, 1882, a stroke of apoplexy caused almost immediate departure and in his death the Central Square Baptist Church Society lost a servant who had worked faithfully for a full generation.

FROST

The Frost family is of ancient English origin, extending back to the first days of the custom of using surnames. Several branches of the family have been ennobled and bear arms. An ancient Yorkshire coat-of-arms of the Frost family is: Ar. a chev, sa. between three trefoils slipped vert. Crest: An old man's head ppr. between springs of laurel vert. As all the other arms are similar, it may be presumed that they have the same origin and are related.

"Some idea may be formed of the eminence and importance of the members of the Frost family from the accounts given in Rymer's Foedera of the Acts of the Kings of England; also of the possessions of the family in various parts of Great Britain by reference to the Rotuli Hundredorum (Rolls of the Hundred) of England, published by command of His Majesty King George III, A. D. 1812, where they may be found holding manors and public offices in many counties of the kingdom. They were intimately connected with King Edward in the fourteenth century." Wells' "American Family Antiquity." Then follow extracts from Rymer's Foedera, mentioned above. The first of these is the summons issued by King Edward, February 20, 1340, for certain subjects to come to the King's Council "to deliberate with regard to important and urgent affairs touching the King's honor and the safety and welfare of the kingdom." Among the names we find that of Waltero Frost.

Of the American line, the family historian, Edmund Walton, says: "It is not certain from what part of England this party (the thirty-eight families who came with Rev. Thomas Shepard in 1635 in the ship 'Defence,' of whom Elder Frost's was one) came, though probably from the vicinity of Northampton. * * * Two hundred and sixty-one years have passed away since Elder Frost first stepped foot on this continent. His descendants have been many; they have gone out from their homes to all parts of the country and to foreign countries, and wherever we hear of them, it is as honored and respected citizens, true to the principles of their ancestors and their New England training. Avarice has never been a besetting sin of the Frosts; they have never acquired immense fortunes by dishonest means, but while they have been earnest in their efforts to acquire competence, it has been that they might provide their families with comfortable homes, give their children a good education, maintain the church, the public school, and the charitable and fraternal organizations which society requires. This they have done freely with a generous hand."

The New England families, according to excellent authority, are descendant mainly from Rev. John Frost—a non-conformist minister, who had two sons, Nicholas and Edmund, who settled in America about 1635; Nicholas in Portsmouth, New Hampshire, and Edmund, mentioned below.

(I) Elder Edmund Frost, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, about 1610 or earlier. He settled in Cambridge, Massachusetts, where he was ruling elder of Mr. Shepard's church. He was admitted a freeman March 3, 1635-36, and was a proprietor of the town as early as 1636. He bought land of Thomas Blodgett in 1639 on the west side of Dunster street, between Harvard square and Mount Auburn street, but later sold this place to Catherine Haddon and bought a house on the west side of Garden street, near Mason, occupying it until 1642. He sold it to Richard Eccles in 1646. He then acquired the estate on the north side of Kirkland street, extending from Divinity Hall avenue to and beyond Francis avenue, and his descendants lived there for many generations and until a recent date. He left very little property except his homestead, though a man much honored in the church and town. He married (first) in England Thomasin ———, and (second) Reana Daniels, who was the widow successively of ——— James, William Andrew and Robert Daniels. He died July 12, 1672. His will was dated April 16, and proved October 1, 1671. He bequeathed to wife Reana; to sons Ephraim, Thomas, John, and Joseph; to his two daughters, Sarah and Mary; to Jacob French and his wife and the children of Golden

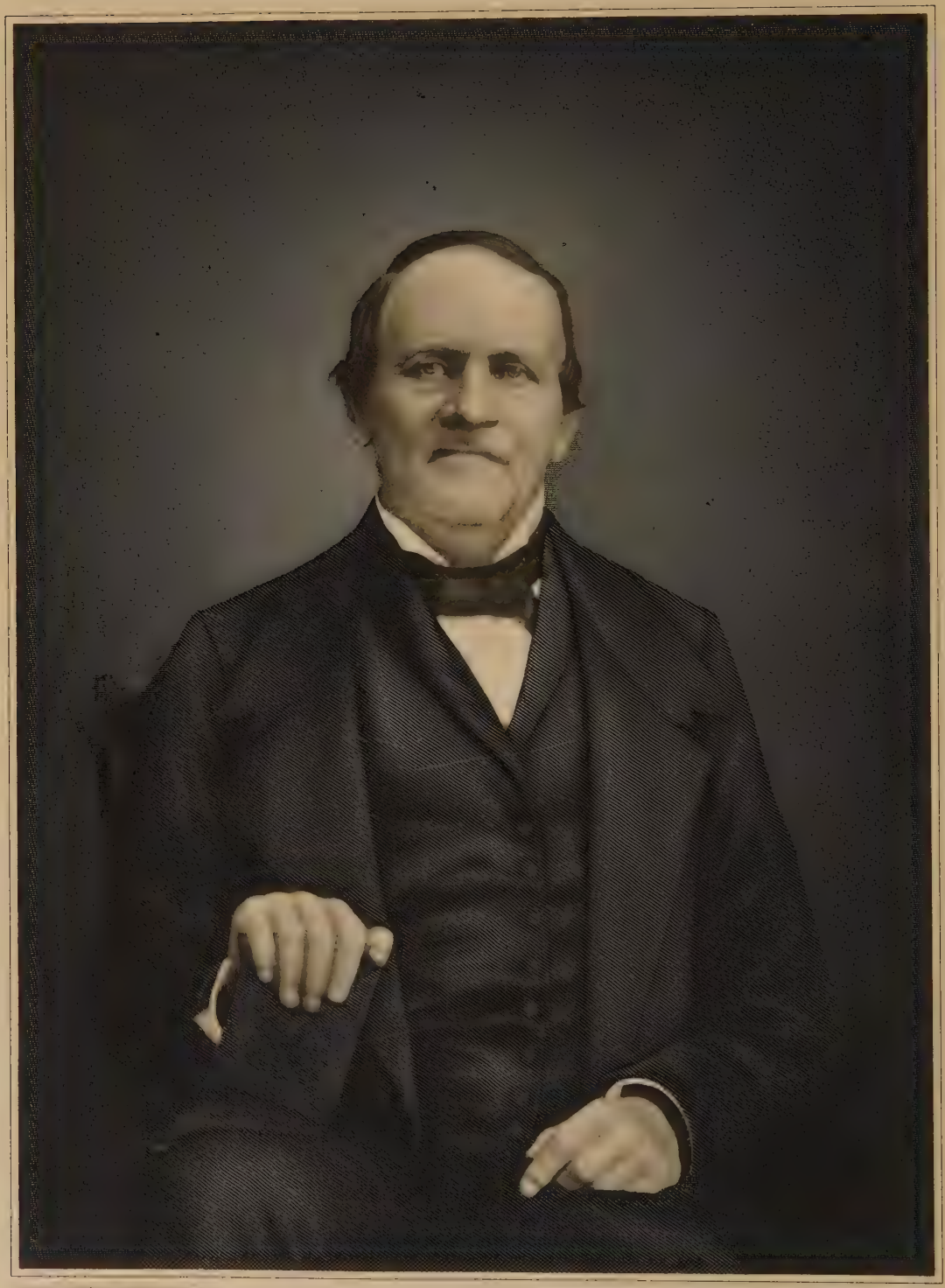
More; to Harvard College and to Mr. Alcock's son there. The inventory of the widow's estate was dated January 3, 1675-76. Children: 1. John, born in England in 1634. 2. Thomas, born April, 1637, died young. 3. Samuel, born February, 1637-38. 4. Joseph, born January 13, 1638-39, lived in Charlestown; many descendants. 5. James, born April 9, 1640, lived in Billerica; deacon. 6. Ephraim, born 1642, mentioned below. 7. Mary, born July 29, 1645. 8. Thomas, lived in Framingham, Massachusetts. 9. Sarah, born 1653.

(II) Ephraim Frost, son of Elder Edmund Frost (1), was born in Cambridge, Massachusetts, in 1642, settled in that town, and died at Cambridge, January 2, 1717-18. He married Hepsibah ———. Children: 1. Edmund, born March 14, 1679-80. 2. Ephraim, born September 23, 1682, mentioned below. 3. Thomas, born 1688. 4. Ebenezer, baptized January 17, 1696-97. 5. Sarah, married, May 17, 1720, Nathaniel Patten.

(III) Ephraim Frost, son of Ephraim Frost (2), and grandson of Elder Edmund Frost (1), was born in Cambridge, Massachusetts, September 23, 1682, and died there June 26, 1769, aged eighty-seven. He was a planter, with a farm in Menotomy, now Arlington. His wife Sarah was admitted to the precinct church at the time of its organization, September 9, 1739. From a sketch of this family we quote: "He settled on the estate allotted to his father; he and his brother appear to have been the first of the family who settled in Belmont, at that time called Menotomy. It is probable that his house was in front of the one owned by the late Oliver Russell. Pleasant street was at that time but a cart path through the woods from Watertown to Cutter's Mill, which ground all the grain for miles around. He was a thrifty and energetic man. He cleared much of the woodland and built much of the stone wall with which the Frost estate is so well supplied; he also established a brickyard on land now owned by his descendant, your honored president (Frost Family). He married Sarah Cooper, September 19, 1714. She was daughter of Samuel Cooper, who was deacon of the church and selectman twelve years, and granddaughter of John Cooper, who was selectman thirty-eight years, town clerk thirteen years, and deacon of the church twenty-three years. Ephraim was selectman and assessor four years between 1724 and 1736. Cambridge at that time extended from the Merrimac river to Dedham, it having since been divided into seven towns. He died June 26, 1769, aged eighty-seven years; Sarah, his wife, died February 21, 1753, aged sixty-six years. Their gravestones are standing in the old cemetery at Arlington." Children, born at Menotomy: 1. Ephraim, born July 10, 1715. 2. Samuel, born December 18, 1716, mentioned below. 3. Sarah, born January 2, 1718-19, died May 12, 1759; married Moses Harrington. 4. Anna, born December 15, 1720, married, September 22, 1737, Thomas Adams. 5. Martha, born August 4, 1722, married, January 10, 1740, Thomas Adams, Jr. 6. Eunice, born July 18, 1724, died April 10, 1739. 7. Abigail, born April 25, 1726, married ——— Carter. 8. William, born November 13, 1727, died February 13, 1727-28. 9. Lydia, born August 8, 1729.

(IV) Samuel Frost, son of Ephraim Frost (3), was born in Menotomy, December 18, 1716. He resided in what is now Belmont, Massachusetts, then Menotomy and later Arlington or West Cambridge. He was a precinct committeeman and assessor in 1768-69. At the outbreak of the Revolution he was an ardent patriot, and though nearly sixty years old, having long white hair, he turned out with his neighbors and volunteered on the day of the battle of Lexington. During the retreat of the British, while he was firing from behind the stone walls along the road, he was captured and with his townsman, Seth Russell, was reported missing "supposed to be on board one of the men of war." (See E. Russell's Salem Gazette of Newbury and Marblehead Advertiser for May 5, 1775). He narrowly escaped death from a British soldier. An officer stopped the soldier in his purpose to shoot Mr. Frost, saying: "Keep him to send home to King George to show him what a gray-haired old Rebel he was." He was sent aboard the British ship "Admiral," and discharged in exchange June 6, 1775. The Massachusetts records through some error make it appear that he was exchanged for two men—James Price, seaman, and John Gould, seaman. He had been sent to New York in the cartel "Favorite;" was called a seaman on the exchange papers signed by Robert Pierpont, commissary of prisoners.

He married, February 19, 1741, Abigail Cutter, daughter of Deacon John Cutter. She died March 10, 1796, aged seventy-four, according to her gravestone. He died October 1, 1798, aged eighty-two, according to his gravestone. Children: 1. Samuel, born December 7, 1741, died young. 2. Samuel, August 2, 1743. 3. Abigail, January 24, 1745, admitted to precinct church, March 30, 1766; married Hezekiah Wyman, of Weston. 4. Rebecca, December 28, 1746, married, April



Lewis Historical Publishing Co

Martha D Frost

F. S. Hosh

13, 1775, Solomon Prentice. 5. John, June 29, 1748, died August 9, 1749. 6. Martha, May 12, 1750, married Isaac Tufts, of Medford. 7. Sarah, June 10, 1752, married John Hutchinson, of Charlestown. 8. John, June 23, 1754. 9. Hannah, baptized May 21, 1758, married, April 13, 1780, Josiah Wilson. 10. Seth, born March 20, 1760, mentioned below. 11. William, baptized January 3, 1762. 12. Cooper, born March 20, 1764. 13. Lydia Harrington, born and baptized November 16, 1766, married Simon Crosby.

(V) Seth Frost, son of Samuel Frost (4), was born at Belmont, Massachusetts, March 20, 1760, and baptized March 23, 1760. He occupied the farm of his father and remained a farmer all his life. He was a kind-hearted man, and interested in town affairs. He served in the Revolution at Noddles Island in 1776, as a private in Captain John Walton's company; also in Captain Caleb Brook's company, Colonel Brook's regiment; also in Captain Walton's company in 1778, and in Captain William Tucker's company, Colonel Jacob Gerrish's regiment, in the same year. He was a member of the precinct committee from 1794 to 1796, and was precinct assessor from 1797 to 1798. He and his wife were admitted to the precinct church, August 25, 1782. He married, November 20, 1781, Sarah Hill, born February 14, 1761, died January 27, 1848, daughter of Zachariah and Rebecca (Wellington) Hill, of West Cambridge. Children: 1. Sarah, born September 11, 1782, married, September 2, 1804, James Winn. 2. Seth, born 1784, mentioned below. 3. Benjamin, born 1786, died August 21, 1838. 4. Abigail Butler, baptized November 2, 1788, married, October 2, 1828, Alfred Brown, of Coventry, Vermont; died February 11, 1842. 5. Patty (twin), baptized April 14, 1793, married ——— Horn. 6. Samuel (twin), baptized April 14, 1793, died July 25, 1822. 7. Rebecca Wellington, baptized June 5, 1795, died August 22, 1848; married, June 13, 1816, John J. Craft, of West Cambridge, Massachusetts.

(VI) Seth Frost, son of Seth Frost (5), was born in Belmont, then West Cambridge, in 1784. He was brought up on his father's farm, receiving a common school education. In his early days he pursued hunting and dealt in furs, selling furs at a good profit. Part of the old Frost farm came to him, the diagonal wall running through the farm separating the present Martha Frost and Charles A. Frost farms. He was the first man in Belmont to use hotbeds for the growth of market produce, doing a profitable business supplying the Boston markets. He accumulated much wealth, and conducted the farm up to the time of his death, October 9, 1850. He built the homestead, where Miss Martha D. Frost now resides, in 1845, on his farm of twenty acres in the north part of Belmont. He was a man of medium height, upright and conscientious, quiet but firm. He was very constant in church attendance, going first to the Unitarian, later to the Arlington Baptist church, occupying pew number 44, in the second parish. He was a Whig in politics, and served in the militia. He married, October 5, 1823, Anstess Trow, died April 9, 1841, aged forty-six years, daughter of Jesse and Martha (Dodge) Trow, of Mont Vernon, New Hampshire. Children: 1. Infant, born and died June 5, 1824. 2. Francis Seth, born April 24, 1825, mentioned below. 3. Elvira Anstess, born October 2, 1827, married, October 9, 1859, David Fisher, of Londonderry, Nova Scotia; child, Ethel Eugenia, born June 26, 1861, married, December 22, 1884, Daniel Langdon Tappan, of Arlington, Massachusetts, and had Arthur Newell Tappan, born December 26, 1885. 4. Newell Charles, born December 20, 1830, mentioned below. 5. Martha Dodge, born August 20, 1836. He married (second), June 15, 1843, Mrs. Mary A. (Wyman) Hopkins, of Arlington, daughter of Samuel Frost and Polly (Palmer) Wyman, of West Cambridge.

(VII) Francis Seth Frost, son of Seth Frost (6), was born in Belmont, April 24, 1825. He attended the common schools and academy, and worked on the farm until 1849, when he, with others, shipped on the ship "Drummond" for California, going around the Horn. After remaining for two years he returned on the ship "Ohio," and the two years following he was incapacitated on account of illness. In early life he inclined toward the career of an artist, and for several years devoted himself to painting, producing some good work. Many of his paintings were scenes in the Rocky Mountains, where he spent some time with Bierstadt, the artist, with whom he studied. Coming later into the possession of considerable property, he entered the art business during the sixties with Edward Adams, under the firm name of Frost and Adams, continuing about a year, when Adams withdrew from the firm. Henry Lawrence, a clerk, was admitted to partnership and remained in the firm several years, until he was killed at the Malden railroad station. It was shortly after this that the company was incorporated under the Massachusetts laws, Mr. Frost elected president and Herbert Gardner treasurer. The

firm of Frost and Adams Company still continues on Cornhill, where the business was originally started. Mr. Frost was at the head of the firm until his death, December 26, 1902. The firm to-day is the most widely and favorably known of any in its class in New England. Though the business made demands on much of his time, he nevertheless executed a large amount of artistic work, especially in later years in the line of photography. In this branch he had few equals, perhaps no superiors. Many of his fine productions found their way as gifts to his most intimate friends. His art store was the rendezvous of the Boston Art Club artists, and his opinion was constantly sought on matters pertaining to the advancement of art in Boston. Big-hearted and generous to a fault, he had a pleasant word and a kindly smile for everyone. He attended the Unitarian church; was a Republican in politics; a member of Hiram Lodge of Masons; a trustee of the Arlington Five Cents Savings Bank.

He married, January 30, 1849, Almira Jane Teel, of West Cambridge, born January 29, 1832, daughter of Joseph and Mary Lock (Frost) Teel, the former from Charlestown and the latter of Watertown, now Belmont. Children: 1. Louisa Whittemore, born December 31, 1852, married, November 11, 1874, Walter F. Lane, of West Medford, Massachusetts. 2. Annie Frances, born May 21, 1857, married, November 19, 1876, Charles Warren Cook, of Arlington, Massachusetts; children: i. Walter Frost Cook, born January 3, 1878, married, August 29, 1901, Florence Payne, of Arlington, Massachusetts; ii. Helen Adelaide Cook, born April 29, 1879; iii. Herbert Warren Cook, born September 24, 1880; iv. Frederick Russell Cook, born January 23, 1882. 3. Georgianna Wilhelmina, born September 13, 1862, married, December 31, 1883, Horatio A. Phinney, of Yarmouth, Maine. 4. Maud Helen, born October 3, 1869, married, October 9, 1889, George Thompson Chubbuck, of Roxbury, Massachusetts; child, Marion Louise, born May 17, 1896. 5. Frank Pressy, born May 28, 1876, died September 7, 1895.

(VII) Newell Charles Frost, son of Seth Frost (6), born December 20, 1830, at West Cambridge. He died at Belmont, August 10, 1879. He was reared to manhood under the parental roof, and at the age of eighteen took up the practical duties of life and became engaged in caring for the homestead farm; he conducted the farm up to the time of his death. He became well and favorably known; he was a quiet and unassuming man, kind and sympathetic, and many men from Boston attended his funeral.

The Frost homestead stood on what is now the Newell C. Frost estate, occupied by Miss M. D. Frost.

(For early generations see preceding sketch).

FROST

(IV) Ephraim Frost, son of Ephraim Frost (3), was born in Cambridge, July 10, 1715, died there March 5, 1799 (at Menotomy). He lived and died in that part of Cambridge called Menotomy. He married Mary Cutter (published March 16, 1739), daughter of Deacon John Cutter. She died October 20, 1805, aged eighty-nine years. Children: 1. Anna, born October 22, 1740, died November 20, 1740. 2. Ephraim, born September 29, 1742, mentioned below. 3. Jonathan, born December 15, 1744, graduate of Harvard in 1767, died April 25, 1771. 4. Stephen, born June 18, 1747. 5. Ruhamah, born November 4, 1749, married, August 3, 1769, John Russell. 6. Mary, born March 4, 1752, married, January 3, 1775, John Locke. 7. Anna, born October 3, 1754. 8. Lydia, born October 21, 1756, died October 23, 1760. 9. John, born September 9, 1760. 10. Amos, born August 17, 1763.

(V) Ephraim Frost, son of Ephraim Frost (4), was born in Menotomy, September 29, 1742, and died there April 4, 1833, aged nearly ninety-one years.* He was deacon for forty-one years of the church at Menotomy. Ephraim Frost, Jr., was a soldier in the Revolution, a private in Captain William Adams's company, Colonel Thatcher's regiment, marching to the taking of Dorchester Heights in 1776. He married (first), June 6, 1665, Lydia Perry, who died October 19, 1692. He married (second), June 3, 1694, Mary or Martha Boylston, who died November 10, 1824, aged sixty-eight years. Children of Ephraim and Lydia Frost: 1. Ephraim, born April 7, 1766, mentioned below. 2. Lydia, born January 30, 1768, married October 19, 1786, Jonas Cutter. 3. James, born January 31, 1770, married, February 1, 1795, Margaret Locke, who died September 10, 1803; he married (second), March 30, 1805, Susanna Fillebrown. 4. Jonathan, born March 2, 1772, died August, 1773. 5. Mary, born April 26, 1775, married, November 9, 1794, Spencer Buckman, of Medford. 6. Ruth, born April 22, 1777. 7. Isaac, born August 7, 1780, died February 14, 1804.

(VI) Ephraim Frost, son of Ephraim Frost (5), was born in West Cambridge, Massachusetts (Arlington), April 7, 1766, and died there

Lewis Historical Pub'g

Newel C. Frost

Henry Frost

Maranda Frost

July 18, 1848. He received a common school education and, like all his ancestors in the Frost family, became a farmer. His farm of a hundred acres or more was situate where his grandson, Charles A. Frost, now resides. Ephraim had a large dairy, selling the milk in Boston, whether he hauled it by way of East Cambridge and the ferry. He was a very industrious man, and for his day well-to-do. He was a faithful and devout member of the Congregational church (orthodox) at West Cambridge, a scrupulous observer of the Puritan Sabbath, and he trained his children according to the strict code of his sect. He was a Democrat in politics. He married (first) Elizabeth Lottridge, July 4, 1793. He married (second), April 9, 1815, Mrs. Sarah Green, who died December 19, 1847. Children by the first wife: 1. Ephraim, born July 25, 1794, married Caroline Cutter; children: i. Caroline, married Horace Wilson; ii. Maria, married Josiah Locke Frost, of West Cambridge, and had children: Charles, Etta, Frederick and George Frost; iii. Ephraim Lottridge, served during the Civil war, had a daughter, Emma; iv. Angenette, married Charles Chase, and had son George Chase; v. George, died in the service during Civil war. 2. Mary Ann Jones, born January 3, 1796, died young. 3. Henry Hope Jones, born August 17, 1797, died August 24, 1799. 4. Henry, born March 5, 1801, mentioned below. 5. Isaac, born August 27, 1804, mentioned below.

(VII) Henry Frost, son of Ephraim Frost (6), was born in West Cambridge, March 5, 1801, died October 12, 1882. He attended the district school during the short winter terms until he was about fourteen. He worked on his father's farm in West Cambridge until after he came of age, then purchased a farm of thirty-three acres on Alewive brook on the boundary line between Cambridge and West Cambridge. He sold this place, however, in 1842, to Smith & Cook. It was known as the old Dixon place and is now the property of the city of Cambridge and in use for an almshouse. Mr. Frost was a prosperous farmer. During the spring run of alewives in the river and brook he profited largely by fishing, as did many of his neighbors. All who owned land on Alewive brook made a business of fishing during the season. In 1842 Mr. Frost removed to West Cambridge and carried on the homestead which he and his brother Isaac inherited. He devoted his attention to market gardening with marked success. He was a man of sound judgment, excellent principles, upright, honest and pious. He was the first deacon of the Uni-

* The following is the will in full of Ephraim Frost (5): "In the name of Almighy God, Amen. I, Ephm. Frost of West Cambridge in the county of Middlesex and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Yeoman, being weak in body, but of sound mind, do make this my last will and testament, in manner following.

"Calling to my mind and knowing it is appointed unto man once to die, and not knowing how soon it may please God to call me away by death, and first of all, I give and commend my immortal soul to God that created it, my body I recommend to the earth by a Christian burial, by my executors hereafter named. Hoping to receive the same again at the general resurrection (?) by the Almighty power of God, and by the merits of my Glorious Redeemer, and as touching such worldly estate as it has pleased God to bless me with I give, devise and dispose of in the following manner.

"Item 1. I order that all my just debts and funeral charges be paid out of my personal estate by my executor, hereafter named.

"Item 2. I give and bequeath to my oldest son Ephraim Frost all the lands and tenements, more particularly described in a deed to him dated March 9, 1824, together with whatever I shall hereafter direct.

"Item 3. I give and bequeath to my eldest daughter Lydia Cutter and wife of Jonas Cutter, the use and improvement of a dwelling house where she now lives, with all the appurtenances thereto belonging. Also the entire use and improvement of about 14 acres of land in West Cambridge (Menotomy or Arlington), which land came into my hand and possession by virtue of a deed of mortgage, made to me by her husband Jonas Cutter, together with what I shall hereafter order for her use, and during her natural life as aforesaid, and at her death, to her lawful heirs, the whole to remain in the hands of my executor as aforesaid until a Trustee shall be duly appointed to take charge of the same for her use, and if in case I do not appoint such a trustee, I hereby direct the Judge of Probate for the time being to appoint one under the restriction of law in such cases made and provided.

"Item 4. I give and bequeath to my second daughter Mary Buckman all the lands and tenements more particularly described in a deed to her, bearing date March 10, 1824, together with what I shall hereafter order and to her heirs and assigns (?) forever.

"Item 5. I give and bequeath to my second son James Frost the sum of one hundred dollars to be paid him by the executor as aforesaid after my decease (?) and I consider this with what I have heretofore given him to be his full part and share of my estate.

"Item 6. I give and bequeath to my third daughter Ruthy Russell, wife of Jonathan Russell, after my death, the sum of one hundred dollars to be paid her by my executor as aforesaid and this I consider, together with what I gave her at her marriage and since to be her full part and share out of my estate.

"Item 7. I give and bequeath to my grandson Henry Frost for his dutyfull conduct and behaviour to me, and his heirs and assigns forever all the lands and tenements more particularly described in a deed to him bearing date Mar. 10, 1824, on condition that he pay into the hands of my executor the sum of two hundred and fifty dollars to be disposed of as I shall hereafter direct.

"Item 8. I give and bequeath to my grandson Isaac Frost for his dutyfull conduct and behaviour to me all the lands and tenements more particularly described in a deed of the same bearing date Mar. 10th, 1824, and unto his heirs and assigns forever on condition that he pay into the hands of my executor the sum of two hundred and fifty dollars to be disposed of as I shall hereafter direct.

"Item 9th. I order my executor to pay into the hands of the trustee of my daughter, Lydia Cutter, the sum of three hundred dollars for her use and benefit as aforesaid, when he shall have received the same from my grandsons, and I order that what shall remain out of real and personal estate, not heretofore disposed of to have it equally divided into three parts or shares. One share I give to my son Ephraim Frost, one share to my daughter Mary Buckman and the other remaining share to be placed in the hands of the Trustee for the use of Lydia Cutter aforesaid. And I hereby place, put and appoint my son Ephraim Frost my sole executor to see this my last will and testament performed & executed. In testimony whereof, I have hereto set my hand and prefixed my seal as my last will and testament this sixteenth day of February 1825. Signed, sealed, pronounced the last will and testament of Ephraim Frost in presence of us the subscribing witnesses."

versalist church of Arlington. In politics he was first a Whig, then a Republican. He served the town as an overseer of the poor. He married, at West Cambridge, November 18, 1830, Miranda Clorinda Cutter, who was born October 4, 1810, and died January 6, 1892, the daughter of Jonas and Lydia (Frost) Cutter. Her father was a shoemaker. Children, born at West Cambridge or Arlington: 1. Henry, Jr., born September 3, 1831, mentioned below. 2. Miranda, born November 13, 1833, died June 1, 1903; married, February 2, 1854, Edmund Monroe Walton, of West Cambridge; he died February 28, 1906; children: i. Clarence Munroe Walton, born January 17, 1856, and has one child, Munroe Lawrence Walton, born June 20, 1890; Clarence M. Walton married (second), June 2, 1897, Bertha W. Kimball; ii. Annie Florence Walton, born February 17, 1858, married, September 12, 1877, John Henry Russell (children: Edith Walton Russell, born May 18, 1879; Ernest Munroe Russell, February 17, 1884; Florence Elvira Russell, January 17, 1891). 3. Sarah Green, born January 29, 1836, married, December 11, 1862, Addison Russell, of Methuen, Massachusetts; children: i. Emma Florence Russell, born February 17, 1866, died December 1, 1892; married, July 7, 1892, Benjamin F. Phiffen; ii. Albert Henry Russell, born August 24, 1868, died January 19, 1898; married, September 28, 1892, L. Alvira Gove. 4. Charles Austin, born April 20, 1839, died January 22, 1840. 5. Esther Cutter, born December 27, 1840, died May 14, 1844. 6. Charles Austin, born April 29, 1843, mentioned below. 7. Albert Cutter, born August 17, 1845, died September 17, 1863; private in Fifteenth Massachusetts Regiment; died the second day of the battle of Gettysburg. 8. Esther Frances, born February 6, 1848, married, October 18, 1872, Isaac Fish, of South Boston, Massachusetts.

(VIII) Henry Frost, son of Henry Frost (7), was born at Cambridge, September 3, 1831. He was educated in the common schools of Cambridge and West Cambridge, whither he removed with his parents in 1842. He worked with his father market gardening from an early age and continued for many years. Afterward he and his brother, Charles A. Frost, continued the business established by their father. About 1868 Mr. Frost bought the old Russell farm of five acres, converted it into a thriving market garden and continued to market the produce raised by his brother as well as his own. He sold this place in 1905 and retired, after a very successful career. He built his present residence at 289 Pleasant street, Belmont, Massachusetts, in 1866, the land being a part of his father's farm. By an arduous life Mr. Frost has well earned a period of rest which he is now enjoying. He achieved success by unremitting toil and constant endeavor. He is a man of much force of character and strict integrity. He is an active member of the Universalist church at Arlington. In politics he is a Republican. From 1871 to 1877 inclusive he served the town on the board of selectmen, and for some years before the new water system was introduced he was chief engineer of the Belmont fire department. In his public positions Mr. Frost has shown much executive ability and proved himself an able and efficient officer. He was made a Mason in Belmont Lodge at Belmont, Massachusetts, and joined at Arlington, June 4, 1868, Hiram Lodge, of which he was worshipful master in 1877-78. He is also a member of Menotomy Chapter of Royal Arch Masons at Arlington since February 1, 1870, and held offices in that body from 1872 to 1899.

He married, February 2, 1854, Adeline Louise Frost, born May 12, 1835, daughter of Thaddeus and Abigail (Locke) Frost, of West Cambridge. Her father was a farmer. Children: 1. Frank Clifton, born 1854, married, April 22, 1879, Mattie Bradley, born June 28, 1857, daughter of James and Martha (Coos) Bradley, of Rockport, Massachusetts; children: i. Jennie Clifton, born February 18, 1880; ii. Josephine Clifford, May 22, 1886; iii. Henry Bradley, August 8, 1892. 2. Helen May, born May 1, 1859, married, October 28, 1880, Delmont A. Butterfield, of Lexington, Massachusetts; children: i. Leslie Frost Butterfield, born September 23, 1883; ii. Amy Lawrence Butterfield, March 30, 1886; iii. Lawrence Butterfield, February 14, 1888, died February 16, 1888; iv. Eloise Butterfield, March 30, 1892; v. Lawrence Delmont Butterfield, November 15, 1894; vi. Helen Avis Butterfield, April 28, 1901, died July 26, 1901. 3. Addie Louise, born June 13, 1862, married, October 28, 1884, Charles A. Wilcox, of Somerville, Massachusetts; children: i. Loring Frost Wilcox, born August 30, 1886; ii. Hazel Louise Wilcox, September 28, 1889. 4. Abbie Frances, born April 22, 1866. 5. Marion Kendall, born June 5, 1876.

(VIII) Charles Austin Frost, son of Henry Frost (7), was born at Cambridge, Massachusetts, April 29, 1843. He was but eleven months old when the family returned to the homestead at West Cambridge to live, in what is now Belmont; he attended the public schools there until he was sixteen. He began in early

Sylvester C. Frost.

life to work in his father's gardens. When their father retired, Charles A. and his brother Henry conducted the farm for two years and the farm was then divided, each operating his part; in 1883 Charles A. bought the old Ames farm at Stoneham and gave his attention to market gardening there on his own account. After five years the property was taken by the Metropolitan park commission of the state. He then returned to the homestead at Belmont for a time, and since 1900 has spent two winters in California. He inherited the homestead on which his ancestors have lived for many generations, during which time the name of the town or parish or precinct has changed from time to time—Menotomy, West Cambridge, Arlington, Belmont. He followed market gardening on the homestead after his return east, and he makes a specialty of lettuce and cucumbers, for which he finds in Boston a good market. He has five large green-houses in which he raises early crops. He has recently built a handsome modern house on the property, where he now resides. In religion Mr. Frost is a Universalist; in politics a Republican. He was made a member of Belmont Lodge of Free Masons, July 25, 1872; joined Hiram Lodge of Arlington February 27, 1896; has been a member of Menotomy Chapter of Royal Arch Masons since April 24, 1873. He is a member of Boston Market Gardeners' Association. He married (first), September 8, 1864, Mary Olive Russell, of Methuen, Massachusetts, born August, 1845, died March 9, 1867, daughter of Charles and Azubah (Kimball) Russell, of Methuen. He married (second), December 8, 1869, Julia Teel, of Cambridge. She died June 11, 1871, daughter of Levi Teel. He married February 22, 1881, Georgia Augusta Smith, born February 25, 1857, daughter of George and Helen (Evans) Smith, of Roxbury, Massachusetts. Children of Charles A. and Mary O. Frost: 1. Hattie Emily, born October 22, 1865, died June 9, 1904; married, October 15, 1890, Arthur S. Parker; children: i. Russell Frost Parker, born April 29, 1902; ii. Mary Frances, August 2, 1903. Children of Charles A. and Georgia A. Frost: 2. Albert Henry, born November 21, 1883, spent four years engaged in growing oranges in California and is now engaged in business with his father on the old Frost homestead. 3. Marjorie, born April 19, 1890, died January 25, 1893. 4. Mabel Beatrice, born January 5, 1893.

(VII) Isaac Frost, son of Ephraim Frost (6), was born at West Cambridge, Massachusetts, August 27, 1804. He was brought up on his father's farm, acquiring a practical knowledge of farming and gardening and a common school education. His father died about the time he came of age and he and his brothers carried on the farm together. He established a retail milk business in the adjacent town of Cambridge and built up a flourishing trade. About 1843 he built his residence on Pond street on what is now Lake street, Belmont, and here he started market gardening, in which he was quite successful from the first, continuing until within about ten years of his death. During his last years he worked for his son, who took the responsibility of management and the care of business from his shoulders. He died May 20, 1881, suddenly, while sitting in a chair reading a newspaper. Mr. Frost was devoted to his family and his home and had few other interests outside of his business. He was an indefatigable worker at all seasons, a model of industry and energy. He attended the Baptist church. In early life he voted with the Whigs, later with the Republicans. He trained with the militia in his younger days.

He married, April 12, 1832, Cynthia Wilkins, born January 6, 1806, died June 22, 1875. Children: 1. Harriet Ellen, born March 27, 1833, married, October 21, 1857, Adoniram Porter, of Beverly, Massachusetts; children: i. William F. Porter, born June 29, 1859; ii. Ada F. Porter, March 9, 1861; iii. Walter F. Porter, September 20, 1862; iv. Jennie L. Porter (twin), November 7, 1864, died April 20, 1868; v. Jessie L. Porter (twin), born and died November 7, 1864; vi. Sylvester E. Porter, October 13, 1866; vii. Lewis W. Porter, March 18, 1870, died May 11, 1873; viii. Albert J. Porter, born September 4, 1872. Adoniram Porter died November 30, 1904. 2. Adelaide Cynthia, born August 29, 1835, died May 10, 1860; married, October 11, 1855, John Helen Edith Crosby, born July 29, 1856, died January 13, 1889. 3. Mary Dodge, born October 9, 1839, died August 17, 1840. 4. Sylvester Charles, born July 3, 1841, mentioned below. 5. Mary Emma, born August 12, 1845, living on Lake street, Belmont, Massachusetts, unmarried.

(VIII) Sylvester Charles Frost, son of Isaac Frost (7), was born at West Cambridge, Massachusetts, July 3, 1841. He received his education in the public schools, and worked on his father's farm until he came of age. He enlisted, August 8, 1862, in Company K, First Massachusetts Heavy Artillery, at Boston, under Colonel Satchwell. He was stationed for a time at Arlington Heights, took part in

the battle of Spottsylvania and afterward was ill with "fever and ague," and had to be transferred to the hospital where he was treated for two months and was discharged and mustered out July 5, 1864. He was under fire at the battle of the Wilderness, at the fights at North Anna River and Fairfax Courthouse. He returned home after his term of enlistment expired, and took charge of his father's farm for three years. Then he bought eleven acres of John S. Crosby in 1867. This farm was situated in what was known as Pond street, near Pleasant, and is known as the old Frost place. He has been a very successful market gardener, making a specialty of lettuce, cucumbers, dandelions, celery and various other vegetables and produce. The farm contains fifteen acres, more or less, in a high state of cultivation. Mr. Frost finds his market among the wholesale dealers in Boston. He built an attractive residence in Belmont, one of the finest in that section. He is a member of the Arlington Baptist church, of which he was the treasurer for several years. In politics he is a Republican, and has served his party as delegate to councilor conventions. Upon the establishment of the First National Bank at Arligion, Mr. Frost was elected a member of the board of directors and has filled that position to the present time (1907). He is a member of Hiram Lodge of Free Masons, being made a member April 30, 1868; also of Menotomy Chapter of Royal Arch Masons since June 20, 1893; also a member of Francis Gould Post, Grand Army; was post commander in 1889-90-91 and is at present quartermaster. He belongs to the Past National Officers' Association of the Grand Army, to the Regimental Association of the First Massachusetts Heavy Artillery; the Frost family Association, and the Boston Market Gardeners' Association.

He married, February 2, 1871, Alice Amelia Locke, born November 9, 1849, daughter of Edwin and Evelyn (Perry) Locke, of West Cambridge. Her father was a farmer. Children: 1. Gertrude Adelaide, born July 4, 1872, married George Tobey, of West Stockbridge, Massachusetts, died July 28, 1902; had Charles Sylvester Tobey, born July 4, 1902. 2. Harold Locke, born August 15, 1875, mentioned below. 3. Lena Rebecca, born April 21, 1877, died May 26, 1882. 4. Evelyn Perry, born November 3, 1881. 5. James John, born March 7, 1883, died March 27, 1883.

(IX) Harold Locke Frost, son of Sylvester Charles Frost (8), was born at Belmont, Massachusetts, August 15, 1875. He was educated there in the public and high schools, and at the Massachusetts Agricultural College at Amherst, Massachusetts, from which he was graduated in 1895 with the degree of B. S. He was soon afterward appointed on the Massachusetts Gypsy Moth Commission under the state board of agriculture, serving from July, 1895, to January, 1896. Then he engaged in business on his own account under the firm name of H. L. Frost & Co., as foresters and entomologists, making the care of trees a specialty; spraying, pruning and moving trees in a scientific manner; treating all kinds of insect pests and fungus diseases effectually and furnishing expert advice. This business came into being at an opportune time and has grown rapidly. Mr. Frost numbers among his customers, not only the owners of fine estates who need the assistance of an expert forester and landscape gardener, but the farmer and market gardener who has suffered an invasion of insects or other pests, especially the San Jose scale. Mr. Frost has gained a national reputation and now accepts contracts in any states east of the Mississippi river, employing a large corps of trained experts, many of whom are graduates of agricultural colleges who understand and execute with skill the details of the work. Mr. Frost has no less than twenty-five spraying outfits and seventy-five men in the spraying department of his business, combating the gypsy moth, the brown tail moth, the San Jose scale, the elm leaf beetle, the canker worm, etc. Mr. Frost is not only the pioneer in this line of business but is the foremost and most successful. At times he has in his employ two hundred men. In 1906 Harold L. Frost was instrumental in incorporating the Frost Insecticide Company under the laws of Massachusetts, of which institution he was elected president; W. E. Freeman, vice-president, and C. H. Higgins, secretary and treasurer. The company is largely engaged in real estate enterprises and have erected a substantial brick building in Arlington which is being used exclusively for offices and store-rooms, laboratories, etc. The firm of H. L. Frost & Co., of which Harold L. Frost is the chief member, have offices in Boston, New York, and Philadelphia, from which their entomological and forestry work is directed in various states east of the Mississippi river. While Mr. Frost is correctly regarded as a pioneer tree specialist, in which line of pursuit he has done much to preserve our native shade trees and is deserving of much credit, he has worthily upheld the traditions of the family and has proved himself a worthy scion of the name and his ancestors.

Harold L. Frost.

Mr. Frost is a member of the Baptist church of Arlington, and is assistant superintendent of the Sunday school; president of the Young People's Society of Christian Endeavor in Arlington. He was president of the association also while in college at Amherst. In politics he is a Republican and has served the town of Belmont three years as tree warden. He was made a member of Belmont Lodge of Free Masons, March 7, 1901, and also belongs to Menotomy Council, Royal Arcanum. He was president of the Phi Sigma Kappa fraternity at College; is a member of the Massachusetts Alumni Association of Massachusetts Agricultural College; of the Boston Club of Fraternity; of the Economic Entomologist Association of America; of the American Entomologist Association; of the Massachusetts Forestry Association; of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society.

He married, December 31, 1901, Sophia Wood Freeman, who was born November 3, 1878, daughter of George Tilton and Annie Wyman (Wood) Freeman, of Arlington. Her father was a jeweler in Boston. They had one child, George Freeman, born May 17, 1903, died October 4, 1907.

(For early generation see preceding Frost sketches.)

FROST (V) John Frost, son of Ephraim Frost (4), was born at West Cambridge, Massachusetts, September 9, 1760, and died March 15, 1812. He lived in Belmont, then Menotomy, near his brothers Ephraim and Amos. They were all very hard workers. It is said that he was a very powerful man. He was known as "Money John." He and his wife owned the covenant in the Precinct church, February 4, 1781. He married, November 21, 1780, Susanna Hill, who died September 29, 1804, aged forty-four, daughter of Abraham and Susanna (Wellington) Hill, of Menotomy. Children: 1. Susanna, baptized March 4, 1781, married Amos Warren, Jr., of Charlestown, December 19, 1802. 2. Anna, born January 25, 1783, married Lathrop Perkins, April 16, 1809. 3. John, born 1784, died October 7, 1802. 4. Jonathan, born December 7, 1788, mentioned below. 5. Asa, baptized November 7, 1790. 6. Isaac, baptized December 16, 1792. 7. Mary, baptized December 21, 1794. 8. Infant, died June 6, 1801, aged four months. 9. Eliza (twin), baptized March 20, 1803. 10. Lavinia (twin), baptized March 20, 1803. 11. John, baptized February 14, 1808.

(VI) Jonathan Frost, son of John Frost (5), was born at West Cambridge, (Belmont) December 7, 1788, and died May 1, 1873. His father died when he was quite young and he had a hard time to obtain an education and help the family to live. When he was twenty years old he learned the brick maker's trade, making the bricks by hand in the old way. Thrown on his own resources, he became a hard working man all his life. After his father's death he bought from the other heirs the homestead, a place of eighty or a hundred acres, and did market gardening and some mill business. In 1851 he sold the house to his son Warren and built another on Brighton street, some distance below. Here he was associated with his sons Artemas and Herbert, but after some years gave up the business and retired. He was a strong man and a great worker. He had the reputation of being very fond of fishing. A man of rigid principles, he was temperate in all things. He had no enemies. He was an old time musician and played in the West Cambridge band. He trained in the early militia. He was first a member of the Parish church and afterwards a Baptist, joining the church when he was sixty years of age.

He married (first), May 13, 1816, Lucy Brown Frost, who died August 3, 1817, daughter of Captain Stephen Frost. He married (second), January 31, 1821, Evelina Hull, born April 9, 1796, died May 31, 1857, daughter of Isaac and Jerusha (Billings) Hull, of Charlestown, Massachusetts. Her father was Commodore Hull. Child of the first wife, 1. Lucy, born April 15, 1817, died unmarried. Children of the second wife: 2. Warren Shattuck, born March 7, 1823, mentioned below. 3. Varnum, born December 23, 1824, married, November 16, 1852, Sarah Russell Hutchinson Peirce, daughter of Abel and Almira (Russell) Peirce; children: i. Alma Louise, born October 1, 1856; ii. Howard Varnum, April 19, 1861; iii. Lewis Peirce, January 1, 1866, died March 11, 1900; married, April 20, 1893, Ruth Read Gage, of Arlington, Massachusetts. 4. Evelina Clark, born January 9, 1827, married, November 12, 1846, Francis Hill, of Belmont; children: i. Anna Francis Hill, born October 1, 1847; ii. Charles Herbert Hill, March 13, 1853; iii. Evelina Frost Hill, March 9, 1858; iv. Marietta Hill, August 21, 1861, died July 25, 1862. 5. Anna Grafton, born March 2, 1829, married, August 10, 1854, Roland H. Crosby, of West Cambridge; children: i. Evelina Frost Crosby, born August 7, 1858, died November 1, 1877; ii. Edward Roland Crosby, October 6, 1859, died September 3, 1897; iii.

Walter Sears Crosby, January 24, 1864, died July 30, 1864. 6. Artemas, born April 7, 1831, mentioned below. 7. Mary Hastings, born April 13, 1833, married, December 9, 1862, George S. Teele: children: i. Herbert Sullivan Teele, born November 1, 1863; ii. Mary Helen Teele, April 17, 1865. 8. Henrietta Caroline, born March 31, 1835, married, May 21, 1856, Warren S. Shattuck, of Brooklyn, New York; children: i. Edith Shattuck, born February 6, 1862, died November 3, 1880; ii. Herbert Alonzo Shattuck, January 17, 1864; iii. Evelyn Frost Shattuck, May 29, 1866; iv. Warren S. Shattuck, August 9, 1870; v. Lucia Rowland Shattuck, November 2, 1873; vi. Marguerite Shattuck, December 13, 1878. 9. Jonathan Herbert, born April 29, 1837, married, December 8, 1864, Mehitable B. Bird; children: i. Mabel, born March 26, 1869; ii. Horace Bird, May 10, 1871; iii. Elizabeth Homer, April 29, 1875.

(VII) Warren Shattuck Frost, son of Jonathan Frost (6), was born at West Cambridge, Massachusetts, March 7, 1823, and died September 2, 1907. He received a common school education and helped his father on the farm, driving the team to Boston with produce. About 1851 he bought the farm of his father, about thirty acres, and began the cultivation of market produce, and like the others of the family became successful in the business. When he was sixty years old he retired from active life, handing over the business to his son Walter, having previously met with a severe carriage accident, which affected him physically the remainder of his life. He was one of those who opposed setting off of the town of Belmont from West Cambridge, as he thought the expenses of a smaller town would be too great. He was a man of strict integrity, noted for his honesty, but lacking in a sense of humor. He was devoted to his family, children and grandchildren. He was a member of the North Congregational Church at Arlington, serving as deacon for thirty years. His first thought was for the church, and he gave largely to missionary work. He was a member of the old volunteer fire department of West Cambridge. In politics he was a Whig and later a Republican. He was on the school committee for years. He served in the early militia. He belonged to the Congregational Club of Boston.

He married (first), December 6, 1848, Mary Shattuck Thaxter, born September 1, 1823, died September 23, 1853, daughter of Gridley and Susanna Dyer (Brown) Thaxter. He married (second), September 12, 1855, Lucena Hopson Lord, born at Thetford, Vermont, May 26, 1838, died May 25, 1903, daughter of Reuben and Lucena (Moore) Lord. Children of the first wife: 1. Susan Thaxter, born September 2, 1849, married, October 7, 1879, George Henry Andruss, of San Francisco, California; children: i. Newton Frost Andruss, born October 15, 1882; ii. Julia Andruss, December 22, 1884, married, June 7, 1905, Nelson Towne Shaw; iii. Mary Andruss, March 25, 1887. 2. Warren Lincoln, born May 9, 1853, married, November 22, 1876, Anna Clark Wyman, born March 3, 1853; children: i. Edith Anna, born March 17, 1877; ii. John Newton, December 25, 1878. Children of the second wife: 3. John Newton, born September 24, 1856, drowned in the St. Johns river, Florida, December 20, 1878. 4. Walter Lord, born October 16, 1859, mentioned below. 5. Lucena Moore, born September 22, 1861. 6. Carlton Shattuck, born September 27, 1864, married, April 14, 1903, Annie Stewart Root, of San Francisco, California.

(VIII) Walter Lord Frost, son of Warren Shattuck Frost (7), was born at Belmont, Massachusetts, October 16, 1859. He received his education in the public schools, supplemented by a course at Warren Academy at Woburn, Massachusetts, where he fitted himself to enter the Massachusetts Institute of Technology. On account of his father's failing health he relinquished his studies and took charge of his father's business, sharing the profits with him. When he was twenty-six years of age he decided to take the whole responsibility of the farm, and leased it with all the stock, sash, etc., and has conducted it ever since. He has twenty acres, all outside cultivation, and raises everything in the line of produce, with a market in Boston, his goods selling through commission merchants. In 1881 he built his present residence beside the old house of his father's. Mr. Frost is considered one of the most successful market gardeners in Belmont, and is devoted to his business. He was formerly a member of the Market Gardeners' Association of Boston. He is a member of the Arlington Congregational church and has served on the parish committee. He is a Republican. He married, October 7, 1891, Etta Lucy Eastman, born at Hollis, New Hampshire, August 12, 1860, daughter of Oliver Perry and Lucy (Hardy) Eastman. Her father was a farmer and one of the "forty-niners" who went to California during that period. Children: 1. Walter Eastman, born November 30, 1893. 2. Catherine Lord, July 28, 1896, died February 21,

David Fisher

Lewis Historical Pub Co.

Elvira A. Fisher.

1900. 3. Richard Warren, May 30, 1903.

(VII) Artemas Frost, son of Jonathan Frost (6), was born in West Cambridge, Massachusetts, April 7, 1831, and died February 6, 1903. He attended school at West Cambridge until he was fourteen years old, most of the time during the winter months. He was a thorough scholar, and took up bookkeeping. He early began to work on his father's farm, and with his brothers conducted it until their father moved to his new house on Brighton street, some rods below the Pleasant street house. This house the father sold to his eldest son Warren about 1851. Artemas and his brother, Jonathan Herbert, moved with their father to the new home, and after a few years the whole care of the place was given up to them. Later Jonathan Herbert took the Francis Hill farm, and Artemas continued to conduct the Brighton street farm to the time of his father's death in 1873, when the property, eighteen acres, was divided. Artemas received the house and six acres. In 1870 he bought of his father three and one-half acres north of the house and erected a house where he lived until his death. He attended to the general cultivation of the place and was a successful grower of fruits, making a specialty of this branch of farming. He also grew all kinds of market produce. He was a man who had many friends, was of a retiring disposition, and was strictly honorable in all his dealings. He was a member of the Arlington Baptist church from the time he was twenty years of age, and served on the standing committee. He was a Whig and later a Republican. He was a member of the Boston Horticultural Society and was often an exhibitor. He was also a member of the Market Gardeners' Association.

He married, December 18, 1856, Cynthia Maria Haskell, born July 24, 1831, and died at Belmont, September 2, 1899, daughter of John and Cynthia (Haskell) Haskell, of Boston. Children: 1. Eliza Haskell, born March 16, 1858, died March 21, 1858. 2. Etta Maria, June 19, 1859. 3. Carrie Haskell (twin), December 21, 1862, died February 25, 1883. 4. Alice Haskell (twin), December 21, 1862, died March 1, 1900. 5. Artemas Calvin, June 16, 1870, died July 4, 1871.

FISHER

David Fisher was born in Londonderry, Nova Scotia, January, 1828, son of James and Mary Osborne (Layton) Fisher, of Nova Scotia. He acquired his education in the schools of his native town, and shortly after attaining manhood left Londonderry and came to Belmont, Massachusetts, where he engaged in the market gardening business. In 1858 he entered into partnership with Newell C. Frost to carry on the business of market gardening, and this connection proved highly remunerative and continued until his decease. In 1859, the year of his marriage with the sister of his partner, the business was enlarged by the purchase of a large farm in Winchester, which became his home for the following four years. He purchased the Ephraim Tufts place on the corner of Massachusetts avenue and Tufts street, Arlington, and the following seven years in his new home were active and prosperous ones, but were terminated by his death which occurred August 28, 1871, at the age of forty-three years and six months, in the prime of life. He was a man of upright character, untiring energy, and of a genial and social disposition which won him many friends. He was a loving husband and an indulgent father, and his untimely death was a severe blow to his family, and a great loss to the community. He was a member of Hiram Lodge of Free Masons, and Bethel Lodge of Odd Fellows in Arlington.

Mr. Fisher married, October 9, 1859, Elvira Anstes Frost, born October 2, 1827, at Belmont, Massachusetts, daughter of Seth and Anstes (Trow) Frost (see Frost family sketch). They had one child, Ethel Eugenia born June 26, 1861, married, December 22, 1884, Daniel Langdon Tappan, and they are the parents of one child, Arthur Newell Tappan, born December 6, 1885.

TAPPAN

The surname of this family, originally written Topham, or De Topham, was assumed from a place of that name in Yorkshire, upon the introduction of surnames in England. The practice of taking names from towns and villages in England is sufficient proof of the ancient descents of those families who are still inhabitants of the same place. The family of Topham anciently possessed the greater part of the vale of Coverdale, in Yorkshire, and Richard Topham (from whom there has been a continual male succession) held the lordship and property of Caldburg in Coverdale, temp. Henry V. 1420. The earliest mention of the family in the Registry of the Archbishop of York is found in the will of John Topham, of Pately Bridge, in the West Riding of Yorkshire, dated May 1, 1403. It

divides his property between his wife Elizabeth and his sons and daughters, but does not give their names. In England the name is spelled Topham, Tophan, and Toppan; in America the two spellings of Tappan and Toppan are still in use. Four generations of the ancestry of the American line have been traced in England.

(I) Robert Topham, with whom the pedigree commences, resided at Linton, near Pately Bridge, Yorkshire, England. He made his will in January, 1550, which was proved in the Archbishop's court at York in February of the same year. In this will he mentions his sons—Edward, Thomas, John, William and Robert; his daughter Agnes; legacy to Ellen Topham, appoints his son Robert, executor.

(II) Thomas Topham, second son of Robert Topham (1), was of Arncliffe in Craven. He died in 1589. His will was dated April 24, 1588, and in it he desires to be buried in the church of Arncliffe. Mentions his wife Isabel; sons Edward, Anthony, Lawrence (from whom Sir William Topham and the Tophams of Holderness and Middleham Hall are descended), Henry and William; daughter Isabella; legacies to each of his grandchildren.

(III) Edward Topham, eldest son of Thomas Topham (2), was of Aiglethorpe, near Linton. His pedigree is recorded in the College-of-Arms with the following armorial bearings: Arms: Ar. chev. gu. btw. three crane's heads, er. sa. Crest: Two serpents entwined about a Maltese cross, patee, fichee. Motto: Cruce non prudentia. (The Tappan coat-of-arms may be seen in the public library in Newburyport, Massachusetts.) Children of Edward and Margery Topham or Tophan were seven sons: 1. Henry, reader of Gray's Inn, London, Esq., of the parish of St. Martyne, in the city of York. Will dated April 29, 1612. He married Elizabeth, daughter of John Darley, of Killinghant. 2. Edward, counsellor of Gray's Inn, Esq., married Anne, daughter of John Scroope, of Danby; he had six children, of whom Francis married Mary, daughter of Sir Edward Payler, Bart., and Henry, who was slain at Marston Moore, 1644. 3. Matthew, an alderman of the city of York; died in 1633. 4. William, mentioned below. 5. Christopher, of York, died 1626. 6. Godfrey. 7. Thomas.

(IV) Anthony Topham, second son of Thomas Topham (2), was of Arncliffe. His will is dated July, 1623. He desires to be buried in the church of Arncliffe. Mentions his wife Agnes, son Anthony, daughter Isabel, brother Lawrence.

(III) Lawrence Topham, Esq., third son of Thomas Topham (2) was of Calbridge in Coverham. His wife's name was Agnes. (See Burke's "Landed Gentry.")

(IV) William Toppan (Tophan), fourth son of Edward Topham (3) of Aiglethorpe, resided some time at Calbridge. Children of William and Cecelia Toppan: 1. Abraham, mentioned below. 2. Cecelia (Cicely), baptized February 27, 1608. 3. Isaac, died January, 1612.

(V) Abraham Toppan, son of William Toppan (4), of Calbridge, in the parish of Coverham, was baptized April 10, 1606. He lived for some time in Yarmouth, county of Norfolk. He married Susanna Taylor, who was born in the year 1607, and died March 20, 1689. Her mother, Susanna Taylor, inherited considerable property from a second husband, Mr. John Goodale, of Yarmouth, whose will is dated 1625. On the "Register of names of such persons who are twenty-one years and upward, and have license to passe into forraigne parts from March 1637 to the 29th of September, by virtu of a Commission of Mr. Thomas Mayhew, Gentleman," are the names of Abraham Toppan, aged thirty-one; Susanna, his wife, aged thirty-one; with their children, Peter and Elizabeth, and one mayd servant, Anne Goodin, aged eighteen years, and Susanna (Taylor) Goodale, his wife's mother, May 10th, 1637. In the year 1637 Abraham Toppan, his wife, two children his wife's mother, and servant, Anne Goodin, sailed from Yarmouth, May 10, in the ship "Mary Ann," (ship "Rose"?) for New England. He was admitted into the township of Newbury, Massachusetts, October 16, 1637, and at various times in the following year grants of land were made him and he built his dwelling house near the meeting house, a few rods north of the house of Captain Richard Adams, and between that house and another owned by the heirs of the late Joseph Toppan, a descendant. "Abraham Toppan being licensed by John Endicott Esq., to live in this jurisdiction, was received into the town of Newberry as an inhabitant thereof, and have promised under his hand to be subject to any lawful order that shall be made by the towne. October 16, 1637. Abraham Toppan." He made sundry voyages to the Barbadoes, of which one or two were profitable. "He brought home sugar, cotton, wool, and molasses with great profit." His will is

CAVEE NON PRUDENTIA
TAPPAN

dated June 30, 1670. In it he says he has done for his son Peter more than he can for the other children. He died November 5, 1672, aged sixty-six years, in the house on "Toppan Lane" which he had built about the year 1670 for his son Jacob. The house is still standing (1907). It is owned and has been occupied by his descendants without interruption. His widow died March 20, 1689, aged eighty-two. Her mother, Mrs. Goodale, died at Newbury, April 8, 1647. Children of Abraham and Susanna (Taylor) Toppan: 1. Peter, born in England, 1634, mentioned below. 2. Elizabeth, born in England, October 16, 1635, married, March 21, 1661, Samuel Mighill of Rowley. 3. Abraham, born in Newbury, 1644, married, November 9, 1670, Ruth Pike, daughter of John Pike; children all died young at Woodbridge, New Jersey. 4. Jacob, born 1645, married (first), August 24, 1670, Hannah Sewall, daughter of Judge Sewall. She died November 11, 1699. He married (second) Mrs. Hannah (Fessenden) Sewall. 5. Susanna, born June 13, 1649, in Newbury. 6. John, born in Newbury, April 23, 1651, married (first), September 3, 1688, Martha Brown; married (second), 1717, Ruth Heard. 7. Isaac, born in Newbury, married (first), September 29, 1669, Hannah Kent; married (second), March 27, 1691, Mary March. He removed with his brother Abraham to Woodbridge, New Jersey, and has many descendants in that state, at Liberty, Indiana, and in the Middle West. (See "Tappan Genealogy," by Judge Good).

(VI) Peter Toppan, M. D., eldest son of Abraham Toppan (5), was born in England, 1634, and was brought by his parents to New England in 1637. He married, April 3, 1661, Jane Batt, daughter of Mr. Christopher and Anne (Toppan) (sister of Abraham Toppan) Batt (now Bates). In the record of deaths at Salisbury, Massachusetts, is the name of "Mrs. Ann Batt, sister to Abraham Toppan of Newbury." In her will dated March 14, 1678, she mentions Anne, wife of Edmund Angier, of Cambridge, and Jane, wife of Peter Toppan, "To have lands, etc., etc., in Salisbury and Amesbury." Peter Toppan was a physician at Newbury. He belonged to one of the five companies into which the sheep-owners of Newbury were divided and was the third largest owner, having eighty sheep. "He traded at sea." He died November 3, 1701, from the effects of a fall. His eldest sons Peter and Samuel were administrators, appointed March 11, 1708. He had a negro slave valued at thirty pounds. Children of Dr. Peter and Jane (Batt) Toppan: 1. Peter, born December, 1662, died young. 2. Elizabeth, born October 13, 1665, married, December 1685, Nathaniel Clark, of Newbury. 3. Peter, born December 22, 1667, married, April 28, 1696, Sarah Greenleaf. 4. Samuel, born June 5, 1670, died October 30, 1750; married, June 3, 1701, Abigail Wigglesworth, born March 20, 1681, died January 28, 1771. 5. Christopher, born December 15, 1671, mentioned below. 6. Jane, born January 4, 1674.

(VII) Samuel Toppan, son of Dr. Peter Toppan (6), was born in Newbury, June 5, 1670, and died there October 30, 1750, aged eighty years. He married June 3, 1701, Abigail, daughter of the Rev. Michael Wigglesworth, of Malden, Massachusetts. She was born March 20, 1681, and died January 28, 1771, aged ninety years. "The house in which they lived was built in 1700, and is still standing. It is situated on High street, the second house from Marlboro street" (1879). (From "My Ancestors in America," by William Blake Pierce). Children of Samuel and Abigail (Wigglesworth) Toppan: 1. Samuel, born 1702, married Dorothy Moody. 2. Wigglesworth, born 1705, died unmarried, 1781. "In the former part of his life he lived at Old York, Maine; was one of the deacons there, and much respected. In his old age he returned to Newbury, bought his father's mansion house and died there." 3. Abigail, born 1707, married Daniel Noyes. 4. Martha, born 1710, married John Smith. 5. Mary, born 1711, married Joseph Couch. 6. Ebenezer, born 1714. 7. Lydia, born 1716, married Jesse Smith. 8. Benjamin, born 1720-21, married Elizabeth Marsh, mentioned below. 9. Joseph, born 1723, married Anne Grow.

(VIII) Rev. Benjamin Tappan, son of Samuel Toppan (7), was born at Newbury, February 28, 1720, and graduated at Harvard College, 1742. He was ordained at Manchester, Massachusetts, September 17, 1745, and died there May 6, 1790. He married, in 1746, Elizabeth, eldest daughter of Deacon David Marsh, of Haverhill. She died August, 1807. Children of Rev. Benjamin and Elizabeth (Marsh) Tappan: 1. Benjamin, born 1747, mentioned below. 2. Samuel, born 1749, died 1751. 3. Mary, born 1751, married (first) Josiah Fairfield, married second Aaron Burnham. 4. David, born 1752, mentioned below. 5. Wigglesworth, born 1754, married —— Chase. 6. Abigail, born 1757, married first, —— Chase of Portsmouth, New Hampshire; married second, John Bak-

er. 7. Samuel, born 1759, mentioned below. 8. Ebenezer, born 1761, married Elizabeth Foster. 9. Michael, born 1763, married Sarah ——. 10. Elizabeth, born 1765, married —— Chase, of Saco, Maine. 11. Martha, born 1766. 12. Amos, born 1768, graduated at Harvard College 1788; married Isabella Buckminster, who died 1814.

(IX) Benjamin Tappan, son of Rev. Benjamin Tappan (8), was born at Manchester, Massachusetts, October 21, 1747. He was married at the age of 23, on November 2, 1770, to Sarah, daughter of Lieutenant William Homes. Mrs. Tappan was a grandniece of Benjamin Franklin. Benjamin Tappan died January 29, 1831, aged eighty-three. His wife died March 26, 1826. Children of Benjamin and Sarah (Homes) Tappan: 1. Sarah, born August 1, 1771, married November 9, 1799 to Solomon Stoddard. 2. Hon. Benjamin, born May 25, 1773. He was a judge and U. S. senator from Steubenville, Ohio. He married March 20, 1801, Nancy Wright of Farmington, Connecticut, and married second, Mrs. Lord. 3. Rebecca, born July 4, 1775, married November 11, 1793, to Colonel William Edwards. Colonel Edwards commanded a regiment of artillery in 1813, stationed at South Boston for the protection of the seaboard. 4. Lucy, born July 14, 1777, married May 6, 1802, to the Rev. John Pierce of Brookline, Massachusetts. 5. William born July 21, 1779, married 1805, Sarah Patterson, of Northumberland, Pennsylvania. He resided at Binghampton, New York. 6. John, born July 26, 1781, married September 30, 1805, Sarah, daughter of Samuel Salisbury. They had eleven children. His wife died August 28, 1839. He married second September 22, 1841, Mrs. Hannah (Pomroy) Edwards. In 1843 he was sent by the United States government to London as a delegate to the International Convention of Peace. He died at Boston, where he resided. 7. Charles, born August 8, 1784; married Ann Maria, daughter of the Hon. George Long, of Portsmouth, New Hampshire, September 24, 1809. He died at Washington, D. C., April 8, 1875. 8. Arthur, born May 22, 1786, married September 18, 1810, Frances, daughter of Colonel Edward Antill. She was a great-granddaughter of Governor Morris of New Jersey, and a native of Montreal. Arthur Tappan was a New York drygoods merchant and abolitionist. He was widely known as a patron of religious and patriotic organizations, endowed Lane Seminary at Cincinnati, a professorship at Auburn Theological Seminary, and built Tappan Hall at Oberlin College, Ohio; assisted in founding the Journal of Commerce and The Emancipator, and was first president of the Anti-Slavery Society. He aided in sustaining the Liberator, and by paying an enormous fine freed William Lloyd Garrison from the Baltimore jail. One of the most notable of his benefactions was his paying the board and tuition of one hundred divinity students for four years at Yale College. 9. Lewis, born May 23, 1788. He was a drygoods merchant, philanthropist, and antislavery advocate. The partner in business of his brother Arthur Tappan. He was a leading founder of the American Missionary Association. He married September 7, 1818, Susan, daughter of Dr. William Aspinwall, of Brookline, Massachusetts. He died at Brooklyn, New York, June 21, 1873. 10. Elizabeth, born October 31, 1790, married Alexander Phoenix. She died May 30, 1819. 11. George, born 1793, died the same day.

(IX) Rev. David Tappan, D. D., son of Rev. Benj. Tappan (8), was born April 21, 1752. He was graduated at Harvard College 1771, and settled in the ministry at the Second Church in West Newbury, April 18, 1774. On the 26th of December, 1792, he was inaugurated Hollis Professor of Divinity at Harvard University. He married March 31, 1780, Mary, daughter of Dr. Enoch Sawyer. He died August 27, 1803. She died September, 1834. Children of Rev. David and Mary (Sawyer) Tappan: 1. Dr. Enoch Sawyer, M. D., born March 3, 1782; he graduated at Harvard College 1801; died 1847 at Augusta, Maine. 2. David, born May, 1784; graduated at Harvard College, 1804. 3. Rev. Benjamin, born November, 1788, graduated at Harvard College 1805, ordained in Augusta, Maine, October 16, 1811; he married Elizabeth, daughter of Lieutenant Governor Thomas L. Winthrop. Rev. Benjamin Tappan, Jr., of Charlestown, Massachusetts, was their son. 4. Sarah. 5. Mary. 6. Hannah. 7. George W. 8. Mary Eliza.

(IX) Samuel Tappan, son of Rev. Benjamin Tappan (8), born 1759, married Aurelia Bingham, of Manchester, Massachusetts. He died April 29, 1806. Children of Samuel and Aurelia (Bingham) Tappan: 1. Aurelia. 2. Amos. 3. Rev. Bingham, born October 29, 1794; died at West Needham, Massachusetts, June 18, 1849. He was a poet, and author of several well known hymns, one of which was the hymn, "There is an hour of peaceful rest." He published several books of poems. His son, Mortimer Brockway

Tappan, was a physician and professor in the Medical School in Merida, State of Yucatan, Mexico. 4. Eliza. 5. Rev. Daniel Dana, born at Newbury, October 20, 1798; graduated at Bowdoin College, 1822; ordained in Alford, Maine, April 23, 1828; settled in North Marshfield, January 23, 1839. 6. Samuel.

(VII) Rev. Christopher Toppan, A. M., D. D., youngest son of Dr. Peter Toppan, was born in Newbury, December 15, 1671. He graduated at Harvard College, 1691; was ordained September 9, 1696, pastor of the First Church in Newbury. He married (first) December 13, 1698, Sarah Angier, daughter of Edmund Angier, of Cambridge, Massachusetts; married (second), January 28, 1739, Elizabeth Dummer. Children of Rev. Christopher and Sarah (Angier) Toppan: 1. Christopher, born February 24, 1700, mentioned below. 2. Edmund, born in Newbury, Massachusetts, December 7, 1701, graduated at Harvard College, 1720; he was physician at Hampton, New Hampshire; he married, July 29, 1727, Sarah Wingate, of Hampton, New Hampshire. 3. Bezaleel, born 1705, graduated at Harvard College, 1722; was one of the proprietors of Concord, New Hampshire, remaining two years; it is said that he preached the first sermon in Concord, 1728, under an oak tree; settled in Salem, Massachusetts, as pastor and also as physician; married Sarah Barton of Salem, Massachusetts; died in 1762. 4. Sarah, born 1707, married Ezekiel Mighill. 5. Eunice, born 1710, married Eleazer Pierce. 6. Susanna, married Benjamin Woodbridge, a descendant of Governor Thomas Dudley.

Rev. Christopher Toppan died July 23, 1747. On his monument in the graveyard opposite the church on High street in Newbury is the following inscription: "Here lies buried the body of the Rev. Christopher Toppan, Master of Arts, fourth Pastor of the First Church in Newbury; a Gentleman of good learning, conspicuous for Piety and Virtue, shining both by his Doctrine and Life, skilled and greatly improved in the Practice of Physick and Surgery, who deceased July 23, 1747, in the 76th year of his age and 51st of his Pastoral Office." Coffin in his "History of Newbury," says: "Dr. Toppan was a man of talents, energy, and decision of character, and 'would speak his mind.' A specimen of this latter trait may be seen on page 213. Other instances might be given, but I shall mention only one. A Mr. —— and his wife once presented a child for baptism. Not having confidence in the man's sincerity, he addressed the congregation in these words, while performing the rite, 'I baptize this child wholly on the woman's account.' "

(VIII) Christopher Toppan, eldest son of Rev. Christopher Toppan (7), was born in Newbury, Massachusetts, February 24, 1700. He settled in North Hampton, New Hampshire. He married Rachel ———, of Kensington, New Hampshire (?). She married (second) Benoni Selly (Cilley), of Salisbury and Seabrook, October 9, 1739. Benoni Selly married (first) Elinor Getchell, August 28, 1705, by whom he had nine children. (Professor Cilley, of Exeter, New Hampshire, from an old record made by his uncle, says that Christopher Toppan married Dorcas Selley, daughter of Benoni Selley, but this lacks proof). Children of Christopher and Rachel Toppan: 1. Christopher, born about 1725, mentioned below. Children of Benoni and Rachel (Toppan) Selley: 1. Mary, born March 8, 1740. 2. Abigail, February 9, 1742.

(IX) Christopher Toppan, son of Christopher Toppan (8), was born in Exeter, New Hampshire. He was one of the original proprietors of Sandwich, New Hampshire, removing there from Exeter in the year 1768, where he was a farmer and cabinet-maker. In the old Toppan house in Sandwich, now owned by his descendant, Daniel L. Tappan, of Arlington, Massachusetts, are many pieces of furniture and a clock made by him or his son. He married Sally Eaton, of Salisbury, Massachusetts, and their children were: 1. Hulda, christened August 20, 1749, married Benjamin Scribner. 2. John, christened November 17, 1754, died young. 3. Samuel, christened May 14, 1758, died in Tamworth; farmer; representative to the legislature. 4. John, christened July 6, 1760, died in New Haven; married Lydia ——, of New Haven, Connecticut; one child. 5. Abraham, born March 8, 1763, mentioned below. 6. Sarah, born in Exeter, married (first) Luther Cook; married (second) William Page. 7. Rachel, born in Sandwich, married Samuel Fairfield. 8. Elisha, born in Sandwich, died young. Christopher Toppan died in Sandwich, 1806, and his wife died in the same place in 1807.

About this time several branches of the Toppan family agreed to conform the orthography of the name Toppan to its usual pronunciation, and write it Tappan. Among those who adopted this spelling were the brothers Arthur, Lewis, Benjamin, and John Tappan, already mentioned; Mason W. Tappan, attorney general of the state of New

Hampshire; and Abraham Tappan, of Sandwich, New Hampshire, with whom this pedigree continues.

(X) Abraham Tappan, fourth son of Christopher Toppan (9) was born in Exeter, New Hampshire, March 8, 1763, christened March 13, 1763. He accompanied his father to Sandwich in 1768, was reared on his father's farm, and received a common school education. Like his father he was a cabinet-maker by trade, and in connection with farming followed his trade throughout the active years of his life. He married (first), March 6, 1784, Ruth Hazzard, daughter of James and Ruth (Carr) Hazzard, of Chester, who were of full Scotch-Irish blood. Ruth (Hazzard) Tappan died in Sandwich, April, 1804. He married (second) December, 1804, Ann Blanchard. He died in Sandwich, May, 1839, and both he and his first wife are buried in the graveyard at Centre Sandwich (Free Baptist). Children of Abraham and Ruth (Hazzard) Tappan: 1. Anne, born in Sandwich. 2. Betsey, born in Sandwich. 3. John, born in Sandwich. 4. Sally, born August 20, 1794, mentioned below. 5. Ruth, born in Sandwich, died young. 6. Mary, born in Sandwich, died 1830. 7. James Hazzard, born May 18, 1798, mentioned below. 8. Jonathan, born March 16, 1800, mentioned below. 9. Ruth, born in Sandwich, 1802, died young. 10. Son, born in Sandwich, 1804, lived three weeks. Children of Abraham and Ann (Blanchard) Tappan were: 1. Lucy, born August 8, 1805, mentioned below. 2. Abraham, born December 16, 1806, mentioned below. 3. John, born December, 1808, mentioned below. 4. Daniel, born October 17, 1810, mentioned below. 5. Ruth, died young. 6. Susan, died young.

(XI) Sally Tappan, daughter of Abraham Tappan (10), born August 20, 1794, died 1866. She married, November 28, 1821, Moses Hoit, born 1791, died 1875, aged eighty-four years eight months. Children: 1. Rhoda, married Benjamin Fry. 2. Eliza, never married. 3. James Tappan, born 1822, died January 27, 1892; never married. 4. Sarah, married Hubbard Leach, of Moultonborough. 5. Moses, married Lydia Smith, of Sandwich.

(XI) James Hazzard Tappan, son of Abraham Tappan (10), born May 18, 1798, died in Moultonborough. Married Dolly Smith, of New Hampton. Children: 1. Charles, born 1826, died young. 2. Susan, born June 25, 1828, married David Rowe, of North Sandwich. 3. Smith died young. 4. George, married Bethia Bennet, two children; died in Sandwich; his widow and children moved west. 5. Mary, married Charles Hunttress, of Moultonborough; no children. 6. Eliza, married Nathaniel Fry, of Sandwich; leaving children. 7. Harriet. 8. Smith, living in Moultonborough; unmarried. 9. Sarah, married John Fry.

(XI) Jonathan Tappan, son of Abraham Tappan (10), was born in Sandwich, March 16, 1800, died March 14, 1880. He was a farmer. He married, March 8, 1823, Dorothy Beede Heard, born January 5, 1803, died October 28, 1880, daughter of Charles and Lucy (March) Heard, of Sandwich. Children: 1. Edmund March, born September 3, 1824, mentioned below. 2. Ruth Ann, born April 3, 1826, mentioned below. 3. Charles Langdon, born June 26, 1828, mentioned below. 4. Jonathan, born in Moultonborough, October 18, 1830, died May 14, 1832. 5. Lucy March, born October 27, 1832, mentioned below. 6. Caroline Isabel, born in Sandwich, October 31, 1835. 7. Jonathan, born August 8, 1838, mentioned below. 8. Dolly Annette, born April 8, 1840, mentioned below. 9. Cleville Corlin, born in Sandwich, September 4, 1843, died November 12, 1843. 10. William Leslie, born in Sandwich, September 15, 1844; enlisted in the Union Army in the war of the Rebellion, September 12, 1864, discharged June 7, 1865; died in Sandwich, September 14, 1866, from disease contracted in service; unmarried.

(XII) Rev. Edmund March Tappan, son of Jonathan Tappan (11), was born in Sandwich, September 3, 1824, died in Lawrence, Massachusetts, December 12, 1860. He fitted for college at Smithville Seminary, North Scituate, Rhode Island, and graduated at Dartmouth College, 1852. Was principal of Geauga Seminary, Chester, Ohio, year 1852-53; ordained in Foster, Rhode Island, August 18, 1852; pastor of the Free Baptist Church of Blackstone, (Waterford), Massachusetts, 1853-1857; pastor of the Free Baptist Church of Lawrence, Massachusetts, from 1857 till his death. He married August 15, 1849, Lucretia Logee, born May 7, 1822, in Burrillville, Rhode Island. Children: 1. Infant son, born 1853, died at birth. 2. Eva March, born December 26, 1854.

(XIII) Eva March Tappan, daughter of Rev. Edmund March Tappan (12), was born in Blackstone, December 26, 1854. Graduated at Vassar College, 1875; teacher Wheaton Seminary, Norton, Massachusetts, 1875 to 1880; associate principal Raymond Acad-

emy, Camden, New Jersey, 1884 to 1894; graduate student University of Pennsylvania 1893 to 1896; held fellowship in same University years 1895-96; received degree of A. M., 1895 and Ph. D. 1896; teacher of English literature in the English high school of Worcester, Massachusetts, 1897 to 1904; resigned to devote herself to authorship.

(XII) Ruth Ann Tappan, daughter of Jonathan Tappan (11), born in Sandwich, April 3, 1826, married, March 30, 1845, Stephen Vittum, born September 10, 1817, in Sandwich, son of Stephen and —— Vittum. Children: 1. Louisa Everline, born October 30, 1845, died November 1, 1894; married Alonzo Severance. 2. Mary Elizabeth, born September 30, 1847, married Samuel Peaslee. 3. Clara Anna, born December 13, 1851, married Lorenzo Bean. 4. Edmund March, born October 24, 1855, mentioned below. 5. Bertha, born March 28, 1870.

(XIII) Edmund March Vittum, son of Stephen and Ruth Ann (Tappan) (12) Vittum, was born October 24, 1855. Fitted for college at New Hampton; graduated at Dartmouth college, 1878; tutor in Robert College, Constantinople, Turkey, 1878 to 1881; in Yale Theological Seminary 1881 to 1884; ordained June 5, 1884; pastor in Guilford, Connecticut, June 5, 1884, to 1889; pastor in Cedar Rapids, Iowa, November 14, 1889 to 1891; pastor in Grinnell, Iowa, January 5, 1892, to 1896; president Fargo College, Fargo, North Dakota, from 1906. Married, in Guilford, May 16, 1889, Annie L. Grilwold, of Guilford, Connecticut.

(XII) Rev. Charles Langdon Tappan, son of Jonathan Tappan (11), was born in Moultonborough, New Hampshire, June 26, 1828, died in Concord, February 23, 1902. He fitted for college at Smithville Seminary, North Scituate, Rhode Island, graduated at Amherst College, 1858; East Windsor Theological Seminary, 1858-1860; Andover Theological Seminary, 1860-61, graduated in the latter year; ordained in St. Paul, Minnesota, January 28, 1864; pastor in Owatonna, Minnesota, 1864-66; editor of *Republican Journal* Owatonna, 1866-67; pastor Brighton, Illinois, 1868-70; pastor Sandwich, New Hampshire, 1870-78; removed to Concord, New Hampshire, October 22, 1879; pastor East Concord, 1880-82; pastor Wilmot, New Hampshire, 1882-84; librarian New Hampshire Historical Library May 20, 1890, to June 12, 1895. He married Almira Remington Rice, May 18, 1876. She was born August 24, 1833, daughter of Emanuel and Almyra (Sprague) Rice, of Natick, Rhode Island, and granddaughter of Governor Sprague, of Rhode Island. She died August 8, 1899.

(XII) Lucy March Tappan, daughter of Jonathan Tappan (11), born in Moultonborough, October 27, 1832, died in Sandwich, November 15, 1896. Married (first), April 11, 1858, Samuel Wallace, Jr., born July 6, 1823, in Sandwich, died June 11, 1867, in Holderness. He was the son of Samuel Wallace, of Epsom and Sandwich, born in Epsom, died September 25, 1859, in Holderness, and Nancy (Duquoine) Wallace, born in New Durham, died January, 1859, in Holderness, Samuel Wallace, Sr. was the son of Weymouth and —— (Doe) Wallace, of Epsom and Sandwich; Weymouth Wallace was wounded in the battle of Bunker Hill, and received a pension therefor from New Hampshire from 1776 to 1783, and afterwards till his death in Sandwich, from the United States. Nancy (Duquoine) Wallace was the daughter of Andrew Duquoine, of New Durham, who was born in France. Samuel Wallace, Jr. was a sailor in early life. Married (second) March 12, 1875, Orrin Clough, of Ashland, who died December, 1881. Children of Samuel Wallace and Lucy March (Tappan) Wallace: 1. Freeman Leslie, born March 12, 1859, in Holderness, married Mrs. ——. 2. Flora, born January 13, 1861, in Holderness, died March 18, 1861. 3. Flora Eda, born March 25, 1862, in Holderness. 4. Ira Tuttle, born December 16, 1864, in Holderness.

Caroline Isabelle Tappan, daughter of Jonathan Tappan (11), born in Sandwich, October 31, 1835, married Asahel Adams Wallace, March 10, 1859. He was born May 16, 1825, died March 24, 1896. He was the son of Samuel Wallace, and brother of Samuel Wallace, Jr. Children: 1. Charles Langdon, born November 7, 1860, mentioned below. 2. Christopher Tappan, born March 25, 1862, mentioned below. 3. Emma Lizzie, born November 21, 1863, mentioned below. 4. Marcellus Copelyn, born August 12, 1865, mentioned below. 5. Margery Victoria, born January 12, 1868, mentioned below. 6. Dolly Heard, born October 12, 1869, mentioned below. 7. Mary Hunttress, born May 21, 1871, mentioned below. 8. Asahel Horace, born January 7, 1873, in Sandwich. 9. Frederick William, born September 1, 1875, in Sandwich. 10. Almira Rice, born June 8, 1882, in Sandwich.

(XIII) Charles Langdon Wallace, son of Asahel A. and Caroline Isabelle (Tappan)

(12) Wallace, was born November 7, 1860, in Thornton, New Hampshire. He graduated at New Hampshire Literary Institution in 1884, and at Bates College in 1888; was principal of Guilford Academy, 1888-89; principal and superintendent of the public schools of Lisbon, New Hampshire, 1889-1907; principal of high school of Plymouth, New Hampshire, 1907. He married, October 14, 1888, Grace Swan Montgomery, born July 26, 1860, in Levant, Maine, daughter of James Swan Montgomery, born September 12, ——, in Edinburg, Scotland, and Julia Ann (Pomeroy) Montgomery, born March 1, 1824, in Levant, Maine. His real name was James Swan Neill. He with his cousin deserted from the English army in Canada and came to the United States, and changed his name to escape detection. He settled in Levant, Maine. His brothers are still living in Scotland.

(XIII) Christopher Tappan Wallace, son of Asahel A. and Caroline Isabelle (Tappan) (12) Wallace, was born March 25, 1862, in Thornton, New Hampshire. Married, April 21, 1884, Ellen Abbie Sanborn of Guilford, New Hampshire, born September 29, 1864, daughter of Alva Osgood Sanborn, born July 2, 1841, and Susan (Blaisdell) Sanborn, born July 21, 1840. Alva O. Sanborn was the son of Osgood and Hannah (Bean) Sanborn of Guilford, and grandson of Richard and Elizabeth (Osgood) Sanborn. Children of Christopher T. and Ellen A. (Sanborn) Wallace: 1. Louis Alva, born December 2, 1887, in Guilford. 2. Herbert Christopher, born February 18, 1891, in Guilford.

(XIII) Emma Lizzie Wallace, daughter of Asahel A. and Caroline Isabelle (Tappan) (12) Wallace, was born in Thornton, November 21, 1863. Married, March 17, 1886, Henry Anson Jewell, of Holderness, New Hampshire, born November 15, 1866, in Belmont, New Hampshire, son of Henry B. Jewell, born January 22, 1841, in Holderness and Sarah E. (Sargent) Jewell, born October 26, 1841, in Holderness. Children: 1. Asahel Henry, born December 3, 1886, in Holderness. 2. Charles Tappan, born June 24, 1888, in Ashland. 3. Raymond Edmund March, born October 16, 1890, in Ashland.

(XIII) Marcellus Copelyn Wallace, son of Asahel A. and Caroline Isabelle (Tappan) (12) Wallace, was born in Thornton, August 12, 1865. Married, January 1, 1887, Sadie E. Moulton, of Sandwich, daughter of Hiram H. and Salome (Beals) Moulton, of Sandwich. Mrs. Wallace died October 19, 1896, in Lakeport, New Hampshire.

(XIII) Margery Victoria Wallace, daughter of Asahel A. and Caroline Isabelle (Tappan) (12) Wallace, was born in Sandwich, January 12, 1868. Married (first), December 18, 1891, Walter Elbridge Nudd, of Canterbury, New Hampshire, born March 8, 1868. Married (second) April 3, 1897, John Stacy Hall, of Concord, born April 4, 1849, in Berwick, Maine, but grew to manhood in Barnstead, New Hampshire, son of Alfred and Mary Ann (Otis) Hall. One child of the first marriage, Wallace Elbridge Nudd, born June 29, 1895, in Sandwich.

(XIII) Dolly Heard Wallace, daughter of Asahel A. and Caroline Isabelle (Tappan) (12) Wallace, was born in Sandwich, October 12, 1869. Married, September 6, 1893, George Edwin Beede, of Sandwich, born June 30, 1866, son of Josiah Edwin and Augusta (Sullivan) Beede.

(XIII) Mary Huntress Wallace, daughter of Asahel A. and Caroline Isabelle (Tappan) (12) Wallace, was born in Sandwich, May 21, 1871. Married, November 12, 1896, Frank Albert Burleigh, born December 28, 1874, in East Tilton, New Hampshire, died December 5, 1899, son of Joseph Albert Burleigh, born December 27, 1850, in Sanbornton, and Sarah Josephine (Smith) Burleigh, of Sandwich, born September 16, 1852, daughter of Charles Smith.

(XII) Jonathan Tappan, son of Jonathan Tappan (11), born in Sandwich, August 8, 1838, married (first), January 1, 1860, Augusta Adelpha Webster, daughter of Josiah Webster, of Sandwich. She was born December 8, 1837, died December 11, 1868. Married (second), February 12, 1869, Julia Frances Nute, born December 31, 1844, daughter of Charles Nute. Children of Jonathan and Augusta A. (Webster) Tappan: 1. Son, born December 17, 1861, died December 23, 1861. 2. Edmund March, born May 21, 1863, died July 7, 1865. 3. Annie Maria, born in Sandwich, June 16, 1866. 4. Edmund March, born in Sandwich, November 27, 1868. Children of Jonathan and Julia F. (Nute) Tappan: 1. Emma Frances, born January 28, 1870, mentioned below. 2. Clara Belle, born January 12, 1872, mentioned below. 3. Oliver Chase, born in Sandwich, August 7, 1873. 4. Belinda Ham, born in Sandwich, May 4, 1875. 5. Augusta Mary, born in Sandwich, April 29, 1877. 6. Mabel Ann, born in Sandwich, August 12, 1883. 7. Mary Alice, born in Sand-

wich, June 1, 1885. 8. Almira Rice, born in Sandwich, December 12, 1886.

(XIII) Emma Frances Tappan, daughter of Jonathan Tappan (12), was born January 28, 1870, married November 7, 1893, Leon Everett, (Jacquith) Hawkins, of Senter Harbor, New Hampshire. Child: Myrtle Frances born July 12, 1897, in Senter Harbor.

(XIII) Clara Belle Tappan, daughter of Jonathan Tappan (12), was born January 12, 1872, married, November 12, 1889, Albert Hoyt Tilton, of Moultonborough, son of Albert and Sarah (Hoyt) Tilton, and grandson of Eben and Lucy (Tappan) Tilton of Sandwich. Children: 1. Apphia, born in Moultonborough. 2. Sarah Helen, born in Moultonborough, July —.

(XII) Dolly Annette Tappan, daughter of Jonathan Tappan (11), born in Sandwich, April 8, 1840, died July 13, 1865. Married December 16, 1858, William Chase Mudgett, of Sandwich, born February 23, 1834, son of Moses Mudgett, born November 3, 1808, and Clarissa A. (Eaton) Mudgett, born May 6, 1806, daughter of Joshua Eaton, born February 23, 1773, and Hannah J. (Chase) Eaton, born April 14, 1770. Moses Mudgett was the son of Captain Elisha and Sarah (Ladd) Mudgett, the former serving in the Revolution. Joshua Eaton was the son of Daniel Eaton of Salisbury, Massachusetts and of Pittsfield, Guilford and Sandwich, New Hampshire. William Chase Mudgett married (second) 1866, Sarah Jane Plummer, born April 8, 1833, died November 24, 1879, daughter of Jesse and Polly (Edwards) Plummer, of Gilmantown, New Hampshire. He married (third), 1883, Mrs. Sarah Elizabeth (Quint) Lakin, who had one daughter, Ida Lakin, married Edward Tandy. Children of William Chase and Dolly A. (Tappan) Mudgett: 1. Josephine, born in Sandwich, August 3, 1860, died July 3, 1865. 2. Leonard, born August 21, 1862, mentioned below. 3. Infant son, born in Sandwich, June 9, 1864, died June 16, 1864. Child of William Chase and Sarah Jane (Plummer) Mudgett; Alice, born in East Tilton, June 16, 1868.

(XIII) Leonard Mudgett, son of William Chase and Dolly Annette (Tappan) (12) Mudgett, was born in Sandwich, August 21, 1862. Married September 5, 1887, Helen Frances Rollins, born in East Tilton, December 6, 1864, daughter of Chase Rollins, born August 23, 1826, died March 5, 1886, and Laura Jane (Odell) Rollins, born in East Tilton, September 30, 1828, died June 29, 1897; they were married May 17, 1853, and resided at East Tilton, New Hampshire. Children of Leonard and Helen F. (Rollins) Mudgett: 1. Abbie Grace, born in Concord, July 27, 1888.

(XI) Lucy Tappan, daughter of Abraham Tappan (10), born August 8, 1805, died April 8, 1887. She married Eben Tilton. Children: Albert, born September, 1825, died August, 1895; married Sarah Hoit, of Moultonborough. 2. Martha Ann, married —— Woodman. 3. Mary, married Frederick Williams, of New York; died leaving one daughter Flora. 4. Azubah, born November 3, 1835, died young. 5. Alvin.

(XI) Abraham Tappan, son of Abraham Tappan (10), born December 16, 1806, died December 23, 1878. After attending the schools of his native town, he went to Franklin, New Hampshire, where he learned the paper making business. He returned to Sandwich, and associated himself for a number of years with his brothers, Daniel and John, in the manufacture of paper under the firm name of Tappan Brothers. Their mill was situated on the road between Sandwich and Moultonborough. At the height of their prosperity, the mill was twice destroyed by fire, and the property not having been insured to cover their losses, they dissolved the firm, and gave up the business. The remainder of his life was spent on his farm at Sandwich, New Hampshire. He married June 9, 1840, Dorothy Ann Tilton, born September 1, 1820, died August, 1905. She was the daughter of John Folsom Tilton, born at Exeter, New Hampshire, 1793, died April 21, 1857, and Sarah Fogg, born at Exeter, New Hampshire, 1795, died October, 1879. John Folsom Tilton served in the war of 1812, and was an artilleryman at Portsmouth, New Hampshire. Children of Abraham and Dorothy Ann (Tilton) Tappan: 1. Alpheus Crosby, born March 8, 1842, mentioned below. 2. Abraham Edwin, born December 22, 1845, mentioned below. 3. Elizabeth Frances, born May 21, 1849, mentioned below. 4. Frank Taylor, born April 21, 1857, mentioned below. 5. Katharine, born August 5, 1860, unmarried, a resident of Coldwater, Michigan.

(XII) Alpheus Crosby Tappan, son of Abraham Tappan (11) born at Sandwich, New Hampshire, March 8, 1842, died June 9, 1879. He left home at an early age, and became salesman for a wholesale grocery house at Boston, Massachusetts. He married, 1863, Caroline Turner, of Charlestown, Massachusetts. Their children were: 1. Jennie, died. 2. Emma, married Mark Sibley, Roxbury, Massachusetts.

(XII) Abraham Edwin Tappan, son of Abraham Tappan (11), born at Sandwich, New Hampshire, December 22, 1845, married 1865 Abbie Graves, daughter of Russell Graves, of Sandwich. Mr. Graves served in a New Hampshire regiment throughout the war of the rebellion. Children of Abraham Edwin and Abbie (Graves) Tappan: 1. Elizabeth. 2. Frederick. 3. Amy Tilton. 4. Annie Libby. 5. Minnie Katharine. 6. Edwin (died 1907). 7. Dorothy Evelyn.

(XII) Elizabeth Frances Tappan, daughter of Abraham Tappan (11) born May 21, 1849, married October 10, 1866, Edgar Franklin Shaw, of Boston, Massachusetts. Children: 1. Frank Lester. 2. Frederick King. 3. Burton Tappan.

(XII) Frank Taylor Tappan, son of Abraham Tappan (11), born in Sandwich, New Hampshire, April 21, 1857. After receiving a common school education at Sandwich, he went to Haverhill, Massachusetts, where he learned the shoe manufacturing business. He followed the same business at Lynn, Massachusetts, and from there went to New York City. Here he took a business course, and became superintendent of a shoe manufacturing concern. He continued in that business until 1892, at which time he established a shoe manufactory at Muncie, Indiana. In 1898 he moved his business to Coldwater, Michigan, where he is now located. This business is known as the Tappan Shoe Manufacturing Company, and has been wonderfully prosperous. It has become one of the leading manufacturing concerns of its kind in the middle west. Mr. Tappan holds the position of president and general manager, and is the largest individual stockholder in the company. For the past two years he has served on the Board of Public Works of the city of Coldwater. In politics he is a staunch Democrat. He has always been a liberal contributor to the support of the Baptist Church. He is a member of the following societies: Tyre Lodge No. 18, F. and A. M.; Temple Chapter No. 21, R. A. M.; Mt. Moriah Council No. 6, R. and S. M.; Jacobs Commandery No. 10, K. T.; all at Coldwater, Michigan; Moslem Temple Mystic Shrine, at Detroit; Benevolent Order of Elks, Coldwater, Michigan.

(XI) John Tappan, son of Abraham Tappan (10) born December, 1808, married Sarah Ann Bennett, of Moultonborough. Children: 1. Alfred. 2. Sarah, married ——— Leach. 3. John. 4. Alice, married Charles Huntress, Seldon Knowles. 5. Frank. 6. Lucy died young.

(XI) Daniel Tappan, son of Abraham Tappan (10), born in Sandwich, New Hampshire, October 17, 1810, died August 13, 1887. He attended the district school in his native town, and worked on his father's farm until after he came of age. Later he was associated with his brothers—Abraham and John—in the manufacture of paper for a number of years, under the firm name of Tappan Brothers. Their mill was situated on the road between Sandwich and Moultonborough. Their business flourished, but they lost their plant twice by fire, and not having it insured to cover their losses, finally dissolved the firm and gave up the business. Daniel Tappan then started the manufacture of basket bottom chairs in his mill at Sandwich and continued successfully in this line until his death in 1887. He also owned the old Worthen place which he purchased shortly after his marriage. He was retired in manner and domestic in his habits and tastes. He was of jovial disposition and fond of a joke. He was a member of the Baptist Church and an earnest advocate of temperance. He was a Whig and Republican in politics, and in his youth belonged to the militia. He married (first) September, 1836, Naomi Vittum, who bore him two children: 1. Emily, married (first) John Gott, of Sandwich; (second) John Gove, of Sandwich. 2. Anna, married Freeman Abbott, of Sandwich. Daniel Tappan married (second) 1845, Rhoda Straw Hadley, born at Sandwich, April 23, 1819, died May 12, 1895, aged seventy-six years, nineteen days, daughter of Winthrop and Sybil (Worthen) Hadley of Sandwich. (See Hadley genealogy). Her father was a farmer. Children: 1. Julia Ellen, born October 7, 1848, mentioned below. 2. Samuel Ambrose, born January 29, 1850, mentioned below. 3, Winthrop Hadley, born March 3, 1851, learned and followed the carpenter trade; unmarried. 4. Fanny, born June 16, 1852, unmarried. 5. Daniel Langdon, born May 16, 1855, mentioned below. 6. Mary, born November 23, 1856, mentioned below. 7. Augusta, born April 5, 1858; mentioned below. 8. George Harvey, born September 9, 1859, owner of lumber mill at Farmington, New Hampshire, unmarried. 9. Clara, born May 3, 1861, mentioned below. 10. Walter Scott, born July 26, 1862, mentioned below.

(XII) Julia Ellen, daughter of Daniel Tappan (11), born October 7, 1848, married,

Daniel L. Tapman

March 1, 1868, Warren L. Pittman, of Alexandria, New Hampshire. Children: 1. Fannie Maria, born March 8, 1869. 2. Clara Adelle, December 5, 1870. 3. Viola A., November 28, 1873. 4. Willard A., June 30, 1875. 5. Flora May, April 3, 1877. 6. Clarence E., March 18, 1879. 7. Samuel H., January 23, 1881. 8. Victoria Alice, April 22, 1885, died July 24, 1886. 9. John W., November 21, 1886. 10. Marjorie, October 27, 1889.

(XII) Samuel Ambrose Tappan, son of Daniel Tappan (11), born January 29, 1850. He has been chiefly interested in the lumber mill business. He married, March 29, 1886, Emma Smith, of North Woodstock, New Hampshire, born June 1, 1863. Children: 1. Albert Daniel, born September 14, 1887. 2. Ervin Alfred, born October 1, 1891.

(XII) Daniel Langdon Tappan, son of Daniel Tappan (11), born in Sandwich, May 16, 1855; he was educated in the district schools and at a private high school under Daniel G. Beede. He was reared on his father's farm and remained at home until twenty years of age. In 1875, he went to Arlington, Massachusetts, in the employ of Asa Locke, market gardener, and continued for about two years. In 1878 he entered the employ of Boyd, Leeds and Company, wholesale grocers, 216 State street, Boston, as clerk and salesman, remaining for some years. He then worked for about three years for Moulton & Goodwin, engaged in the same line, and next became a traveling salesman for the firm of Sanborn & Parker, packers of pickles and canned goods, with stores in New York and at 327 Atlantic avenue, Boston, with whom he remained two years. He traveled for the following five years for the Central Park Pickle Company of 239 Broadway, New York, his route extending over the greater part of the United States and Canada. In 1887 he decided to give up traveling and engaged in the market gardening business in Arlington. He has one of the most flourishing as well as one of the largest and best market gardens of the section. He makes a specialty of greenhouse and hot-bed produce such as lettuce, radishes, cucumbers, raising three crops in succession each year. In connection with his place at 269 Massachusetts avenue, he also conducts the Newell Frost farm at Belmont and the David Puffer farm. The cultivation of his farm and gardens is under the efficient management of J. A. Lindsay, who has been foreman for Mr. Tappan and his predecessor for thirty-two years. Mr. Tappan devotes his time to the sale of the produce in Boston and New York. He markets annually an aggregate of twenty-five acres of celery and several thousand bushels of onions. Besides his two greenhouses, forty-one by two hundred and seventy-five feet, he has sixty acres of land under cultivation and employs a force of twenty-five men on the average the year round, having as many as fifty employees in spring. Mr. Tappan is also interested in the building of houses to let. He now owns the old homestead at Sandwich, formerly the Worthen farm, the property of his maternal great-grandfather, Amos Worthen. He attends the Arlington Baptist church, and is a member of the society; he served on the building committee of the church. In politics he is a Republican. He belongs to the Arlington Boat Club, the Boston Fruit and Produce Exchange and the Boston Market Gardeners' Association.

Daniel Langdon Tappan married, December 22, 1884, at Arlington, Ethel Eugenia Fisher, born at Arlington, June 26, 1861, daughter of David and Elvira A. (Frost) Fisher of Arlington. She was graduated at Radcliffe College, 1883. Her father was a successful market gardener. (See sketch of the Frost family of Cambridge, Massachusetts.) Their only child is Arthur Newell, (13), born December 6, 1885, educated in the schools of Arlington, graduated from the Arlington high school and from the Bryant & Stratton Business College at Boston. He then entered the wholesale dry goods house of Brown Durrell Company of Boston, where he is now (1907) employed.

(XII) Mary Tappan, daughter of Daniel Tappan (11), born November 23, 1856, married Frank Chase; children: 1. Arthur, born November 14, 1881, married October 3, 1905. 2. Bert, born March 4, 1883. Both sons reside at North Sandwich, New Hampshire.

(XII) Augusta Tappan, daughter of Daniel Tappan (11), born April 5, 1858, married, May 12, 1883, John S. Ricker, of Rochester, New Hampshire; children: 1. Harold, born March 4, 1884, died November 25, 1884. 2. Alice G., April 15, 1886. 3. Grace M., January 11, 1886, died February 28, 1897. 4. Hazel D., March 14, 1890. 5. Blanche V., September 20, 1898.

(XII) Clara Tappan, daughter of Daniel Tappan (11), born May 3, 1861, married, September 23, 1878, George Whitehouse, of Lovell, Maine. Children: 1. Celia A., born December 3, 1879, married January 24, 1903, Joseph Farrar, one child, George A., born

November 8, 1903. 2. William L., born January 31, 1882, married, May 7, 1907, Annie L. Sanders. 3. Walter S., born November 18, 1884. 4. Bertha M., born January 28, 1889. 5. Edith M., born May 31, 1891. 6. John F., born April 16, 1895, died April 30, 1895. 7. Doris E., born April 21, 1905.

(XII) Walter Scott Tappan, son of Daniel Tappan (11), born July 26, 1862. He was educated in the district schools of his native town, and was reared to manhood under the parental roof. He served an apprenticeship at mechanical engineering and pursued that line of work for a number of years. In 1894 he engaged in the mercantile and lumber business on his own account at Whiteface, in the town of Sandwich. In 1896 he was appointed postmaster at Whiteface. He has steadily upheld the traditions of his forefathers, and is regarded as a useful and enterprising citizen. He married, February 11, 1895, Beryl V. Grant, born January 14, 1875, daughter of George A. and Clara (Heddle) Grant.

HADLEY

The founder of the New England branch of the Hadley family was George Hadley, who came from England to Ipswich, Massachusetts, before 1639. Like the majority of the Puritan settlers of New England, he had too little love for the country from which he had been driven by persecution, and was too busy with the difficult task of making a home in a new land to leave any record of his English home. There is no doubt he possessed all the moral worth and all the devotion to religious convictions which marked the Puritan character. His descendants may well be proud of the fact that their ancestor was one of the founders of New England, a title which Judge Samuel P. Hadley says is to his mind "more honorable than any a Stuart or any other king could bestow."

It may be well to call attention here to another branch of the Hadley family which has no connection on this side of the Atlantic with the New England Hadleys. The Quaker Hadleys of Indiana and North Carolina are descended from Simon Hadley, who came to America in 1712 from king's county, Ireland, where his English ancestors had settled. The two branches doubtless came from common stock in England, as is indicated by the repeated use of certain names which seem to be a family inheritance. Possibly in the near future some member of the family may be able to trace the family pedigree back, as some believe it can be traced to John Hadley, who was Lord Mayor of London in the years 1377 and 1392.

(I) George Hadley, immigrant ancestor, was born in England about 1600, and before 1639 settled in Ipswich, Massachusetts. He married first ——— Proctor; second June 29, 1668, Deborah Skillings. He removed about 1655 to Rowley, Massachusetts, but returned to Ipswich where he was living in 1678. His will may be seen in the Massachusetts Historical Rooms at Boston. Children: 1. John, married September 3, 1682, Susanna Pettis; resided in Gloucester, Massachusetts. 2. Samuel, mentioned below. 3. Martha. 4. Abigail, died September 12, 1661. 5. Elizabeth, died March 12, 1660. 6. Joseph. 7. Mary Page.

(II) Samuel Hadley, son of George Hadley (1), was born about 1655, at Ipswich or Rowley; married Jane Martin, daughter of George Martin. He took the oath of allegiance in December, 1677; was a member of the trained band in 1680. He was living as late as 1727. He was a weaver by trade, and resided in the west parish of Salisbury, Massachusetts. Children: 1. Esther, married January 6, 1701-2, Richard Goodin. 2. Samuel, married January 20, 1704, Dorothy Colby; mentioned below. 3. Hannah, (published June 24, 1707) married Ephraim Pemberton of Haverhill, Massachusetts. 4. John, married November 8, 1707, Hannah Lawe; he settled in Gloucester, Massachusetts. 5. Son. 6. Susanna, married September 18, 1714, Thomas Potter of Ipswich, Massachusetts. 7. George, born August 25, 1686, mentioned below. 8. Elizabeth, born October 10, 1688. 9. Sarah, born October 10, 1691, married December 15, 1720, Thomas Wells. 10. Martha, born February 24, 1695, married December 21, 1714, Samuel Whiting. 11. Joseph, born December 26, 1700; married July 12, 1721, Hannah Flanders; mentioned below. 12. Benjamin, born February 24, 1704; married Anna Weed, November 21, 1727.

(III) Samuel Hadley, son of Samuel Hadley (2), married January 20, 1704, Dorothy Colby. Children: 1. Martha, born October 23, 1704; married Philip Sargent. 2. Samuel, born May 5, 1707; married Judith Flanders. 3. Dorothy, born July 20, 1712; married Philip Call. 4. Parrott, born September 3, 1716; mentioned below. 5. Eliphalet, born March 2, 1719, married Elizabeth Davis. 6. Ruth, born December 1, 1722; married Benjamin Davis.

(VI) Parrott Hadley, son of Samuel Hadley (3), born September 3, 1716; married Mary Heath, November 17, 1738. Children: 1. Nehemiah, born January 3, 1741, married Hannah Emerson. 2. Parrott, born January 26, 1743. 3. Mary, born February 20, 1745; married Joshua Chase. 4. Ruth, born October 14, 1747; married Nathan Winn. 5. Moses, born November 14, 1750; mentioned below. 6. Stephen, born June 1, 1754, married Hannah ———.

(V) Moses Hadley, son of Parrott Hadley (4), born November 14, 1750; died September 9, 1829; married September 21, 1775, Rebecca Page. Children: 1. Lydia, born December 24, 1776; died September 16, 1778. 2. Moses, born May 2, 1778; died October 24, 1781. 3. Rebecca, born February 25, 1780; died October 29, 1781. 4. Esther, born October 21, 1781; married John Goodspeed. 5. Elizabeth, born September 29, 1783, married Wyseman Kelley. 6. William, born October 6, 1785; married Rachel Blodgett. 7. Moses, born July 20, 1787; married Mary Kimball. 8. Isaac, born March 15, 1790, married Abigail Seavey. 9. Rebecca, born July 22, 1792; married William C. Caldwell. 10. Samuel Page, born August 4, 1794; mentioned below. 11. Maria Ann, born June 28, 1799; married Joseph Caldwell.

(VI) Samuel Page Hadley, son of Moses Hadley (5), born August 4, 1794; married Belinda Butler, December 21, 1820. Children: 1. Belinda Page, born April 21, 1823; married Paul Hill. 2. Samuel Page, born October 22, 1831, mentioned below.

(VII) Samuel Page Hadley (Judge Hadley of Lowell, Massachusetts), son of Samuel Page Hadley (6), born October 22, 1831; married December 27, 1858, Fanny Maria Walker. Children: 1. Grace Storrs, born December 17, 1859. 2. Isabel Frances, born August 31, 1861; died July 29, 1864. 3. Charles Walker, born May 15, 1864, died August 5, 1866. 4. Bessie Butler, born August 3, 1868. 5. Fanny Washburn, born June 21, 1878; died August 19, 1878. 6. Anna Winsby, born June 21, 1878.

(III) George Hadley, son of Samuel Hadley (2), born August 25, 1686; married Sarah Wiggins. Children: 1. Ann, born September 25, 1707; married Elias Sargent. 2. George, born April 24, 1709; mentioned below. 3. Johanna, born April 10, 1711, married James Blye, April 2, 1731. 4. James, born September 9, 1713. 5. Samuel, born February 24, 1714. 6. Hannah, born November 1, 1715. 7. John, born April 28, 1717. 8. Sarah, born July 31, 1817. 9. Mehitable, born July 6, 1722. 10. Rhoda, born April 1, 1724. 11. Joshua, born April 12, 1727.

(IV) George Hadley, son of George Hadley (3), born April 24, 1709; married January 4, 1733, Elizabeth Plummer. Children: 1. Sarah, born October 6, 1733. 2. Hannah, born December 21, 1734. 3. Joshua, born November 1, 1736; married Mary Chase, November 5, 1761. 4. Plummer, born 1738; married Mehitable ———; died September 12, 1814. 5. George, born August 8, 1740; died November 3, 1826. George Hadley (4), who married Elizabeth Plummer, was drowned in Island Pond, Hampstead, New Hampshire, in 1740. Captain George Hadley (5) was born after his father's death at his grandfather's in Haverhill, Massachusetts, where his mother resided after her husband's untimely death.

(V) Capt. George Hadley, son of George Hadley (4), was born at Haverhill, Massachusetts, August 8, 1740. He settled at Weare, New Hampshire, about 1771, having lived in Hampstead and Goffstown, New Hampshire, before coming to Weare. He served as a soldier in the French and Indian war and in the Revolution. He was a prominent citizen, held all the important town offices, and was a member of the general court. There is a tradition that he was holding plow one day, his hired man driving the oxen. All at once he lay down in the furrow, groaning with pain. The hired man offered to help him, but was told to take the cattle to the barn. The Captain had found a pot of gold hidden there by some one, and did not want the hired man to see it. He soon paid for his farm and ever after was well off. He married first Lydia Wells; second Mehitable Hadley Toy, daughter of Daniel Hadley (4), of Weare. Children of Captain George and Lydia (Wells) Hadley: 1. Enoch, born August 13, 1764, at Hampstead, mentioned below. 2. Betsey, born December 22, 1766, at Goffstown, married Jacob Tewksbury. 3. Sarah, born September 24, 1768, at Goffstown, married Ralph Blaisdell. 4. Philip, born August 6, 1770, at Goffstown. 5. Jesse, born August 18, 1772, at Weare. 6. George, born September 20, 1776, at Weare. 7. Hannah, born June 6, 1780; married David Hadley. 8. Wells, born August 4, 1783. 9. James, born July 5, 1785, mentioned below. 10. Amos, born December 21, 1788. Children of Captain George and Mehitable (Toy) Hadley: 1. John Langdon, born February 19, 1810, mentioned below.

(VI) Enoch Hadley, son of Captain George and Lydia (Wells) Hadley (5), was born at Hampstead, New Hampshire, August 13, 1764. He married Abigail George, and lived just over the line in Deering. Children: 1. Sarah, born February 2, 1788; married True Morrill. 2. Lydia, born August 22, 1789; married Daniel Cram. 3. Betsy, born May 11, 1793; married David Sleeper, of Francistown, New Hampshire. 4. Nancy, born January 4, 1796; married Nathan Sleeper of Francistown, New Hampshire. 5. Worthen, born April 27, 1797, died December, 1797. 6. Worthen, born September 28, 1798; died young. 7. Worthen, born September 28, 1798; died young. 7. Worthen, born November 4, 1800; died young. 8. Enoch, born March 27, 1804, mentioned below.

(VII) Enoch Hadley, son of Enoch Hadley (6), was born March 27, 1804. He married first Mary Ann Bailey, who died July 30, 1844; married second, Mary Ann Gove. He died August 19, 1879. Children by first wife: 1. Mark M., born November 14, 1831; married Abbie J. Carr; he was editor and publisher of the *Hillsborough Messenger*. 2. Elbridge D., born September 16, 1842, a lawyer residing in Des Moines, Iowa; he married Mary Elizabeth Bourne. Children by second wife: 3. Enoch Cleaves, born August 14, 1848; a stock broker residing in Boston. 4. Harry C., born October 29, 1849; a lawyer residing at Burlington, Iowa. 5. Vienna S., born June 20, 1850; married Bartlett R. Peaslee. She died January 15, 1875. 6. Armenia J., born April 11, 1854, died August 19, 1879.

(VI) James Hadley, son of Captain George Hadley (5), born at Weare, New Hampshire, July 5, 1785. He was graduated from Dartmouth College in 1809. He was professor of chemistry in the College of Physicians and Surgeons at Fairfield, New York, 1813-36; and at Buffalo Medical College 1840-69. He died in 1869. He married Maria Hamilton. Children: 1. George ———. 2. Ann, died September 13, 1873. 3. James, born March 30, 1821, mentioned below. 4. Henry Hamilton, born July 19, 1826; mentioned below.

(VII) James Hadley, son of Dr. James Hadley (6), was born at Fairfield, New York, March 30, 1821. He was prepared for college at Fairfield Academy, and was graduated at Yale in 1842. He remained in college as a graduate student one year, and attended the theological seminary two years. He was tutor at Yale 1845-48, assistant-professor of Greek language and literature 1848-51, and professor of Greek, 1851-72. He was a member of the American Committee for the revision of the New Testament. He was one of the original members of the American Oriental Society, a member of the National Academy of Sciences, and of the American Philological Society. He received the degree of LL. D. from Wesleyan University in 1866. He published a "Greek Grammar," "An Introduction to Roman Law," a volume of "Essays," and a "Brief History of the English Language." He married Anne Twining, born November 19, 1816. He died November 14, 1872. The children of James and Anne (Twining) Hadley were: 1. Arthur Twining, born April 23, 1856.

(VIII) Arthur Twining Hadley, son of Prof. James Hadley (7), was born at New Haven, Connecticut, April 23, 1856. He was prepared for college at the Hopkins school, and was graduated at Yale College with the highest honors in 1876. He studied history and political science at Yale 1876-77, at University of Berlin 1878-79, was tutor at Yale 1879-83, university lecturer on railroad administration 1883-86, professor of political science 1886-91, and professor of political economy 1891-99. On May 25, 1899, he was elected president of Yale University, the first layman to hold the position, and the youngest man so elected. He was commissioner of labor statistics in Connecticut 1885-87, associate editor of *New York Railroad Gazette* 1887-89, having charge of the foreign railroad department. He has been a frequent contributor on railroad economics and allied topics to the popular and scientific magazines. He was president of the American Economic Association 1899-1900, and a member of the International Institute of Statistics, of the American Historical Association, and of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences. He was married June 30, 1891, to Helen Harrison Morris, a Vassar graduate and daughter of Governor Luzon B. Morris, of New Haven, Connecticut. In 1900 he made an extended tour of the United States in the interests of an endowment fund for the University. Yale conferred upon him the degree of A. M. in 1887. He received from Harvard and Wesleyan the degree of LL. D. in 1899. He has published a number of books upon railroad transportation.

(VII) Henry Hamilton Hadley, son of Dr. James Hadley (6), was born at Fairfield, New York, July 19, 1826. He was graduated from Yale in 1847. He studied theology at Andover and afterwards at New Haven, and in

1858 was appointed instructor in sacred literature at Union Theological Seminary. In 1861, he was professor of Hebrew at Yale, and professor of Hebrew at Union in 1862. In 1864 he volunteered to join the United States Sanitary Commission and was sent to City Point, Va. Here he was taken ill with a fever. He died in Washington, D. C., August 1, 1864.

(VI) John Langdon Hadley, son of Captain George Hadley (5), was born in Weare, New Hampshire, February 19, 1810. His mother was Mehitable Hadley Toy, daughter of Daniel Hadley, of Weare. When fifteen years of age he taught a district school, and when but twenty-three years old was elected representative to the legislature. He served six consecutive years, being the youngest member of the House. In 1846, 1847 and 1848 he was again returned to the legislature; in 1849 was elected to the executive council; in 1850 was elected by the legislature to the important office of secretary of the state of New Hampshire, and was re-elected each year until 1855. He married Elizabeth Cilley. Children: 1. George L., born October 6, 1840. 2. Louise, born July 25, 1842. 3. Charles J., born August 25, 1845. 4. Sarah M., born February 1, 1849. 5. Henry P., born August 1851.

(VII) George L. Hadley, son of Hon. John L. and Elizabeth (Cilley) Hadley (6), was born in Weare, New Hampshire, October 6, 1840. He was educated in the common schools of the town and at the high school in Concord, where he was graduated the first in his class. He taught school in Weare, and about 1858 went to Alabama. There he studied medicine with an uncle, and also taught school. Upon the breaking out of the Rebellion, he came north, engaged in the farming and school teaching, and about 1873 secured the situation of bookkeeper in the Amoskeag Savings Bank. He died May 11, 1875. He was a thorough scholar, was noted for his faithfulness and ability, and was held in high esteem by a large circle of acquaintances.

(VII) Charles J. Hadley, son of Hon. John L. Hadley (6), was born in Weare, New Hampshire, August 25, 1845. In 1865 he went to Iowa, and was there admitted to the bar in 1870. He practiced law successfully in De Witt, Iowa, and Sioux Falls, Dakota. In DeWitt he was city clerk for two years and city solicitor for three years. In 1877 he returned to Weare, New Hampshire, where he engaged in farming and in the wood and lumber business. He is now practicing law in Manchester, New Hampshire. He married Ella M. Peaslee, and has two children, John Langdon, born April 3, 1881, and Ralph V., born March 16, 1886.

(III) Joseph Hadley, son of Samuel Hadley (2), was born in the west parish of Amesbury, December 26, 1700; married July 12, 1721, Hannah Flanders. Children: 1. Ebenezer, born October 15, 1723; married Hannah Eastman. 2. Joseph, born August 3, 1726; married Martha Gile. 3. Jane, born September 12, 1728. 4. Esther, born June 15, 1730. 5. Jacob, born January 22, 1732. 6. Elizabeth, born November 27, 1736. 7. Hannah, born September 11, 1737. 8. Jane, born July 5, 1739. 9. Mary, born April 29, 1741. 10. Susannah, born April 29, 1741. 11. Daniel, born January 15, 1744, mentioned below.

(IV) Daniel Hadley, son of Joseph Hadley (3), was born January 15, 1744, and baptized in the Second Church of Amesbury, Massachusetts, March 19, 1745-6. He settled when a young man among the first in the town of Weare, New Hampshire, making his home on the westerly slope of Tobie Hill. In 1777 he served in the Revolutionary war under General John Stark, being one of fifteen men who went into the army at this time from the town of Weare. On August 16, 1777, Stark won the battle of Bennington. Daniel Hadley fought in this great battle, which was the turning point of the American Revolution. It dispelled the gloom which had gathered round the American cause and gave to the patriots the encouragement necessary to carry on the struggle to its glorious end. About the year 1794 Daniel Hadley moved to Sandwich, New Hampshire, making his home on a farm in the northerly part of the town near Young Mountain. He married first Mehitable Whittaker, whose family also came from Amesbury, Massachusetts; married second, Hannah Ordway, daughter of John Ordway of Goffstown and Weare, New Hampshire. Children of Daniel and Mehitable (Whittaker) Hadley: 1. Tamar, born June 21, 1766; married Isaac Grant. Mrs. Grant died in Weare, New Hampshire, aged one hundred years. 2. Mehitable, born January 24, 1768; married first a Mr. Toy; second Captain George Hadley (5). Mrs. Hadley died in Weare, aged eighty years. Children of Daniel Hadley and Hannah (Ordway) Hadley: 3. Lydia, born November 25, 1773, unmarried, died at age of seventy years. 4. Hannah, born January 11, 1775, married William Noyes; died in Vermont, aged

ninety-four years. 5. Daniel, born November 15, 1776; died in Holderness, New Hampshire, aged about seventy years. 6. Joseph, died in Sandwich, aged seventy-five years. 7. Captain David Hadley, died in Northfield, Vermont, aged forty years. 8. Dorcas, married to Elder Prescott, died in Roxbury, Vermont, aged seventy-two years. 9. Samuel burned to death in Sandwich aged twenty-five years. 10. John, died in Bangor, Maine, aged forty-five years. 11. Mary, born June 26, 1788, died in Shaker Village, New Hampshire, aged sixty-six years. 12. Keziah, born July 1, 1790, died in Shaker Village, New Hampshire, aged seventy years. 13. Cynthia, born October 1, 1792, died in Sandwich aged thirty-five years. 14. Betsey, born July 29, 1794, died in Sandwich, aged two years. 15. Winthrop, born November 6, 1796, mentioned below.

(V) Winthrop Hadley, son of Daniel Hadley (4), was born at Sandwich, New Hampshire, November 6, 1796, on the farm near Young Mountain, where his father settled on coming to Sandwich, New Hampshire. When a young man he made a home for himself by clearing a farm at the foot of Black Mountain, in Sandwich, near the Deacon Amos Worthen homestead. He married Sybil Worthen, daughter of Deacon Worthen, and lived on the farm which he had cleared for himself until his death, November 18, 1884. He was a man of sterling character, of deep religious convictions, and of rigid adherence to what he held to be the right. Children of Winthrop and Sybil (Worthen) Hadley: 1. Rhoda Straw, born April 23, 1819, mentioned below. 2. Louise Quinby, born November 19, 1822; mentioned below. 3. William Harvey born July 8, 1826; mentioned below. 4. George, born August 20, 1827; mentioned below. 5. Horace died at age of eight years. 6. Julia Ann, born 1830, died May 14, 1856. 7. Ambrose Martin, born January 4, 1833; mentioned below. 8. Sarah Jane, mentioned below. 9. Horace Langdon, born May 7, 1837, mentioned below. 10. Alonzo, born August 30, 1839, mentioned below.

(VI) Rhoda Straw Hadley, daughter of Winthrop Hadley (5), born April 23, 1819; married Daniel Tappan of Sandwich, New Hampshire, 1845. She died May 12, 1895. See Tappan genealogy.

(VI) Louisa Quinby Hadley, daughter of Winthrop Hadley (5), born November 19, 1822, died February 24, 1888, married 1845 William Mann Heddle, born 1817, died August 15, 1889. Children: 1. Emma Jane, born February 28, 1849, married August 12, 1872, Cyrus Edson Angier. 2. Julia Ann, born February 9, 1852; married 1872 David Simon Sanborn. 3. Clara Alma, born February 14, 1856, married April 12, 1874, George Ambrose Grant. 4. Franklin Thomas, born July 23, 1862, died August 23, 1866.

(VI) William Harvey Hadley, son of Winthrop Hadley (5), born in Sandwich, New Hampshire, July 8, 1826; married January 24, 1854, Mahala Almedia Guthrie, of Leesburg, Ohio. She was born June 11, 1834. The founder of Guthrie, Oklahoma, was a near relative of hers. William Harvey Hadley died in Council Grove, Kansas, November 13, 1903. Children of William Harvey and Mahala Almedia (Guthrie) Hadley: 1. James Winthrop, born January 26, 1855, married December 25, 1881, to Laura Edith Nelson. She was born December 23, 1865. James Winthrop Hadley was for four years a member of the Oklahoma legislature. He was said to have been the best parliamentarian of that body and among its best debaters. 2. Sybil Mahala, born September 27, 1857; married February 12, 1877, Robert King Fisher. He was born July 31, 1850. 3. Sorency William, born June 26, 1860; unmarried. 4. John Henry, born February 3, 1863; married June 27, 1887, to Mary Elizabeth Croley. She was born September 11, 1860, and died April 16, 1904, in El Paso, Texas. 5. George Thomas, born August 2, 1866; unmarried. 6. Lewis Elsworth, born August 2, 1869; married June 25, 1906, to Kittie Agnes Ryder. She was born May 1, 1879. 7. Myrtle Lizzie, born October 15, 1874; married September 27, 1893, to Jesse Lincoln Kellogg. He was born January 15, 1862, and died April 7, 1902.

(VI) George Hadley, son of Winthrop Hadley (5), was born in Sandwich, New Hampshire, August 20, 1827. When a young man he settled in Fayette county, Ohio, where he was a farmer and contractor in the building of brick buildings. Since retiring from business, he has resided at Washington Court House, Ohio. In politics Mr. Hadley is a Democrat, and a strong advocate of temperance. He has steadily upheld the traditions of his forefathers, and is regarded as a highly respected citizen. He married October 12, 1865, Christiana Moon, born November 6, 1838. Children: 1. Fannie, born September 18, 1866; died October 9, 1896. 2. Minnie E., born October 26, 1867, died April 9, 1903.

(VI) Ambrose Martin Hadley, son of Winthrop Hadley (5), was born at Sandwich, New

Hampshire, January 4, 1833. He went to Ohio and settled at New Martinsburg, where all his children were born. He married Nancy Maria Zimmerman, who was born in Fayette county, Ohio, April 26, 1840. Children: 1. Jacob Langdon, born November 29, 1858; married Tylitha Ann Marshall. They have two children. 2. Sarah Jane, born December 26, 1860; married, 1886, William Edward Bean. 3. George Edgar, born March 18, 1863. 4. John Arthur, born October 23, 1865. 5. Horace Greeley, born May 26, 1868; married, 1902, Nancy Belle Maples. 6. Lizzie Lillian, born February 13, 1871; married, 1890, Jesse Benton Colvin. 7. Alonzo Mark, born April 25, 1873. 8. Gilbert Mottier, born April 18, 1876; married Lulia Dicker in 1895. He died in 1904, leaving two children. 9. William Odell, born November 29, 1878. 10. Luther Le Roy, born March 31, 1881. 11. Ray Cleveland, born July 31, 1884. Ambrose Hadley and his family now live at Monrovia, Morgan county, Indiana.

(VI) Sarah Jane Hadley, daughter of Winthrop Hadley (5), married Samuel E. Straw, of Danvers, Massachusetts. She died in the spring of 1887. Children of Samuel E. and Sarah Jane (Hadley) Straw: 1. Clara Waters. 2. Arthur Weston. 3. Luther Gould. 4. Celia Lybrook. 5. Jennie Worthen.

(VI) Horace Langdon Hadley, son of Winthrop Hadley (5), was born in Sandwich, New Hampshire, May 7, 1837. He received a common school education, and attended the private academy of Daniel G. Beede, at Centre Sandwich. In 1860 he began the study of law with Sidney C. Bancroft, of Salem, Massachusetts. While he was still at his studies the civil war broke out. With true love for his country and zeal for the right, he enlisted August 26, 1862, in Company C, Fifth Massachusetts Infantry. The regiment was mustered in October 10, 1862, and mustered out at Wenham, July, 1863. On September 16, 1862, while his regiment was in camp at Wenham, Massachusetts, he was admitted to the bar. Obtaining a day's furlough, he went to Newburyport where the court was in session, and took the oath as an attorney and counsellor at law. Upon his return from service in the army he entered upon the practice of law at Danvers, Massachusetts. In April, 1870, he moved to Washington Court House, Fayette county, Ohio, arriving there on April 8th. Here he opened a law office, and four years later formed a law partnership with Judge Maynard of Washington Court House, which lasted from October 1, 1874, to May 1, 1885. In politics Mr. Hadley is a Republican. His keen insight and ability have been recognized by his party, and from it he has received many honors. In October, 1881, he was elected a member of the Ohio legislature. His term commenced January 1, 1882. He was re-elected October 1883, and served again from January 1, 1884, to close of the session in 1885, being a member for four years. During the years 1900 and 1901 he held the office of city solicitor in Washington Court House. During the past few years, Mr. Hadley has devoted himself to real estate interests, a part of his holdings being four farms in the vicinity of Washington Court House. He married September 1, 1868, Sarah Elizabeth Emerson, born in Danvers, Massachusetts, January 5, 1846, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth (Batchelder) Emerson, of Danvers, and granddaughter of Colonel Batchelder, who served in the Revolutionary war. Children of Horace Langdon and Sarah Elizabeth (Emerson) Hadley: Olive Batchelder, born May 11, 1879; mentioned below. 2. Harry Lawrence, born January 12, 1884. He is (1907) a student in the Ohio State University at Columbus.

(VII) Olive Batchelder Hadley, daughter of Horace L. Hadley (6), born May 11, 1879; married May 11, 1903, William E. Sprenger, a resident of Washington CourtHouse, Ohio. Child, Elizabeth Louise, born August 3, 1905.

(VI) Alonzo Christopher Hadley, son of Winthrop Hadley (5), born in Sandwich, N. H., Aug. 30, 1839; died November 4, 1907, Stanstead, Canada; married Dec. 21, 1865, Mary Janette Parsons, born Feb. 13, 1843. Children: 1. Eva Ellen, b. Oct. 13, 1866, m. March 22, 1888, Niel Curtis Pond; children: Mossie Edith, b. June 14, 1890; Henry Alonzo, Aug. 23, 1897. 2. Wells Alonzo, b. April 16, 1870; m. June 28, 1899, Gertrude Viola Caldwell. 3. Suzanne Belle, b. April 19, 1872; m. Oct. 18, 1893, Francis T. McGovern; child, Lawrence Hadley, b. Sept. 16, 1904. 4. Leon Ernest, b. June 25, 1874; m. Dec. 3, 1897, Faith Irene Hammond; children: Donald Lee, b. Dec. 12, 1898; Dorothy Frances, Dec. 30, 1904. 5. Roy Wilbur, b. June 8, 1877, d. Jan. 31, 1884. 6. Homer Sheldon, b. May 13, 1883; d. Jan. 22, 1884.

GLINES

William Glines, immigrant ancestor, probably from England, was in Oyster River, Dover, N. H., among the English settlers in 1716, two years before the Scotch-Irish emigration began. His name is probably the same as the Eng-

lish Glynne; it was variously spelled in the early records. He was born about 1680. He was appointed on a committee February 20, 1715-16, by the residents about Oyster Bay to confer with their neighbors at the head of the river about church matters. Children, probably born in England: 1. William, born about 1705, mentioned below. 2. John, about 1707, married, November 27, 1728, Mary Basford, at Dover, New Hampshire; he was baptized in the Dover church, June 26, 1725. He was a soldier in the French war, 1747. 3. Abigail, about 1710, baptized with her brother John, June 26, 1725, at Dover church.

(II) William Glines, son of William Glines (1), was born about 1705, in England. He was one of the first settlers of the town of Canterbury, New Hampshire, which was incorporated May 20, 1727. In 1757, during the French and Indian war, he had to leave home on account of the hostile Indians. A negro Dorset, and boy Moses Jackman, were captured and taken to Canada. Many of his descendants lived in Canterbury and the adjoining town of Northfield, formerly a part of Canterbury. Children. 1. John, born about 1733, mentioned below. 2. Israel, born about 1735, settled in Loudon, New Hampshire, and late in life settled in Rumford, Maine; was a soldier in the Revolution; married in Canterbury, May 5, 1778, Molly, daughter of Ebenezer Virgin, Jr. 3. William, Jr., born 1736, died at the age of ninety-two years; married Elizabeth Blanchard, of Northfield, born 1743, died May 9, 1830; he was a soldier in the Revolution accompanied by his sixteen year old son Benjamin; he died March 28, 1830; had seven children (see "History of Northfield, New Hampshire"). 4. James. 5. Nathaniel, born December, 1744, married, September 23, 1764, Elizabeth Moor, and had ten children; resided at Canterbury; served in the Revolution.

(III) John Glines, son of William Glines (2), was born in Canterbury, about 1733; settled in the adjacent town of Moultonborough during the Revolution. His son Robert gave his age as nineteen, July 6, 1780, when he enlisted in the Continental army from Moultonborough, and John, Jr., gave his age as twenty-one (in 1775). John and Israel, his brother, were trappers when young, and went often to northern New Hampshire. The name is common in Coos county. They gave their names to two rivers—the Johns and the Israel, tributaries of the Connecticut. He is said to have been in Arnold's expedition to Canada in the Revolution. Children: 1. John, Jr., born 1754-55, was a soldier in Captain Nathaniel Ambrose's company in the Burgoyne campaign. 2. Robert, born 1761, mentioned below. 3. Sarah, married, May 29, 1781, Moses Chandler. 4. Polly, married, December 1, 1800, David Prescott.

(IV) Robert Glines, son of John Glines (3), was born in Canterbury, in 1761, removed to Moultonborough about 1776 with his parents. He enlisted in the Continental army July 6, 1780. He was one of the founders of the town of Centre Harbor, on Moultonborough harbor, in 1797. He married (second), January 14, 1787, Anna Smith, of Sandwich, New Hampshire. Children: 1. Jacob, born about 1785, mentioned below. 2. Nathaniel S., married, November 18, 1810, Elizabeth Richardson. 3. Samuel, married Jane Cook. 4. Asa, married, August 7, 1825. 5. Sarah, married April 21, 1814, Jedediah Fernald. 6. Rebecca, married, December 20, 1817, John Moulton.

(V) Jacob Glines, son or nephew of Robert Glines (4), was born at Moultonborough, New Hampshire, about 1785. He married Jane Cook, November 15, 1805. He rose to the rank of colonel of his regiment. Children born at Moultonborough: Samuel, Nahum M., mentioned below. Jacob T., mentioned below, Alvin, Nathan, John, Mary Jane, Frances, Ira.

(VI) Nahum M. Glines, son of Jacob Glines (5), was born in Moultonborough, New Hampshire, in 1808, on the old homestead at Red Hill. He was brought up on the farm and educated there in the public schools. He married Ann G. Morse, daughter of Caleb Morse, of Lawrence, Massachusetts. He settled in Charlestown, Massachusetts, he returned to Moultonborough, New Hampshire, and died there. Children: 1. George Edwin, born in Charlestown, January 8, 1834, he served in the First New Hampshire Battery in the civil war. 2. Albert H., born in Charlestown, January 17, 1837. 3. Elbridge G., born in Charlestown, November 27, 1838, mentioned below. 4. Benjamin, born July 21, 1841. 5. Martha, born August 28, 1843. 6. Emma, born August 3, 1848. 7. Willie A., born May 25, 1854. 8. Cora E., born March 17, 1857. 9. Sarah A.

(VII) Elbridge G. Glines, son of Nahum M. Glines (6), was born in Charlestown, November 27, 1838. He received his early education in the public schools there. In 1854 he went to work in Boston on the estate of Josiah Quincy, father of the former Mayor Quincy, of Boston, a position he held one

year. On June 3, 1855, he started in the coffee business in the employ of the firm of his uncles, Jacob and N. Glines. Beginning as clerk in the office he worked his way through all the positions and learned the business from top to bottom. In 1878 he was admitted to partnership in the company. In 1895 the firm became a corporation, and he has since been one of the officers, and foreman of the plant. Mr. Glines resided in Somerville. He is a member of the Harvard Lodge and Bunker Hill Encampment of Odd Fellows, and Excelsior Council, No. 3, Royal Arcanum. He is a Universalist in religion, and a Republican in politics. He married Harriet A. Cummings, only daughter of Amos and Clarissa (Wadlin) Cummings. Children, born in Charlestown: 1. Fannie, born 1863. 2. George C., educated in the public schools and at the Bryant & Stratton Business School, Boston; married Jennie Coburn; children: Ethel, Harold and Walter. 3. Arthur, educated in the public and high schools of Somerville, and at Bryant & Stratton's Business College; married Emma Stevens.

(VI) Jacob T. Glines, son of Jacob Glines (5), was born in Moultonborough, New Hampshire, July 20, 1817. He attended the public schools of his native town. He and his brother Nathan removed to Charlestown, Massachusetts, when young men. He was a manufacturer of bricks for some years. They eventually established the business with which their names are identified, in 1848, buying at that time the interests of James A. Tilley, who had been a pioneer in the importing and roasting of coffee in Boston, beginning in a small way in 1838 with a primitive roaster. Later in life Mr. Tilley became blind, and was well known in Boston as the blind peddler of shoe blacking. The building in which the coffee business was started was in Haymarket Square, constructed of Somerville bluestone, taken from the ledge on the top of Winter Hill. The Glines firm was composed of Jacob T. and Nathan Glines, brothers. At that time competition in the vicinity was limited to one other firm, Dwinell & Company, located on Charlestown street, now the Dwinell-Wright Company, and in 1851 the Glines firm bought them out, paying $1,800 for their factory, and Mr. Dwinell giving a bond of $5000 not to enter the business again. Beginning on the top floor where Mr. Tilley installed his roaster, more space was added year by year as the business grew. Improvements were introduced as fast as their value was established. During the civil war the business increased enormously and the plant was inadequate to fill the demands upon it. The firm had contracts with the government to furnish coffee to the Army of the Gulf. The old buildings were outgrown and were torn down to make room for a commodious four-story structure with all the latest devices and facilities for preparing coffee, tea, etc., for the market. At that time the building was considered about perfect for its purposes, but in 1895 the firm had to move to larger quarters. Since then the business has been located at 50 India street, Boston, and the firm became a corporation that same year. The president and treasurer of the concern is Edward Glines, son of the founder, Jacob T. Glines, the corporate name is the J. T. Glines Company. The business is largely coffee at the present time, although tea is also a specialty of the concern. The Gold Standard brand of coffee has a high reputation and is perhaps the leading special product of the company.

Nathan Glines, the junior partner of the original firm, died soon after the new building in Haymarket Square was erected, and two years later his brother, Jacob T. Glines, retired from active business. Edward Glines became the head of the firm. Associated with him was his brother Frank, who died in 1884, and Elbridge G. Glines, son of Nahum M., who has been with the firm and company more than fifty years.

Jacob T. Glines settled in Somerville, and became one of its most active and influential citizens. He was on the last board of selectmen and on the first board of aldermen of Somerville, serving several years. He was for two years representative to the general court. He was a charter member of Bunker Hill Lodge of Odd Fellow. A school was named for him in 1880. He married, in 1840, Sarah A. Washburn, of Kennebunk, Maine. He died August 3, 1882. Children: 1. Helen F. 2. Frederick A., born 1844, was in Company E, Thirty-Ninth Regiment Massachusetts Volunteer Militia, was captured August 19, 1864, at the battle of Weldon Railroad, and died in the rebel prison at Salisbury, North Carolina, January 1, 1865. 3. Frank, born August 23, 1846, died 1884. 4. Edward born August 31, 1849, mentioned below. 5. Charlotte M. 6. Lillian A. 7. Alvin. 8. Jacob. 9. Freddie. 10. Annie.

(VII) Hon. Edward Glines, son of Jacob T. Glines (6), was born in Somerville, Massachusetts, August 31, 1849, and has always lived in that city. He was educated in the public schools of Somerville, graduating from the high school in 1869 under the principal-

ship of George L. Baxter, who served the city so long and well in that position, and is its principal now. Afterwards the high school building became the city hall; and Mr. Glines presided as mayor in the same room in which he had been a student. Active in athletics, Mr. Glines was eager to get into business, and followed his father's advice to make a beginning for himself. For a short time he was clerk in H. T. Parker's grocery store; then for two years he conducted an express business between Winter Hill and Boston. In 1872 he entered his father's business, beginning as clerk in the office and working his way up through the factory, on the road, and in the counting room, until he became thoroughly familiar with each department of the business. Even today his familiarity with all the work of the business accounts for the success of the company in great measure. When his father retired Edward Glines became the president and treasurer of the corporation—the J. T. Glines Company.

Mr. Glines has always been a Republican, and from his early youth has shown an interest and taken part in public affairs. His first public office was that of member of the Somerville common council, to which he was elected in 1878, and he was chosen president of the council the following year, and *ex officio* member of the school committee. He was an overseer of the poor in 1885-86-87. In 1882-83 he represented his district in the general court, and served on important committees with distinction and efficiency. In 1885-86 he represented his district on the Republican state central committee. He was a state senator in 1887, and served on the committees on railroads, labor and public health, and was chairman of the committee on roads and bridges and on expediting business. He was re-elected, and in the following year was chairman of the railroad committee, chairman of the committee on federal relations and chairman of the committee on expediting business. As chairman of the railroad committee he reported and secured the passage of two important measures—the consolidation of the Old Colony and the Boston & Providence railroads, and the union of the Boston & Maine, the Eastern, and several other smaller railroad companies, into larger corporations. Mr. Glines had the exceptional good fortune of never losing a bill that he reported from his committees in either branch of the legislature. In 1892 he was delegate to the Republican national convention, and also an elector on the Republican presidential ticket in the following campaign. In that year also he was the unanimous choice of the Somerville and Medford delegates for the congressional nomination. There were two other principal candidates—Hon. Samuel W. McCall, of Winchester, and William F. Wharton, of Boston, each of the candidates having about a third of the delegates. After five ballots Mr. Glines withdrew in favor of Mr. McCall, who has been re-elected at each subsequent election.

In 1900 Mayor Proctor appointed Mr. Glines a trustee of the public library, a position that he resigned a year later to become mayor of the city, he being the first native born citizen to occupy that position. For three years he was the chief executive of the city, each year being accorded a unanimous nomination, and his refusal to stand for a fourth term caused much disappointment and regret. Mayor Glines gave his time, talents and energy to the city during his terms of office. With his aggressive determination to accomplish results, he had tact and good sense, keeping his administration working smoothly from the highest to the humblest public servant. The city finances were admirably managed and many public improvements undertaken. Prospect Hill Park was laid out and the tower constructed; highways were greatly improved; various schoolhouses built; the property for the contagious hospital was purchased; the armory established; and in all ways the city blossomed under his wise and vigorous administration. The small pox epidemic, the coal famine, the assassination of President McKinley, the development of the Broadway Athletic Field, the suppression of the brown-tail-moth pest and the case of Patrolman Knight, required action during his term of office, and gave him opportunity to demonstrate his ability to act in difficult and disagreeable as well as other situations. As the official head of the city, Mayor Glines brought Somerville into public notice and prominence to an unusual degree. His eloquence and forcefulness as a public speaker, inspired by a genuine love for his native place and regard for her institutions, attracted attention to the city, and undoubtedly assisted in its growth and progress. From his subordinates he required closest attention to duty, and inspired them with his own devotion to the city. He gave up office, to the regret of the people, feeling that he could no longer neglect his own affairs.

Edward Glines was too young to serve in the Civil war, but when the war with Spain broke out he volunteered and was commissioned a

captain by President McKinley. For seven years he served on the staff of General Thomas R. Mathews, of the First Brigade Massachusetts Volunteer Militia, retiring in 1905 with the rank of major. He is now deputy quartermaster-general, on the staff of Governor Guild, with the rank of lieutenant-colonel. Besides being a patriotic and public-spirited citizen, Mr. Glines has always been a generous contributor to public and private charities. He is a member of many social organizations, and was one of the founders of the Central Club, of which he was president in 1894-95. He has held office in the Somerville volunteer fire department. He is also a member of Soley Lodge of Free Masons; Somerville Royal Arch Chapter; Orient Council; De Molay Commandery, Knights Templar; Paul Revere Lodge of Odd Fellows; the Boston Athletic Club; the Corinthian Yacht Club; the Bay State Riding and Driving Club; the Republican Club of Massachusetts; the Middlesex, New England, Algonquin, Boston, Taylor, Cliff and Point Shirley clubs; the Naval and Military Order, Spanish American War; companion of the Legion of Foreign Wars; and member of the Boston Chamber of Commerce in which he has served as chairman of the committee on arbitration. He is also a life member of the Somerville Improvement Association; the Somerville Historical Society; and associate member of Willard C. Kinsley Post, No. 139, Grand Army of the Republic. No citizen of Somerville is more widely and favorably known. Few if any men in business in Boston stand higher in the estimation of their associates. The stamp of this firm is a guarantee of excellence. Not once during its existence has the factory been closed for want of orders. Each year has shown an increase in business and in net profit over the preceding year. On the order books of the Glines Company are the names of customers who were buying of the Glines firm before the present head of the house was born. The largest and best hotels of Boston are supplied by this concern. At no time in its history has the business been more flourishing and prosperous.

Mr. Glines married Frances C. Hanks, daughter of Ziba P. and Nancy L. (Henderson) Hanks, of Augusta, Maine. No children.

VERITY

John Showler Verity, son of Rev. William Verity, a clergyman of the Methodist Episcopal denomination, was born at Manchester, England, July 31, 1822.

In 1853 John S. Verity came to this country and found employment as an atcher in one of the large cotton mills of Manchester, New Hampshire. After a few years he engaged in the grocery business, his store being located in the city of Manchester. Subsequently he disposed of his store and removed to Cambridge, Massachusetts, where he engaged in the grocery business, and also made arrangements with the Fleischman Yeast Company to represent them in Cambridge. He purchased the territory from the company, and by dint of exceedingly hard work built up a large and profitable business. Associated with him was William G. McLeod, a young man, who later became his son-in-law, and who helped to build up the business. Mr. Verity gave him certain territory and sold him the goods. Mr. Verity's health having failed, owing to his close attention to the business and the hard work necessary to introduce a new article, he removed to Lynn, Massachusetts, where he had territory in Essex county, and continued to sell the yeast. Before his removal to Lynn, Mr. Verity gave the Cambridge territory to Mr. McLeod, who continued the business until he sold out to the Fleischman Company, after which he devoted his attention to the care of his real estate, in which he has invested extensively in Cambridge. The business is now under the management of Walter S. Verity, son of John S. Verity, with headquarters in Boston, Massachusetts.

In 1861 Mr. Verity was united in marriage with Lucy Jane Preston, who was born in New Ipswich, New Hampshire, July 31, 1824, daughter of Jeremiah and Anne (Proctor) Preston. She is a descendant on both sides of early New England colonists among whom was a "Mayflower" pilgrim. On the parental side she is descended (probably) in the eighth generation from Roger Preston, who was born in 1614, came to America in the "Elizabeth and Ann" in 1635, settling first in Ipswich, Massachusetts, and later in Salem, where he died January 20, 1666. He was married at Ipswich, in 1642, and the christian name of his wife was Martha. She survived him and became the wife of Nicholas Holt, of Andover, Massachusetts. Her death occurred in Andover, March 21, 1703, at the age of eighty years. Roger Preston was the father of seven children: Thomas, Samuel, John, Jacob, Levi, Elizabeth and Mary. Samuel, John and Jacob accompanied their mother to Andover. Captain Samuel Preston, a descendant of John of Andover, settled in Littleton, New Hampshire, in 1728. Mrs. Verity's grandfather, Isaac Preston, was a Revolutionary soldier and, ac-

cording to the records, he enlisted first January 30, 1776, as a private in Captain Ebenezer Green's company of Colonel Bedel's regiment, raised in New Hampshire for the northern Continental army under General Washington; was a member of Captain John Sloan's militia company in the town of Lynn, December 20, 1776; and in 1780 was at West Point as a sergeant in Captain Benjamin Spaulding's company of Colonel Moses Nichols regiment. He married Susanna Fletcher, a descendant of Robert Fletcher, who came from Yorkshire, England, in 1630, and settled in Concord, Massachusetts. He was the American ancestor of nearly, if not all, of the New Hampshire Fletchers. Isaac Preston's wife was probably the Susanna Fletcher who was born in 1754, daughter of Samuel and ——— (Lawrence) Fletcher, who were married in Littleton in 1729. Samuel was a son of William and a grandson of Samuel Fletcher.

Jeremiah Preston, Mrs. Verity's father, was of New Ipswich, New Hampshire. Her grandmother, Anne (Proctor) Preston, was a daughter of Cyrus and Sybil (Farnsworth) Proctor, of Hollis, New Hampshire. On the maternal side Mrs. Verity is a lineal descendant in the sixth generation of Robert Proctor, who emigrated from England early in the Colonial period and settled in Concord, Massachusetts, where he was admitted a freeman in 1643. The Proctors were prominent freeholders of the county of Norfolk, England, in the fourteenth century, and intermarried with the distinguished Beauchamp family, possessor of the earldom of Pembroke. At the beginning of the sixteenth century there were Proctors residing at Nether Bordley in Yorkshire, and they were in all probability descended from the Beauchamp-Proctor family of Norfolk. It is also quite certain that Robert Proctor, the emigrant, was a descendant of the Nether Bordley family. December 31, 1645, Robert Proctor was married in Concord to Jane Hildreth, eldest daughter of Richard Hildreth of that town, and in 1653, with several other residents of Concord, including his father-in-law, he removed to Chelmsford, Massachusetts, where his death occurred in 1697. His children were: Sarah, Gershom, Mary, Peter, Dorothy, Elizabeth, James, Lydia, John, Samuel, Israel and Thomas.

John Proctor, fourth son and ninth child of Robert and Jane (Hildreth) Proctor, was born in Chelmsford, August 17, 1663. The maiden surname of his wife, whom he married in 1692, does not appear in the records, but her christian name was Miriam, and his children were: John, Miriam, Edward, Hannah, Benjamin and Moses.

Moses Proctor, youngest son and child of John and Miriam Proctor, was born in Chelmsford, November 19, 1706. He was one of the original petitioners for the charter of West Dunstable, Massachusetts, and Proctor Hill in that town, where he settled, was named for him. His name appears in the first tax-list, issued in 1740, and he served as a selectman in 1749. He married Mary Byam, of Chelmsford, and was the father of Mary, Rebecca, Cyrus, Moses and Philip.

Cyrus Proctor, third child and eldest son of Moses and Mary (Byam) Proctor, was born in Chelmsford, September 13, 1745. He settled in Hollis, New Hampshire, where March 10, 1771, he married Sybil Farnsworth of that town. She became the mother of the following children: Cyrus, Timothy, Sybil, Nathaniel, Thomas, Mary (who died young), Elizabeth, John, Abigail, Amos, Anne, Mary and Susanna. The mother of these children died December 9, 1843, aged ninety years.

Anne or Anna Proctor, fifth daughter and eleventh child of Cyrus and Sybil (Farnsworth) Proctor, was born in Hollis, September 7, 1793. April 18, 1816, she became the wife of Jeremiah Preston, of New Ipswich, and she died in 1879, having had children: Horace, Sybil, Lucy Jane, Jeremiah, and one other daughter, who died in infancy.

John S. Verity died at his home in Lynn, February 10, 1885. He was the author of a book on phonography. He was a man of great natural business ability, of versatility in mind, upright in character; a useful citizen. He left a widow and two children: Walter S., local manager for Fleischman Company for Boston and vicinity, married Cora Hopkins, of Richmond, Virginia, and they are the parents of two children: Hilda and Preston Verity. Mary, wife of William G. McLeod, and their children are: Elsie, Alice Preston, and William Preston McLeod, M. D., a graduate of the Harvard Medical School and practicing in New York City.

SPAULDING

The name Spaulding (or Spalding, as it is always written in England) appears quite early in English history. It was unquestionably derived from the town of Spalding, in Lincolnshire, England. There have been in all ten coats-of-arms granted to families of Spaldings, but it has never been ascertained whether any of them belong to the American branch of the family.

(I) Edward Spalding (or Spaulding) came to America probably with Sir George Yeardley, about 1619. He and his family were established in the Virginia Colony in 1623. He removed to Braintree, Massachusetts, about 1634, and was among the first settlers there, and was made a freeman May 13, 1640. In 1653 he was living in the plantation which at the request of the settlers was incorporated into the town of Chelmsford, Massachusetts, in May, 1655, and was one of the proprietors there. He was selectman in 1654, 1656, 1660 and 1661; surveyor of highways in 1663; and one of the surveyors of Newfield, afterwards North Chelmsford, in 1666, where he owned land. The attention of the settlers was early given to the culture of apple trees, and special mention is made in 1664 of the orchard of Edward Spaulding. He married first, Margaret ———, who died August, 1640. He married second, Rachel ———. Children of first wife: 1. John. 2. Edward. 3. Grace, buried May, 1641. Children of second wife: 4. Benjamin, born April 7, 1643. 5. Joseph, born October 25, 1646. 6. Dinah, born March 14, 1649. 7. Andrew, born November 19, 1652; mentioned below. Edward Spaulding died February 26, 1670. His will was dated February 13, 1667, and proved April 5, 1670.

(II) Andrew Spaulding, son of Edward Spaulding (1), was born November 19, 1652, and died May 5, 1713. He inherited the estate from his father. He was deacon of the church, and held the office until he died. He married April 30, 1674, Hannah Jefts, who died January 21, 1730, daughter of Henry Jefts, of Billerica, Massachusetts. His will was dated June 6, 1712. Children: 1. Hannah, died March 25, 1677. 2. Andrew, born March 25, 1678; mentioned below. 3. Henry born November 2, 1680. 4. John, born August 20, 1682. 5. Rachel, born September 26, 1685; married December 7, 1703, Samuel Butterfield. 6. William, born August 3, 1688. 7. Joanna, born October 8, 1689 or 90; married Josiah Fletcher. 8. Benoni, born February 6, 1691. 9. Mary, born December 5, 1695; died July 18, 1698.

(III) Andrew Spaulding, son of Andrew Spaulding (2), was born March 25, 1678, in Chelmsford, Massachusetts, and died November 7, 1753. He resided in Chelmsford, and was a deacon of the church. He married February 5, 1701, Abigail Warren, who died May 12, 1768. He owned land in Londonderry, New Hampshire, which he conveyed by deed to John Goffe, of that place. His will was dated February 19, 1741-42. Children: 1. Andrew, born December 8, 1701. 2. Jacob (twin), born September 6, 1703. 3. Henry (twin), born September 6, 1703. 4. Josiah, born January 3, 1706. 5. Ephraim, born August 8, 1708. 6. Isaac, born October 28, 1710; mentioned below. 7. Abigail (twin), born July 8, 1712; married James Parkhurst, of Chelmsford. 8. Joanna (twin), born July 8, 1712. 9. James, born October 27, 1714. 10. David, born September 28, 1717. 11. Benjamin, born January 7, 1720; died December 13, 1737. 12. Sarah, born June 9, 1723; married, December 1, 1741, Samuel Comings.

(IV) Deacon Isaac Spaulding, son of Andrew Spaulding (3), was born in Chelmsford, October 28, 1710, and died March 4, 1776. He removed to Townsend, Massachusetts, soon after his marriage, and lived and died in that town. He was deacon of the church. The farm on which he settled is still in the Spaulding family. The following is an account of a family gathering which appeared in a local newspaper August 26, 1877:

"Wednesday was a day long to be remembered by the descendants of Deacon Isaac Spaulding, who to the number of about two hundred assembled on the spot where he erected his dwelling one hundred and forty years ago, near the place called 'the Harbor,' in Townsend. The house was destroyed by fire some eight years since, and nothing now remains to mark the spot but a few venerable trees and the cellar. A large number of relatives had met, however, to hold a centennial anniversary, and a rustic tenement had been erected for their convenience. On the post where once stood the front door was an evergreen motto, 'Gone Before;' also a fine picture of the house and surrounding buildings as they were before the fire, with the words, 'Our father's home, August 30, 1776,' drawn by Mrs. General Dix, of New York. Deacon Spaulding was distinguished for his integrity, industry and honesty. He died leaving to his children a name unstained and a father's blessing."

He married Sarah Barrett, born 1714, died February 11, 1806, aged ninety-two. Children: 1. Jonathan, born July 28, 1734. 2. Lydia, born August 20, 1737; married Oliver Heald, of Temple, New Hampshire; died March, 1802. 3. Sarah, born August 22, 1739; married John Craggin, of Temple. 4. Benjamin, born August 14, 1743; mentioned below. 5. Abigail, born March 16, 1747. 6. Lucy, born April 7, 1749; married, about 1768, Eldad

Spofford. 7. Esther, born December 17, 1753; married November 27, 1788, Jonathan Pierce, in Townsend, Massachusetts.

(V) Lieutenant Benjamin Spaulding, son of Isaac Spaulding (4), was born in Townsend, Massachusetts, August 14, 1743, and died May 27, 1832, aged eighty-nine. He always resided in Townsend, and there all his children were born. He was a successful school teacher, and this occupation was followed by three of his daughters. He served in the Revolution as sergeant in Captain James Hasley's company, Colonel William Prescott's regiment. He marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, to Cambridge, and served eighteen days. He appears to have served in various other regiments during the war. He married December 5, 1765, Mary Heald, who was born July 27, 1744, and died January 24, 1826, aged eighty-one. Children: 1. Benjamin, born April 17, 1767. 2. Peter, born June 10, 1769. 3. Mary, born May 27, 1771; married, July 2, 1794, Peter Lawrence; died June 11, 1804. 4. David, born July 27, 1773; mentioned below. 5. Joel, born July 26, 1775. 6. Abel, born September 6, 1777. 7. Isaac, born December 24, 1779. 8. Sarah, born October 23, 1782; married March 8, 1803, Peter Shumway; died May 20, 1842. 9. Ephraim, born July 15, 1786. 10. Nancy, born June 27, 1789; married June 11, 1817, Cushing Wilder; died June 2, 1852.

(VI) David Spaulding, son of Benjamin Spaulding (5), was born in Townsend, Massachusetts, July 27, 1773, and died October 1, 1827. He married in Sharon, Massachusetts, Sarah Esthmur Kingsbury, of Milton, Massachusetts, who died August 2, 1824, aged forty-five. Children: 1. David, born April 30, 1800. 2. Sarah, born April 4, 1802; married May 24, 1825, Jarvis Billings. 3. Louisa, born March 10, 1804; married May 24, 1825, Abel Farrington. 4. Joshua Kingsbury, born September 11, 1805; mentioned below. 5. Mary Hale, born July 31, 1807; married first, October 20, 1830, William Downes; married second, October 20, 1847, Joshua Martin Hadley. 6. Calista, born May 10, 1809; married November 5, 1829, Daniel Howard, of North Bridgewater, Massachusetts. 7. Caroline, born May 24, 1811; married July 9, 1829, Elijah Tolman, of Sharon, Massachusetts; died May 28, 1852. 8. Edward Hutchinson, born March 1, 1814. 9. Benjamin Sumner, born July 4, 1818.

(VII) Joshua Kingsbury Spaulding, son of David Spaulding (6), was born in Townsend, Massachusetts, September 11, 1805, and died in Pepperell, Massachusetts, May 7, 1887. He married, November 18, 1830, in Pepperell, Patty Prescott Parker, the intention being recorded October 7, 1830. She was born October 14, 1805, and died January 4, 1869. He was a cooper and a farmer. Children 1. Harriet Augusta, born October 15, 1831; married June 3, 1861, Christopher Morgan. 2. Mary Ann, born December 1, 1833; married May 10, 1856, Rufus Atwood Maxfield, of Lowell, Massachusetts; died July 3, 1890. 3. Parker Prescott, born April 1, 1837. 4. David Sumner, born January 14, 1841; mentioned below. 5. Martha Elizabeth, born October 25, 1845; married August 26, 1866, William Henry Gilbert. 6. Calista Irene, born May 24, 1848; married Daniel Spofford; died June, 1893.

(VIII) David Sumner Spaulding, son of Joshua Kingsbury Spaulding (7), was born in Pepperell, Massachusetts, January 14, 1841. He was educated in the public schools, and learned the trade of mason. He worked at his trade for many years in Fitchburg, Boston and elsewhere. For a number of years he returned to his father's home in the winter season and worked with his father making shoes and slippers, and also at the cooper's trade. He removed to Lowell, Massachusetts, in 1860, and followed his trade for a time, was then for six years on the Lowell police force. He then established the fancy goods and jewelry store in Lowell, conducting it successfully for a period of twenty-five years. He dealt extensively in real estate also during the later years of his life, beginning with a tract of land at Pawtucketville, in Lowell. When his health began to fail he started a summer hotel in 1889 at Lake Maskuppick, Dracut, near Lowell. His widow still conducts this hostelry, which has been a favorite summer resort for seventeen years. The locality is known as Lake View Park. He died February 3, 1906, at his home in Lake View. He was an Independent in politics, a member of Wamalacit Lodge of Free Masons and Pentucket Lodge of Odd Fellows. He traveled extensively to California, Nevada, etc., making the Pacific Coast trips for over two years, traveling on this trip in 1860-1861. He married June 9, 1861, Ellen Mary Green, born September 17, 1839. Her father, Samuel Smith Green, born September 14, 1803, died June 15, 1873; married May 13, 1828, Caroline Lamb, born February 5, 1804, died April 7, 1873; children: i. Martha E. Green, born April 18, 1829, died June 30, 1859, unmarried; ii. Joseph S. Green, born

DAVID SUMNER SPAULDING

May 13, 1830, died May 22, 1901; iii. Samuel J. Green, born February 22, 1831, died March 27, 1893; iv. Caroline A. Green, born May 19, 1833, married William H. Jefts, died September 22, 1863; v. Watson Lamb Green, born April 28, 1835, enlisted and served in the civil war; taken ill and died on furlough at home, May 8, 1864; vi. Phebe E. Green, born October 13, 1837, died April 20, 1902; vii. Ellen M. Green, born September 30, 1839; viii. Webster M. Green, born March 31, 1842, died October 11, 1905, served in Seventh Massachusetts Battery, enlisted May 21, 1861, discharged November 20, 1864. Samuel Smith Green, the father, was the son of Samuel Green, and the grandson of William Green, who eloped with Esther Green from England, and settled in Stow, Massachusetts. His father, Samuel Green, married twice. Samuel Smith Green, son of the first wife, was but eight years old when his father married again, and he set out for himself to earn his own living. The family was then in the west, and the boy worked his way eastward, doing odd jobs by the way, until he reached Cherry Valley, New York, where he learned the trade of blacksmith and horse and ox-shoeing. He removed to Barre, Worcester county, Massachusetts, and engaged in business for himself as a blacksmith. He invented a machine for cutting horse-shoes, and though his financial return from it was small owing to the invention of similar machines, he must be counted among the important inventors of useful machinery in his day and generation. He removed from Barre to Lowell, Massachusetts, and was employed for a time there in a carriage factory. He was a Congregationalist in religion.

Children of David Sumner and Ellen Mary (Green) Spaulding: 1. Parker Sumner, born March 28, 1867; resides in Pawtucketville, corner Sixth avenue and Mt. Grove street; married Allie Hogle; children: Sumner Parker, Ellen Maria, Parker Charles. 2. Frank Elmore, born April 14, 1869, in Lowell; educated in public schools and attended commercial college there; also graduated from Lowell Evening Architectural School, appeared successfully in five different exhibitions, winning a three years course from the perspective course; was seven years engaged with his father in brokerage business on Merrimack street; is now associated in business with his mother, with an interest in the property; married, August 13, 1890, Mary Ann Lovely, born July 28, 1870, daughter of George and Amelia Ann (Stickney) Whitefield; children: i. David Elmore, born September 29, 1893, in Lowell; student in Lowell high school, class of 1911. ii. Child died in infancy. 3. Mayola Irene, born March 11, 1877, died August 9, same year.

STANIFORD

John Staniford (or Stanford), the immigrant ancestor, was born in England. He used as his seal the coat-of-arms of the English family of Stanford: Azure, a chevron between three birds argent. (See copy of his seal in "Antiquarian Papers, Ipswich," May, 1882). He was called Mr. in the early records of Ipswich, where he settled, indicating by the custom in using this title that he came from a family of high social standing. He was a man of intellectual qualities, and much occupied with duties which require legal knowledge. Several early wills are in his handwriting, and three have his seal as given above —those of Obadiah Wood in 1694, William Caldwell in 1694, and Madame Rebekah Symonds in 1695. He was deacon of the church. He died in Ipswich in 1730, and his old gravestone, still standing there, is inscribed: "Here lyes Buried Ye Body of Deacon John Staniford aged 82 years Decd May ye 27, 1730." The death of his wife is thus recorded: "Margaret, Relict wido of Dea'n John Staniford, Died May 1st 1750, Et. 93." She was the daughter of Thomas and Martha (Lake) Harris, and was born August 6, 1657. She was named for her grandmother, Margaret Lake, who died in Ipswich in 1672, wife of John Lake and daughter of Edmund Read, sister of Elizabeth Read, who married Governor John Winthrop, Jr., founder of Ipswich, and sister also of Martha Read, who married first, Daniel Epps, and second, Deputy Governor Symonds. The children of John and Margaret Lake were: John, Hannah and Martha Lake, of whom Hannah married Captain John Gallup, who was killed at Narragansett, December 19, 1675; Martha married Thomas Harris, and lived in Ipswich. The will of Margaret Lake is very quaint; she bequeathed to her granddaughter, Margaret Staniford, a carved box, a damask table cloth and six damask napkins. The Staniford and Harris families were also remembered in the will of Madame Rebekah Symonds, the last wife of Deputy Governor Symonds; she calls them "cousins," perhaps because a former wife of Mr. Symonds was their aunt, the word cousin being used to denote uncles, aunts, nephews and nieces, as well as the relatives

now known as cousins. "I give unto my cousine John Staniford one of my Gould rings and Three pounds in mony."

Children of John and Margaret Staniford: 1. Thomas, born 1680, died 1740; married Hannah Rindge; mentioned below. 2. Deacon John, born October 21, ——, died March 4, 1752. 3. William, born April 6, 1684; lived at Hampton, New Hampshire, left son Benjamin. 4. Ebenezer, born 1686, died young. 5. Samuel, born August 27, 1688; married August 13, 1715, Mary Chadwell. 6. Elizabeth, married September 26, 1713, William Martin. 7. Jeremiah, born September 6, 1693. 8. Margaret, born November 29, 1695; married November 3, 1723, Robert Calef; was mother of Dr. Joseph Calef, the Loyalist. 9. Tryphena, born March 21, 1698; married 1720, Philip Lord.

(II) Thomas Staniford, son of Deacon John Staniford (1), was born November 21, 1680. He was ensign of his military company in 1727. He married (intentions dated December 27, 1707) Hannah Rindge, daughter of Captain Daniel and Hannah (Perkins) Rindge, granddaughter of Daniel and Mary (Kinsman) Rindge. Her father's town house was on Turkey Shore, and his farm was at Ipswich Hamlet (now Hamilton), Massachusetts, adjoining what is now called Dane's Farm. He died August 23, 1740, in the sixtieth year of his age, and his gravestone is in the Ipswich burial ground. Children, born at Ipswich: 1. John, born April, 1709; died June 29, 1727, aged, according to his gravestone, eighteen years and two months. 2. Thomas, born 1710; married November 11, 1732, Sara Burnham. 3. Daniel, baptized March 17, 1717, graduated at Harvard College in 1738; married Mary Burnham; was master of grammar school, 1740-46; widow married (second) Rev. Nathaniel Rogers, then having seven beautiful daughters of her first marriage. 4. Jeremiah.

(III) Jeremiah Staniford, son of Thomas Staniford (2), was born in Ipswich, September, 1722, and married there November 17, 1750, Mary Potter. His father gave to his brother, Thomas Staniford, in his will the house and land formerly the property of Richard Goss, and it is now in the Lewis Choate estate, but the house is gone. The brother, Thomas, born in 1710, was a captain in the French wars, receiving his commission in 1744. Jeremiah appears as a private in Captain Nathaniel Wade's company, Colonel John Baker's (third Essex company) regiment in April, 1775. Child of Jeremiah and Mary (Potter) Staniford: Aaron, born March 10, 1754; mentioned below.

(IV) Aaron Staniford, son of Jeremiah Staniford (3), was born March 10, 1754; married at Ipswich, 1785, Lucy Lord, who was born November 4, 1765. Children: 1. Aaron, born March 18, 1787; died July 22, 1821. 2. Lucy, born January 4, 1788. 3. Mary, born July 22, 1794. 4. Sarah, born October 15, 1797; wrought a sampler that has been preserved, giving the dates herein recorded of her parents and their children. 5. Aaron, born July 22, 1801.

(V) Sarah Staniford, daughter of Aaron Staniford (4), born November 15, 1797; married July 31, 1826, General Thomas Todd. (See Todd sketch.)

TODD

John Todd, the immigrant ancestor, was settled for a time at Charlestown, Massachusetts, but removed to Rowley, Massachusetts, about 1648. He was in Charlestown as early as 1637. He brought with him to Rowley his wife Susannah, whose maiden name is thought to be Hunt, as she was called sister in the will of Mary, wife of John Grant, as was also Ann Wood, wife of Thomas Wood, both born about 1637. Todd had land on Bachelor's Plain, adjoining Joseph Jewett's land. He shared in various divisions of the common lands. In 1651 he was a juryman, 1654 marshal, and was paid for service "when ye indians molested vs at Spring was * *" five shillings. He was selectman in 1667, deputy to the general court in 1664 and 1686, and held many other positions on committees of the town, etc. John Todd kept the Ordinary (tavern), and was a leading citizen. He died February 14, 1689-90; his will, dated February 13, 1689-90, proved March 25, 1690, mentions: wife unnamed; sons John, Timothy, Samuel and James; daughters Mehitable, Ruth and Mary, who had had their portion; also brother Hunt (Essex probate 3: 227). His widow Susannah died November 18, 1710. Children: 1. Mehitable, born January 10, 1649-50. 2. John, born February, 1655-6; buried same month. 3. Ruth, born April 11, 1657; married in Ipswich, May 1, 1678, Samuel Hunt, of Ipswich. 4. Mary, born June 10, 1659. 5. John, born 1661; mentioned below. 6. Susannah, born September 5, 1664; buried November 15 following. 7. Thomas, born December 3, 1665; not mentioned in father's will. 8. Timothy, born May 2, 1668; was in the Canadian expedition of 1690; died unmarried. 9.

Samuel, born July 9, 1670; married Priscilla Bradstreet, widow. 10. James, born February 8, 1671-2; married Mary Hopkinson.

(II) John Todd, son of John Todd (1), was born in 1661, at Rowley, Massachusetts. He married March 14, 1684-5, Elizabeth Brocklebank, who died April 5, 1725, in her sixty-fourth year, according to her gravestone, daughter of Captain Samuel Brocklebank Rowley. He married second, July 12, 1725, Jemima Bennett, widow of William Bennett, and daughter of Captain Philip Nelson, of Rowley. Todd died February 21, 1740-1. His widow Jemima married, December 21, 1742, Ebenezer Parsons, of Gloucester, and died in that town April 25, 1752, in her sixty-sixth year, as per town record of Gloucester. Children born in Rowley, of John and Elizabeth Todd: 1. Hannah, born January 12, 1685-6; married March 16, 1708-9, John Dole. 2. John, born April 16, 1688, died September 18, 1770, by a fall downstairs, aged eighty-three; married Ruth Lunt; married second, Abigail (Perley) Jewett, widow of Aaron Jewett, who died September 1, 1768. Children by wife Ruth: 1. John, born February 27, 1716-17; married January 11, 1741-2, Abigail, daughter of Samuel and Ruth (Lee) Parsons, of Gloucester; she was born in Gloucester, July 26, 1721. 2. Ruth, born February 8, 1719-20; married, October 28, 1736, Purchase Jewett. 3. Daniel, born January 12, 1721-2; died March 21, 1735-6. 4. Mary, born September 5, 1723; married, December 4, 1744, Stephen Palmer. 5. Elizabeth, born July 11, 1725; died June 21, 1736. 6. Thomas, born December 6, 1728; married, March 22, 1753, Susannah Hibbert; she died August 9, 1752. He married second in Bradford, October 22, 1754, Elizabeth Carlton, of Bradford. 7. Ebenezer, twin, born August 27, 1731; died September 9, 1731. 8. Infant, twin, born August 27, 1731; died August 27, 1731. Children by wife Abigail: 9. Sarah, baptized January 11, 1735-6; died April 30, 1736. 3. Elizabeth, born September 15, 1690; married May, 1711, Nathaniel Donnell, of Boston. 4. Samuel, born May 9, 1693; mentioned below. 5. Mary, born September 21, 1696; married April 4, 1715, Joshua Jewett. 6. Thomas, born April 29, 1699; died January 11, 1700-1. 7. Thomas, born August 18, 1701. 8. Dr. Joseph, born October 26, 1704; married Ann Toppan, of Newbury, November 2, 1727; married (second) Elizabeth Nelson, daughter of Ephraim; died in Bristol, England, 1744. Children of John and wife Jemima Todd: 9. Joshua, born 1726, baptized September 18, 1726. 10. Jane, baptized February 2, 1728-9; died April 7, 1734.

(III) Samuel Todd, son of John Todd (2), was born May 9, 1693, at Rowley; married at Newbury, March 28, 1717, Lydia Coffin, who died February 7, 1719-20, in her twenty-seventh year, as per gravestone at Rowley, the daughter of James Coffin, of Newbury. He married second, in Newbury, Massachusetts, March 21, 1722-3, Elizabeth Toppan, of Newbury. His home was in Newbury, and he died there. His will, dated March 3, 1740-1, proved May 25, 1741, mentions son Nathaniel Todd, "whom I had by my first wife, to have all that land in the town of Wells in the county of York, called Cogshall which land I lately purchased of my brother Richard Toppan; wife Elizabeth to be executrix, and have all the estate in Rowley and Newbury, etc.; children: Samuel, Moses, Thomas, Elizabeth and Sarah. (Essex probate 25: 4 and 5.) He had a large estate for his day, valued in the inventory at 2,621 pounds. His widow married in Newbury, October 21, 1741, Samuel Bailey, of that town. Children by wife Lydia, all born in Newbury: 1. Nathaniel, born April 15, 1718. 2. Brocklebank, born September 24, 1719. Children of Samuel and Elizabeth: 3. Samuel, born January 19, 1723; mentioned below. 4. Moses, born March 14, 1726; married in Newbury, September 20, 1744, Elizabeth Sweasey, of Newbury; he died in Seabrook, September 5, 1796. 5. Thomas, born October 31, 1727. 6. Elizabeth, born February 16, 1727. 7. Sarah. (There is uncertainty about the birth dates of Thomas and Elizabeth.)

(IV) Samuel Todd, son of Samuel Todd (3), was born January 19, 1723, at Newbury; married there November 27, 1747, Elizabeth Perkins, of Newbury. He removed to Phippsburg, Maine (now Georgetown), before 1758. He married second about 1767, Anne ———. Children of Samuel and Elizabeth Todd, born at Georgetown, Maine: 1. George, born June 8, 1758; mentioned below. 2. Enoch, born February 13, 1760. 3. Mary, born December 8, 1762. Children of Samuel and Anne Todd: 4. Hannah, born February 20, 1768. 5. John, born February 6, 1771. 6. Alexander, born December 23, 1774.

(V) George Todd, son of Samuel Todd (4), was born in Georgetown (Phippsburg), Maine, June 8, 1758. He followed the sea and became a captain. During the hostilities with the French at the close of the century, a vessel that he commanded and partly owned was cap-

tured by the French and taken to Brest, France, as a prize and confiscated. Todd's Point, which extends from Great Pond, was named for him. His descendants are living at present, or were lately, in the house that he built at Georgetown. He married Abigail Springer, of Bath, Maine. Her father or grandfather came from Germany. A branch of the Springer family, the genealogy of which has been traced back some centuries in Germany, settled in Delaware. Children of George and Abigail (Springer) Todd: 1. Nathaniel S., born in 1784. He was engaged in shipbuilding at Phippsburg and for many years kept a general store there. He was a captain of a military company in the service in the war of 1812. He was a leading citizen, successful in business, and prominent in public life. He was afterward lighthouse keeper on Sequin Island. His son, Warren S., had eleven children at Georgetown, born in the old home: i. Samuel, born March 28, 1831, died April 20, 1831; ii. Miranda J., born September, 1837, died October 19, 1837; iii. Winifred S., born March 14, 1839, died January 20, 1843; iv. Henry M., died November, 1896; v. Elwell P., resided at Georgetown; vi. Nathaniel T., lives at Everett, Massachusetts; vii. Ardelia, married Stephen P. Trafton; viii. Mary J., married Palmer Springer, of Brunswick, Maine; ix. Harriet A., married E. Deering; x. Warren Clement, born January 3, 1847; selectman, proprietor of the general store, postmaster and leading citizen of Georgetown; married Maggie A. Oliver; has five children: xi. Augusta A., married H. M. Brooks, of Everett, Massachusetts. 2. William, born August 5, 1790. 3. John, born January 8, 1792. 4. Sarah, born October 11, 1795. 5. Thomas, born November 6, 1797, mentioned below. 6. Abigail, born March 1, 1799. 7. Alexander, born March 11, 1801. 8. James Riggs, born February 2, 1804.

(VI) General Thomas Todd, son of George Todd (5), was born in Georgetown, Maine, November 6, 1797. He had a common school education, and learned the printer's trade in Portland, and afterwards became proprietor of the *Eastern Argus,* and was state printer for a number of years. He was a soldier in the war of 1812, enlisting in Portland. He entered the militia at an early age, and rose through the various grades by successive promotions from a private to the rank of brigadier-general. He was commissioned lieutenant April 24, 1819; captain April 6, 1821; and discharged April 27, 1824. He received a captain's commission in the Portland Light Infantry, December 4, 1824, and was discharged May 3, 1825; was commissioned colonel of his regiment February 5, 1829, and May 20, 1829, became a brigadier-general, serving with conspicuous ability and credit until he resigned and was honorably discharged, May 7, 1833. He was postmaster for Portland for four years under President Andrew Jackson, and a leader of the Democratic party in Cumberland county. He was treasurer of Cumberland county for several years. Thomas Todd married, in Portland, Maine, Susan Webster, April 18, 1821, who died May 9, 1826. They had one child, Francis Douglass Todd, born March 2, 1822, and died in Ohio, October 20, 1891, settled in California, and during the civil war became captain of a company in the Second California Cavalry Regiment. He married Mary Eveline Cox, in Boston, May 4, 1843. One child was born to them, Charles William Todd, born April 30, 1844. He died May 15, 1899. He had one son, Charles Edmund Todd, born February 28, 1873.

The widow of Francis Douglass Todd died in Lynn, Massachusetts, December 24, 1903, aged eighty-one years. Her funeral occurred December 26, 1903. The writer (Thomas Todd, VII) attended the funeral on that day. He then saw for the first time his grandnephew, Charles Edmund Todd, and learned of the death of his nephew, Charles William Todd, who died four years before. Thomas Todd (VI) married (second) Sarah Greenleaf, born Staniford, daughter of Aaron and Lucy (Lord) Staniford, July 31, 1826. (See sketch of Staniford family.) Children: 1. Susan, died in infancy. 2. Margaret Wyer, died in infancy. 3. Neils Brock Gram, born May 11, 1831, time of death unknown, named for the first homeopathic doctor in America; married Sarah Beeton, daughter of John and Sarah Beeton; children: i. Charles Henry, married Katharine Murphy; ii. Staniford, died aged twenty years; iii. George, died aged twenty; iv. Harris, has one son, Harris Hemenway Todd. 4. Henry Hill Boody, born January 31, 1834; married Lydia Clifford, descendant of Lord Clifford, of Boothbay, Maine. 5. Thomas, born September 7, 1835; mentioned below. 6. Sarah (Emma) Staniford, born August 27, 1837. She married first, Albert M. Cutler, January 6, 1854. Her sons: Thomas T. Cutler, born June 7, 1855; Frederick A. Cutler, born July 24, 1860. She married second, Henry H. Safford, July 21, 1867; her sons, Percy H. Safford and Roby H. Safford (twins), born June 9, 1869; Warren T. Safford, born September 23, 1878.

(VII) Thomas Todd, son of General Thomas Todd (6), was born September 7, 1835, at Portland, Maine. He married Rebecca Wheeler, of Concord, Massachusetts, daughter of Henry Adams and Dolly Kendall Wheeler, May 6, 1858. He went to work as a compositor on the *Congregationalist,* in Boston, Massachusetts, in May, 1849, when in his fourteenth year. He was proprietor of a printing office in 1864, and has been prosperous in his business. He has filled various public and private positions, partly as follows: Life member of the Bostonian Society, and of the Massachusetts Charitable Mechanics' Association, of the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions, of which he was a corporate member; also life member and director for many years of the American Congregational Association, of the Congregational Home Missionary Society, of the Congregational Sunday School and Publishing Society, of the Congregational Education Society (of which he was a director for several years); in Masonry, he took his degrees in Bethesda Lodge, Brighton, Massachusetts, has held several offices in Corinthian Lodge and Walden Royal Arch Chapter of Concord, Massachusetts, and is a member of Lafayette Lodge of Perfection, Boston, Massachusetts; in printing, president of the Master Printers' Club, Boston, Massachusetts, and member of the executive committee of the United Typothetae of America; in the church, nearly forty years a deacon, church treasurer for many years, for several terms a delegate to the National Congregational Council, of which he was a member of the publishing committee for several years; and an honorary member of the International Congregational Council; in civic affairs, member of the Board of Health in Concord, Massachusetts, for many years, treasurer of the Concord Antiquarian Society, and chairman of the board of managers of Concord's House for the Aged. Children: 1. Agnes Staniford, born June 16, 1859, educated in the public and high schools, died October 20, 1881. 2. Gertrude, born December 22, 1867, educated in the public and high schools. 3. Thomas, Jr., born May 25, 1878; mentioned below.

(VIII) Thomas Todd, Jr., son of Thomas Todd (7), was born in Concord, Massachusetts, May 25, 1878. He attended the public and high schools of Concord, and was a student for two years in the Massachusetts Institute of Technology. He is now with his father at the Beacon Press, a book and job printing house, Boston. He enlisted in the Spanish war, May 6, 1898, in Company I, Sixth Massachusetts Infantry, as a private; was transferred to brigade headquarters as orderly of Captain Berry, under General Garretson. He went to Porto Rico with his regiment and, before he was mustered out, suffered an attack of appendicitis, for which he afterward underwent an operation successfully. He resides with his father in Concord, Massachusetts.

BUMP

Edward Bumpas was born in England, came to Plymouth in 1621 on the ship "Fortune," and settled at Marshfield. He was taxed in 1632, and his name is on the list of those able to bear arms in 1645. He took the oath of fidelity in 1657. Children: 1. Sarah, born March 9, 1631. 2. Elizabeth, March 29, 1633. 3. John, June 2, 1636. 3. Edward, April 15, 1638. 4. Joseph, February 15, 1639-40. 5. Isaac, last of March, 1642. 6. Jacob, March 25, 1644. 7. Hannah, April 3, 1646.

From this progenitor the families of Bump, as well as Bumpus and Bumpas, in Massachusetts, Connecticut and New York are apparently all descended. The name is spelled Bump in the earliest records. The origin of the surname is given as "bon pas"—a name like the English Goodspeed. In Massachusetts the family settled in the vicinity of Plymouth, at Plympton, Middleborough, Duxbury. In Connecticut there were two Revolutionary soldiers of the name, John Bump, of Canterbury, and Stephen Bump, of Sharon.

Shortly before or during the Revolution many families of the name located in northern New York. Moses and Ichabod Bump were in Captain Bigelow Lawrence's company, Colonel Herrick's regiment in 1780. Moses and James were in Captain John Stark's company in 1781. In 1778 Moses alone was in Captain William Hutchin's company. These were Vermont companies. Moses, James and Ichabod were also in various New York companies. In some cases the name is spelled Bumpus, but usually Bump in the Revolutionary records. Other men of this family in the service from New York in the Revolution were: Aaron, Cornelius, Jacob, Jedediah, Jezebud, Joseph, Ithamar, Reuben, and Frederick.

(II) Salathiel Bump had service in the Revolution in Massachusetts in 1775, from the town of Plympton, and among the "Levies" in Colonel Lewis Dubois's regiment in New York state. The history of Salisbury, Vermont, states that Salathiel settled there about 1790, coming from Ob-

long, New York. There is no town named Oblong, but a postoffice in the town of Northeast in Dutchess county, and the name seems to have been used in Revolutionary times and earlier to designate a strip of land between the Hudson river and the Connecticut line. It is presumed that Salathiel located there during the Revolution and removed with his family afterward to Vermont. The Bumps of Northern New York seem to have been his relatives. The Salisbury history says of him: "He was one of the most active members in town and did it great service by his energy of character and sound judgment." He was on an important committee to fix the boundary between Leicester and Salisbury. He was town treasurer in 1798, 1803-12-16; representative in the Vermont legislature in 1797-99-1802-05-06-07-08-11-18-20-21-22. He was on the tax list as early as 1788; was selectman 1794 to 1798, 1801 to 1808, 1811-19-21-22. He was justice of the peace many years. He seems to have had sons: Harry, Cyrus, Lothrop, George.

(III) George Bump, son of Salathiel Bump (2), was born about 1790 in Salisbury. He was in the glass blowing business at Brandon, Vermont, removing thence to Forestdale, Vermont. After selling out his business he returned to his native place and died there. He married Rhoda Applebee, who was born in Vermont. She was descended from Thomas Abbleby, who was at Rye, New York, from 1662 to 1672 and died at Woodbury, Connecticut, in 1690. His grandson, James Abbleby, married Hannah ———, and had a son Thomas who settled at Smithfield, Rhode Island. To James and Dorcas Appleby a son Zebedee was born December 19, 1756. Zebedee and Joanna Appleby had a son Israel, born at Smithfield, September 19, 1775, and a daughter Rhoda, born December 21, 1777. The grandfather of Rhoda (Appleby) Bump was sheriff of his county. Children of George and Rhoda (Applebee) Bump: 1. George Clinton, born 1830. 2. Charles Jackson, born 1834. 3. Lewis Nye, mentioned below.

(IV) Lewis Nye Bump, son of George Bump (3), was born at Forestdale, Vermont, July 4, 1845. He was educated in the public schools and began his career in the railroad business. He rose to the position of assistant paymaster and general ticket receiver of the Saratoga railroad, now the Delaware & Hudson railroad. He died at the premature age of twenty-six, cutting short a career of unusual promise. He married Elizabeth Skinner, who was born at Columbus, January 2, 1848, educated at Monticello, West Winfield Academy and at Mrs. Willard's Seminary at Troy, New York. His widow married (second) Dr. O. C. Orendorff, of Columbia, Herkimer county, New York, who was educated at Oxford, New York, graduating in 1856 from the Medical School of the University of Pennsylvania, and has practiced over fifty years. The only child of Lewis Nye and Elizabeth Bump was: Lewis Nye, Jr., mentioned below.

(V) Lewis Nye Bump, son of Lewis Nye Bump (4), was born at Columbia, Herkimer county, New York, June 29, 1868. He was educated in the public and high schools of West Winfield, where he graduated in 1889, and at the Albany Medical School where he received his degree of M. D. in 1893. He practiced six months in Omaha, another half year in New York state, and then located in December, 1894, in Somerville, Massachusetts. He has been fortunate in his profession. He is a member of Soley Lodge of Free Masons; the Massachusetts State Medical Society; the Somerville Medical Society; the Gynecological Society of Boston. He is a Universalist in religion, and a Republican in politics. He resides at 124 Sycamore street, Somerville. He married November 24, 1898, Fannie R. Edgecomb, born March 11, 1878, daughter of Charles H. and Sarah R. (Ripley) Edgecomb, of Portland, Maine. Sarah R. Ripley was the daughter of Daniel S. and Christina H. (Pottle) Ripley, whose children were: Henry, Fannie, Mary and Sarah R. Daniel S. Ripley was born at Litchfield, Vermont, September, 1829, the son of Asa P. and Mary (Clark) Ripley, whose children were: George, Daniel, Ann and Adaline (triplets); Etta; Allen F. Ripley. The mother of Christina H. Pottle was Mary Langdon, daughter of John Langdon, husband of Lady Mary Howard. Christina H. Pottle was related to Governor Wentworth of New Hampshire. Children of Dr. Lewis Nye Bump: 1. Mildred E., born in Somerville, February 12, 1899. 2. Meriam Thelma, born in Somerville, September 13, 1901.

FARLEY

James Farley, George Farley and Michael Farley, immigrants from England, were colonial settlers in America about the middle of the seventeenth century. The Farleys of England trace the family history back to A. D. 600. Old records of the twelfth and thir-

teenth centuries record that the Farleys were scattered throughout England, and that the family long remained eminent. A complete history of Farleigh Castle is in existence, which carries the record back to A. D. 50, when it was a Roman camp. No other castle in England can show an equally unbroken narrative of owners, those who were in possession of Farleigh Castle numbering fifty-two, beginning with the days of King Aethelrid I., who gave the site to his chief huntsman, and naming it Faernleaga, and the orthography changed five times before it became Farleigh or Farley, and the records show that the ancestors of the American immigrants were connected with the history of this castle several times.

James Farley landed at Jamestown, Virginia, in 1624, bringing from England his wife and one servant. In return for his services to King James I. he was granted nine square miles of land on the James river. The name of at least one of his direct descendants has gone into American history: James Thompson Farley (1829-1886). He was born in Albemarle county, Virginia, removed to Missouri, and thence to California at the time of the "gold fever," reaching that El Dorado in 1850, and the estate of a licensed lawyer in 1854. He took part in the formation of a state government, and served in both houses of the state legislature, being speaker of the lower house, and president *pro tempore* of the senate. From the state legislature he went to the national capital as United States senator from California, 1879-85.

George Farley, a brother of James, landed in Boston, Massachusetts Bay Colony, in 1640, and was one of the twenty-nine petitioners to the general court of the colony, then residents of the adjacent towns of Concord and Woburn, to have set apart as a town a tract of land six miles square on the Merrimack river, near the Indian plantation of Pawtucket or Wamesit, "as a very comfortable place to accommodate a company of God's people, and that with God's blessing and assistance they may live comfortably upon and do good to that place for church and commonwealth." This petition, dated May 10, 1653, was granted by the general court May 29, 1655, and the petitioners became the founders of the town and church at Chelmsford, and they called the Rev. John Fiske of the church at Wenham to be their pastor.

Michael Farley, brother of James and George Farley, came from England to New England in 1675, landing at Ipswich, where he and his two sons Michael and Meshack established at Ipswich the first woolen mill in America.

Noah Webster Farley was born in Brookline, New Hampshire, May 5, 1822, son of Deacon Christopher and Consentary (Cummings) Farley, of Brookline, New Hampshire. Deacon Christopher Farley was a native of Hollis, New Hampshire. Noah Webster Farley was fitted for college at Appleton Academy, New Ipswich, New Hampshire, but came to Boston in 1845, having decided to undertake a business instead of professional career. He began in the retail dry goods trade in a modest way on Hanover street, Boston, as N. W. Farley & Company, and in 1857 removed to Bowdoin Square, where the firm was Farley, Bliss & Company. In 1863 the firm of Farley & Shepard was formed, doing business on Tremont Row. In 1868 the business was removed to Summer street, and the retail business relinguished by the new firm, Farley, Amsden & Company, Mr. George D. Harvey, a former clerk, being admitted as a partner that year. In the great fire of November 9, 1872, the stock of goods in the warehouse and store on Summer street went to ashes with the building, and being among those business firms judiciously insured in numerous companies, they rented a small store on Chauncey street, and began rebuilding on the old foundations on Summer street, and the autumn of 1873 found the firm in a new building and with every appliance for carrying on an increasing business. In 1874 a change in the partners caused the adoption of a new firm name, and Farley, Harvey & Company came into existence. In 1878 the demands of business forced them into larger quarters on the corner of Chauncey and Bedford streets, and here they carried on a constantly growing business for seventeen years, and in 1895 they took possession of their still more extensive store, 141 Essex street, where the business is still (1907) carried on by Mr. Harvey and Mr. Farley's two eldest sons, under the same firm name. Mr. Farley died December 28, 1891.

Noah Webster Farley was a man of unusual insight, and possessed the true commercial instinct. At the time of the great fire in Chicago, October 8, 1871, he realized the tremendous demands thrown upon insurance companies at such times, and with prophetic instinct determined to provide for the safety of his own business in the event of

such a disaster visiting Boston, and he proceeded to cancel all his existing policies and instructed his brokers to distribute the risks in small lots to different companies throughout the world. His forethought proved to be wisdom when Boston was visited by its great fire the next year, and Farley, Harvey & Company were then able to realize over ninety-six per cent. of their entire insurance, and the disaster of fire gave to the firm a tremendous advantage in trade. The event of the civil war found Mr. Farley a ready and willing helper in the cause of relief to the soldiers in the field. He was in Chicago at the time of the battle of Pittsburg Landing, April 6-7, 1862, when the Federal losses were about 13,047 men killed and wounded, and he at once joined the forces of the Christian Commission under the leadership of Dwight L. Moody, and repaired to the battle field to minister to the wounded and dying, irrespective of the uniform in which they were clad.

He married, October 11, 1849, Permelia Hammond, daughter of Stephen Thayer, of New Ipswich, New Hampshire, a prominent manufacturer, and lived in Boston up to 1874, when he removed to Newton, where he served on the board of aldermen in 1884 and 1885. While a citizen of Boston he was a member of the common council 1867, 1868 and 1869. He was a Whig and then a Republican in party politics. The children of Noah Webster and Permelia Hammond (Thayer) Farley were: Arthur Christopher Farley (q. v.); William Thayer Farley (q. v.); Frederick Webster Farley; Edith Permelia Farley; and Walter Stephen Farley.

Arthur Christopher Farley, eldest son of Noah Webster and Permelia (Hammond) Farley, was born in Boston, Massachusetts, March 13, 1851. He attended the Phillips Grammar School, Boston; the Chauncey Hall School for Boys, and the Massachusetts Institute of Technology in the class of 1872. He was employed by the dry goods firm of Farley, Amsden & Company, of which his father was senior partner, and in 1880 he was admitted as a partner. His prominence in the mercantile business of Boston, and the high standing of the house of which he was a member, gave him places in the various trade associations of the city, and he is now treasurer of the Boston Merchants' Association, and a director of the Boston Board of Trade, and of the Home Market Club of Boston. He gave his service to the commonwealth as a member of the Fourth Battalion, Massachusetts Volunteer Militia. He is a Republican, and active in the work of advancing the interests and principles of the party at each recurring election. He was a member of the Park Street Congregational Church of Boston up to the time of his removal to Allston, when he associated with the working members of the church there, and on removing to Auburndale, Newton, transferred his services to the church in that village. He is secretary of the Board of Ministerial Aid, and an officer in the American Congregational Association, a director in the Congregational Church Union, and a member of the Congregational Club. He is a member of Joseph Warren Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons. His club affiliations include membership in the Appalachian Mountain Club, Brae Burn Country Club, the Boston City Club, Economic Club, Trade Club of Boston, Newton Boat Club and Twentieth Century Club.

Mr. Farley was married in Boston, March 9, 1882 to Helen, daughter of Colonel Charles Hastings and Emily Catherine (Cutts) Judd, of Honolulu, a graduate of Mills College, California. Her mother was a native of Portsmouth, New Hampshire. The children of Arthur Christopher and Helen (Judd) Farley are: Ruth, born in Allston, Massachusetts, October 28, 1883; graduate of Newton high school, class of 1900, and then gave three years to travel and study in Europe. Emily, born in Allston, January 17, 1885, graduate of Newton high school and Vassar College, Poughkeepsie, New York, class of 1909. Charles Judd, born Allston, September 6, 1891, Arthur Francis, born Auburndale, August 16, 1898. These children, with their parents, reside at 251 Central street, Auburndale, Newton, Massachusetts.

William Thayer Farley, second son of Noah Webster and Permelia (Hammond) Farley, was born in Boston, Massachusetts, January 9, 1855. He received his school training in the public schools of Boston and then completed a full classical and military course at Briar Cliff Military Academy, Ossinning-on-the-Hudson, New York, and on graduating he became attached to the Fourth Battalion Massachusetts Volunteer Militia. In 1874 he became an employee in his father's firm, Farley, Harvey & Company, Boston, and in 1891 he was admitted as a partner, and with his brother, Arthur Christopher, became prominently identified with the business interests of the city of Boston. He is a member of the Boston Merchants' Association, of the

Bostonian Society, and of the Trade Club of Boston. He is a charter member of the Newton Boat Club, and of the Brae Burn Country Club; and a member of the Appalachian Mountain Club, and of the Episcopalian Club of Eastern Massachusetts. He has been vestryman since 1890, and is now warden of the Church of the Messiah, Protestant Episcopal, of Auburndale. He is a trustee and a member of the executive committee of the Newton Hospital. His political affiliation has always been with the Republican party.

He was married in Tarrytown, New York, November 11, 1886, to his cousin, Marion Adelaide, daughter of Stephen H. Thayer, a New York banker and poet. She was a graduate of Smith College, and her family has a remarkable military record, as four of her uncles were members of the Seventh Regiment, New York National Guard, one of these being surgeon of the regiment. Her grandfather was one of the members of the Home Guard of the same celebrated regiment. Their great-grandfather and great-great-grandfather were military men, one of them entering the ranks at the age of nineteen years, and was a captain of minute men at the Concord fight of April 19, 1775. The American immigrant, Thomas Tayer (or Thayer), came to Braintree, Massachusetts Bay Colony, with his wife, Marjorie Wheeler, to whom he was married April 13, 1618, and their three sons, Thomas, Ferdinando and Shadrach, from the parish of Thombury, Gloucestershire, England, and was one of the proprietors of Braintree, 1639, and was admitted as a freeman in 1647. The children of William Thayer and Marion Adelaide (Thayer) Farley are: Mortimer Thayer, born in Auburndale, Newton, Massachusetts, October 19, 1896; and Barbara, born in Auburndale, September 13, 1898. They reside with their parents at No. 330 Central street, Auburndale, Newton, Massachusetts.

HOWARD

There were several immigrants of the surname Howard in New England before 1650. At least three of them were apparently brothers or closely related. Nathaniel Howard, of Dorchester, was admitted to the church as early as February 28, 1641, and admitted a freeman May 10, 1643; removed to Salem, Massachusetts. Robert Howard was a proprietor of Dorchester as early as 1639, and was admitted freeman in February, 1662; was a town officer of Dorchester, removing about 1668 to Boston; among other children he had a son, Nathaniel Howard, baptized February 6, 1641-42. The third of this family was William, who resided at Salem, Wenham and Topsfield, Massachusetts; signed as witness to an inventory of Samuel Smith in 1642; was admitted freeman May 13, 1640; deposed in 1661, aged about fifty-two, and in 1666, aged about fifty-seven years. Wife Rose was admitted to the church at Salem, May 10, 1640, and their son Nathaniel baptized November 13, 1642; probably the Nathaniel mentioned below. We find William Howard on record as an attorney for R. Bellingham and deputy marshal general in an action in the Essex court in 1666. He was probably at Ipswich, Massachusetts, also in 1649 and later.

(I) Nathaniel Howard, son of William Howard, was baptized in Salem, Massachusetts, May 10, 1640. In 1669 he was connected with the Baptist movement and as early as February 12, 1671, was a tenant on Winthrop's farm according to the selectmen's record; was an inhabitant on the list 1677-78, but not in 1680-81, having removed to Chelmsford with other Wenham men, and he lived the remainder of his days on his farm in Chelmsford where his descendants lived many years. He bought of J. Drinker rights in the cow common in 1674 and deeded it to Josiah Wood in 1678. He sold a tract of land in Stow in 1698. He bought a tract of land of J. Gooding in 1699. He died in the winter of 1709-10. His will is dated November 7, 1709, and was proved February 17, 1709-10. He married, July 2, 1666, Sarah Willard, daughter of Major Simon Willard, and his heirs inherited land in Rutland granted to heirs of Major Willard. His wife died January 22, 1677-78, and he married (second), July 1, 1678, Sarah Parker. The Parker family settled in Groton and vicinity; the Willards founded Lancaster, the town adjoining. Children: 1. Sarah, born September 30, 1667, married Benjamin Parker. 2. Nathaniel, born November 9, 1671. 3. Mary, born May 16, 1673, married ——— Adams. 4. Samuel, mentioned below. 5. Benjamin. 6. Jacob, born March 28, 1679-80. 7. Rebecca, unmarried in 1709. 8. Rachel, married Samuel Richardson. 9. Jonathan.

(II) Ensign Samuel Howard, son of Nathaniel Howard (1), was born in 1684 at Chelmsford, Massachusetts, and died at Dunstable, Massachusetts, now Nashua, New Hampshire, February 7, 1769, aged eighty-

four years, ten months. He settled in Dunstable and owned a large tract of land on Howard's brook in the first parish. Samuel Howard, of Dunstable, bought the interests of his sister Sarah and her husband, Benjamin Parker, to a tract of land amounting to 1033¾ acres in Rutland owned by heirs of Major Simon Willard, granted in 1714, and also the rights of Jonathan Parker in the same tract. These deeds were in 1745, and he was then living in Dunstable, and did not resettle in Rutland. Children: 1. Samuel, mentioned below. 2. Thomas, was a resident of Dunstable, 1733, taxpayer in 1744.

(III) Samuel Howard, son of Samuel Howard (2), was born about 1720 in Dunstable, Massachusetts. He located in Chelmsford, where his grandfather lived. He married Mary ———. He deeded lands in Lunenburg, Massachusetts, October 16, 1784, to his son Timothy. Samuel Smith Howard, probably his son, was a soldier in the Revolution from Chelmsford in Colonel John Greaton's regiment. The Revolutionary rolls give his age as twenty-two in 1781; five feet seven and one-half inches tall, of dark complexion and hair. Another son Timothy is mentioned below.

(IV) Timothy Howard, son of Samuel Howard (3), was born in Chelmsford, Massachusetts, about 1765. Married Dorcas Greene. He settled in Berlin, Massachusetts, in the old Fuller house in the village of Carterville. He had one son Timothy, mentioned below.

(V) Timothy Howard, son of Timothy Howard (4), was born in Chelmsford or Berlin about 1780, and died November, 1846, in Berlin, where he lived in various parts of the town. He married Abigail Temple, who died in August, 1842. Children, born in Berlin: 1. James. 2. Emmeline, married Gardner Jacobs. 3. Rufus, born May 18, 1805, mentioned below. 4. Lucinda Sophronia. 5. Dexter, died young. 6. George W., born September 27, 1819, at Northborough. 7. Sophronia.

(VI) Rufus Howard, son of Timothy Howard, Jr. (5), was born in Berlin, Massachusetts, May 18, 1805, died July 23, 1865. He married Louisa Sawyer, who died March 18, 1886, daughter of Oliver Sawyer, of Heath, Massachusetts. They lived in Berlin on the south side of the road where Nelson Larkin lately lived. Children, born in Berlin: 1. Sarah P., born January 10, 1828, married (first) David A. Frye; (second) Joshua Walcott. 2. Elmira G., born February 19, 1829, married William J. Davenport; parents of Hon. William N. Davenport, of Marlborough, Massachusetts. 3. Susan B., born June 14, 1831, died December 16, 1894; married Jonathan B. Ray. 4. Louisa S., born December 20, 1832, married Samuel N. Marsh. 5. Martha A., born August 4, 1834, married Abel G. Haynes: (See sketch of Haynes family herewith). 6. Mary W., born October 8, 1835, married Ralph Safford. 7. Adeliza J., born March 8, 1842, married, 1862, George H. Andrews. 8. Augusta M., born August 21, 1843, married William Smith.

HAYNES

Walter Haynes, the immigrant ancestor, was born in Sutton Mandifield, Wiltshire, England, in 1583. He also owned a house and other buildings on the island of Purbeck in the southeast part of Dorsetshire. He came to New England in the ship "Confidence," the same ship with Peter Noyes, yeoman, of Penton, Southampton, with his wife Elizabeth, sons under sixteen years of age, Thomas, John and Josias; daughters Suffrance and Mary; and servants John Blandford, John Rediat and Richard Biddlecome, arriving in Boston in 1638. His family and that of Peter Noyes intermarried. About a year after his arrival in this country Haynes removed from Watertown, Massachusetts, to Sudbury, having a grant of land December 22, 1639. He was one of the foremost citizens and was on the first board of selectmen in 1639, and served the town ten years altogether as selectman. He was one of the first, perhaps the very first, to build on the west side of the Sudbury river, and is believed to have built the Haynes garrison house, which was near the old Haynes home. The garrison house stood until the middle of the nineteenth century. The Haynes homestead was in the northeast section of the town in the section called the Pantry district. Hon. C. F. Gerry, a lineal descendant of Walter Haynes, has written a charming poem entitled "Pantry School." (See History of Sudbury, p. 510). Haynes was admitted a freeman May 13, 1641; deputy to the general court in 1641-44-48-51. He was commissioner to end small causes 1645. He was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company (See Whitman's history of the company, 1842, p. 97). Haynes had learned the trade of linen weaver. He died February 14, 1664-65. His will is dated May 25, 1659, with codicil dated March 4, 1663-64, and proved April 4, 1665,

bequeathing to wife Elizabeth; sons Thomas, John and Josiah; son-in-law Thomas Noyes; son-in-law Roger Gourd and "my daughter his wife" a tenement in Shaston, Dorsetshire, England. The will of Alice Haynes, his mother, is printed in the New England Genealogical Register (vol. XXXIX., p. 263). A Thomas Haynes died in Sudbury, July 28, 1640. The will of Walter Haynes states that his son Thomas was then away from home. Many of the facts for this sketch were preserved by John Haynes, born 1684, and written when he was nearly ninety years of age. The manuscript is now, or was lately, in possession of a descendant, Frederick Haynes Newell. The historian of Sudbury (Hudson) writes of the Haynes family: "The Haynes family is well known and quite numerous in Sudbury. Members have lived in various parts of the town, and have held prominent offices civil and military." Children of Walter and Elizabeth Haynes: 1. Thomas. 2. John, born 1621, mentioned below. 3. Josiah, married Elizabeth, daughter of Peter Noyes. 4. Suffrance, married Josiah Tredway, of Watertown. 5. Mary, married Thomas Noyes; no children. 6. Daughter mentioned in will, married Roger Gourd and remained in England.

(II) John Haynes, son of Walter Haynes (1), was born in England in 1621. While he is named among the children coming with his father in 1638 he was in Watertown living with his cousin Reed or Rice in 1637, according to the old manuscript mentioned. He was admitted a freeman in 1646, and was a deputy to the general court in 1668. He married, October 13, 1642, at Sudbury, Dorothy Noyes, born in England in 1620, daughter of Peter and Abigail Noyes. Her father was deputy to the general court in 1640-41-50; was selectman of Sudbury twenty-one years; was admitted freeman May 13, 1640; was commissioner. John Haynes died in 1692, leaving a will dated that year. Children: 1. Elizabeth, born July 16, 1644, married, 1666, Henry Balcom. 2. Mary, born 1647, married Josiah How. 3. John, born May 4, 1649, married Ruth Roper. 4. Dorothy, born 1651-52, married Joseph Freeman, of Sudbury. 5. Peter, born April 7, 1654, married, January 2, 1677, Elizabeth Rice. 6. Joseph, born September 7, 1656, killed in youth by falling from a tree. 7. Thomas, born 1658. 8. James, born March 17, 1661, mentioned below. 9. Daniel, born May 16, 1663, impressed as a soldier in the campaign to the eastward, returned to Boston in 1687, and died there next year. 10, Rachel, born February 12, 1665, married, January 6, 1704-05, John Loker. 11. Ruth, born April 7, 1668, married, December 20, 1693, Joseph Noyes. 12. David, born May 4, 1671, married Tabitha Stone.

(III) James Haynes, son of John Haynes (2), was born in Sudbury, March 17, 1660-61, died October 15, 1732, aged seventy-two years. He married at Sudbury, November 4, 1689, Sarah Noyes, born September 28, 1669, died September 1756, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Darvell) Noyes, of Newbury and Sudbury. Her father was selectman of Sudbury, 1662; constable, 1667-68; justice of the peace. Rev. Noyes, father of Joseph Noyes, was born in Choulderton, Wiltshire, England, in 1608; was brother of Rev. Nicholas Noyes, of Newbury, Massachusetts; settled in Newbury; old house still preserved there; married Sarah Brown. James Haynes resided in Sudbury and was a farmer. Children: 1. James, born April 17, 1692, married Susannah Woodward; (second) Mary Ragg. 2. Abraham, born September 24, 1696, died unmarried. 3. Sarah, born July 11, 1699, married Daniel Noyes. 4. Ahiga (or Ahijah), born October 16, 1701, mentioned below. 5. Rebecca, born August 20, 1705, married Samuel Willis; no children. 6. Thankful, born April 22, 1708, married Jabez Puffer. 7. Dorothy, born December 23, 1710. (See sketch of Puffer family).

(IV) Ahiga Haynes, (spelled also Ahijah and misprinted Abijah in some records) son of James Haynes (3), was born in Sudbury, October 16, 1701. He married, January 18, 1726-27, Elizabeth Smith, who died January 2, 1778. They lived in Sudbury and children were born there: 1. Aaron, born December 25, 1727. 2. Israel, born December 11, 1728, mentioned below. 3. Sarah, born February 18, 1729-30, died January 20, 1730-31. 4. Rebecca, born February 14, 1731-32. 5. Mary, born May 20, 1733. 6. Mary, born January 27, 1735-36. 7. Eunice, born February 10, 1737. 8. Moses, born February 5, 1741-42.

(V) Israel Haynes, son of Ahiga Haynes (4), was born in Sudbury, December 11, 1728. Married there January 10, 1754, Sarah Daby (or Derby), of Stow, descendant of a well-known Concord family. He was a soldier in the Revolution on the Lexington alarm in Captain Aaron Haynes's company. Children, born in Sudbury: 1. Reuben, born February 1, 1755, soldier in the Revolution from 1775 until 1783. 2. Anne, born April

11, 1757. 3. Jonas, born April 26, 1759, soldier in the Revolution, 1775 to 1780. 4. Rebecca, born July 15, 1761. 5. Ruth, born February 7, 1764. 6. Sarah, born July 22, 1766. 7. Ahiga or Ahijah, born April 10, 1768. 8. Keziah, born October 4, 1769. 9. Elizabeth, born 1773. 10. Israel, Jr., born July 10, 1777, mentioned below.

(VI) Captain Israel Haynes, son of Israel Haynes (5), was born in Sudbury, July 10, 1777. He became captain of his militia company, and was prominent in town affairs. He held various positions of trust and honor. He was a representative to the general court in April, 1851, when a successor to Daniel Webster was chosen in the general court. He had been an old line Democrat and voted with his party for a time. At first there was no choice, but finally, when but one vote was needed, Haynes joined the famous coalition of Democrats and Free Soilers, defeated the Whig party and elected Charles Sumner United States senator. "By this ballot," says Mr. Hudson in his history of Sudbury, "Sumner went to the United States senate where he championed liberty's cause, and stirred up those elements that burst forth in Civil war and made the whole land free. What an influence thus went out from this quiet place, and how changed our nation's history by this silent act." Mr. Haynes belonged to the old Haynes family and had a numerous progeny, some of whom still live on the old homestead. He married (first), December 19, 1798, at Sudbury, Dorcas Jewett, who was born April 12, 1782. He married (second), August 21, 1803, at Sudbury, Mary Gleason, who was born January 27, 1784. Children of Captain Israel and Dorcas Haynes: 1. Anna, born June 22, 1800. 2. Reuben, born June 26, 1802. Children of Captain Israel and Mary Haynes: 3. Reuben, born February 8, 1804. 4. Orisso, born November 27, 1805. 5. Leander, born December 25, 1807, mentioned below. 6. Israel, born January 22, 1810. 7. Mary, born February 22, 1812. 8. Dorcas, born February 18, 1813. 9. Zebediah, born April 10, 1815. 10. Eli, born July 12, 1817. 11. Sarah H., born August 14, 1819. 12. Warren H., born April 5, 1822. 13. Lucia, born November 8, 1824, died young. 14. Lucia Amanda, born October 23, 1827.

(VII) Leander Haynes, son of Captain Israel Haynes (6), was born in Sudbury, Massachusetts, December 25, 1807. He was a farmer in Sudbury. He was a member of the general court from Sudbury, and was active in the promotion of the construction of the Hoosic tunnel. In religion he was a Unitarian, in politics a Democrat. He married Harriet Hunt, born in Sudbury, September 7, 1807, daughter of William and Esther (Brigham) Hunt. Children of Leander and Harriet Haynes, born in Sudbury: 1. Leander Anderson, born June 3, 1834. 2. Andrew Thomas, born December 2, 1835. 3. Abel G., born July 1, 1837, mentioned below. 4. Harriet Amelia, born January 10, 1839. 5. Warren Addison, born September 1, 1840. He married Lucy A. Smith, daughter of Dexter and Sophia (Litchfield) Smith, and their children are: Carrie, Albert Warren, born 1873, and Leander R., born December, 1879. Albert Warren is a grain dealer in Maynard, having succeeded his father. 6. Albert A., born April 19, 1842. 7. Frances A., born February 4, 1844. 8. Franklin A., born June 1, 1845. 9. Mary E., born December 10, 1847. 10. Asahel H., (twin) born August 15, 1848, was a merchant in Maynard for many years. 11. Abigail H. (twin), born August 15, 1848. 12. George Franklin, born August 4, 1850. 13. Lucia Amanda, born April 10, 1852. 14. Hattie Pratt, born January 2, 1855. 15. Alfred Thompson, born May 9, 1857, mentioned below. Leander Haynes, father of these children, died January 8, 1896. His wife was killed May 28, 1880, being thrown, accidentally, from a buggy.

(VIII) Abel G. Haynes, son of Leander Haynes (7), was born in Sudbury, July 1, 1837. He attended the old Pantry School at North Sudbury in his youth. He began his mercantile career in South Acton in the general store of Tuttle, Jones & Weatherbee. In 1864 he established a general store on his own account in the village of Assabet, now the town of Maynard, under the firm name of Haynes Brothers, his brother, Warren A. Haynes, being his partner. This partnership continued with the utmost harmony and success for a period of seventeen years, when his brother retired and he continued the business alone until 1895, when he also retired. Mr. Haynes stood high in business circles. Upright and honorable in his dealings he won his success in life fairly and creditably. Since giving up active business he has continued to reside in his Maynard home. Mr. Haynes has been one of the most active and influential citizens in public life in the town of Maynard. He served three terms on the board of selectmen; twelve years on the board of assessors and was postmaster twenty years, from 1868

to 1880. He is a member of Charles A. Welch Lodge of Free Masons, Maynard. In religion Mr. Haynes attends the Congregational church. Politically a Republican. He married, March 22, 1859, Martha A. Howard, born in Berlin, Massachusetts, August 4, 1834, daughter of Rufus and Louise (Sawyer) Howard, of Heath, Massachusetts. Children: 1. Harry H., born in South Acton, May 7, 1862, died May 20, 1884. 2. Eva L., born June 7, 1867, educated in the public and high schools, a student for three years in the Concord high school; married, April 13, 1887, Arthur E. Walker, of Belchertown, Massachusetts. Children: i. Mildred Walker, born April 19, 1889, attended the Maynard public and high schools, Concord high school and is now a student in the class of 1910, Simmons College, Boston; ii. Lloyd M., born May 15, 1898.

(VIII) Alfred Thompson Haynes, son of Leander Haynes (7), was born at Sudbury, May 9, 1857. He was educated in the public schools of his native town and is engaged in department stores in Maynard and Marlboro. He married Emma Kendall Smith, daughter of Andrew J. and Mary E. (Porter) Smith, of Stow, Massachusetts. Her parents had also Henry Porter Smith, Frank Herbert Smith and May Louise Smith. Arad and Polly (Stowe) Smith, parents of Andrew J. Smith, had no other children. Arad had a brother, Micah Smith. Children of Alfred Thompson and Emma Kendall (Smith) Haynes, born at Maynard, Massachusetts: 1. Florence Frances, born July 22, 1884, educated in the public and high schools, graduating from the Maynard high school in 1901; student at Concord high school in 1902; graduated at Mt. Holyoke College in the class of 1907. 2. Marion Belle, born January 23, 1887, married, August 14, 1906, Charles Wilcox; she graduated from the Maynard high school in 1904, was a student at Simmons College one year and studied music in Boston one year before her marriage.

MORRISON

The family of Morrison is very numerous in Scotland, and this surname has been fixed there and in the adjacent island of Lewis for many centuries, probably for a thousand years. It is an old surname in the counties of Lincoln, Hertfordshire and Lancashire, England, where persons of the name were knighted and received coats of arms. The family has spread over England, Ireland and America. It appears to be evident that all of the name spring from the same stock, and a common origin. The island of Lewis, on the west coast of Scotland, is undoubtedly the place where the family originated, though its founder was probably of Norwegian origin. The family has two tartans —a beautiful red clan tartan and a green hunting tartan. While there is more than one coat of arms, that in most general use and presumed to be the most ancient is: Azure three Saracen heads conjoined in one neck, proper, the faces looking to the chief, dexter and sinister sides of the shield. This design is in general use as a crest and the three Moors' or Saracen heads in other designs are on the shields of other Morrison families. Motto: Pretio prudentia praestat. (Prudence excels reward. Or—Prudence is better than profit. Or—Longheadedness is above price). It is claimed that the arms and crest were bestowed upon a Morison during the Crusades for some deed of daring by Richard Coeur de Lion.

The name has been spelled variously—Maryson, Moreson, Moryson, Morreson, Moorison, Morrisson, Morson, Morisown, Morisone, Morison, Morrison, Murison, and Morrowson. In early days the family in Scotland, England, Ireland and America almost invariably spelled the name Morison. About 1800 Morrison came into general use in Scotland, England, Ireland and America, and has continued to the present time. The family in New Hampshire followed the general practice. The best authority on the origin of the name states that it means the son of Mary Moore or Maurice, and the name as originally written in Saxon or in Saxon-English would be Moores-son or Mores-son, or if the Gaelic form were retained, Mhores-son. In Norse the name would be Moors-son, Morssonm, Mhors-son, everything indicating a close connection between the Moore and Morrison families.

(I) Robert Morrison, the immigrant ancestor, was born, according to family tradition, in 1700, in Scotland. The same authority states that he came to America in 1706. Very little is known of him or his family. He came earlier than the Scotch-Irish of this name at Londonderry. It should be stated too that one Robert Morrison died May 10, 1677, in the vicinity of the town where we find this Robert Morrison settled some years later, and a connection between the two men seems likely, but for the tradition cited.

Robert Morrison had at least two children: 1. Robert, of whom no record is known. 2. Jonathan, born 1756, mentioned below.

(II) Jonathan Morrison, son of Robert Morrison (1), was born in 1756 in Brentwood, New Hampshire, where his father was an early settler. He died in 1840. He was a soldier in the Revolution, practically through the entire war. In 1776 he was in Captain Nathan Sanborn's company and Colonel Thomas Tash's regiment, sent to reinforce the Continental army. He was in Captain Shepard's company, Colonel Walker's regiment, also in 1776. In September, 1777, he was in Captain Nathaniel Ambrose's company, Colonel Welch's regiment, from Moultonborough, New Hampshire, sent to join the Continental army under General Gates at Saratoga. The company marched to Northampton, Massachusetts, after the surrender of General Burgoyne. He was in Captain Richard Sinclair's company, Colonel Thomas Bartlett's regiment, in 1780, and received a gratuity for faithful service the year following.

At the close of the Revolution he and his young wife joined a party of six families of pioneers and settled in Gilmanton, New Hampshire, which at that time included the town of Gilford, New Hampshire. He chopped down the first tree in the present town of Laconia, New Hampshire, and built a saw mill there. His first house was built of logs, after the custom of the pioneers, and in it his children were born. In 1805 he removed to the adjacent town of Tuftonborough. Most of his children lived to advanced ages, and physically were large and tall persons. The sons were all farmers. Children, born at Gilmanton, New Hampshire: 1. Daniel, born August 28, 1783, was a teacher of the public schools thirteen years and preached occasionally; was also a farmer; married Abigail Ladd, of New Hampton, and resided in Tuftonborough and Sandwich, New Hampshire; died in 1860; children: i. Sarah, born May 13, 1818, married Gilman Felch, of Sandwich; died at Brookline, Massachusetts, in 1870, had nine children: ii. Almira, born June 27, 1821, married Francis Stickney, of Sandwich, died in 1856 at East Cambridge, Massachusetts; iii. Daniel T., born September 5, 1823, died June 24, 1835; iv. Nancy Ladd, born November 10, 1825, married Samuel Tucker, of Maine; v. Samuel, born August 18, 1827, died November, 1828; vi. Samuel L., born February 18, 1829, removed to Chicago in 1856, had one of the largest fruit-farms of the northwest in his day, married Lizzie M. Lane, of Boston, had five children: vi. Comfort Abigail, born September 18, 1831, married Lemuel Webb, resided in Boston; vii. Benjamin F., born at Sandwich, March 28, 1834, died March, 1858; viii. Daniel T., born December 28, 1838, died June 24, 1860; ix. Levi Alfred, born at Sandwich, January 17, 1844, married Lydia —— and had Mabel Alma, born October 1873, resides in Somerville, Massachusetts. 2. Sarah (twin of Daniel), born August 28, 1783, died aged twenty-four. 3. Rhoda, married Barnard Morrill, of Gilford. 4. Jonathan, Jr., born in 1787, died about 1875; married Mary Libby, (second) Mrs. Gould; children: i. Robert, resides at Robinson, Illinois; ii. George, resides in New York City; iii. Charles L., resides in Boston, Massachusetts; iv. John, resides in Boston; v. Mary, died aged eighteen. 5. Hannah, born in 1789, married John Fullerton, of Tuftonborough; died in 1853; had three children. 6. Samuel, born about 1791, died in 1829 in Tuftonborough; married; children: i. Hannah, married Daniel Wright and resided in Boston; ii. Samuel, lived in California. 7. Mary, born in 1793, married Joseph Libby, resided at Wolfborough, New Hampshire; had one daughter. 8. Stevens, born in 1795, lived in Tuftonborough, New Hampshire; died in 1876; had three children. 9. John, born in 1797, mentioned below. 10. Ebenezer, born about 1800, married Nancy Ladd; he died aged about fifty; resided on the Morrison homestead in Tuftonborough; children: i, Shuah, married Rev. Daniel Stevens, of Tuftonborough; ii. Jonathan, lived in Tuftonborough; iii. Ruth, married Samuel Gordon and lived in Tuftonborough.

(III) John Morrison, son of Jonathan Morrison (2), was born in Gilmanton in 1797. He was brought up and educated in Tuftonborough, New Hampshire, but settled in the adjoining town of Moultonborough, New Hampshire. He was a farmer. He married Lucy Blake, who was born about 1800 in Moultonborough. Children: 1. John Hazen, born December 20, 1820, mentioned below. 2. Sally, born October 3, 1822. 3. Jonathan G., born January 19, 1825. 4. Ebenezer S., born January 29, 1830. 5. Nancy, born April 12, 1832.

(IV) John Hazen Morrison, son of John Morrison (3), was born in Moultonborough, New Hampshire, December 20, 1820. He married Elizabeth Stockbridge, daughter of Levi and Elizabeth (Rollins) Stockbridge. Her father was born at Alton, New Hamp-

David L. McGregor

shire; his mother at Barnet, Vermont. Elizabeth was born April 22, 1822, and died November 10, 1894, aged seventy-two years, six months and eighteen days. Children: 1. James G., born at Moultonborough, August 20, 1849, mentioned below. 2. Charles D., died young.

(V) James G. Morrison, son of John Hazen Morrison (4), was born at Moultonborough, August 20, 1849. He was educated in the public schools of his native town. For the past thirty years he has been engaged in the wholesale pork business at 72 Blackstone street, Boston, and is a business man of high standing. He is a Republican in politics. His residence is at 85 Glen street, Somerville, Massachusetts. He married (first) Susan Pease, who bore him two children: Ella, married Richard Vail. Lillian, married Harry E. Osgood. He married (second) Cora Louise Sweet, who bore him two children: Gertrude; Ruby, died July 13, 1897. He married (third) Mildred A. Fitzgerald, who was born July 28, 1873, in Prince Edward Island, daughter of John and Jenette (Leadbetter) Fitzgerald, the former of whom was born in Harbor Grace, Newfoundland, and the latter in Pugwash, Nova Scotia. Children of James G. and Mildred A. Morrison: James Granville, Jr. and Guy Waterhouse Morrison. Children of John and Jenette Fitzgerald: i. Gerald, born in Newfoundland; ii. Aggie, born in Newfoundland; iii. Mildred A., mentioned above; iv. Madeline S., born in Prince Edward Island; v. Winnifred J., born at Spring Hill Junction, Nova Scotia; vi. Thomas B., born at Spring Hill Junction, Nova Scotia; vii. John, born at Spring Hill. Peter and Susanna (Worth) Leadbetter, parents of Jenette (Leadbetter) Fitzgerald, lived in Nova Scotia, and Mr. Leadbetter was a very large holder of real estate in Halifax. Their children were: A. H., contractor and builder, 70 Standish street, Brockton, Massachusetts; Peter, James, Captain Benjamin, Richard, Eben, Sarah, Jenette, mentioned above, Bethany.

McGREGOR

The first of this family in America came from Scotland to Prince Edward Island about 1800. Among his children was James McGregor, mentioned below.

(II) James McGregor, son of the immigrant, was born in Prince Edward Island; married there Jane Brown, also of Scotch descent and a native of Prince Edward Island. Children: Margaret, Annabella, David L., mentioned below; Charles, John, Mary, Ellen, James, William, Eliza Jane.

(III) David Lawson McGregor, son of James McGregor (2), was born on Prince Edward Island, September 7, 1827. He was educated in the schools of his native place, and learned the trade of harness maker. He came to Charlestown, Massachusetts, in 1851, and engaged in the harness business there. In 1868 he entered partnership with Captain J. P. Crane, of Woburn, in the leather business and they established a store on Pearl street, Boston, doing business under the firm name of J. P. Crane & Company. They were among the hundreds of others whose stores were burned in the great fire of 1872 in Boston. They resumed business soon afterward on High street, but shortly afterward this partnership was dissolved and Mr. McGregor formed the firm of McGregor & Atwood with Frank Atwood as his partner. This firm dealt in leather, etc., and had its place of business on Lincoln street. He was very successful in business, retiring after he had acquired a competence, in 1885, on account of failing health. In 1893 he purchased an interest in the business of the Beach & Clarridge Company, manufacturers of fruit syrups and flavoring extracts, Eastern avenue, Boston, and this investment together with his real estate, of which he was a large owner in Somerville, occupied his time until his last illness. He died at his home in Somerville, 139 Walnut street, May 19, 1895.

At the time of his death *Zion's Herald* said of him: "Mr. McGregor was a capable and reliable business man, and won the confidence and esteem of all who knew him. He achieved success by unremitting attention to duty and in accordance with principles of strict integrity. In all his social and business relations he was the incarnation of brotherly kindness and self-denial. Many a young man has he established in business by granting material aid in time of need, and though on the whole he was no more than half repaid by those he helped, he never became weary of well-doing. Mr. McGregor loved dearly the land of his adoption. His health at the time of the war exempted him from the draft, yet he hired a substitute to take his place. But it was among his neighbors and brethren in the church that his unselfish and genial character shone most clearly. From the time of his uniting with the church he was an active member of the official board and was foremost in every good work. None of his brethren gave more liberally than he, nor did more for the advancement of the Re-

deemer's Kingdom. Many bear testimony that it was due to his winning social qualities that they became attached to the church. His removal from Charlestown to Winter Hill in 1879 proved a serious loss to the Monument Square Church, but was a godsend to the struggling enterprise of the Broadway society, which was then worshiping in a hired hall. During the discouraging efforts of the pastor to raise money for a new edifice, he generously came to the rescue by proposing to double every dollar that should be subscribed. This offer put new life into the project and insured its success. It was not until he assured the contractor that he would stand back of him that the latter would go forward with the building. As a member of the building committee with Messrs. John Potter, E. G. Davis and the pastor, he labored incessantly for the success of the enterprise. Thus it was that this faithful servant of God sought to honor his Master. He aimed to keep in touch with the interests of the church. For thirty-seven years he was a subscriber and an appreciative reader of *Zion's Herald*. Though he could not always agree with his pastor and brethren in matters of doctrine and discipline, he never was known to hesitate to bear his share, and more than his share, of the burdens of the church. The church will miss him, and a multitude of loving friends are personally bereaved by his death. He fought long and heroically against that most painful disease, cancer of the stomach, but his splendid physique at length succumbed, and he yielded without a murmur, declaring: "It is all right. My accounts with my Master are all settled." He was a member of no secret orders. In politics he was a Republican. He married, in 1857, Emily Wakefield, daughter of Stephen and Ruth (Wakefield) Wakefield. (See sketch of Wakefield family).

WAKEFIELD

John Wakefield, the immigrant ancestor of the Maine family of Wakefield, was born in England. The first American record of him is dated January 1, 1637, when at a town meeting held at Salem he was assessed fifteen shillings as an inhabitant of Marblehead colony, Massachusetts, and he was probably in New England before the autumn preceding. He received a grant of four acres of land at Marblehead, December 26, 1638, from the Salem town meeting. Prior to 1641 he lived in Salem. His Marblehead dwelling was on the Neck. He married Elizabeth Littlefield and settled in Wells, Maine. He had a grant of land with his brother-in-law, John Littlefield, under the authority of the Ligonia patent, of what is now known as the Great Hill Farm. The hill at that time extended much farther into the sea than at present. Neither of the grantees located there, however. Wakefield settled in the town of Wells where he attained considerable prominence; he was commissioner and selectman in 1648-54-57; and in the same year his father-in-law was associated in the same offices with him.

John Wakefield purchased Drake's Island of Stephen Batson in 1652 and he resided there a few years; then for several years he lived at Scarborough, where he bought a farm. He removed next to that part of Biddeford which is now Saco and lived the remainder of his days. He was in Wells July 2, 1657, when he signed as a witness to a land grant. He was a juror at Wells from Saco, July, 1666. His wife under power of attorney sold his Marblehead land September 10, 1670. He died February 15, 1674, and is buried at Biddeford, Maine. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Edmund and Annia (Agnes) Littlefield. Children: 1. John, married Hester Harbor, who married (second) William Hayward, January, 1706-07. 2. James, mentioned below. 3. Henry, died unmarried March, 1677. 4. William, married, March 13, 1698, Rebecca Littlefield; he was drowned October 25, 1707. 5. Mary, married William Frost. 6. Katherine, married Robert Nanny.

(II) James Wakefield, son of John Wakefield (1), was born about 1675. He married Rebecca, daughter of James and —— (Lewis) Gibbons, of Saco, Maine. In 1699 he was granted one hundred acres of land on Kennebunk river "at the landing." On November 28, 1700, he and his wife Rebecca witnessed a deed of Benjamin Gooch, of Wells, planter, to John Wheelwright, several pieces of marsh in Wells. With his brother, William Wakefield, Moses and Job Littlefield, and Joseph Storer, Jr., on October 25, 1707, he "went out in a small sloop to fish, there was a heavy sea at the bar, and as they attempted to drive the sloop over it she was upset and all were drowned, bodies of four were recovered. These men were all valuable citizens and their aid was greatly needed."

James Gibbons, his father-in-law, was "master of magazine" and a landed proprietor of Saco; married a daughter of Thomas Lewis, one of the original owners of the

Lewis and Boynton Patent, and became the heir through his wife of his father-in-law; died in 1730 and among other children bequeathed to Rebecca Wakefield. Children of James and Rebecca Wakefield: 1. James, married, December 18, 1719, Mary Darrell. 2. John, mentioned below. 3. Kezia, married, May 27, 1724, Philip Durrell, Jr. 4. Nathaniel, married, 1730, Hannah Emmons. 5. Samuel, married, about 1736, Ruth Godfrey. 6. Gibbons, was with brothers John and Nathaniel in the expedition against Rasle in August, 1724.

(III) John Wakefield, son of James Wakefield (2), was born probably at Saco, Maine, in 1700. Married, May 27, 1724, Elizabeth Durrell, of Arundel, now Kennebunkport. He was a resident of Kennebunk, and previous to the building of the new meeting house in 1750 meetings were held at his house. He was one of a committee to engage Rev. Daniel Little, who was called as the minister, August 25, 1750. Children: 1. John, born April 16, 1725, mentioned below. 2. Gibbons, born March 7, 1726-27, married, November 13, 1756, Mary Goodwin. 3. Elizabeth, born August 20, 1730, died October 7, 1736. 4. Rachel, born June 24, 1733, married, November 3, 1752, Nicholas Bunnell. 5. James, born May 7, 1736, married, July 1, 1756, Miriam Burbank. 6. Elizabeth, born April 14, 1740, married, February 20, 1761, Jonathan Taylor. 7. Jacob, born July 26, 1742, died August 10, 1742. 8. Isaiah, born December 29, 1743, married, September 9, 1765, Susanna Fiske.

(IV) John Wakefield, son of John Wakefield (3), was born in Wells or Kennebunk, Maine, April 16, 1725. Married, 1748, Ruth Cousins, daughter of Ichabod and Ruth (Cole) Cousins. She was born October 19, 1731. Wakefield was a soldier in King George's war and a member of the company of Colonel John Storer in the Louisburg seige in 1745. In 1746-47 the vessel in which the Wells and Arundel troops were being transported to Annapolis was cast away on Mount Desert in a snow storm and seventy or eighty men perished, but Wakefield and three others survived, after enduring great suffering, there being no house on the island. They built a boat of such material as they could find. With a gun and some ammunition saved from the wreck they managed to kill some water fowl for food. Part of them embarked on the frail craft they had built and succeeded in landing at Townsend and a boat was sent to take off the other survivors. Wakefield was one of the original members of the Second Congregational Church founded in Wells, June 14, 1750. He died intestate and his widow Ruth was appointed administratrix, October 6, 1792. The estate was divided at Wells, October 26, 1793.

John Cousins, ancestor of his wife, was born in England, 1596, settled at Westcustogo, now North Yarmouth, Maine, and lived on an island near the mouth of Royal river, still called by his name, purchased of Richard Vines. His son, Thomas Cousins, was an inhabitant of Wells before 1670; his grandson, Ichabod Cousins, son of Thomas, married, July 28, 1714, Ruth Cole, of Kennebunk, and their daughter Ruth was born October 19, 1731, and married John Wakefield, as stated. Children: 1. Jacob, married, September 17, 1789, Hannah Hill. 2. John, born about 1751. 3. Nicholas, married, May 5, 1752, Lydia Wakefield. 4. Israel, married, October 31, 1772, Sarah Goodwin, daughter of Benjamin Goodwin. 5. Ezekiel, born about 1757, mentioned below. 6. Susanna, married, June 29, 1774, Jacob Blaisdell. 7. Katherine, married, January 10, 1789. 8. Ruth, married (intentions dated November 14), 1795, Frederick Wakefield.

(V) Ezekiel Wakefield, son of John Wakefield (4), was born in Kennebunk, Maine, about 1757. He was a soldier in the Revolution, sergeant in the company of Captain Jesse Dorman, Colonel James Scammon, from May 12, 1775, until winter. He married, November 6, 1779, Hannah Larrabee. Children: 1. John. 2. Ezekiel, born about 1784, married, November 24, 1811, Phebe Taylor. 3. Stephen, born 1793, mentioned below. 4. Eunice. 5. Hannah, married, November 2, 1806, Theodore Goodwin, of Alfred. 6. Mary, married, April 11, 1805, Jonathan Parsons. 7. Joshua.

(VI) Stephen Wakefield, son of Ezekiel Wakefield (5), was born at Kennebunk, in 1793, resided at Alfred, Maine, and South Boston, Massachusetts, where he died in 1876. He married Ruth Wakefield, daughter of Frederick and Ruth (Wakefield) Wakefield. Her father was the son of John, grandson of Ezekiel (5) (q. v.). Children, born at Alfred: 1. Mary, born August 5, 1825, married, November 23, 1845, Theophilus Rundlett Prescott, born September 6, 1823, resided in South Boston, where she died 1903. 2. Frederick, born June 15, 1828, married (first) Hannah Julia Candage, and had one son, William O., of Malden; married (second) Clara Brewer, and had one son, Frank Pack-

ard, now of Melrose, Massachusetts; married (third) Mary H. Clapp. Frederick died in Malden, Massachusetts, 1904. 3. Ezekiel, born October, 1830, died in Alfred, Maine, in the fall of 1849. 4. Emily, born in Alfred, Maine, 1834, married David L. McGregor, mentioned below. 5. Louisa, born 1837, resides at Somerville. 6. Hannah Jane, born 1840, twin of Ruth A., married William Burton, twin brother of John Burton, one child, Louis William Burton, who is married and has a daughter, Cora Belle; resides in Los Angeles, California. 7. Ruth A., born 1840, twin of Hannah Jane, married John Burton, twin brother of William Burton; children: Susan F., unmarried; Nellie Jane, married John Tatten. They reside in Dorchester, Massachusetts.

(VII) Emily Wakefield, daughter of Stephen Wakefield (6), married David L. Mc Gregor. (See sketch).

BUTTERS

The Butters family is of Scotch origin and the ancient seat of the family was Perthshire. We find the name Buter and Butor in the Domesday Book of William the Conqueror, in 1086. The name of Buttar appears frequently among the followers of Robert Bruce in the thirteenth century. The Scotch coat of arms is: Argent, a cross sable, between four men's hearts proper. Crest. On a wreath two arms issuant from clouds drawing a bow, with an arrow paleway, all ppr. The name in Scotland was spelled Butter or Buttar, the "s" having been added by later generations.

Three immigrants of this name are found in early Massachusetts Records. John Butter is mentioned but once, as appraiser of an estate in 1655. Isaac Butter was on a list of freemen in 1666, resident of Medfield. Of these two nothing more appears on the records and nothing more is known. Tradition has it that they were brothers of the William Butter, mentioned below, and that one of them was captured by Indians, escaped and returned to Scotland; the other went away.

(I) William Butters (Butter) was born about 1630 in Scotland. Many Scotch prisoners were sent to Massachusetts by Cromwell after his victories against the king, but no record appears to indicate when Butters came. He was in Woburn prior to 1666 when his name appears on the tax roll. After that his name appears regularly in the tax rolls. He was one of twenty men granted one hundred acres of land February 23, 1675, by the town of Woburn. This tract was on the farther side of Maple Meadow river. In February, 1678, he was one of forty-four men granted seven acres each in the same place.

The land records of Woburn in 1674 show that Butters then owned a dwelling house, barn and out-buildings with nineteen acres of land in the region known as Boggy Meadow Field, seven acres being formerly owned by Isaac Brooks; the other twelve purchased of Joseph Carter. He owned various other lots in the neighborhood amounting altogether to sixty-one acres.

He was a soldier in King Philip's war, enlisting August, 1676, in Captain Joseph Syll's company, and took part in one of the most important fights, at Cocheco (Dover), September 4, 1676. Major Richard Waldron, of Dover, planned a sham battle with the friendly Indians of the vicinity, and after the Indians had emptied their guns in good faith, they were seized by Captain Syll and his company. Three hundred Indians were taken to Boston where six were hanged on Boston Common; the remainder were sent to the Bermudas and sold as slaves! The Indians partly avenged the treachery of Major Waldron thirteen years later by capturing him by artifice and torturing him to death. The facts of the case seem to justify any torture that the relatives of the Indians could devise. Nothing more barbarous than the selling of friendly Indians taken by treachery can be found in history.

Butters married Mary ———. He died at Woburn, November 13, 1692. She married (second) ——— Stratton. They had one child, William, born 1665, mentioned below.

(II) William Butters, son of William Butters (1), was born in that part of North Woburn called Boggy Meadow End. His name was first on the tax rolls in 1687, or rather his father paid taxes for two that year and thereafter the son was a regular taxpayer. He was a town officer of Wilmington early, being a selectman in 1731. He was on the committee to arrange the settlement of Rev. Ward Cotton as minister of the new church at Wilmington, July 6, 1732. He added to his estate by purchase of H. Sommers land adjoining his farm June 9, 1716. He married, about 1687, Rebecca ———, who was admitted by letter into the church of Wilmington, March 16, 1734, five months after the church was organized, and he was baptized and admitted to the same church October 1, 1738. He died February 9, 1746, aged about eighty years, according to

his grave-stone in the old cemetery near the Church of Christ, Wilmington. According to probate records he died April 28, 1745. The will was dated October 25, 1733; sons Samuel and William Butters, executors. Children: 1. William, born September 18, 1689, died September 20, 1689. 2. William, May 24, 1691, died 1711. 3. Rebecca, October 10, 1693, died 1696. 4. Lydia, June 11, 1695. 5. Rebecca, August 30, 1698. 6. Samuel, June 21, 1703, mentioned below. 7. Mary, July 28, 1705. 8. John, October 22, 1708, probably the infant who died 1711. 11. William, April 8, 1711.

(III) Samuel Butters, son of William Butters (2), was born in Woburn, June 21, 1703. He resided in Goshen, now Wilmington, Massachusetts, and took an interest early in the town affairs of Woburn; was a petitioner for the adjustment of the church relations in 1725, and July 18, 1728, for the division of the town. He had a saw mill which he conducted in connection with his farming, and he acquired much timber land, especially the valuable cedar swamps, Lebanon and Ladder Pole. In 1742 he purchased the interest of James Baldwin in lands and saw mill. He lived in what is known as the Garrison House, still standing in Wilmington, or recently standing. His will was dated March 1, 1774, Joshua Simonds, executor.

He married, January 20, 1726, Sarah Jaquith, born March 8, 1703, daughter of Abraham and Sarah (Jones) Jaquith, early settlers of Wilmington. She was baptized and admitted to the Church of Christ, February 2, 1752, and he died November, 1788. Children: 1. Sarah, born November 4, 1726. 2. Hannah, September 19, 1727. 3. Samuel, November 30, 1728, mentioned below. 4. Reuben, November 17, 1729. 5. Mary, March 1, 1730. 6. John, April 26, 1732. 7. Rebecca, April 12, 1736.

(IV) Samuel Butters, son of Samuel Butters (3), was born in Wilmington, November 30, 1728. He received from his father a homestead of one hundred acres, lying east of and adjoining that of his brother John. He was a soldier in the Revolution and marched on the Lexington alarm, April 19, 1775, in Captain Freeborn Moulton's company of minute-men of Monson, Colonel Donelson's regiment. On November 5, 1764, he was commissioned by Harrison Gray, the treasurer of the Massachusetts Bay Province, to collect taxes, as constable of the town of Wilmington. He died May 7, 1793. He married, April 13, 1749, Keziah Dana, of Medford. She was admitted to the Wilmington Church, May 5, 1751, and she died July 15, 1759. Samuel Butters was admitted to the church August 12, 1759. Children: 1. Samuel, born November 15, 1749. 2. Keziah, September 14, 1751, baptized October 6, 1751, married James Hayward, December 7, 1771. 3. Ann, March 15, 1754. 4. Sarah, February 15, 1756, died young. 5. Joseph, May 23, 1758, mentioned below. Children of Samuel and his second wife Ruth, widow of Daniel Killam, whom he married October 7, 1762, and who died April 28, 1828: 6. Ruth, May 22, 1763. 7. Sarah D., March 2, 1765. 8. Jonathan, January 26, 1767. 9. David, April 26, 1769, died unmarried 1804. 10. Loammi, November 2, 1773. 11. Rebecca, August 18, 1776.

(V) Joseph Butters, son of Samuel Butters (4), was born in Wilmington, May 23, 1758. He was baptized May 28, 1758, in Christ Church, Wilmington. He died before his father. He lived for some time with his brother at Concord, New Hampshire. He was a soldier in the Revolution in Captain Wright's company, Colonel Enoch Hales's regiment, of New Hampshire. He died May 7, 1793. He married, March 20, 1783, Lydia Carter, born September 21, 1755, daughter of Ezra and Lydia (Jenkins) Carter, of Wilmington. His wife was admitted to the church at Wilmington, November 9, 1791, and died May 12, 1849, aged ninety-four years. Children: 1. Lydia, born September 19, 1785, died unmarried April 12, 1844. 2. Joseph, December 7, 1786, mentioned below. 3. Samuel, August 19, 1790.

(VI) Joseph Butters, Jr., son of Joseph Butters (5), was born in Wilmington, December 7, 1786. He bought the Kendall farm of seventy acres located in Burlington about a quarter of a mile from the center of that town and two miles from the Wilmington line, on the main road from Boston to Lowell; removed the old buildings and built a substantial house and barn. Four generations have lived in this house at one time. He died before this, but it included his mother who lived to the age of ninety-three, her son Samuel, grandson Charles and his sons Charles S. and George W., great-grandchildren. Also in the year 1907 four generations were there: Olive Susan Butters, Charles S. Butters, Charles M. Butters and Madaline Olive Butters. He married, May 28, 1812, Asenath Carter, daughter of Jonas and Phebe Carter. The old home of this family of Carter is still standing in the north of Burlington and occupied by Stephen Carter, a descendant. She died October 10, 1818, in

the twenty-fifth year of her age. This verse is inscribed on her gravestone:

"Left to bemoan her earthly death,
That she so soon resigned her breath,
In bloom of life, then, she most die,
In death's cold arms they now must lie."

Joseph married (second), December 31, 1818, Sally Gowing, born October 15, 1784, daughter of Jabez and Sarah Gowing, of Wilmington. She died July 26, 1863. He died August 31, 1839. Children of Joseph and Asenath Butters: 1. Joseph, born October 29, 1814. 2. Daughter, September 30, died in October, 1818, and buried in same grave with mother. Children of Joseph and Sally Butters: 3. Charles, December 1, 1819, mentioned below. 4. Cyrus, February 5, 1823.

(VII) Charles Butters, son of Joseph Butters (6), was born in Burlington, December 1, 1819. He succeeded after the death of his father to the homestead and followed the occupation of farmer there all his active life. He was appointed administrator of the estate of his grandmother, Lydia (Carter) Butters. The Baldwin apple originated on the old Butters homestead in Wilmington. It was first known as the Butters apple, then as the Pecker or woodpecker apple and finally, from Colonel Loammi Baldwin, who propagated many grafts from the Butters tree, it was known as the Baldwin, undoubtedly the most valuable apple known to horticulturists. There are many claimants to the discovery of this apple in the vicinity; many had grafts before Colonel Baldwin who deserves no especial credit for discovering an apple that was well known before he ever saw the tree and the evidence seems conclusive that the original tree was transplanted to its final location of the Butters farm by William Butter. It was originally a seedling growing near the house of his son James.

Charles Butters married, September 3, 1843, Olive Susan Brown, born May 7, 1822, daughter of Samuel and Betsey (Tuttle) Brown, of Carlisle, Massachusetts, and granddaughter of Lieutenant Samuel Brown, of Concord. Butters died October 28, 1879. Children: 1. Charles S., born July 22, 1844, mentioned below. 2. George W., born May 19, 1847, mentioned below. 3. Susan M., born November 16, 1852, mentioned below. 4. Horace B., born March 17, 1861, mentioned below.

(VIII) Charles Sumner Butters, son of Charles Butters (7), was born in Burlington, July 22, 1844. He attended the district schools of his native town and Warren Academy. He worked on the farm of his father in summer and attended school in winter until he was nineteen years of age, when he accepted a position as clerk in a provision store on Main street, Charlestown. He was there two years, then he went to East Cambridge as clerk in a market and by thrift and industry acquired an interest in the business. After four years he sold out and bought a provision route in Boston and conducted it sixteen years, residing meanwhile in East Cambridge. In January, 1883, he added to his business by opening a market in Union Square, Somerville, and in 1887, by another at the corner of Elm and Porter street and another at Davis Square in West Somerville. At the present time he has the market at Union Square and the Elm street store. He removed to Somerville in June, 1872, and has lived there since. He owns the homestead at Burlington also, spends his summers there and carries on the farm, which is a very attractive estate. Mr. Butters has been very prominent in various fraternal orders. He became an Odd Fellow in East Cambridge and is also a member of the Encampment. He was formerly a member of the Knights of Pythias. He is a charter member of the Knights of Honor and of the New England Order of Protection; of the United Order of Workmen. He belongs to the John Abbott Lodge of Free Masons; Somerville Royal Arch Chapter and Coeur de Lion Commandery, Knights Templar. He has been a director of the Somerville Co-operative Bank since its organization. He is Republican in politics and has served two years in the common council of Somerville. He is an active and earnest member of the Methodist Episcopal church, is treasurer of the board of stewards, serving more then twenty-five years, superintendent of Sunday school and assistant for over twelve years.

He married, October 3, 1871, Eunice A. Stahl, daughter of Captain Aaron and Mary (Winchenbaugh) Stahl, of Waldoboro, Maine. The children of Captain Aaron and Mary Stahl were: Aaron, Melissa, Eunice A., mentioned above; Augusta, Charles, Hudson, who resides at Dutch Neck, Waldoboro; Linda, and five children who died young, all born at Waldoboro, a German settlement in Maine, descendants of the first settler, John Stahl, of Revolutionary days. Children of Charles S. and Eunice A. Butters: 1. Gertrude Emma, born July 30, 1872, died May 19, 1874. 2. Carrie A., born December 16, 1873, mentioned below. 3. Charles M., born

September 10, 1878, educated in the Somerville public and high schools and the Massachusetts Institute of Technology with the civil engineering degree; in the service of the United States government for the past four years at Colon on the Isthmian canal; married Addie Winchenbaugh; child, Madaline O., born April 25, 1905. 4. Harold A., born at Somerville, September 29, 1883, educated in the public and high schools there; now associated with his father in business; married Bessie Priestley. 5. George W., born at Somerville, August 20, 1887, educated in the public and high schools there. 6. Joseph H., born at Somerville, June 2, 1892.

(IX) Caroline A. Butters, daughter of Charles S. Butters (8), was born at Somerville, December 16, 1873. She was educated there in the public and high schools, graduating with honors, and at the Emerson College. She taught six years in the Moody Training School at Northfield, Massachusetts, physical culture, elocution and Bible study. She is at present doing missionary work in the Dorchester section of the city of Boston, Congregationalist Society.

(VIII) George W. Butters, son of Charles Butters (7), was born in Burlington, May 19, 1847. He received a common school education there, supplemented by a course at Warren Academy, Woburn. Leaving home at the age of eighteen he began work in the Faneuil Hall Market of Boston. After a few years there he left to enter business on his own account in Cambridge. In 1891 he went to Everett where he carried on a provision business, and in 1892 removed finally to Somerville where he entered the employ of his brother, Charles S. Butters. He is a member of Putnam Lodge of Free Masons of East Cambridge; of the New England Order of Protection, No. 4; of the Odd Fellows and of New England Encampment, No. 34; of the Daughters of Rebekah; was a charter member of Cambridge Lodge, No. 191, Knights of Honor. He was a charter member of United Lodge, No. 10, Knights and Ladies of Honor. He is a prominent member of the Prospect Hill Congregational Church and active in the Sunday school. In politics he is a Republican.

He married (first), October 27, 1872, Ella P. Grendell, born March 11, 1852, daughter of James and Elizabeth Grendell, of South Boston. She died July 10, 1873, leaving no issue. He married (second), October 30, 1880, Maria E. Bennett, daughter of James H. and Frances A. (Christian) Bennett. She is a member of the Prospect Hill Congregational Church, and an officer in Winter Hill Lodge, Knights and Ladies of Honor, Somerville. Children: 1. Maude Ella, born August 5, 1881, graduate of the Somerville public and high schools; class of 1899 in the Latin high school; now a teacher of commercial branches in the Westerly (Rhode Island) high school. 2. Ruth Gertrude, born January 27, 1888; graduate of the Somerville Latin high school, 1905; now a student in Tufts College, class of 1909.

(VIII) Susan Maria Butters, daughter of Charles Butters (7), was born in Burlington November 16, 1852. She was educated in the public school of her native town and at Warren Academy, Woburn. She was admitted to the Congregational church at Burlington, October 6, 1867. She married, April 29, 1880, John E. Bull, born at Harvard, Massachusetts, November 17, 1850, son of Sidney Haskell and Mercy Whitcomb (Sawyer) Bull. Mr. Bull removed to Carlisle in 1870 where he engaged in business. He has a flourishing dry goods store at Billerica. Since the age of twenty when he joined the Congregational church at Harvard he has been an active christian worker; was for fourteen years the superintendent of the Carlisle Sunday school, and in 1890 was elected deacon of the Carlisle Congregational church. He was elected superintendent of the Sunday school soon after going to Billerica. He held the office of town clerk of Carlisle ten years. Children: 1. Everett E., born October 14, 1882, graduate of the Howe school and Bryant and Stratton Business College of Boston, now with his father in business. 2. Wilbur S., born February 3, 1888, graduate of Howe School, student at Dartmouth College, class of 1910.

(VIII) Horace B. Butters, son of Charles Butters (7), born March 17, 1861, is employed by his brother, Charles S. Butters. He married, September 28, 1887, Hattie L. Carter, daughter of Benjamin and Charlotte (Reed) Carter, of Burlington.

ANTHOINE

Isaac Anthoine came to Boston about 1715. He seems to have been of French origin and as his son married an Armington from the Isle of Guernsey, it is a fair presumption that he was one of the French Huguenot refugees who left France and took refuge in the Isle of Guernsey before coming to America. The Anthanies, or Anthoines, as the name

should be spelled, went to Marblehead with other French families which will be mentioned below. As a shipping port Marblehead seems to have been intimately connected with Boston at this particular period. He married Mercy Mercy, born November 4, 1715. 2. Nicholas, mentioned below. 3. Jane, married at Boston ———. Their children appear to be: 1. (intentions July 4, 1711) John Newton.

(II) Nicholas Anthoine, son or brother of Isaac Anthoine (1), of Boston, was born about 1700. He married, in Boston, September 11, 1722, Rachel Armington, daughter of Joseph Armington, who came to America in 1714 from the Isle, located at Boston, returned to Guernsey the year following and died there. His son, Joseph Armington, Jr., removed to Rehoboth later. Nicholas Anthoine died about 1730, and his widow Rachel married (second) Philip Bisson (intention May 22), October 22, 1736. He was of a Marblehead family also, and undoubtedly of French Huguenot ancestry. The ingenious and illiterate took full advantage of this name, spelling it a dozen different ways—Besom, Bessom, Besum, Besune, Bezoon, Bezune, Besson, Bisson, the last probably the proper way. It should be said that the name of Nicholas was from the Armingtons; also Philip, from both Armingtons and Bessons. Philip Bisson, son of the above Philip Bisson, died at Marblehead in 1797, aged sixty-six, and Richard, presumably another son, died at Marblehead in 1812, aged eighty-four years. Children of Nicholas and Rachel Anthoine: 1. Nicholas, born at Boston, June 21, 1723, died young. 2. Nicholas, June 18, 1726. 3. John, March 3, 1728, mentioned below. 4. Anna, married at Marblehead. 5. Joseph, married at Marblehead, 1776, Mary Gotta. 6. Lydia.

(III) John Anthoine, son of Nicholas Anthoine (2), was born in Boston, March 3, 1728. He went to Marblehead with the Bissons after his mother's second marriage. He married there (first), December 3, 1755, Ann Hawks, daughter of John and Mary (Newcomb) Hawks, who were married in Boston, October 15, 1723. He married (second) Rebekah Le Gross or Le Grow, April 21, 1768, the daughter of Joseph and Rebekah LeGross. She was baptized at Marblehead, August 4, 1743. Anthoine or his son John was a soldier in the Revolution, a drummer in Captain William Bacon's company, Colonel John Glover's regiment, in 1775. Later in 1777 he was drummer and armorer on the brigantine "Freedom," Captain John Clouston, enlisting February 4, and serving until August 4, 1777. Children: 1. Anna, baptized November 7, 1756, died young. 2. John, baptized October 22, 1758, married (intentions November 5), 1785, Mary Loves. 3. Nicholas, born 1761. 4. Rachel, baptized December 5, 1762. Child of John and Rebecca: 5. Anna, born July 16, 1769.

(IV) Nicholas Anthoine, son of John Anthoine (3), was born at Marblehead, Massachusetts, in 1761. He was a soldier in the Revolution, in the company of Captain John Reed, regiment of Samuel McCobb from October 1, to December 1, 1781. This company was raised for the defence of Eastern Massachusetts and he was at Falmouth part of the time. He married Anna Pettingill. Children: 1. John, born 1788. 2. Daniel, 1790. 3. Amos, 1792. 4. John, 1794, mentioned below. 5. Daniel, 1796. 6. Nicholas, 1798. 7. Anna, 1800. 8. Rachel, 1803. 9. Patience, 1806.

(V) John Anthoine, son of Nicholas Anthoine (4), was born in 1794. He married ——— Gilman. He resided at Windham, Maine. Children: 1. William. 2. Isaiah. 3. Joseph. 4. Alfred. 5. Ambrose, died during the service in the Civil war. 6. Amos. 7. John Gilman, born April 2, 1840. 8. Lewis. 9. Caroline, died young.

(VI) John Gilman Anthoine, son of John Anthoine (5), was born in Windham, Maine, April 2, 1840, and died at Somerville, Massachusetts, April 7, 1904. He married (first) Mary Adelaide Jordan. He married (second), July 21, 1894, Elizabeth Lowell Stoddard, who was born in Boston, January 22, 1867, daughter of Eugene Bonaparte and Caroline Amelia (Lowell) Stoddard. (See sketch of Stoddard family). Child of John G. and Mary A. Anthoine: William Jordan Anthoine, now the proprietor of the American Leather Goods Company of Charlestown. He married Bertha O. Sawyer, and they have one child, Doris Adelaide.

STODDARD

John Stoddard, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, and before 1638, when he was a planter and proprietor at Hingham, Massachusetts, settled in that town. He was admitted a freeman May 18, 1642, and his residence was given as of Hull where he was one of the first settlers and proprietors, but he returned to Hingham. He died December 19, 1661. His will proved January 31, 1661, bequeathed to sons John, Daniel and Samuel; daughter Hannah, wife of Gershom Wheelock; grandchildren John

and Elizabeth Low. He married Anne ——; children: 1. John. 2. Hannah, married Gershom Wheelock. 3. Elizabeth, married, February 28, 1649, John Low. 4. Daniel, born in England in 1633. 5. Samuel, born June 14, 1640.

(II) Richard Stoddard, a descendant of John Stoddard (1), of Hingham, Massachusetts, resided in Stoughton, Massachusetts. He married (first) ——; (second), Jane Clark. Children of first wife: Josiah, Richard, Catharine, Mary, Richard. Child of second wife: Eugene B., born December 25, 1839, mentioned below.

(III) Eugene Bonaparte Stoddard, son of Richard Stoddard (2), was born at Stoughton, Massachusetts, December 25, 1839, died January 1, 1900. He married Caroline Amelia Lowell, born August 3, 1841, daughter of Lieutenant Henry G. and Elizabeth (Leavitt) Lowell, and descended from Henry G. (8), Enoch (7), Abner (6), Abner (5), Gideon (4), Percival (3), Richard (2), Percival (1). Lieutenant Henry G. Lowell was born November 8, 1812, and died during the Civil war, July 24, 1865, at Newberne, North Carolina, while serving in the Seventh New Hampshire Regiment in which he enlisted September 30, 1861, at Manchester, New Hampshire, as commissary sergeant; re-enlisted February 6, and mustered February 28, as second lieutenant of Company I. Enoch Lowell (7) was a matross in Captain Abner Lowell's company at Falmouth, Maine, in 1776-77. Mr. Lowell was very prominent in the Odd Fellows and Knights of Pythias. Children: 1. Elizabeth Lowell, born January 22, 1867, mentioned below. 2. Alice Mae, September 16, 1871, married, June, 1900, Elijah H. Tibbetts, reside at 11 Chandler street, Somerville; children: i. Lowell Brown Tibbetts, born June 14, 1901; ii. Eugene Gardner Tibbetts, born October 17, 1902; iii. Elizabeth Stoddard Tibbetts, born November 18, 1903; iv. Robert Percival Tibbetts, born April 9, 1907. 3. Florence Parker, born March 11, 1878, graduate of the Somerville high school, a music teacher.

(IV) Elizabeth Lowell Stoddard, daughter of Eugene Bonaparte Stoddard (3), was born in Boston, January 22, 1867. She attended the public schools in her native city and the Dorchester high school. She went to Somerville with her family in 1884. From 1895 to 1899 her home was in Charlestown. Since 1899 she has resided in Somerville. She married at West Somerville, July 21, 1894, John Gilman Anthoine. (See sketch of Anthoine family.) Mrs. Anthoine is a member of the local lodge of Daughters of Rebekah. Before her marriage she was bookkeeper for her father who was engaged in the hardware business on Washington street, Boston. She has devoted her attention in later years entirely to music. For three years she was pianist for the Cushing Concert Company which toured New England three years. She was also with the Cambridge Young Men's Christian Association orchestra. She played for the classes of Mr. Anthoine in 1892. She is a member and attends the meetings of the American National Association of Masters of Dancing of the United States and Canada. (See sketch of Anthoine family).

CRANE

Henry Crane, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England in 1621. He is believed to be the son of Samuel Crane, who was at Mount Wallaston (Braintree) in 1639 and was selectman of Braintree in 1640 on the same board with Stephen Kinsley, who in 1654 was living at Dorchester on a farm adoining the homesteads of his two sons-in-law, Henry Crane and Anthony Gulliver. Elizabeth Crane, perhaps wife of Samuel, was a member of the Dorchester church in 1641. It may be assumed that from 1641 to 1654 Henry Crane was living in Dorchester with his parents or relatives. He bought a farm of one hundred and twenty acres in Dorchester, September, 1654, or earlier, and a road was laid out to his house over Milton hill from Braintree to Roxbury through Dorchester on that date. The road was to the southwest of his house and followed the "old beaten waye." This house was on what is now Adams street on the north side at East Milton at the rear and between the houses of William Q. Dexter and E. B. Andrews. The Pierce house was built in front of it. That section has been known as Crane's Plain. He was an iron worker by trade and was part owner of the iron works. When the general court prohibited the holding of Indians as servants or slaves, he had a man, woman and child in his service, and autograph letter from him to the general court is to be seen in the state archives, (Vol. 30, page 239) in reply to an order for him to send away the three Indians. It is well phrased and written, asking for more time to carry out the will of the court. The births of his first two children are not recorded at Dorchester. He was a farmer most of his life. In 1683 he bought land of

Moses Payn, inn holder, of South Boston, and bought and sold various other lots of land. He was a prominent citizen of Milton, selectman in 1679-80-81, and one of the committee in charge of the meeting house.

He married (first), 1655, Tabitha Kinsley, daughter of Stephen Kinsley. She died in 1681 and he married (second), 1683, Elizabeth ——. He died March 21, 1709, at Milton. Children: 1. Benjamin, born 1656, was at the age of eighteen in Captain Johnson's company in King Philip's war and was wounded at the Narragansett Swamp, December 19, 1775. 2. Stephen, born 1657, mentioned below. 3. Henry, Jr. 4. John, born at Dorchester, January 30, 1658-59, married, December 13, 1686, Hannah Leonard; resided at Taunton. 5. Elizabeth, born August 14, 1663, married (first), at Milton, May 23, 1682, ——; (second) Eleazer Gilbert, of Taunton; she died March 29, 1701. 6. Ebenezer, born August 6, 1665, married, November 13, 1689, Mary Tolman, daughter of Thomas, Jr. and Elizabeth Tolman, of Dorchester, granddaughter of Thomas, the immigrant. Ebenezer was in the ill-starred Phipps' Expedition in 1690, and was one of twenty-nine survivors of the company of seventy-five who went from Milton, and for his services his heirs enjoyed a grant of land at Dorchester, Canada, Worcester county. 7. Mary, born November 22, 1666, married, March 28, 1690, Samuel Hackett, of Taunton. 8. Mercy, born January 1, 1668. 9. Samuel, born June 8, 1669, died September 14, 1669. 10. Anna, born about 1670, resided at Taunton.

(II) Stephen Crane, son of Henry Crane (1), was born about 1657, at Dorchester, now Milton, Massachusetts. He was a farmer at Milton. He married (first), July 2, 1676, Mary Denison, who was born 1660, and died June 17, 1721. He married (second), August 13, 1723, Comfort Belcher, widow of Samuel Belcher, of Braintree, Massachusetts. His widow Comfort died at Milton, December 21, 1745. Children, born at Milton: 1. Mary, born July, 1680. 2. Tabitha, born October 7, 1682, died November 13, 1682. 3. Elizabeth, born March 14, 1684, married, January 15, 1718, Samuel Fuller. 4. Samuel, born May 23, 1687. 5. Zerviah, born November 30, 1690. 6. Benjamin, born December 17, 1692, mentioned below.

(III) Benjamin Crane, son of Stephen Crane (2), was born at Milton, December 17, 1692. He married Abigail Houghton. His house at Milton was known later as the Elijah Hunt place. Hunt married Rachel Crane. Benjamin was one of the petitioners with Nathaniel and Ebenezer Houghton and Ebenezer Tucker to have their farms annexed to Braintree. Only two acres of Crane's farm were in Milton in which his house was located. The act was passed in 1754. Crane was appointed keeper of the work-house December 12, 1754. Children, born at Milton: 1. Joseph, February 28, 1724. 2. Mary, January 23, 1727. 3. Benjamin, Jr., June 4, 1728, mentioned below. 4. Abigail, August 16, 1729. 5. Amariah, March 1, 1731. 6. Seth, July 22, 1732. 7. Stephen, May 19, 1734, ancestor of United States Senator Winthrop Murray Crane, through his son Zenas Crane, who learned the trade of paper maker at Milton, and established the industry at Dalton, Massachusetts. 8. Abijah, August 11, 1736, died July 4, 1737.

(IV) Benjamin Crane, Jr., son of Benjamin Crane (3), was born in Milton, June 4, 1728. He settled in the adjoining town of Dedham. He married, December 27, 1750, at Milton, Patience Vose of that town. She was received into the church at Dedham, April 24, 1757. Children, all born and baptized at Dedham: 1. John, born May 21, baptized May 27, 1753, colonel in Continental army. 2. Benjamin, born August 31, 1755, baptized September 17. 3. Prudence, baptized December 4, 1757, died February 14, 1766, aged eight. 4. Abijah, born March 20, 1761, baptized March 22, mentioned below. 5. Reuben, born December 27, 1763, baptized January 1, 1764; died February 14, 1766, aged two years and a half. 6. Reuben, born November 30, 1768 (birth record reads Abijah by mistake in town records, baptism correct); baptized January 22, 1769. 7. Prudence, baptized February 17, 1771. 8. Patience, born May 2, baptized May 4, 1776.

(V) Abijah Crane, son of Benjamin Crane, Jr. (4), was born at Dedham, Massachusetts, March 20, 1761, and baptized in the Dedham church two days later. He enlisted in the Continental army in June, 1776, and marched to Charlestown. He was then less than sixteen years of age. He remained in the service during the whole Revolutionary war. In 1776 he was in Captain Timothy Stow's company, Colonel Ephraim Wheelock's regiment at Ticonderoga in 1776. He was in Captain John Spurr's company, Colonel Thomas Nixon's regiment, discharged February 5, 1780, enlisting again and was discharged December 25, 1780. Altogether he served seven years, it is said. He married, at Dedham, December 16, 1785, Rachel Talbot, who was born either

in 1759 or 1761, died November, 1807. He married (second) Polly Packard. He resided at Kingston, Massachusetts, then settled in Maine. The children were by the first wife: Reuben, Jotham, Sally, and Abijah, Jr., mentioned below.

(VI) Abjah Crane, Jr., son of Abijah Crane (5), was born April 5, 1793, at Winthrop, Maine, and died February 29, 1884, at the age of ninety-one years. He married, in 1822, Harriet Fifield, who was born in Fayette, Maine, July 20, 1801, and died there, August 20, 1894, at the age of ninety-three years. They settled in Fayette, Maine, where he was a farmer. Children: 1. Theresa, born July 13, 1824. 2. David F., February 25, 1828, mentioned below. 3. Abijah Robinson, February 2, 1831, mentioned below. 4. Lucy H., June 5, 1833. 5. Mehitable A., February 25, 1839. 6. Charles H., May 8, 1843, mentioned below. 7. William H. H., May 6, 1845. 8. Howard, died in infancy. 9. Ruhamah, died in infancy.

(VII) David F. Crane, son of Abijah Crane (6), was born in Fayette, Maine, February 25, 1828. He was educated in the public and high schools of his native town and at Kents Hill Seminary, where he was graduated in 1851, entering Waterville College from which he was graduated in 1855 with the degree of Bachelor of Arts. Three years later he received the degree of Master of Arts from his alma mater. During his college course he taught school between terms and was assistant principal of the schools at Shelburne Falls, Massachusetts, one year after graduation. In 1856 he began the study of law in the office of Hon. William Pitt Fessenden at Portland, Maine, and a year later was admitted to the bar in that city. He was active in support of the government during the Civil war, and was president of the Boston Union League. In politics he is a Republican. He resides at 61 Pearl street, Somerville. He married, June, 1858, Caroline A. Saben, daughter of Benedict and Hannah (Twitchell) Saben, of Winchester, New Hampshire; she died August, 1902. Children: Minnie S. and Hattie A. They reside with their father.

(VII) Rev. Abijah Robinson Crane, son of Abijah Crane (6), was born at Fayette, Maine, February 2, 1831. He attended the public schools of Fayette and prepared for college at Kents Hill Academy, graduating there in 1852 and from Waterville College in 1855. In 1858 he received the degree of Master of Arts. He taught school while in college, then a general custom on the part of students who wished to earn something. After graduation he taught one year at Corinth, Maine. He entered the Theological Seminary at Newton, Massachusett, in 1858 and graduated in 1861. He was ordained and settled as pastor of the Baptist church of Hallowell, Maine, where he officiated for fifteen years. He was at East Winthrop as pastor of the Baptist church for the next fifteen years. For many years he was connected with Hebron Academy, preparing for Colby College, and is at present teaching in his fifteenth year in the pastorate of the Baptist church at Hebron, Maine. He married Frances Herrick. Their only child, Fannie, married Albion H. Brainard, now (1907) the principal of the Gardner high school, Gardner, Massachusetts.

(VII) Charles H. Crane, son of Abijah Crane (6), was born at Fayette, May 8, 1843, and died October 22, 1904. He was brought up on the farm at Fayette and attended the public schools there. He graduated from the high school and from Kents Hill Academy, and afterward for a short time was a teacher in the public schools of Levant, Maine, and of his native town. He resigned to enter the Union army during the Civil war and enlisted at Augusta, Maine, in the Twenty-ninth Maine Volunteer Regiment. At the battle of Winchester he was struck by a bullet, but the force of the missile was taken by a heavy blanket that he was carrying, thus escaping a fatal wound. He was in the service three years. He was appointed corporal April 8, 1864, sergeant September 13, 1864, and steward September 16, 1865. In 1867 he began to learn the business of a pharmacist and druggist in Boston in the store of Dr. Knight. He graduated from the Boston School of Pharmacy. In 1867 he started in business for himself in the store on the corner of Pearl and Myrtle streets, and later corner of Perkins and Franklin streets, Somerville. He was eminently successful in business and stood high among the business men of the city. He was especially active in town affairs and political matters. He was an active and useful Republican. In the city government he was for three years an efficient member of the board of health. In 1893 and again in 1894 he represented his district in the general court, serving on important committees and making an excellent record as a legislator. He was one of the leaders in the movement to abolish Fast Day and establish in its place Patriots' Day on the anniversary of the battle of Lexington. He was a prominent Free Mason, a member of Soley Lodge of

which he was master, and was eminent commander of De Molay Commandery, Knights Templar. He was also a member of the Central Club and Webcowit Club of Somerville. He was a man of sterling character, of varied ability and attractive personality. He enjoyed the acquaintance of many friends and wherever he was known he was respected and esteemed.

He married, October 7, 1869, Mary E. T. Noble, born at Somerville, October 25, 1850, and educated in the public schools there and in Miss Badger's private boarding school at Charlestown. She was the daughter of John H. and Sarah (Rumrill) Noble and granddaughter of John and Pamelia (Sellars) Noble. John Noble was born at Portsmouth, New Hampshire, October 24, 1776, and his wife Pamelia Sellars, March 18, 1791. Their children: i. Pamelia, born August 13, 1810; ii. Mary Fernald, October 28, 1811; iii. John H., mentioned below; iv. Elizabeth Cate, July 25, 1814; v. George Loring, July 15, 1816; vi. Lucy Ladd, June 10, 1818.

John Harrison Noble, born at Somersworth, New Hampshire, March 31, 1813, died April 4, 1871. Married Sarah Rumrill, who was born at Boston, October 6, 1816, and died April 5, 1858. Their children: i. John Harrison, Jr., born September 29, 1844; ii. Sarah E. S., June 12, 1846; iii. James C., March 19, 1848. iv. Mary E. T., October 25, 1850, married Charles H. Crane, mentioned above; v. John Harrison, Jr., May 23, 1852. vi. George Arthur, March 31, 1856.

The children of Charles H. and Mary E. T. Crane: 1. Mettie May, born January 4, 1871, at Somerville, died December 2, 1872. 2. Lena Noble, born at Somerville, January 8, 1877, graduate of the public and high schools, graduating in 1895, at present living with her mother. 3. Harry Howard, born at Somerville, April 8, 1881, died September 23, 1883. 4. Adele Elizabeth, born at Somerville, December 4, 1887, graduated from the grammar schools of that city in 1902, later attended the high school and continued her studies at home; she lives with her mother.

TURNER

John Henry Turner, of an ancient English family, was born at Camberwell, now within the limits of London, England, about 1809. He was educated in his native place, and was interested at various times in many different trades and kinds of business. He was the proprietor of a stage line from Camberwell to London, and was also the owner and keeper of one of the historic old inns of London. He removed to Montreal, Canada, in 1832, where he died in 1871. His wife died 1886. He married in 1831, Mary Ann Hicks, of London, daughter of William and Mary Ann Hicks. They had eight children, born in Canada, of whom four are living: 1. John Henry, Jr., mentioned below. 2. George Frederick. 3. Matilda. 4. Amelia, wife of Alfred Sackville West Andrews.

(II) John Henry Turner Jr., son of John Henry Turner (1), was born December 15, 1835, at Montreal, Canada, where he was educated in the common schools and at Ste. Therese College, which he attended for two years. He was then employed for a number of years as clerk in various mercantile establishments, and learned the printer's trade. After working in printing offices in Montreal two years, he removed to New York City and followed his trade there for two years. He then became a traveler in the printing business through the southern and western states. In 1859 he and several partners engaged in the printing business in Hartford, Connecticut. When the civil war broke out the firm was dissolved and Mr. Turner made his home in Groton, Massachusetts. He entered the celebrated printing concern known as the University Press at Cambridge, and worked there for a time, then was associated with his father-in-law, George H. Brown, of Groton, a well known printer. In June, 1865, Mr. Turner started a printing business on his own account, establishing the newspaper, *The Groton Public Spirit,* in 1868. He has at the present time a flourishing printing business with an office on West street, Ayer, Massachusetts, where the paper known as *Turner's Public Spirit* is published. He also publishes several papers for the surrounding towns. In politics he is independent. He is a Free Mason and a member of the Protestant Episcopal Church. He is a useful and honored citizen of Ayer, standing well in the business community and having the esteem of all his townsmen.

He married, September, 1861, Helen Mitchell Brown, born January 2, 1841, at Bridgewater, daughter of George Henry Brown, of Bridgewater, a printer and publisher, proprietor of the *Amaranth* magazine. George Henry Brown married Harriet Porter, of Sterling, daughter of John Porter. The Brown family was from Bridgewater. Children of John Henry and Helen Mitchell (Brown) Turner: 1. Huntley Sigourney, born June 12, 1863; book and job printer at

Ayer; married Gertrude Priest, of Sterling, Massachusetts. 2. George Henry Brown, born April 10, 1868; a printer; married Mabel Estelle Lougee Haward; one child, John Henry Turner. 3. Harriet Porter Hicks, born May 11, 1873; married Melville Llewellyn Savage, and has two children: Llewellyn Turner Savage, and Helen Sigourney Savage.

DERBY

John Derby, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England of an ancient and distinguished family. Roger Derby, who is from all accounts a brother, came from Topsham, Devonshire, England, about the same time, landed at Boston, July 18, 1671, and settled in Salem. Topsham was the home of seafaring men. Both Derbys followed fishing at their new home at Marblehead and Salem. John Derby or Darby, as the name was often spelled, was a fisherman at Marblehead in 1677, and owned a cottage and house lot in that town. He married Alice ——. Children, born in Marblehead, Massachusetts. 1. Alice, born October 12, 1679. 2. John, born October 8, 1681, mentioned below. 3. Mary, born September 29, 1683. 4. Joseph, baptized October 18, 1685.

(II) John Derby, son of John Derby (1), was born in Marblehead, Massachusetts, October 8, 1681, and died at Concord, Massachusetts, March 7, 1753. He was brought up in Marblehead and learned the trade of weaver. He settled in Beverly, Massachusetts; removed to Ipswich, Massachusetts, about 1720 and to Concord in 1731. He married Deborah Conant, daughter of Roger Conant, descendant of Governor Roger Conant. John Derby's will is dated in 1747. Children, all born in Beverly: 1. John, born December 27, 1704. 2. Andrew, born January 26, 1706-07, settled in Concord; in 1733 removed to Acton, thence to Westminster, Massachusetts, and became a prominent citizen, selectman, assessor, constable, etc.; married Elizabeth Patch. 3. Benjamin, born March 12, 1710-11. 4. Mary, born 1711, baptized March 18, 1711. 5. Ebenezer, born November 23, 1712, settled in Westminster; soldier in Captain Ballard's company in French war; located finally in York, Maine. 6. Deborah, born April 8, 1714. 7. Benjamin, born November 28, 1715. 8. Joseph, born June 10, 1718, mentioned below. 9. Mary, born June 12, 1720.

(III) Joseph Derby, son of John Derby (2), was born in Beverly, Massachusetts, June 10, 1718, and died in Concord, Massachusetts, October, 1793, aged seventy-six years. He went to Concord with his parents and settled when a young man on the homestead that is still in the ownership and occupancy of his descendants at Concord Junction. He married at Concord, January 14, 1745-46, Silence Hubbard, who died at Concord, March 29, 1806, aged eighty years. Children, born at Concord: 1. Lois, born October 16, 1746. 2. Joseph, born March 15, 1749, mentioned below. 3. Mary, born June 24, 1751. 4. Sarah, born April 10, 1754. 5. Samuel, born September 6, 1757, soldier in Revolution, settled in Nelson, New Hampshire. 6. Peter, soldier in the Revolution, settled in Reading, Vermont. 7. Lucy, born October 16, 1762.

(IV) Joseph Derby, son of Joseph Derby (3), was born March 15, 1749, at Concord, and died there February 21, 1825, aged, according to his gravestone, seventy-six years. He had the homestead now occupied by his descendants, and in 1794 built the old house now standing on the farm. He was a soldier in the Revolution in Captain Simon Hunt's company, Colonel Eleazer Brook's regiment and was at the battle of Ticonderoga in 1776; was also in Captain David Wheeler's company, Colonel Nixon's regiment, in 1776. He married Rebecca Clark, daughter of Benjamin Clark. His wife died February 16, 1825, aged seventy-four (gravestone). Their deaths were but five days apart. Children, born in Concord: 1. Rebecca, born October 26, 1778, married Joshua Brown. 2. Sally, born August 29, 1780, married Israel Putnam Brown, and removed to Plymouth, Vermont. 3. Patty, born July 15, 1782, died October 11, 1783. 4. Polly, born October 24, 1784. 5. Joseph, born January 27, 1788, mentioned below.

(V) Joseph Derby, son of Joseph Derby (4), was born in Concord, January 27, 1788. He had a common school education, and was brought up as a farmer on the homestead at Concord Junction. Being the only son he inherited the farm of his father. He became a prominent citizen and filled many positions of trust and honor. During the war of 1812 he was sergeant in the Concord Light Infantry, and was on duty for six weeks at South Boston during one of the alarms. He retained his connection with the state militia many years, and was a man of soldierly qualities. During the construction of the Fitchburg Railroad, which ran near the

old homestead at Concord Junction, he had four ox-teams at work for the contractors for a year or more. He was selectman of the town several years. He was naturally a skillful mechanic, and had a shop on the farm in which he manufactured various articles. He was a faithful member and constant attendant of the Unitarian church, Concord. He died in 1874 at the age of eighty-six. He married, December 16, 1819, Patty (Martha) Clark, daughter of Benjamin Clark, his mother's brother. Patty lived before her marriage in the same house in which Rebecca (Clark) Derby, her aunt, had lived. Patty died at the great age of ninety-six years. Children, born in Concord: 1. Joseph, born December 1, 1820, mentioned below. 2. Benjamin, born September 24, 1822, mentioned below. 3. Nathan, born August 27, 1824, was a butcher at Concord Village; was second lieutenant Company G, Fifth Regiment, in Civil war. 4. Henry, born August 7, 1826, mentioned below. 5. Edward, born September 12, 1829, resided on the homestead, unmarried. 6. Martha Rebecca, born April 2, 1832, married Joshua P. Converse, of Woburn; died soon afterward. 7. Urbane, born July 13, 1834, mentioned below.

(VI) Joseph Derby, son of Joseph Derby (5), was born in Concord, December 1, 1820. He was educated in the public schools of his native town. He attended market for his father until twenty-two years old, and then worked on a farm in Concord village for a year. He engaged in the business of butcher and provision dealer in Concord, and after some years sold it to his brother, Nathan Derby, and engaged in the carpet trade in Boston, and after some years of successful business removed to his present home in Concord. The house in which he lives on Liberty street is that in which Major John Buttrick lived at the time of the battle of Lexington (See sketch of the Buttrick family of Concord in this work); it was built in 1712 and is still in excellent condition, always having been in the hands of careful owners. It is one of the most interesting houses of the historic town of Concord and attracts many or the visitors of the town.

Mr. Derby enlisted in the Civil war in Company G, Fifth Massachusetts Regiment of Volunteers, and was commissioned first lieutenant. His father, as stated above, was in the war of 1812, his grandfather in the Revolution. Lieutenant Derby was a popular and efficient officer, the men of his company appreciating his sterling qualities, his personal courage and his thoughtfulness and consideration of his men. The commissary department of his regiment became intolerable, and the colonel of the regiment assigned Lieutenant Derby to effect a reformation. Being a butcher by trade his experience stood him in good stead, and he won the commendation and praise of his superior officers as well as of the men for the improvement in their food. He attends the Unitarian church, and is a Republican in politics.

He married (first), May 16, 1850, Louisa Jarvis, born July 22, 1820, died April 19, 1853. He married (second), October 31, 1855, Lucy H. Jarvis, born July 23, 1822, daughter of Francis and Phebe (Hubbard) Jarvis, of Concord. She died in Concord, September 3, 1905. Children, all by second wife, born in Concord: 1. Joseph, died aged four months. 2. Edward, born December 26, 1859, married (first) Ida A. Frazier; (second) Jennie M. Childs; children by the first wife: Florence and Ralph; Edward resides in Kennebunk, Maine. 3. Charles, born January 24, 1863, mentioned below.

(VII) Charles Derby, son of Joseph Derby (6), was born January 24, 1863, in Concord. He was educated in the public schools of Concord, Massachusetts. He has been associated with his father and resides on the homestead in Concord. He is a member of the Maynard Lodge, Independent Order Odd Fellows. In politics he is Republican, and in religion a Unitarian. He married (first), June 11, 1890, Grace Everett, born in Concord, March 12, 1865, daughter of George Everett. She died March 15, 1892. He married (second), June 7, 1894, Frances E. Lynch, daughter of George and Betty (Steward) Lynch. Children: 1. Child unnamed (by first wife), died in infancy. Child of second wife: 2. Jarvis, born May 27, 1897.

(VI) Benjamin Derby, son of Joseph Derby (5), was born in Concord in the house he now occupies at Concord Junction, September 24, 1822. He passed his youth at the homestead, and was educated in the public schools of his native town. He has followed farming as his vocation all his life. Since 1861 he has owned the homestead, and has made various additions to it besides selling many building lots. The farm is favorably located for building, being in one of the finest sections of the old town. Mr. Derby has a reputation for raising fine cattle and hogs, especially the medium and small Yorkshire hogs, sometimes having four hundred or more on his farm at a time, and also Holstein cattle, of which he has at times

Benjamin Derby

as many as one hundred and fifty in his barns. He has won many blue ribbons at agricultural and cattle shows with his stock, and has one of the finest dairies of that section. He has some forty milch cows in addition to the stock he is raising for sale. For many years he has taken the calves from the barn of the State Reformatory at Concord Junction in addition to those from his own herd. He has a considerable milk business at retail in the vicinity. Mr. Derby's brother Edward, who is unmarried, is associated with him in business. He owns much valuable land in Concord and vicinity. Mr. Derby is a Republican in politics. He is a member of the Unitarian church of Concord. His homestead is that of the first Joseph Derby, of Concord, occupied in succession by five generations of the family.

He married, January 14, 1869, Annie E. Hawley, born in Boston, January 14, 1841, daughter of Henry H. and Sarah T. (Pierce) Hawley. Her father was born in New Hampshire; her mother in New Bedford, Massachusetts. Mrs. Derby came to Concord to live about a year before her marriage. Children: 1. Sarah Wilson, born April 17, 1870, educated in the public and high schools of Concord; member of Willow Rebekah Lodge, Odd Fellows; resides at home with parents. 2. Benjamin, born October 11, 1873, mentioned below. 3. Annie Hawley, born September 15, 1875, educated in the public school of Concord, Massachusetts, member of the Willow Rebekah Lodge of Odd Fellows, and past grand; resides at home with her parents.

(VII) Benjamin Derby, Jr., son of Benjamin Derby (6), was born at Concord, Massachusetts, October 11, 1873. He attended the Concord public schools and was graduated in 1891 from the Concord high school. He was for five years clerk in a grocery store in his native town. In 1897 he was appointed assistant postmaster at Concord Junction, and in 1901 postmaster, a position he has held to the present time to the eminent satisfaction of the government and the patrons of the office. He is a prominent Free Mason, joining Corinthian Lodge soon after he came of age and being for some time its youngest member. This lodge is more than a hundred years old. He has been through all the chairs of the Blue Lodge, of which he is now (1907) worshipful master. He is a member of Walden Chapter, Royal Arch Masons, of which he is now past high priest and secretary. He is an officer of Adoniram Council, Royal and Select Masters, of Waltham. He belongs to Boston Commandery, Knights Templar, is a life member of Boston Lafayette Lodge of Perfection, Giles F. Yates Council, Princes of Jerusalem, Mount Olivet Chapter, Rose Croix, and Massachusetts Consistory, Sublime Princes of the Royal Secret, thirty-second degree. He is a member of Aleppo Temple, Ancient Arabic Order Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, and belongs to the Past High Priests Association. He is a member of Concord Lodge, No. 212, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, has been through all the chairs and is now financial secretary; he has also served as district deputy. He is a member of Ephrom Encampment of Odd Fellows, Hawthorne Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star, of which he is past patron, and Willow Rebekah Lodge, of Concord Junction. He is a charter member of the Concord Hall Association and has been treasurer from the outset, having charge of the renting of the hall, etc. He is a trustee of the Concord Junction Investment Company, and has charge of the finances. He is interested in the Bluine Company (incorporated) of Concord. He is a director of the Concord, Maynard and Hudson Electric Railroad since 1905. For many years he was a member of the fire department, of which he was engineer. In politics he is a Republican, and is one of the most energetic, active and influential men of the town.

He married, December 18, 1901, Carrie Edith Ritcher, born June 9, 1881, of Martha's Vineyard. Children, born at Concord: 1. Marion Louise, born November 28, 1902. 2. Benjamin Edward, February 8, 1905. 3. Roger R., November 24, 1907.

(VI) Henry Derby, son of Joseph Derby (5), was born August 7, 1826, at Concord, and was educated there in the public schools. He resided on his father's farm, the old homestead, until thirty years old. From 1861 to 1875 he had a farm at Lincoln, Massachusetts, then after a year at Concord Junction he settled on the farm at Nine Acre Corner, on which he has lived since. He is a Republican in politics. He married Susan Ann Pierce, daughter of Cyrus and Susan (Parks) Pierce. Children: 1. Henry, Jr., born at Concord, September 15, 1861, educated in the public and high schools of Concord. 2. Ida Rebecca, born at Lincoln, December 10, 1863, educated in the Concord public and high schools. 3. Harvey Clark, born at Lincoln, September 29, 1870, graduate of the Concord high school.

(VI) Urbane Derby, son of Joseph Derby (5), was born in Concord, July 13, 1834, on the old Derby homestead and lived there until he came of age, working on the farm and

attending the district schools. He was engaged in the grocery trade at Concord for ten years and subsequently at Woburn for four years. In May, 1870, he settled on the sixty-acre farm at Concord of which he is the owner and which he has since occupied. It is the old Emerson Barrett place, two miles and a half north of Concord, on the road leading to Westford, Massachusetts. He improved and enlarged the barns and house, which was built before 1800. He made a specialty of his dairy and had a milk route in the village, also raised large quantities of asparagus and strawberries. He is a Republican in politics, but has declined to become a candidate for public office. He enjoys to an exceptional degree the respect and confidence of his townsmen. In 1897 he retired from active business and has since resided in Concord.

He married, December 5, 1865, Helen P. Baker, daughter of Richard and Jerusha (Rich) Baker, of Truro, and Charlestown, Massachusetts. She died August 28, 1897. He married (second), October 2, 1902, Sarah E. Gillespie Staples, widow of Samuel Staples and daughter of Charles and Esther (Holmes) Gillespie, of Scotch ancestry. Children of Urbane and Helen P. (Baker) Derby: 1. Helen Baker, born November 3, 1866, married Albert F. Converse, lawyer, 54 Devonshire street, Boston; children: Robert Derby Converse and Sherman Converse. 2. Fred Baker, born January 17, 1869, educated in Concord high school and Bryant and Stratton Commercial School; a carpenter; married Elizabeth Jury; resides at Saybrook, Connecticut. 3. Charles Edwin, born July 15, 1870, educated in the public and high schools and the Bryant & Stratton Commercial School, Boston; worked on his father's farm until he retired; was killed in railroad wreck at Canaan, New Hampshire, September, 1907; married, October 30, 1901, Florence G. Mason, of Reading, one child, Walter. 4. Richard, born June 18, 1875, died aged three months. 5. Richard Baker, born May 4, 1878, graduate of the Concord high school and of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology; now an architect with office at 3 Park street, Boston.

CHURCHILL

The history of the Churchill family of England dates back to the time of the Norman Conquest. The name is derived from the town Courcil, in Lorraine, France. The surname has been spelled Coucelle, Courcil, Curichell, Chercile, Churchil, Churchall, Churchell, and Churchill, the last form being the one generally accepted for many generations in England and America. The Churchill coat-of-arms is: Sable a lion rampant argent debruised with a bendlet gules. Eight generations of the Churchill family have been Dukes of Marlborough. The first duke was John Churchill, born May 24, 1650, at Ashe, Devonshire, son of Sir Winston Churchill, of Wiltshire, whose mother was a Winston. The present duke, the eighth, Richard John Churchill, married Consuelo Vanderbilt, of New York. Winston Churchill, an author and member of parliament, is grandson of the seventh duke, and son of Sir Randolph Churchill. It is likely that the American pioneers of the seventeenth century were of this same stock. Colonel William Churchill came to Virginia about 1672, from Wilton, Middlesex county; was a member of the Virginia council in 1705; died 1710; and from his son Armistead is descended the Churchills of Virginia. It is of interest to note that the daughter of Colonel William married Thomas Randolph, in 1710. All the New England families are descended from John Churchill, mentioned below.

(I) John Churchill, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, about 1620. Very little is known of him. He appears first in American records on the list of men able to bear arms at Plymouth in 1643. He died at Plymouth in 1662-3. He bought a farm of Richard Higgins, in Plymouth, August 18, 1645. He was admitted a freeman June 5, 1651. He bought of Nathaniel Masterson, then of Manchester, Massachusetts, ten acres of upland at Wellingsley, in Plymouth, October 20, 1652. His house was at Hobbs' Hole, and his homestead was on the east side from the south line of the field opposite Jabez Corner, to a point thirty feet distant from the south line of the estate of Branch Blackmer He became a large landowner. He made a nuncupative will May 3, 1662, proved October 20, 1662. He had a new and old house disposed of in this will.

He married, December 18, 1644, Hannah Pontus, daughter of William Pontus, who was at Plymouth as early as 1633; she was born in Holland or England in 1623. Pontus was one of the Pilgrims left behind with Rev. John Robinson; a fustian worker by trade from Dover, England; married Wybra Hanson, December 4, 1610. Pontus had another daughter who married, October 31, 1645, James Glass. Mrs. Hannah (Pontus) Church-

ill married second, June 25, 1669, Giles Rickard as his third wife; she died at Hobb's Hole, December 22, 1690, in her sixty-seventh year. Her estate was distributed March 17, 1691. Children of John and Hannah Churchill: 1. Joseph, born 1647: mentioned below. 2. Hannah, born November 12, 1649, married, 1672, John Drew, son of William Drew, and grandson of Sir Edward Drew. 3. Eleazer, born April 20, 1652; married Mary ——; second, February 8, 1685, Mary Doty. 4. Mary, born August 1, 1654; married February 8, 1688, Thomas Doty; resided at Truro. 5. William, born 1656; married January 17, 1683, Lydia Bryant. 6. John, born 1657; married December 28, 1686, Rebecca Delano.

(II) Joseph Churchill, son of John Churchill (1), was born at Plymouth in 1647. He settled there on the farm of his father, and some time before 1700 he built himself a house, which is still standing, on the easterly side of the curve in the road opposite Sandy Gutter road. This house descended from Joseph to his son Barnabas, his grandson Lemuel, to Thomas Faunce, who in 1767 sold to Jonathan Churchill, who in turn the same year sold it to John Faunce. A part was owned by Charles Churchill and wife in 1773, and was finally owned by John Faunce also. In 1822 Freeman Morton bought the place, and at that time the shape and character of the old house were ancient. Its roof was raised, chimney reconstructed, and modern expression given to the exterior. But the interior gives evidence of its great age. In 1883 the owner was Alvin G. Morton.

Joseph Churchill married, June 3, 1672, Sarah Hicks, daughter of Samuel and Lydia (Doane) Hicks, and granddaughter of Robert Hicks, a felmonger from Southwark, county Surrey, England, who came in 1621 to Plymouth in the ship "Fortune." Children of Joseph and Sarah Churchill: 1. John, born July 3, 1678; married November 19, 1700, Desire Holmes. 2. Margaret, born October 16, 1684; married Samuel Bates. 3. Barnabas, born July 3, 1686; mentioned below. 4. Mercy, born 1689, died young. 5. Joseph, born January 1692; married 1716 Abiah Blackwell of Sandwich.

(III) Barnabas Churchill, son of Joseph Churchill (2), was born at Plymouth, July 3, 1686, and settled there. He married February 5, 1714, Lydia Harlow, daughter of William Harlow and Lydia (Cushman) daughter of Rev. Thomas Cushman. She was born in 1688. Children: 1. Barnabas, born October 19, 1714; married Lydia Holmes, daughter of Eleazer, November 13, 1744. 2. William, born December 25, 1716; married November 13, 1746, Susannah Clark. 3. Ichabod, born January 12, 1718-19; died October 14, 1745, unmarried. 4. Joseph, born May 19, 1721; married September 23, 1745, Maria Ryder. 5. Lemuel, born July 12, 1723; married first, October 13, 1747, Lydia Sylvester; second, November 4, 1752, Abigail Ryder. 6. Isaac, born May 3, 1726; married October 2, 1756, Sarah Cobb. 7. Thomas, born April 30, 1730; married May 5, 1758, May Ewer. 8. Ebenezer, born November 9, 1732; married May 19, 1755, Jean Fisher. 9. Lydia, born March 9, 1734-5; married first, June 1, 1754, Nathaniel Holmes; second, September 16, 1762, Seth Ewer. 10. John, born May 9, 1739; married April 4, 1771, Molly Bradford, of Plympton.

(IV) Lemuel Churchill, son of Barnabas Churchill (3), was born in Plymouth, July 12, 1723, and he lived there until 1764, when he removed to Chebeague, Nova Scotia. He married first, Lydia Sylvester, daughter of Solomon Sylvester. She was born in 1726 and died September 20, 1751; he married second, November 4, 1752, Abigail Ryder, daughter of Joseph and Abigail (Warren) Ryder. Child of Lemuel and Lydia Churchill: 1. Nathaniel, born April 9, 1748; mentioned below. Children of Lemuel and Abigail Churchill, born at Plymouth: 1. Lemuel, born June 9, 1754; drowned near Canso, June 20, 1773, aged twenty-one, unmarried. 3. Abigail, born February 5, 1756; married first, December 13, 1775, Abijah Crosby; second, August 31, 1781, Marcus Ring. 4. Ezra, born October 11, 1758; married Mary Roberts, of Argyle, Nova Scotia, May 6, 1779. 5. Lydia, born June 14, 1760; married George Ring (second).

(V) Nathaniel Churchill, son of Lemuel Churchill (4), was born at Plymouth, Massachusetts, April 9, 1748; died December 8, 1820. He resided at Yarmouth, Nova Scotia. He married first, December 24, 1770, Betsey Ryder. She died January 7, 1794. He married second, November 20, 1800, Elinor Metcalf (Midkoff in record). She died July 25, 1813, and he married third, January 6, 1814, Elizabeth Green. Children of Nathaniel and Betsey Churchill: 1. Betsey, born November 1, 1771. 2. Nathaniel, born November 22, 1773; married 1797, Eunice Kinney. 3. Lemuel, born March 22, 1776. 4. Lydia, born September 7, 1778. 5. Bartlett, born January 7, 1781. 6. Hannah, born February 14, 1783. 7. Stephen, born December

22, 1785. 8. Jerusha, born April 23, 1787. 9. Benjamin, born February 4, 1790; married July 15, 1813, Elizabeth Everett. 10. Mary, born May 25, 1793. Children of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Green): 11. Matilda, born December 17, 1814; married —— Estey. 12. Fanny, born May 3, 1816; married ——— Kitchen. 13. John Mulberry, born January 3, 1818, died young. 14. William, born July 4, 1819; died young. The foregoing record is from the old family Bible of Nathaniel Churchill, now owned by Charles W. Whitfield, of Langford, South Dakota.

(VI) Benjamin Churchill, son of Nathaniel Churchill (5), was born in Kingston, Nova Scotia, February 4, 1790, and died December 29, 1871. He married, July 15, 1813, Elizabeth Everett, who was born February 16, 1793; died August 2, 1879. Children: 1. Hannah, born May 28, 1814; married November 10, 1804, W. B. Estey. 2. Mary Ann, born October 15, 1815, at Wakefield, New Brunswick, Michael Campbell, October 24, 1833; resided at Wakefield until 1895, when they removed to Washburn, Maine, to live with their son; he was a native of Queensbury, New Brunswick. 3. John Randolph, born August 22, 1817; mentioned below. 4. George Lathrop, born October 25, 1819; married Mary Watson; resided at Portland, and died there January 2, 1889. 5. Elizabeth, born December 10, 1821; married Alexander Sharp. 6. Calvin, born January 3, 1824; married first, Ann Loomer, September, 1846; she died April 22, 1854; married second, October 2, 1856, Elizabeth A. Corbett. 7. Benjamin, born January 11, 1826; married Rachel Howard; died in Ohio. 8. Thomas, born April 26, 1828; married first, Nancy Watson; removed to Texas. 9. William, born March 21, 1830; married Jane Good, died before 1889, when the family removed to Jacksonville, New Brunswick. 10. Jarvis, born October 5, 1832; died unmarried, in California. 11. Sarah Estey, born March 11, 1835; married Leonard Watson, and resided at Jacksonville, Carlton county, New Brunswick.

(VII) John Randolph Churchill, son of Benjamin Churchill (6), was born in Kingston, Nova Scotia, August 22, 1817. He resided in New Berwick, Prince Edward Island, and was a farmer. He married, December 24, 1840, Margaret Burns McIntosh, who was of Scotch descent. She was born August 6, 1824, and died 1866. Children: 1. George Frederick, born April 15, 1842. 2. Hannah Jane, born October 10, 1843. 3. Ludlow Dolphus, born July 28, 1845; mentioned below. 4. Frances Maria, born June 10, 1847; died August 31, 1848. 5. Mary Elizabeth, born August 25, 1849; married A. L. Manning. 6. Emma Olivia, born March 25, 1851; married C. R. Johnson. 7. Luella Ann, born January 12, 1853; died March 22, 1853. 8. Benjamin Franklin, born August 16, 1854.

(VIII) Ludlow Dolphus Churchill, son of John Randloph Churchill (7), was born July 28, 1845, in Bangor, Maine, and was educated in the public schools of his native place. He came to Lowell when a young man, and entered the employ of the Merrick Mills Company, and remained for several years. He went into business on his own account a few years later, established a large and flourishing retail trade in the grocery business in Lowell, and followed that business the remainder of his life. He died at Lowell August 18, 1900. He was a substantial citizen, respected for his sterling qualities of character as well as for his successful business career. He was essentially a self-made man. He attended services at the First Universalist Church of Lowell, and took an active part in the benevolent work of that society. In politics he was a Republican, but never aspired to public office. He was a member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows of Lowell. He married first, Ellen Goodhue, of Methuen, Massachusetts. He married second Rose D. Boyd, of Lowell, a widow. She was burned to death April 6, 1904. Children of Ludlow D. and Ellen Churchill: 1. Della Frances, married Arthur M. Burt, of Washington, D. C.; he is an architect in the employ of the United States government. 2. George Ludlow. 3. Alice. 4. Charles Whittier, born April 26, 1884; graduate of the Textile School of Lowell; is now connected with the Josiah Harriman Narrow Fabric Company.

HARLOW

The introduction to this sketch is taken from the account of the Harlow family in the "Genealogical and Personal Memoirs of Worcester County," published by the Lewis Publishing Company, and written for it by Major William T. Harlow of Worcester. He says:

"In a book on "Derivation of Family Names," by Rev. William Arthur, it is said that the name Harlow is derived from the town of Harlow in England. The modern town of Harlow is situate on the east bank of the River Stort, in the county of Essex, twen-

ty-three miles north of London, on the high road to Newcastle, and is a station of the Great Eastern railway. Territorially the town is only a small fraction of and nominally it is the last surviving relic of a much larger tract of land, once called the Half Hundred of Harlow, or Dimidium de Herloua, and by the latter name many times mentioned in Domesday Book. It extended twelve miles from north to south, and six miles in width, along the east side of the River Stort, and contained seventy-two square miles. As to the identity of the Dimidium of Domesday with the Half Hundred, and of the names of Herloua and Harlow, my authority is Morant's "History of the County of Essex"—an elaborate work in two ponderous volumes, wherein the learned author traces everything in the county back to Saxon origins. The Half Hundred of Harlow contained eleven parishes, of which one was called the parish of Harlow, which parish included six manors (landed estates) of which one was called Harlowbury. The term hundred, originally used by the ancient Saxons to mean one hundred men, assigned with their families, under a quasi-military form of organization, to occupy a large tract of land, in time became the name of the tract itself, and later came to signify an intermediate territorial division, now obsolete, between town and county.

"Mr. Arthur classifies Harlow with names of local origin, i. e. names derived from places and leaves his derivation of the name from the town of Harlow to rest on unsupported assertion. This is not the place to discuss at length the learned opinions of accepted authorities, but I beg to suggest, what in the absence of proof to the contrary seems to me the more probable supposition, that Harlow was orignally the name of a man of whom the town is a namesake. Towns, always the products of men, not infrequently take their names from those of men, of which one may recall numerous instances, capable historically of easy proof. As to the reverse derivation of English family names from those of towns, I make bold to challenge proof of a single instance. I limit my challenge to English names, in which I do not include titles of rank, nor names with the prefix de or its equivalent. But my purpose in referring to the origin of our family name is to show its high antiquity, and to suggest to others where, with time and opportunity for foreign research, which the present scribe hath not, they may look for light upon our earlier family history.

"(I) William Harlow, the immigrant ancestor of this family, was unaccompanied by wife, parents or kindred of any degree. His name appears here first on a list of residents dated 1629-30, at Lynn, Massachusetts. In 1637 ten men of Lynn (originally called Saugus) had leave granted them to take up and settle land in Sandwich, and nine of the ten, with forty-six others, of whom William Harlow was one, removed to Sandwich and settled there. The same year one Thomas Hampton, of Sandwich (not one of the new-comers from Lynn) died without family or kindred, leaving a will of which William Harlow was both an attesting witness and legatee, colony law allowing such attesting. The same year also he was fined for keeping "3 hogges unwringed." In 1639 he was proposed for admission as a freeman, and took the preliminary oath of fidelity. In 1640 he had assigned to him at a town meeting of Sandwich, four acres. Later he removed to Plymouth. He was a cooper by trade. He built several houses in Plymouth, of which one built in 1667 on a lot granted him by the town and described as a "little knoll or parcel, lying near his now dwelling house on the westerly side of the road to sett a new house upon," still stands where it was built on the road to Sandwich (now named Sandwich Street) about a quarter of a mile southerly from Plymouth postoffice. Another house built by him in 1660, referred to in the above description, called the Doten House, stood on the easterly side of the same road, a few rods further south, till 1898, when it was taken down. The house that is still standing was framed out of the old timbers of the Pilgrim Fort, on Burial Hill, in Plymouth. As sergeant of the south company, Captain William Harlow had had charge of the old fort for many years, and after King Philip's war (1675-6) he bought it of the town and used the old timbers in the construction of his new house. In 1882, when some repairs were made on this house, a ponderous iron hinge of the fort gate, attached to a timber, was discovered, and may now be seen with other Pilgrim relics in Pilgrim Hall. Sergeant Harlow did military duty at a period when the Home Guards were not a laughing stock, ready day and night, without compulsion or compensation, to defend home and country against the savage foe. No details of his military service are preserved, but there can be no doubt of his employment in the Indian warfare of his time, of which the chief event was the great Narragansett fight, when both the Plymouth companies were

present under the command of Major William Bradford. Doubtless Sergeant Harlow was with his company when every able-bodied man in the colony was there.

"In civil affairs, William Harlow, having been admitted a freeman in 1654, served as a juror or grand juror every year; was rated (assessor) and excise man many years; deputy to the general court two sessions; selectman fifteen years, and chairman of the board at the time of his death. He was also active in the church affairs, and his name is of very frequent occurrence in the records of the colony, town and church. The inventory of his estate, real and personal, foots up to 234 pounds 16 shillings 11 pence, and it was ordered by the court that his four sons have all his lands, the eldest to have a double portion, according to our law, saving to the widow her thirds, the remainder to be divided among the seven daughters.

"What was William Harlow's age at his death? According to the town records he died August 26, 1691, aged sixty-seven years. This would fix his birth in 1624, and his age at thirteen years when he removed from Lynn to Sandwich, and witnessed Hampton's will and was mulcted for keeping swine contrary to law, and at fifteen when he applied for admission as freeman and took the oath of fidelity, and at sixteen when he had a parcel of land assigned to him by public authority. And still earlier he must have crossed the sea without care of parents or other kindred. Everywhere apparently treated as a man after his appearance here, we can have little doubt that he was at least twenty-one years old when he left England, and that he must have been at least seventy-five years old when he died."

He married, at Plymouth, December 30, 1649, Rebecca Bartlett, who bore him four children, and died 1657, aged twenty-eight. He married second, July 15, 1658, Mary Faunce, who bore him four children, and died October 4, 1664. He married third, January 15, 1665, Mary Shelley, who bore him five children and survived him. Of his thirteen children, all but the first-born lived to grow up. The children of his first wife were: 1. William, born and died 1650. 2. Samuel, mentioned below. 3. Rebecca, born June 12, 1655. 4. William, born June 2, 1657. The children of his second wife were: 5. Mary, born May 9, 1659. 6. Repentance, born November 22, 1660. 7. John, born October 19, 1662. 8. Nathaniel, born September 30, 1664. The children by his third wife were: 9. Hannah, born October 28, 1665. 10. Bathsheba, born April 21, 1667. 11. Joanna, born March 24, 1669. 12. Mehitable, born October 4, 1672. 13. Judith, born August 2, 1676.

William Harlow's first wife was a daughter of Robert and Mary (Warren) Bartlett, and granddaughter of Richard Warren, the Pilgrim. The name of her grandmother (Warren's wife) was Elizabeth Juat Marsh, and she was, when she married Warren, the widow of one Marsh, Juat being her maiden name. She did not come over in the "Mayflower" in 1620 with her husband, but later, in 1623, in the ship "Ann," in which at the same time came Bartlett and Mary Warren, not then married, and two other daughters of the Pilgrim and his wife.

(II) Samuel Harlow, son of William Harlow (1), was born in Plymouth, January 27, 1652. He followed his father's calling of cooper, and received as his double share of his father's estate the house built out of the old fort timbers, and lived in it during the remainder of his life. He was admitted a freeman in 1689, and held divers minor offices. Like his father, he bore the prefix of Sergeant, having succeeded him as orderly in the South Company. At the time of King Philip's war, Samuel was twenty-three years old, and it is more than probable that he took part in the Narragansett fight. He married first Priscilla ———, and second Hannah ———, whose parentage and surnames are unknown. Their Christian names were common among the Pilgrims, and that Samuel's wives were both of Pilgrim stock is little short of certain, considering that in his time there were few Plymouth families without at least one "Mayflower" ancestor. He died March 2, 1734, aged eighty-two years. His second wife survived him. His child by his first wife was: 1. Rebecca, born January 27, 1678; by his second wife: 2. John, born December 29, 1685. 3. Hannah, born November 15, 1688. 4. Samuel, born August 14, 1690. 5. William, born July 26, 1692. 6. Eleazer, born April 18, 1694. 7. Priscilla, born October 3, 1695.

(III) William Harlow, son of Sergeant Samuel Harlow (2), was born in Plymouth, July 26, 1692, and died April 11, 1751, in Plymouth. He married Mercy Rider, daughter of John. She was born November 14, 1696, and died January 21, 1772. Both are buried on Burying Hill, and have gravestones, his being the oldest in America on a Harlow grave. He and his wife were members of the Plymouth Church. (In this pedigree the lineage

follows Davis's "Landmarks of Plymouth," rather than the older sketch in the "New England Genealogical Register," which makes the fourth generation (William Harlow) descend from William (3), instead of Samuel (3). It seems that William (3), son of William (2), had a son William, born September 27, 1715, while Samuel's son William, given below, was born October 14, 1718. The lineage here given has been proved correct. Children, born at Plymouth: 1. Sarah, born November 15, 1715; married Eleazer Churchill. 2. Benjamin, born November 20, 1716; married Elizabeth Stevens. 3. William, born October 14, 1718; mentioned below. 4. Hannah, born January 14, 1720; married Ebenezer Sampson. 5. Mercy, born February 14, 1722; married Sylvanus Holmes. 6. Keziah, born November 5, 1723; died January 25, 1725-6. 7. Samuel, born September 7, 1726; died June 11, 1767; sea captain. 8. Phebe, born October 21, 1728; married Edward Stephens. 9. Rebecca, born April 16, 1732; married Ebenezer Rawson. 10. Seth, born September 10, 1736; died June 30, 1802.

(IV) William Harlow, son of William Harlow (3), was born October 14, 1718, married Hannah Bartlett, of Plymouth, and removed to the adjacent town of Middleborough before 1739, and became a prominent citizen, moderator of town meetings and town officer; on the committee of safety and correspondence, which is counted by the patriotic societies as Revolutionary service. His son was a lieutenant and his grandson in this lineage served in the navy in the war. Therefore the descendants of William Harlow have the three generations upon which to enter the patriotic societies. Children, born at Middleborough: 1. Joseph. 2. Ezra, mentioned below. 3. Hannah. 4. Mary. 5. William, married Olive Jackson. 6. Joshua. 7. Ephraim.

(V) Ezra Harlow, son of William Harlow (5), was born in Middleborough, about 1740-5, and married, 1768, Elizabeth Ellis, daughter of William Ellis (See App. "Plymouth History"). He was an officer in the revolution, corporal in Captain Jesse Harlow's company on the Lexington Alarm, April 20, 1775; sergeant in the second company, Lieutenant John Barrows, Colonel Ephraim Sprout, in 1776 and 1778, in two Rhode Island alarms; also second lieutenant in Captain Abner Bourn's company (third) in the Fourth Plymouth militia regiment; also second lieutenant in Captain Edward Sparrow's company for three months in the Continental army in 1780. He was a farmer in Middleborough. Children, born at Middleborough: 1. Joseph, born ———; married Susanna ———. 2. Ellis, born about 1768; mentioned below. 3. Thomas, born 1773. 4. Lydia, born 1774. 5. Betsey, born 1775. 6. Ezra, born 1777, died young. 7. William, born 1779. 8. Otis, born 1781. 9. Samuel, born 1783. 10. Hannah, born 1785. 11. Josiah, born 1786. 12. Patience, born 1789. 13. Sally, born 1791. 14. Ezra, born 1793.

(VI) Ellis Harlow, son of Ezra Harlow (5), was born in Middleborough, Massachusetts, about 1768. (The impossible date of birth is given by Davis as 1771). He settled in Plymouth, and married there in 1785, Sarah Holmes. (See appendix of "Plymouth History"). He was a mariner by occupation, but removed about 1796 to Harvard, Massachusetts, and in 1798 he bought the old forge at Harvard formerly owned by Captain Jabez Keep, and operated by bog-ore from Groton. In 1818 he sold the forge privilege and land to William Adams. During his ownership he built a grist mill in the place of the iron mill. He served in the revolution, as well as his father and grandfather, as a boy on the brigantine "Hazard," Captain Simeon Samson, in October, 1777, and subsequently. A record of shoes delivered the crew of the "Hazard" from the prize-ship "Live Oaks" includes shoes for this boy. He was probably about ten years old when on the ship-of-war. He married in 1785, and if the date of his parents' marriage is given correctly by Davis, he was not more than nine years old when in the navy, and was married at seventeen. Numerous instances of such early marriages are to be found. He was selectman and assessor in 1809. In politics a Democrat, he signed an angry protest against the government and the war of 1812. Children, born at Plymouth: 1. Bradford, born 1785. 2. Sally, born 1787, married Cornelius Morey. 3. Ellis, born 1790, mentioned below. 4. Jabez, born 1793, married Hannah Harlow. 5. Lucia, born 1795. At Harvard: 6. William Holmes, born October 2, 1798. 7. Charles, born April 1, 1800.

(VII) Ellis Harlow, son of Ellis Harlow (6), was born in Plymouth, Massachusetts, in 1790. He removed with his father to Harvard, Massachusetts, when a boy of six or seven years of age, and was educated there in the district schools. He married, January 12, 1814, Miriam Holden, born October 9, 1793, died at Ayer, May 3, 1876. He died July 24, 1875. He was a farmer at Shirley. Mrs. Har-

low was the daughter of Phineas Holden, born at Shirley, July 14, 1760, and his wife, Miriam Longley, daughter of Jonas and Esther (Patterson) Longley. Asa Holden (4), father of Phineas Holden, was born at Groton, Massachusetts, August 23, 1732; married first, December 6, 1757, Dorothy Wait, of Groton, who died July 5, 1807; second, October 28, 1810, Sibil Lakin, of Pepperell; he died June 23, 1813; settled on land that had been in possession of his ancestors back to Richard Holden, the immigrant, now situate in Shirley, and still owned by the Holden family. Asa was a leading citizen, selectman fifteen years. Asa was the son of Nathaniel and Abigail (Stone) Holden; grandson of Stephen Holden; and great-grandson of Richard Holden (1), who came from England to America in May, 1634, settled at Ipswich; married, 1640, Martha Fosdick, and in 1644 removed to Watertown. About 1656-7, with sons Samuel and Justinian, he removed to Groton, now Shirley; he is the founder of the numerous Holden family of Worcester county and vicinity. Ellis Harlow was selectman of Harvard 1831, 1834 to 1839, 1843; representative to the general court in 1843-4 and 1850; justice of the peace in 1853.

Children of Ellis and Miriam (Holden) Harlow: 1. Phineas Holden, born December 14, 1814; mentioned below. 2. Henrietta H., born September 21, 1816; married Christopher Loring Willard, May 11, 1843, and settled in Ayer; children: i. Andrew L., born October 10, 1849, died August 21, 1850; ii. Etta F., born October 15, 1850, married November 27, 1870, died at Ayer, October 30, 1876; iii. Dorcasina H., born March 27, 1854, died February 21, 1861; iv. Carrie A., born April 26, 1857. 3. William H., born July 14, 1818; married first, January 1, 1852, Phebe K. George, who died May 29, 1855; married second, March 24, 1857, Sarah Rogers, and lived in Ayer. 4. Edward E., born October 17, 1820; married Catharine W. Bowker, April 29, 1844, died May 31, 1858; children: i. Ella G., born January 10, 1846; ii. George E., born October 31, 1847; iii. Catharine E., born November 27, 1849; iv. Edwin P., born May 23, 1854; v. Andrew F., born May 24, 1857. 5. Andrew J., born April 19, 1824; married June 18, 1848, and had: i. Fred H., born February 18, 1851, died January 24, 1870. 6. Dorcasina B., born April 9, 1826; married O. R. Whiting, June 10, 1853, died April 13, 1854; had child William H., born April 5, 1854.

(VIII) Phineas Holden Harlow, son of Ellis Harlow (7), was born in Shirley, Massachusetts, December 14, 1814. He was educated in the common schools there, and became a skilful carpenter. After following his trade for a time he carried on a farm at Harvard. He served as selectman several years. He married, April 17, 1838, Nancy Hapgood, of Harvard. Children: 1. Anna E., born March 23, 1839, died June 9, 1907. 2. Charles E., born November 6, 1840; served in the civil war in the Eleventh Massachusetts Battery, and died in service, March 2, 1864. 3. Edward Omar, born December 25, 1842; see forward. 4. Clara Miriam, born January, 1845. 5. Susan M., born April 23, 1847, died December 27, 1871. 6. Adeline Sawyer, born July 21, 1849. 7. George Hapgood, born December 10, 1851. 8. John Bowker, born June 28, 1854. 9. Mary Wetherbee, born December 23, 1857.

(IX) Edward Omar Harlow, son of Phineas Holden Harlow (8), was born December 25, 1842. He was educated in the public schools of his native town, and at Lawrence Academy, Groton. He enlisted, September 9, 1861, in Company H, Twenty-third Regiment Massachusetts Volunteers, in which he served his full term of three years. He took the field with his regiment at Annapolis, Maryland, and participated in General Ambrose E. Burnside's famous campaign in North Carolina, including the Hatteras Inlet debarkation and consequent engagements, and the battle at Roanoke Island, followed by those at Newberne, Whitehall and Goldsborough. As a result of the constant exposure he was taken ill, and for nine months was a hospital inmate at Beaufort, North Carolina. Having convalesced, he was found unfitted for field service, and he was assigned to clerical duty in the hospital, and was so occupied until the expiration of his term of service, September 9, 1864, when he was honorably discharged. Returning home, he established himself in business in Ayer, but after a year sold out and removed to Kansas, where he bought a farm and remained for seven years. He then returned to Boston, where he engaged in mercantile affairs for a time, then removing to Ayer, where he purchased a meat and provision store which he has conducted with gratifying success to the present time. The establishment is located on Main street, Ayer, and is conducted under the firm name of Harlow & Parsons. He is a Republican in politics, and has never been an aspirant to pub-

lic honors. He is a charter member of George S. Boutwell Post, Grand Army of the Republic, in which he is past commander. He is a member of Caleb Butler Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, and of Ida McKinley Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star; of Emerson Council, Royal Arcanum; and of the Knights of Honor. He attends the Congregational church.

Mr. Harlow married, February 15, 1872, Mary Lowe Poole, of Gloucester Massachusetts, only child of James Poole and his wife, Emily Choate, both of Rockport, the father being a sea captain. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Harlow: 1. Ellis Bacon, born in Kansas, October 23, 1873; educated in public schools in Ayer; engaged in the provision business in Boston, and later in Acton; still later became associated with firm of Harlow & Parsons, in Ayer, with whom he is still engaged; married, June 29, 1898, Lillian A., daughter of George and Laura Downing, of Ayer; his children are: Ruth Choate, born August 15, 1901, and Edward Ellis, born January 25, 1908. 2. Holden Choate, born April 4, 1888; educated in public schools of Ayer, and Powder Point School of Duxbury; attended Hanley Electrical School in Boston, is now in the block signal department of the Boston & Maine railroad.

WHEELOCK

Rev. Ralph Wheelock, the immigrant, was born in Shropshire, England, in 1600. He was educated at Clare Hall, Cambridge University, England, where he received his B. A. in 1626 and his M. A. in 1631. He became an eminent preacher in England, but because of his non-conformist views he was persecuted and finally in 1637 sought refuge with his Puritan fellows in New England. He was at Watertown for a short time, but located permanently at Dedham, Massachusetts. He brought with him from England his wife Rebecca and his daughter also named Rebecca. In the biography of his great-grandson, Rev. Eleazer Wheelock, who founded Dartmouth College, we are told that the ship was driven back once by storms and that the voyage was long and distressing. He was one of the founders of the town and church of Dedham, learned, devout, unselfish, practical, indefatigable. In 1638 he made his home in that part of Dedham that was set off as Medfield. He was admitted a freeman March 13, 1638-39; was selectman, schoolmaster, deputy to the general court, commissioner to end small causes, appointed magistrate to perform marriages while at Dedham and was equally prominent in the new town of Medfield. He built his house at Medfield in 1651-52. He was made clerk of the writs in 1642, was selectman of Medfield 1651 to 1655, school teacher and justice of the peace. He made his will May 3, 1681; the inventory was dated January 31, 1683, and the will proved May 1, 1684. He bequeathed to his eldest son Gershon and other sons Benjamin, Eleazer and Samuel; sons-in-law Increase Ward and Joseph Warren; grandchild Rebecca Craft; refers in his will to his deceased wife and appoints George Barbour one of the overseers of the will. His wife died in 1680. Two of his sons, Benjamin and Eleazer, settled in Mendon, Massachusetts. Eleazer's farm was in the vicinity of Goat and Wolf Hills, now in the northern part of Uxbridge on Great river, and he was a daring man and famous hunter of wild beasts, then very abundant in that region.

Rev. Ralph Wheelock declined to take charge of any particular church, but preached occasionally in Medfield and the adjacent new settlements. The residue of his life was passed in useful labors and principally in the instruction of the youth. He was a wise counselor in civil and ecclesiastical matters. Such ability and piety as he possessed were much needed and employed in the infancy of the country. He lived to a good old age, universally loved and respected, and deceased November, 1683, in the eighty-fourth year of his age. (From the Memoirs of Dr. Eleazer Wheelock, published in 1811).

Children: 1. Rebecca, born in England about 1632, married, June 7, 1654, John Crafts. 2. Peregrine, born about 1634, married, 1669, John Warfield (the child mentioned in the Memoirs as born on the voyage). 3. Gershom, born 1636, resided at Medfield; married Hannah Stoddard, of Hingham. 4. Mary, born 1638, married, 1661, Joseph Miles. 5. Benjamin, mentioned below. 6. Samuel, born September 22, 1642, married, 1678, Sarah Kendrick; she married (second) Josiah Rockwood. 7. Record, born December 15, 1643, married, 1672, Increase Ward. 8. Eleazer, born 1644, father of Ralph, who settled at Windham, Connecticut, and whose son was Rev. Dr. Eleazer Wheelock, founder and first president of Dartmouth College and Moor's Charity School. 9. Experience, born 1648.

(II) Benjamin Wheelock, son of Rev. Ralph Wheelock (1), was born in Medfield,

Massachusetts, then Dedham, January 8, 1639-40. Married, 1668, Elizabeth Bullen, daughter of Samuel Bullen, of Medfield. He settled about 1685 on the old Rehoboth road in Mendon, Massachusetts, near where Andrus Wheelock lately lived and died. He became a large owner of lands in that section; as early as 1706 he acquired possession of the original Benjamin Albee corn mill in the southwest part of the town, now the Lewis B. Gaskill place. He is said to have bought it of Matthias Puffer or his heirs, and Puffer had it of Albee or his heirs, making Wheelock the third owner of his historic place. Wheelock deeded it to his two sons in 1713 and joined them in a deed of it in 1719 to Josiah Wood, who became the fourth owner. The mill had been burned before this transfer. Children, born in Mendon: 1. Elizabeth, born 1671. 2. Mary, 1674. 3. Alice, 1676. 4. Benjamin, 1678. 5. Obadiah, mentioned below.

(III) Obadiah Wheelock, son of Benjamin Wheelock (2), was born in Mendon, in 1685. Married Elizabeth Darling, January 8, 1708. He was an important citizen of Rehoboth and Mendon. He resided on the old mill site several years, then moved to the northeastern part of what is now Milford on what is Plain street. His farm extended from a point east of Mill river near the cellar holes on the Stoddard place, notable for its old lilacs, extending on the west side of the road to and including the Lowell Fales place. He owned other large tracts in the eastern part of the town towards the Charles river, probably inherited from his father. Children, born in Mendon: 1. Elizabeth, born July 11, 1709, married, July 3, 1733, Ephraim Daniels. 2. Obadiah, Jr., born September 21, 1712, married, October 26, 1733, Martha Sumner. 3. Samuel, born September 6, 1714, married, February 16, 1738, Hannah Ammidown. 4. Hannah, born August 18, 1716, married, February 16, 1737, Joshua Underwood, of Holliston. 5. Ebenezer, born August 13, 1718, married, February 16, 1738, Mary Sloeman. 6. Rebecca, born August 30, 1720, married, November 26, 1747, Benjamin Fisk, of Upton. 7. Margaret, born February 18, 1723, married, July 16, 1739, James Albee. 8. Josiah, mentioned below.

(IV) Josiah Wheelock, son of Obadiah Wheelock, Sr. (3), was born in Mendon, March 30, 1725, died there December 28, 1794. He lived on what is now Howard street, South Milford, and left a large estate to Obadiah and his other heirs, Obadiah having the real estate and paying the bequests. His will was dated November 14, 1793, and was filed January 13, 1795. His widow's will was dated August 22, 1796, and filed May 4, 1807. She died March, 1807. He married Experience Clark, daughter of Theophilus Clark, of Holliston, January 6, 1747-48 (by Rev. A. Frost). Children: 1. Experience, born May 15, 1748-49, died at New Braintree, March, 1807; married, April 13, 1769, Henry Penniman, who settled in New Braintree and died there December 11, 1809, aged seventy-seven. 2. Eleazer, born February 2, 1750, settled in Warwick, Massachusetts; executor of father's will. 3. Thankful, born May 7, 1752, non compos. 4. Alexander, mentioned below. 5. Bathsheba, born December 14, 1760, married, August 29, 1784, Jotham Thayer. 6. Josiah, born August 12, 1763. 7. Joseph, mentioned in wills of both parents. 8. Olive, born April 3, 1769, married, August 8, 1790, Abner Allen. 9. Obadiah, born April 6, 1771, married, 1797-98, Lydia Thurber, of Rehoboth; had the homestead. 10. Ruth, provided for in father's will as non compos.

(V) Alexander Wheelock, son of Josiah Wheelock (4), was born in Milford, formerly Mendon, Massachusetts, September 2, 1754, married Sophia Penniman, sister of Henry Penniman, descendant of James Penniman, of Braintree, Massachusetts, (See sketch of Penniman family). Wheelock was a soldier in the Revolution from Milford in Captain Gershom Nelson's company (Fourth) and went to Cambridge, April 19, 1775, on the Lexington Call. He removed to Orange, Massachusetts, incorporated later as a town, just about the close of the Revolution with his family. The name of Timothy Wheelock appears on the list of settlers in 1791, when Alexander had either died or conveyed his property to his sons. Many Mendon and Milford families settled in Orange. In 1770 Joseph Metcalf, of Milford, bought of John Erving five hundred acres of land near Fall Hill, Orange. The Chenys of Orange came from Milford, also the White, Thayer, and David and William Legg's families. Children: 1. George, signed the bond of his uncle as executor of his grandmother's estate June 2, 1807, his father perhaps being dead at that time. George resided at Orange and had lands at Athol. 2. Lynds, mentioned below. 3. Timothy, was a prominent early settler of Orange. 4. Samuel, married, July 11, 1802,

Fanny Goodnow, of Keene, New Hampshire, where Lynds also settled; she died July 20, 1818, aged thirty-five years.

(VI) Lynds Wheelock, son of Alexander Wheelock (5), was born at Orange, Massachusetts, April 5, 1785, died at Keene, May 28, 1825, aged forty-one years. (May 27 on church record). He married Sarah F. or Sophia Conant, of Winchester, New Hampshire. His wife Sarah F. or Sophia died at Keene, October 12, 1839, aged forty-six years. He resided at Keene, New Hampshire, where he owned a farm. Children: 1. George Alexander, born at Keene, January 21, 1816, president of the Keene National Bank and prominent in business and financial circles. 2. Sophia Penniman, born July 17, 1817, died August 22, 1819. 3. Andrew Conant, mentioned below. 4. Emily Jane, born June 25, 1821. 5. Adeline, born December 17, 1824, died April 17, 1829.

(VII) Andrew Conant Wheelock, son of Lynds Wheelock (6), was born at Keene, February 17, 1819. He received his education in the public schools of his native town. At the age of twenty years he came to Lowell and engaged in the dry goods business. He had a store on Merrimac street from 1840 to 1847 on the site now occupied by the store of A. G. Pollard. He sold his business to Amos Dodge and invested his means largely in real estate. Time proved that his investment was wise. As the city grew his property increased in value. His good judgment, foresight and good management won for him a fortune. He is among the wealthiest real estate owners of the city. He is deemed one of the best judges of real estate in that section. Notwithstanding the fact that he is eighty-nine years old, he attends to his business as regularly as ever, day by day. He is tall, of fine physique and as erect and youthful in looks as many a man is at fifty. He wears his glasses only when reading, having preserved his sight remarkably well. He writes a very good hand. He attributes his lack of infirmities in his old age to abstinence from tobacco and liquor. He was one of the organizers of the Prescott National Bank of Lowell and also of the Traders' and Merchants' Insurance Company of Lowell. In his younger days Mr. Wheelock was active in municipal politics, and was a member of the common council two years, the youngest man ever elected to that office. He resides in a very attractive and beautiful home on Nesmith avenue. He has a large and well selected library where he spends most of his leisure hours. He is especially interested in tthe current literature and is an omnivorous reader. He is a member of the Unitarian church of Keene. He married, 1898, Margaret McLennon, of Canada, whose ancestry is Scotch. There were no children.

CURRIER

Richard Currier, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England about 1616, and settled at Salisbury, Massachusetts. He was a planter and millwright. He married (first) Ann ——— and (second), October 26, 1676, Joanna Pindor, widow of Valentine Pindor (2) and also of William Sargent (1). He drew land in Salisbury in 1641-42 and was a commoner of that town. He was taxed there in 1650, and in 1654-55 was the largest taxpayer of Amesbury, the town adjoining. He was town clerk of Salisbury in 1654-58-59-62-64-68. He and his predecessor, Macy, were authorized to build a saw mill in 1656, and he owned a saw mill right in 1675. In the seating of the Amesbury meeting house in 1667 his name stands first "to set at the Table," but apparently retained membership in the Salisbury church in 1677. He seems to have been a soldier in King Philip's war, although older than most of the soldiers. He was one of the leading citizens of his day. His last years were spent at the house of his wife's son, Philip Rowell. He had conveyed his real estate by deed to his heirs, so that no administration was necessary at the time of his death. Twenty-five years afterward his grandson was appointed, November 6, 1710, and his heirs were granted land at Buxton, Maine, for his service in the Narragansett war. He died February 22, 1686-87, and his widow Joanna October, 1690. His daughter Hannah joined with Sarah Rowell, widow of Philip Rowell, in petition for a settlement of the estate of Richard and Joanna Currier. Currier deposed April 12, 1664, that his age was forty-seven. Joanna Pindor was the daughter of Henry Pindor, of Ipswich, who came over in the ship "Susan and Ellen" in April, 1635, Joanna being then fourteen years old. Children of Richard and Ann Currier: 1. Samuel, born in England, probably in 1636; married Mary Hardy. 2. Hannah, born July 8, 1643, married, June 23, 1659, Samuel Foote. 3. Thomas, born March 8, 1646, mentioned below.

(II) Thomas Currier, son of Richard Currier (1), was born in Salisbury, Massachusetts, March 8, 1646, and died September 27, 1712.

Married, December 9, 1668, Mary Osgood, daughter of William Osgood, the pioneer settler. Her father deeded to them a quarter interest in his saw mill in 1693. Currier was received in the township in 1666 and admitted a freeman in 1670. He was town clerk of Amesbury in 1674. His wife died November 2, 1705. His will was dated August 25, 1708, and proved November 3, 1712. Children: 1. Hannah, married, March 18, 1687, John Stevens. 2. Thomas, born November 28, 1671, married, September 19, 1700, Sarah Barnard. 3. Richard, born April 12, 1673, mentioned below. 4. Samuel, born January 3, 1674-75, married Dorothy Fox. 5. Mary, born November 28, 1676, married, March 17, 1706-07, Robert Hoyt. 6. Anne, married, October 22, 1696, Samuel Barnard. 7. William, married Rachel Sargent. 8. John, married Judith Sargent. 9. Joseph, married, December 9, 1708, Sarah Brown. 10. Benjamin, born March 27, 1688, married Abigail Brown. 11. Ebenezer, born August 22, 1690, married, December 8, 1713, Judith Osgood. 12. Daniel, born May 3, 1692, married, December 12, 1717, Sarah Brown.

(III) Captain Richard Currier, son of Thomas Currier (2), was born at Amesbury, April 12, 1673, and died there February 8, 1747-48. He was a yeoman in his native town. He served in the military company of Amesbury and rose to the rank of captain. He married, August 29, 1695, Dorothy Barnard (3), who died March 2, 1765, in her ninety-first year. His will was drawn June 6, 1744, and proved shortly after his death, April 18, 1748. Children: 1. David, born February 17, 1696, mentioned below. 2. Jonathan, born February 7, 1698-99, married Anne ———. 3. Hannah, born July 31, 1701, married, October 26, 1721, Samuel Lowell. 4. John, born April 5, 1704, married April 16, 1724, Rachel Whittaker. 5. Dorothy, born November 5, 1706, married James Crocker. 6. Richard, born February 12, 1708. 7. Miriam, born April 10, 1711, married ——— Titcomb. 8. Aaron, born January 2, 1716. 9. Barnard, born April 15, 1719. 10. Mary, born August 2, 1722. 11. Moses.

(IV) David Currier, son of Captain Richard Currier (3), was born February 17, 1696, married, December 11, 1718, Keziah Colby, of Amesbury, East Parish. The inventory of his estate was filed July 20, 1737, and the estate was divided in 1747. His widow Keziah married (second), June 2, 1748, Jacob Bagley, and she died November 3, 1754. Children: 1. Electa, born August 31, 1719, married, 1741, Daniel Currier (4). 2. Dorothy, born April 10, 1722, married Tristram Barnard, Jr., and removed to Weare, New Hampshire. 3. David, born March 6, 1724-25. 4. John, born October 17, 1726. 5. Miriam, born December 22, 1728. 6. Richard, born November 27, 1730, mentioned below. 7. Edmund, baptized May 27, 1733. 8. Isaac, baptized September 7, 1735. 9. Mary, baptized or born September 1, 1737.

(V) Richard Currier, son of David Currier (4), was born in Amesbury, November 27, 1730, baptized in the East Parish of Amesbury, May 16, 1731, and was living there at the time of his father's death. The Revolutionary Rolls show that Richard Currier, of Amesbury, was second lieutenant in Captain Benjamin Evans's company, Colonel Timothy Pickering, Jr.'s regiment, ordered to Danbury, Connecticut, in 1776, via Providence. Children, born at Amesbury: 1. Jacob Bagley, born 1753, mentioned below. 2. Richard, Jr., soldier also in the Revolution.

(VI) Jacob Bagley Currier, son of Richard Currier (5), was born in Amesbury, 1753, in the East Parish. He was a soldier in the Revolution, a private in Captain Timothy Barnard's company of Minute Men, April 19, 1775. By some error he is also recorded as corporal in Captain Jonathan Evans's company of Minute Men on the Lexington alarm in Colonel James Frye's regiment. He was in this regiment in Captain William Hudson Ballard's company in the battle of Bunker Hill; was paid for articles lost during the battle, June 17, 1775, as ordered in a council meeting, June 13, 1776. He was among the veterans who assisted at the laying of the cornerstone of the Bunker Hill Monument. He died in 1831. He married Elizabeth Johnson. He was much attached to his little namesake, Jacob Bagley Currier, who was born two years before his death. Child: Jacob Bagley, Jr., born August 29, 1784.

(VII) Jacob Bagley Currier, son of Jacob Bagley Currier (6), was born in Amesbury, August 29, 1784, and died there August 12, 1850. He was a ship's blacksmith by trade. He married Mary Hoyt, who was born at Amesbury, December 17, 1785, and died there in 1830. Child: 1. Willibee Hoyt, born July 6, 1806, mentioned below.

(VIII) Willibee Hoyt Currier, son of Jacob Bagley Currier (7), was born at Amesbury, July 6, 1806. He was a successful manufacturer at Haverhill and at Lowell, dying at the latter place November 17, 1862. He mar-

ried Anne Clay, who was born in Candia, New Hampshire, in 1806, and died in Lowell in 1882. Child: Jacob Bagley, born October 3, 1829, mentioned below.

(IX) Jacob Bagley Currier, son of Willibee Hoyt Currier (8), was born in Amesbury, October 3, 1829. He attended the district schools in Haverhill and also the Haverhill high school. In 1848 he came to Lowell to learn his trade in the wood work department of the Lowell Carpet Corporation, where he continued for five years, after which he worked at model and pattern making for John E. Crane, making models for patents, some of which are still to be seen in the patent office, Washington. About 1855 he engaged in business with A. J. Simpson in the manufacture of a patented barometer, of which some twelve hundred were manufactured. In 1862 he embarked in the picture frame business at the same location that he has occupied since as an undertaker. He was the inventor of the Currier Telephone Individual Electric Bell and of the Currier system of counting Australian ballots, used in Lowell and also by the city of Boston in all the recounts.

In 1864, in company with the late Daniel H. Gordon, he bought out the coffin and casket business of Amos Hull. In 1870 he bought out his partner and established himself in the business of undertaker. After a long and successful business career as an undertaker, he recently retired. He held the position of city undertaker throughout his continuance in business. He was admirably adapted by natural gifts and training for this profession and performed his duties most acceptably to his clients. Mr. Currier is a Republican in politics, and a Congregationalist in religion, attending the High Street Church. He is and was for many years a member of the board of governors of the Old Residents' Association. He was prominent in the old Middlesex Mechanics' Association. He is a member and past noble grand of Oberlin Lodge of Odd Fellows and past chief patriarch of Wannalancit Encampment, Odd Fellows. The History of Lowell says of him: "Mr. Currier is one of the older residents of the City of Lowell and has been closely identified with its progress and prosperity. He is highly respected by all who know him as a man of character and worth." He married, in 1853, Ann Eliza Yeoman, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Yeoman, of Lowell. Children: Alice M., Frank H., died July 5, 1882.

HOLMES

The name Holmes is from *Holm* or *holms*, meaning a flat land or small island. The name has an ancient and honorable history in England, and many of the family there as well as in America have been prominent.

(I) Thomas Holmes, the progenitor, was a lawyer of Gray's Inn, London, and was killed during the civil war, probably in May or June, 1640, at the siege of Oxford. He married Mary Thetford. Their son Thomas is mentioned below.

(II) Thomas Holmes, son of Thomas Holmes (1), was born in London, England, in 1625. At the time of the Great Plague in 1665 he emigrated to Virginia. Thence he removed to New York, where he married Lucretia Dudley, daughter of Thomas Dudley, of London, England. They settled finally in New London, Connecticut, where she died July 5, 1689. Thence he removed to East Haddam, Connecticut, where many of his descendants have lived after him. He died there December 12, 1723, aged ninety-eight years. Of his children John seems to be the only one leaving descendants.

(III) John Holmes, son of Thomas Holmes (2), was born in New London, Connecticut, March 11, 1686-87. He married a daughter of John and Miriam (Moore) Willey, and settled in New London, where he was admitted a townsman in 1710, and leased "an acre of rocky land by Cedar Swamp where his father hath planted some apple trees." About the spring of 1714 he removed to Machamoodus (East Haddam) and bought lands there. He was town surveyor in 1719, selectman in 1721. He died at East Haddam, May 29, 1734, in his forty-ninth year. His widow joined the church at East Haddam, November 3, 1734, and married (second), June 1, 1736, Samuel Andrews. Children of John Holmes: 1. Thomas, born December 4, 1707, married Lucy Knowlton. 2. John, born February 24, 1708-09, resided at East Haddam and Saybrook; married Lucretia Willey. 3. Lucretia, born July 14, 1711, married Joseph Willey. 4. Mary, born February 1, 1712, married Abel Willey, son of Abel and Hannah (Bray) Willey; removed to Westchester, Connecticut, and Middle Haddam. 5. Christopher, born June 4, 1715, married, March 2, 1736, Sarah Andrews, daughter of Samuel and Eleanor (Lee) Andrews. 6. Grace, born August 4, 1717, married Robert Hungerford. 7. Eliphalet, born July 13, 1722, married Damarias Waterhouse. 8. Sarah, born June 14, 1726, married Nathaniel Niles. 9. Abigail,

born August 1, 1729, died August 26, 1811, unmarried.

(IV) Nelson W. Holmes, descendant of John Holmes (3), was born in western New York. His father or grandfather went from Connecticut with other pioneers. He lived in Potsdam, whence he came to Lowell, Massachusetts. He was a soldier in the Civil war. He is living at present in the Soldiers' Home, Togus, Maine. Children: 1. Catharine, married William Osborn, of New York, where they reside. 2. Henry, educated in the Lowell public schools; learned the baker's trade, and at present is manager of the bakery of D. L. Payn, of Lowell. 3. Charles Hiram, born October 4, 1866, mentioned below.

(V) Charles Hiram Holmes, son of Nelson W. Holmes (4), was born in Potsdam, New York, October 4, 1866. He came to Lowell with his father when he was four years old and attended the Lowell public schools. He was apprenticed to learn the trade of machinist in the shop of George L. Cady & Company. He worked at his trade as apprentice and journeyman for a number of years. He was then engaged as engineer by the Lannon Manufacturing Company of Lowell, and remained in that position the remainder of his life. He was killed in an accident on the railroad, June 17, 1902. He was one of the most competent stationary engineers of Lowell, a city where the steam engine plays an important part in industry, a center of mechanical skill and art. He represented the Lowell Engineers as delegate to the World's Fair and again to a national convention in New York City. He was trusted fully by his employers and popular with his men. He enjoyed the confidence and esteem of all who knew him. He was a man of attractive personal qualities, a member of the Hadley Street Free Baptist Church, of which he was a generous supporter and an active worker. He was prominent in the Odd Fellows. He married, 1886, Maggie Long, of Carlisle, Massachusetts. She survives her husband, residing with her children at the homestead in Lowell. Children: 1. Bertha Eleta, born January 31, 1888. 2. Nelson Charles, born May 15, 1890. 3. Mildred Josephine, born April 20, 1899.

LANCASTER Henry Lancaster, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England about 1610 or earlier. He was of Piscataqua, now in Maine, on or before 1631, and of Dover, New Hampshire, in 1634, when he served on the grand jury. He was on the tax list there in 1642. In 1653 he was admitted a freeman, and from 1652 to 1657 was a taxpayer at Bloody Point, paying in 1652 and later the largest tax. For some special service he was granted all the meadows at Bloody Point by the town. The Gilmanton history states that he died July 18, 1695, but the correct date seems to be July 18, 1707, and his age was about one hundred years, thus fixing his birth year between 1607 and 1610. (See Pike's Journal). His name was also spelled Langstaff. Children: 1. Henry. 2. Joseph, born about 1637, mentioned below. 3. Sarah, married Anthony Nutter. And probably others.

(II) Joseph Lancaster, son of Henry Lancaster (1), was born in or near Dover in 1637-38. He lived in Amesbury, Massachusetts, after 1690. He received the rights of a commoner at Bloody Point in 1669; took the oath of allegiance December, 1677; belonged to the trainband in 1680, and was admitted a freeman in 1690. His will was dated April 7, 1718, and was proved February 2, 1718-19. The will mentions no wife; she died earlier doubtless. He married (first) Mary Carter, who was born October 6, 1641, daughter of Thomas Carter, the pioneer settler of Salem. Lancaster married (second), after 1676, Hannah ———. Children: 1. Joseph, born February 25, 1665-66, mentioned below. 2. Mary, born September 8, 1667, married (published May 9, 1696) Timothy Wyman, of Newbury. 3. Thomas, born March 15, 1668-69, married Mercy Green, daughter of Abraham Green, of Hampton; killed by the Indians August 17, 1703, in Hampton. 4. John, born July 24, 1671. 5. William, born July 10, 1673. 6. Anne, born about 1680, married, December 21, 1693, Joshua Remick, of Kittery, Maine. 7. Samuel, married (published August 9, 1701) Hannah Plats. 8. Henry, married, July 15, 1703. 9. Hannah, born July, 1686.

(III) Joseph Lancaster, son of Joseph Lancaster (2), was born in 1666. Married, March 31, 1687, Elizabeth Hoyt, at Amesbury. Children, born in Amesbury: 1. Mary, born April 5, 1688, died April 20, 1688. 2. Hannah, born July 22, 1689, died February 12, 1691. 3. John, born August 22, 1691, mentioned below. 4. Daniel, born November 13, 1693, married, January 19, 1713-14, Damarus Gould. 5. Abraham, born November 20, 1696. 6. Ann, born April 14, 1699. 7. Micah, born May 30, 1702, resided in Amesbury.

(IV) John Lancaster, son of Joseph Lancaster (3), was born in Amesbury, Massachusetts, August 22, 1691, and died there May 6, 1742. He married, December 20, 1716, Mary Hoyt. (See history of Gilmonton, New Hampshire). Children, probably born in Amesbury: Henry, Timothy, mentioned below; Mary, Elizabeth, Miriam, Hannah, Sarah.

(V) Timothy Lancaster, son of John Lancaster (4), was born in Amesbury about 1720. Married at Amesbury, April 2, 1747, Seers Sargent, of an old Amesbury and Salisbury family. (See Sargent family sketch). Both joined the Second Church in 1748, and the wife was baptized at the Second Church, April 12, 1752. Children, all baptized in the Second Church of Amesbury: 1. Timothy, Jr. (twin), born June 19, 1748. 2. Seers or Seurs (twin named for mother), born June 19, 1748. 3. Jacob, baptized December 24, 1749, mentioned below. 4. Sarah, baptized February 9, 1752. 5. Molly, baptized November 18, 1753. 6. Thomas, baptized April 10, 1757, married, November 15, 1781, Sarah Sargent. 7. Judith, baptized March 18, 1759.

(VI) Jacob Lancaster, son of Timothy Lancaster (5), was born December 28, 1749, according to family records, but as he was baptized December 24, the correct date is probably December 20 or thereabouts. He was a soldier in the Revolution in 1777 in Captain White's company, Colonel Francis's regiment, mustered in March 16, 1777; also in Captain Jonathan Evans's company, Colonel Samuel Johnson's regiment, in which he enlisted August 23, 1777. (See page 497 Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution, Volume containing "L."). He married Sarah Nichols, who was born in Amesbury January 15, 1756. Children, born in Amesbury: 1. Thomas (twin), born March 11, 1781. 2. Joseph (twin), born March 11, 1781, mentioned below. 3. Moses, baptized October 10, 1784. 4. Jacob, baptized September 21, 1788. 5. Stephen, baptized October 9, 1791.

(VII) Joseph Lancaster, son of Jacob Lancaster (6), was born at Amesbury, March 11, 1781, died September 2, 1825, in Milford, New Hampshire. He was a carriage builder by trade and was engaged in the carriage business during his active life. He married Mary Gutterson, who was born March 21, 1783, in Milford, New Hampshire, and died there January 13, 1853. She was daughter of Samuel Gutterson, born January 7, 1738, and Lydia Stephens whom he married June 2, 1759, granddaughter of John, born 1692, and great-granddaughter of John Gutterson, of Andover. They lived at Amesbury, Newburyport, Massachusetts, and Milford, New Hampshire. Children: 1. Joseph, born in 1806, died in 1807. 2. Elmira J., born 1808, died in 1886. 3. Mary J., born 1811, died 1903. 4. Joseph, born May 21, 1814, died August 26, 1871; married Rachel Emmons, who died May 2, 1891, leaving—i. Joseph Henry, born January 2, 1842, died March 7, 1843; ii. Abbie Emmons, born August 9, 1844; iii. Henry Kent, born May 6, 1848, married Ellen L. Hall. 5. Sarah G., born in 1819, died in 1846. 6. Lydia D., born in 1822, died in 1841. 7. Samuel T., born July 12, 1825, mentioned below.

(VIII) Samuel Thomas Lancaster, son of Joseph Lancaster (7), was born in Milford, New Hampshire, July 12, 1825, and died in Lowell, December 2, 1890. He was educated in the public schools of his native town; at Nashua, New Hampshire, and at Boston, Massachusetts. He was apprenticed to a tailor in his boyhood and learned the tailor's trade. He went to Lowell to live in 1844 and resided there during the remainder of his life, except for about two years spent in Boston, Manchester and Nashua. His first employer in Lowell was the well-known tailor, William S. Bennett, for whom he worked three years or more. In 1847 Mr. Lancaster ventured in business on his own account. His store and shop were on the present site of the Swan block in Lowell on Central street; in 1853 he had his shop where the Appleton block was afterwards built. In 1855 he took into partnership Stark Totman, who retired in 1869. Later he had several partners at various times. He built up a large business as a tailor and clothing merchant and acquired a competence. He disposed of his business in February, 1886, and retired. He was in active business in Lowell for a period of forty years, and few men were more generally esteemed and respected for sterling qualities and solid worth. He was pleasant and attractive in manner, companionable, kindly and sympathetic, making friends readily.

Mr. Lancaster was a director of the Merchants' National Bank of Lowell, and at the time of his death the oldest bank director in the city. He was also a director in the Traders' and Mechanics' Insurance Company, in the Lowell Hosiery Company, and Trustee of the City Institution for Savings. He was a Republican in politics, and in 1860-61 represented ward six in the common coun-

cil. He was a faithful member of High Street Congregational Church. He was a charter member of Kilwinning Lodge of Free Masons, and belonged to Pilgrim Commandery, Knights Templar, and other Masonic bodies. He was a member of the Old Residents' Association. From 1849 to 1851 he was lieutenant in the Old City Guards, which later formed Company D of the Sixth Regiment, which marched through Baltimore, April 19, 1861. He was offered the colonel on guard but refused.

He married, May 11, 1850, Lucy A. Moody, who was born at Canterbury, New Hampshire, October 19, 1823, daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Foster) Moody, of Canterbury. She survives him. Children: 1. Walter Moody, born November 6, 1857, mentioned below. 2. Mary Maude, born November 26, 1861, resides in the homestead at Lowell with her mother.

(IX) Walter Moody Lancaster, son of Samuel T. Lancaster (8), was born in Lowell, November 6, 1857, and died at Worcester, Massachusetts, August 16, 1901. Mr. Lancaster had just reached the prime of life and by his untimely death the city of Worcester lost one of its brightest and most successful literary men of the younger generation. While Mr. Lancaster had devoted some years to business pursuits, it is by his literary work on Massachusetts and New York newspapers that he will be best remembered. He was connected with the *Worcester Spy* at two separate times and was regarded as one of the best newspaper men in the state. His especial field in journalism was that of music and art criticism for which he was eminently fitted by his natural gifts and by the course of study which he pursued at Harvard University. His work and reputation, like that of many other clever journalists, was merged with that of the paper for which he wrote, but his articles and reviews of the Music Festival, which he reported for many years for the *Spy* won for him in his own city, Worcester, and outside, a deserved recognition of his ability. By his death the management of the Music Festival lost one of its ablest supporters. Mr. Lancaster was possessed of a ready pen and was a master of journalistic style. His articles were always clean, sparkling and entertaining. Besides his musical and art work, he had also a wide reputation as a political writer. In private life and among his associates in newspaper work and in business, Mr. Lancaster was pleasant and genial, and he had many warm friends. In manner he was modest and unassuming and required to be known thoroughly before his true character could be appreciated.

He was born November 6, 1857, in Lowell. On the maternal side he was fifth in descent from John Rogers, president of Harvard College; and of Captain Asa Foster, of Andover, Massachusetts, a prominent officer in the American army in the French and Indian war. Mr. Lancaster's boyhood was spent in Lowell, where he attended the public and high schools and was prepared for college. He was graduated at Harvard University in the class of 1879. He gave special attention during his college course to the study of music under Professor John Knowles Paine. After leaving college he engaged in business in Boston as an architect, and was in business in Lowell for a short time, but after three years he concluded that his taste and ability suited best literary work, and he severed his business relations and took a position on the editorial staff of the *Lowell Mail*. In 1885 he was elected a member of the Lowell school board. From 1886 to 1888 he was on the staff of the *Worcester Spy*. Then he went to New York as assistant to Henderson, the art critic of the *New York Times*. In 1890, at the time of his father's death, he returned to Worcester and was on the staff of the *Spy* until the fall of 1899. He filled all the important editorial positions on the paper, from that of city editor to editorial writer. The city of Worcester owes more than it can ever know to Walter M. Lancaster for the clean, able, honorable and truthful editorial page that characterized the *Spy*. His work was never ponderous, nor tedious, nor superficial. He was straightforward, upright and manly in every published thought, as he was in speech and action. The last two years of his life were spent in literary work, writing musical criticisms, editorials and magazine articles. Although his health was not good, he was a persistent worker. In the winter of 1900 he was the musical critic of the *Boston Herald* during the season of Grand Opera, succeeding Wolff, the famous critic of the *Herald*. His last work was the preparation of the program book for the Music Festival of 1901, the eighth of his production in this series. He was a member of the Bohemian Club, the Tatmuck Country Club and the Quinsigamond Boat Club of Worcester.

He married at Worcester, June 4, 1892, Sarah Hill, daughter of J. Henry Hill, a prominent Worcester lawyer. His widow resides at their home, 48 Sever street, Worcester. Children: Southworth and Bruce.

WALTER M. LANCASTER

FAVOR

The Favor family of America is of French Huguenot origin. At the time that many French Huguenots came from England and other Protestant countries in which they had taken refuge from the persecutions of the Catholic authorities of France, the progenitor of this family came to Salisbury, Massachusetts. Many of them settled at Marblehead, and followed the sea. At Salisbury and other ports along the coast, branches of these families are found. The original spelling of this surname is Le Fevre. The article was dropped and the spelling, varied by different branches of the family, became Feavor, Favor and Favour. Usage still differs as to the spelling of this family name, some preferring Favor, others Favour.

(I) Philip Favor, the immigrant ancestor, was born about 1660. He may have been related to John Favor, who was in Haverhill as early as 1641, but about whom history tells us very little more. Philip Favor married, in 1688 or 1689, Mary Osgood, daughter of John Osgood and granddaughter of the pioneer, William Osgood, of Salisbury. (See Osgood sketch). This wife died January 12, 1710-11, and Philip married second Sarah ———. Children of Philip and Mary Favor: 1. Richard, born March 31, 1690. 2. John, born March 31, 1692. 3. Cutting, mentioned below. 4. Ann, born April 12, 1696. 4. Willerbee, born July 27, 1707. 5. Elias, born February 13, 1709-10. 6. Mary, born August 17, 1710. All born at Salisbury.

(II) Cutting Favor, son of Philip Favor (1), doubtless named for some descendant of John Cutting, of Newbury, was born in Salisbury, about 1694. He settled in Newtown, New Hampshire, and attended the Second Church of Amesbury, across from Salisbury. He had a grant of land in Newtown, December 6, 1749. His house was near East Kingston and South Hampton, New Hampshire, in Newtown. He signed a petition for a highway in Newtown in 1755, and again in 1769 he signed with the other residents of the town of Newtown, appointing a committee. His sons Timothy and John also signed, indicating that they were of age in 1769. Mary Wells, whom Cutting Favor married November 16, 1725, was born March 11, 1702, daughter of TitusWells, granddaughter of Rev. Thomas Wells, and great granddaughter of the immigrant, Thomas Wells (1). Titus Wells was of Amesbury, Massachusetts, and Salisbury, and of Chester, New Hampshire. Children of Cutting and Mary (Wells) Favor: 1. Timothy, see forward. 2. Cutting, see forward. 3. Mary, baptized December 31, 1727. 4. Ann, baptized March 30, 1729. 5. Hannah, born April 4, 1731. 6. Elizabeth, born May 6, 1733. 7. Anna, born February 23, 1738-9. 8. John, see forward.

(III) Timothy Favor, son of Cutting Favor (2), was born in Newton, New Hampshire, about 1726, and died there December 19, 1824, almost a hundred years old. He married Abigail Hoyt, born October 29, 1736, died at Newton, October 3, 1798, daughter of Michah and Susanna Hoyt. Michah Hoyt, born January 18, 1704, was son of Lieutenant Thomas and Elizabeth (Huntington) Hoyt; grandson of Thomas Hoyt, born January 1, 1640, and great-grandson of John Hoyt (1) the immigrant. (See Hoyt sketch.) Timothy Favor lived all his life at Newton, but until about 1760 was a member of the church at West Amesbury, over the line in Massachusetts. Children of Timothy and Abigail Favor (spelt generally Favour and Feavour): 1. David, born May 31, 1753, baptized July 21, 1754, at West Amesbury. 2. Elizabeth, born March 20, 1755. 3. Mary, born February 4, 1757; baptized at West Amesbury, April 16, 1758. 4. Thomas, born December 1, 1759. 5. Samuel, born October 10, 1761; mentioned below. 6. Susannah, born May 4, 1771. 7. Sarah, born March 30, 1773. 8. Dolle, born April 1, 1775. 9. Jacob, born October 23, 1776; died September 22, 1822, at Newton. 10. Olley, born November 12, 1779.

(III) Cutting Favor, Jr., born April 17, 1727, son of Cutting Favor (2), settled in 1768 in New Chester, now the town of Hill, New Hampshire. The state papers say of him: In 1768 settlements were made in New Chester by Captain Cutting Favour and Carr Huse, the latter being town clerk there thirty-three years. Several other Chester men settled later in New Chester, and the town was incorporated in 1778. Favor signed a petition with other inhabitants asking for arms and ammunition to protect themselves from the enemy in 1776. Cutting was a member of the committee of safety that year. He signed the petition for the incorporation of the town in 1778, and the petition to set off the town of Bridgewater in 1787. In laying out the road from Plymouth to Hill, New Hampshire, in 1798, his house was mentioned in the description. He was a soldier in the regiment of Colonel David Webster at Saratoga, and had the rank of captain. He served under Captain John Willoughby in the regiment of Colonel David Webster as lieutenant. He

was at the battle of Saratoga under Brigadier General Whipple and Colonel Webster in 1777. He was constable of New Chester in 1779, and paid off the soldiers of that town. Children: 1. Molly, baptized at Hawke, now Danville, New Hampshire, July 22, 1764, and others.

(III) John Favor, son of Cutting Favor (2), was born July 6, 1740, and baptized at Amesbury, Massachusetts, July 6, 1740. He removed from Newtown, New Hampshire, to Weare, and is the ancestor of most of the families of the name in that section of the state. He married, about 1761, Lydia Hoyt, who was born April 13, 1746, daughter of Reuben and Hannah Hoyt. (See Hoyt sketch). The Favors settled Barnard Hill, in Weare. Children: 1. John, married Fanny Chase, of Hopkinton. 2. Joseph, married Hannah Burnham; resided at Hill, New Hampshire. 3. Moses, born November 29, 1765, died April 5, 1835, at Hancock; settled on Society Land, later called Bennington, New Hampshire. 4. Cutting, born about 1770; removed to Newbury, New Hampshire. 5. Reuben, removed to Norway, Maine. 6. Zebadiah, married Sarah Burnham, of Dunbarton, New Hampshire. 7. William, settled in Maine. 8. Timothy, settled in Maine. 9. Betsey, married James Peaslee; removed to Canada. 10. Sarah, married Obadiah Johnson, and removed to Newbury, New Hampshire. 11. Polly, married Jonathan Worthley.

(IV) Samuel Favor, son of Timothy Favor (3), was born at Newton or Newtown, October 10, 1761, and died at Malden, Massachusetts, April 22, 1840 (gravestone). He was a soldier of the Revolution in 1781 in Captain Jacob Webster's company, Colonel Reynold's regiment. At the time of his first marriage he removed to New Chester (Hill), New Hampshire, where he lived the remainder of his life. His uncle, Captain Cutting, was one of the two first settlers of the town. Samuel Favor, then of Newton, married, March 28, 1782, Molly Stevens, of Kingston, New Hampshire (by Rev. William Thayer). She died August 18, 1803, at Hill. He married second, February 12 or 26, 1804, Mrs. Hopewell W. Brown, of Kingston, (by Rev. William Brown). The records have her name spelt Hope, Hoppy, Hopy, etc. She died at Malden, Massachusetts, November 16, 1845, aged seventy-two years (gravestone). Children of Samuel and Molly Favor, born at Hill 1. Martha, born October 13, 1782, died May 2, 1796, aged twelve. 2. Samuel Jr., born July 29, 1786. 3. William, born June 16, 1789; died April 24, 1795-6. 4. John, born March 27, 1792, died April 19, 1796. 5. Spofford, born August 30, 1794; died March 8, 1795 or 1796. 6. Martha, born June 26, 1796. 7. Mary, born February 12, 1799. Children of Samuel and Hopeful W. Favor: 8. Nabby, born January 21, 1805. 9. Nathaniel Brown, born September 17, 1806; mentioned below. 10. Rolinda, born May 8, 1809, died young. 11. Rolinda, born July 27, 1810; died young. 12. Rolinda, born June 23, 1811. 13. Susanna, born August 16, 1813. 14. Harriet Newell, born September 13, 1815. 15. Commodore, born January 20, 1817. 16. Joseph Brown, born August 24, 1820.

(V) Nathaniel Brown Favor, son of Samuel Favor (4), was born at Hill, September 17, 1806, and died at Lowell, Massachusetts, July 3, 1883. He was educated in the district schools of his native town. He came to Lowell in 1831 at the age of twenty-five, and became associated with William Fiske in the manufacture of cloth boxes for the various corporations of Lowell. He was successful in his business venture. In 1853 he established the sash, door and blind factory which he conducted the remainder of his active life, erecting for that purpose one of the shops at the Wamesit mills, and continuing until failing health a few years before his death compelled him to relinquish it. He took an active interest in public affairs, and was a citizen of much public spirit and influence. He was a member of the common council of the city in 1848 and 1849, and was a representative from his district to the general court later, serving on important committees. He was in later life a Republican. At the time of his death he was one of the oldest members of Oberlin Lodge of Odd Fellows, having become a member in 1844. He was an honored member of the Old Residents Association. He was an earnest member of the First Universalist Church of Lowell, a man of the strictest integrity, a faithful friend, and a good citizen. He married, October 9, 1831, Shuar Bohonan, who was born in Washington, Vermont, August 25, 1803, and died in Lowell, January 3, 1882. Children: 1. Nathaniel Proctor, born March 15, 1833; mentioned below. 2. George Henry, born February 5, 1835. 3. James Henry, born November 14, 1836. 4. Adelaide, born January 10, 1840, died July 31, 1840. 5. Chauncey Oberlin, born January 4, 1842. 6. Adelaide Eliza, born August 30, 1845.

(VI) Nathaniel Proctor Favor, son of Na-

thaniel Brown Favor (5), was born in Lowell, March 15, 1833. He was educated in the public schools of his native town. When a young man he entered his father's sash, blind and door factory and learned the trade. His father admitted him to partnership, and the firm name became N. P. Favor & Son. The business prospered, and after his father retired he continued it during the remainder of his life. He died at Lowell, August 4, 1905. During the last years of his life he suffered greatly from heart trouble, and was an invalid for a long time. He was well known in the business world, and universally respected for his many good qualities. He was conscientious, upright and honorable in all the relations of life, and had the confidence of the business world and the esteem of all his townsmen. He was a very capable business man and fairly won the prizes that came to him. He was a member and liberal supporter of the First Universalist Church. In politics he was a staunch and loyal Republican. In 1872 and 1873 he served the city of Lowell in the common council. He married, October 22, 1861, Sarah Jane Richards, who was born in Lowell, April 19, 1842, the daughter of Luther and Maria Jane (Bean) Richard. She survives him, and lives in the home in Lowell. Children, born in Lowell: 1. Maria Jane, born October 6, 1868. 2. Carrie, born March 20, 1873. 3. Edith Augusta, born December 18, 1874. 4. Arthur R., died in infancy. 5. Annie P., died young. 6. Wier C., died young.

(For first generation, see other sketch of Hoyt family.)

HOYT

(II) John Hoyt, son of John Hoyt (1) was born at Salisbury, Massachusetts, about 1639. Children: 1. William, born September 5, 1660. 2. Elizabeth, born February 8, 1661-2. 3. John, born March 28, 1663. 4. Mary, born October 11, 1664. 5. Joseph, born July 14, 1666. 6. Sarah, born 1668; married Faun Clement (see sketch). 7. Rachel, born June 28, 1670. 8. Dorothy, born January, 29, 1673-4. 9. Grace, born March 29, 1676. 10. Robert.

(III) John Hoyt, son of John Hoyt (2), was born in Salisbury, March 28, 1663; had land in that part of West Amesbury, Massachusetts, called Jamaica. His widow Elizabeth married second, John Blaisdell, January 6, 1692-3. Children: 1. Lydia, born June 15, 1686. 2. Mary, born March 5, 1687-8; died young. 3. Daniel, born March 2, 1689-90; mentioned below.

(IV) Daniel Hoyt, son of John Hoyt (3), was born March 2, 1689-90, and died March 3, 1742-3; married Sarah Rowell (intentions dated December 9, 1710). He married second, Elizabeth Baxter, July 24, 1729. His gravestone stands in the old burying ground at West Amesbury. His will was proved March 10, 1742-3. Children, born at West Amesbury: 1. Mary, born May 14, 1712; married Robert Millikin. 2. Reuben, born October 3, 1717; mentioned below. 3. Jethro, died young. 4. Eliphalet, born October 28, 1716; died January 30, 1720. 5. Lydia, born March 15, 1717-8. 6. John, born December 20, 1720. 7. Eliphalet, born June 2, 1723. 8. Sarah, born August 26, 1725.

(V) Reuben Hoyt, son of Daniel Hoyt (4), was born in West Amesbury, October 3, 1713. He married, February 27, 1734-5, Hannah Beorter. He left the west parish of Amesbury in 1755, and settled in the adjoining town of Newtown, New Hampshire. His will was dated June 6, 1770, and proved January, 1772. Children: 1. Hannah, born February 20, 1736-7; married —— George, of Weare. 2. Sarah, born March 26, 1739; died October 16, 1766. 3. Elizabeth, born March 26, 1739; married John Kelly. 4. Zebadiah, born 1741; buried at West Amesbury. 5. Mary, born December 26, 1743; married —— Ferrin, later joined the Shakers. 6. Lydia, born April 13, 1746; married John Favor of Newtown. (See Favor family). 7. Zebadiah, born March 28, 1749; married Elizabeth Favor; resided at Newtown; died 1796. 8. Reuben, born March 8, 1753; married Hannah Colby.

DUDLEY

The history of the Dudley family in England extends back to the days of William the Conqueror, and many distinguished and noble families are found in the history of England. But the most careful research has not made clear the exact lineage of Governor Thomas Dudley, next to Winthrop the most famous of the founders of the Massachusetts Bay colony. A full account of the various English families is given in the family history. The various English families bore arms and Thomas Dudley himself used a seal bearing the Dudley arms—A lion rampant, with a star for difference.

(I) Governor Thomas Dudley, the immigrant ancestor of the American family, was

born about 1676 in the vicinity of Northampton, England. His father was Captain Roger Dudley, a military man who flourished in the time of Robert Dudley, Queen Elizabeth's famous Earl of Leicester, and appears to have been one of his soldiers, sent over by the Queen to aid Henry of Navarre to establish his throne, and to have fallen in the famous battle of Ivry. Captain Dudley is presumed to have been of the Dudley castle race.

His mother was a kinswoman of Augustine Nicholls, of Faxton, in Northamptonshire, who was born at Ecton in that county in 1559; judge of the court of common pleas and Knight of the Bath, who received his law education at the Middle Temple in London and became "Reader" there during the last year of the reign of Elizabeth, and sergeant-at-law at the following Michaelmas term. Nicholls was also keeper of the Great Seal to Prince Charles. Nicholls was of a distinguished family; his grandfather, a gentleman and physician, died in 1575, aged ninety-six. His father, Thomas Nicholls, born 1530, died June 29, 1568; was buried at Pichley, alias Pightesley, Northamptonshire; was apparently reader of the Middle Temple in 1566, his arms being on one of the windows of the Temple Hall. Thomas Nicholls married Anne Pell, daughter of John Pell, of Eltington, son of Thomas. Not even the name of Governor Dudley's mother is known, however, and the degree of kinship to Judge Nicholls is still problematical. The wife of Captain Roger Dudley must have died when Thomas was very young. Mrs. Purefoy, a gentlewoman related to him, who was famous in the region around Northampton for her piety and wisdom, as well as for her philanthropic works, took extraordinary care of him; and by her efforts he was trained up in some Latin School, where he learned the rudiments of grammar and literature, which he improved afterwards by his own industry to such a degree that he read Latin as well as the best scholars of his day. When still a young lad he became a page in the establishment of the Earl of Northampton. We are told by contemporary writers that he was "a man of high spirit, suitable to the family to which his father belonged." Strictly speaking it was afterward that his employer became an Earl, however. In 1597 when Thomas Dudley was only twenty-one the government asked for volunteers to go over and help Henry of Navarre in time of Civil War. Dudley was given a captain's commission and raised a company of eighty in Northampton. He was assigned to help Amiens in Picardy, a city then besieged by the Spaniards, but before his first great battle was fought, the armies being drawn up at Amiens, peace was declared and the Englishmen came home. Dudley was then clerk for his kinsman, Judge Augustine Nicholls. He would doubtless have continued a lawyer or clerk, but for the death of the judge, August, 1616, when Dudley was thirty years old. Dudley became steward to the Earl of Lincoln. In a few years by shrewd management Dudley cleared off a debt of a hundred thousand dollars (twenty thousand pounds) on the earl's estates. He continued in this responsible position to the great satisfaction of his employer until he resigned in 1627. He then hired a house in Boston, Lincolnshire, where Rev. John Cotton preached. The Earl of Lincoln soon required Mr. Dudley's services again and until he came to America Dudley was employed by the Earl. But the unjust and cruel hand of Charles I fell upon the Earl of Lincoln and his household. For distributing information about the laws of the kingdom the Earl was thrown in prison. Dudley and other Puritan neighbors became interested in New England in 1627. In 1628 they procured a patent from the King for a plantation bounded by Massachusetts bay and Charles river on the south and Merrimac river on the north, and to include a strip of land three miles wide upon the shore of the bay and each shore of the two rivers, also for government of all who should come within that section of country. The company sent over John Endicott, one of the undertakers, to take charge of the settlement then under Roger Conant. In 1629 the company sent over three hundred settlers. In April, 1630, with Winthrop and a large party in four ships, Dudley embarked for the colony to make his home there. He was an undertaker from December 1, 1629; assistant March 18, and deputy governor March 23, 1629-30 at the last court held in England. He came to Salem in the ship "Arbella," sailing April 8, arriving June 12, 1630. Mr. Dudley settled first at Newtown, now Cambridge. His house was at the corner of Dunster street, but he soon sold his place to Roger Harlakenden and removed to Ipswich with his son, Rev. Samuel Dudley, Simon Bradstreet, Major Denison and others. He had large grants of land in various towns of the colony. He was one of the four first signers of the covenant of the first church organized at Charlestown, where he was then living, in July, 1630, but which removed to Boston a few months later.

In May, 1634, he was elected governor to succeed Winthrop and was re-elected three

times afterward in 1640, in 1645 and 1650, and was deputy governor thirteen years. When not governor he was generally deputy governor, but sometimes assistant, an office he held five years. Before 1634 the court of assistants chose the governor and deputy and Mr. Dudley was the first governor chosen by the people at a general election. Governor Dudley vigorously opposed the doctrine preached by Rev. John Cotton that the secular government should be subservient to the priesthood. Mr. Dudley was one of the twelve men appointed by the general court to establish Harvard College in 1636, and when the charter of Harvard College was granted in 1650 Dudley as governor signed it. The parchment is still preserved. At the general court, March, 1644, Dudley was appointed sergeant-major-general of the Colony. He was in office four years, the first to hold this position.

Governor Dudley's residence in Roxbury was nearly opposite the house of Rev. John Eliot, the Indian Apostle. The Dudley mansion was taken down in 1775 and a fort erected on the site, which is now occupied by the Universalist church. His tomb is in the graveyard nearest the church. Historians all agree that Governor Dudley was a man of large ability and noble character; perfectly honest, though blunt and severe.

He died at Roxbury, July 31, 1653, sincerely mourned by the little American Commonwealth he helped so much to build up. Cotton Mather said of him: "He was a man of sincere piety, exact justice, hospitality to strangers and liberality to the poor." His will was dated April 26, 1652, with additions April 13, May 28, and July 8, 1653; proved August 15, 1653. It expresses his desire to be buried near the grave of his first wife; bequeathed to all his children by both wives and to grandchildren Thomas and John Dudley whom he had brought up.

He married (first) in England Dorothy ——, who died at Roxbury, December 27, 1643, aged sixty-one years. He married (second), April 14, 1644, Catharine Hackburn, widow of Samuel Hackburn, and daughter of —— Dighton. She had two sons and two daughters by her first marriage, and two sons and a daughter by Mr. Dudley. She married (third) Rev. John Allen, of Dedham. She died August 26, 1671. Children of Thomas and Dorothy Dudley: 1. Samuel, mentioned below. 2. Anne, born about 1612, in England, died September 16, 1672, at Andover, Massachusetts; married Governor Simon Bradstreet, about 1628 in England. 3. Patience, born in England, died February 8, 1689-90, at Ipswich; married Major-General Daniel Denison at Cambridge. 4. Sarah, baptized July 23, 1620, at Sempringham, England; died in 1659 at Roxbury; married Major Benjamin Keane; (second) Thomas Pacy, of Boston. 5. Mercy, born September 27, 1621, in England, died July 1, 1691, at Newbury, Massachusetts; married Rev. John Woodbridge. Children of Thomas and Catherine Dudley: 6. Deborah, born February 27, 1645, died November 1, 1683; married Jonathan Wade, of Medford, Massachusetts. 7. Joseph, born September 23, 1647, at Roxbury, died April 2, 1720; married Rebecca Tyng. 8. Paul, born September 8, 1650, died December 1, 1681; married Mary Leverett, daughter of Governor John Leverett.

(II) Rev. Samuel Dudley, only son of Governor Thomas Dudley by his first wife, was born about 1610, in Northamptonshire, England, and was probably educated for the ministry of the Puritan denomination. He was twenty years old when he came with his father and family to New England. In 1632 or 1633 he married Mary Winthrop, daughter of Governor Winthrop, and their first three children were baptized in Boston. The two sons lived many years with their grandfather, Governor Dudley, but both died early and unmarried. Rev. Samuel Dudley removed from Cambridge to Ipswich about 1635. His wife died in 1643. He married (second) Mary Byley or Bayley, of Salisbury, Massachusetts, sister of Henry Bayley from Salisbury, England. Dudley was deputy to the general court from Salisbury in 1641-42-43-44-45. He was often chairman of the selectmen and held other town offices. In March, 1648, Samuel Dudley was appointed associate judge with Richard Bellingham and Samuel Simonds to hold a court from year to year at Salisbury. He entered an agreement May 13, 1650, with the town of Exeter, New Hampshire, to be their minister. In 1649 he preached for some time at Portsmouth, New Hampshire. He did not appear to be ambitious and aspire to high office, but took pleasure in a more simple and quiet rural life. He carried on farms, mills and stock-breeding besides preaching and acting as magistrate. His second wife Mary died at Exeter about 1651. Later he married Elizabeth ——. Of all his ten sons Stephen Dudley alone has posterity of the name of Dudley. He had many grants of land, but his family was very large and he never became rich like the governor. He died at Exeter, February 10, 1683, aged seventy-three years. The New Hampshire Historical Society has Rev. Samuel Dudley's cane and

Bible brought over from England. He died intestate, his son Theophilus being appointed administrator.

Mr. Dudley's record and life were honorable. He certainly might have had a high official career in the colonies if he had desired and had not been a minister. He had a good education; his handwriting is fine and clear with nice punctuation; his spelling excellent. There is no affectation of any sort in his style or text. His descendants have a tradition that he was a descendant of the Earl of Leicester's branch of the Dudley family. Children of Samuel and Mary (Winthrop) Dudley: 1. Thomas, baptized at Boston, March 9, 1634, died November 7, 1655, unmarried. 2. John, baptized at Boston, June 28, 1635, died young. 3. Margaret, baptized at Boston, died young. 4. Samuel, baptized at Boston, August 2, 1639, died April 17, 1643, at Salisbury. 5. Ann, born October 16, 1641, married Edward Hilton, of Exeter. Children of Samuel and Mary (Byley or Bayley) Dudley: 6. Theophilus, born October 31, 1644, at Salisbury, died 1713 at Exeter. 7. Mary, born April 21, 1646, at Salisbury, died December 28, 1646. 8. Byley, born September 27, 1647, married Elizabeth Gilman, born April 19, 1663, daughter of Moses. 9. Mary, born January 6, 1649-50, married Dr. Samuel Hardy. 10. Thomas, was one of the selectmen of Exeter in 1694. Children of Rev. Samuel and Elizabeth Dudley: 11. Elizabeth, born 1652, married, September 25, 1674, Kinsley Hall. 12. Stephen, mentioned below. 13. James, born 1663, ship-master and merchant; married Elizabeth Leavitt. 14. Timothy, died before 1702. 15. Abigail, married Jonathan Watson, of Dover, New Hampshire. 16. Dorothy, married, October 26, 1681, Moses Leavitt. 17. Rebecca, married, November 21, 1681, Francis Lyford. 18. Samuel, married Hannah Tyng, died 1732.

(III) Stephen Dudley, son of Rev. Samuel Dudley (2), was born at Exeter, New Hampshire, and married, December 24, 1684, Sarah Gilman, daughter of Hon. John Gilman, of Exeter. She was born February 25, 1667, and died January 24, 1713. He married (second) Mary Tyng and (third) Mercy Gilman, who survived him. Stephen was a farmer of Exeter. He wrote a fair hand, though he made his mark in executing his will. The younger children of Rev. Samuel Dudley were not well educated. Dean Dudley says: "He ought to have hired a teacher and kept a school in his house, but he left the care of the young children too much to their mother. However, Stephen's disposition was very much like his father's. Like his father he avoided public preferments and chose a quiet, private life. Like his father he married early and often and enjoyed having a swarm of children around him; and like his father he looked coldly upon sectarian affairs, being indifferent about riches or honors to his name." His will was dated February 17, 1734-35, and proved May 13, 1735. In January, 1711, Stephen gave to his son James, mentioned below, a twelfth part of the six hundred acres granted by the town to his father, Mr. Samuel Dudley. It was the sixth lot from the Great Hill on the south side of the Exeter river. Children of Stephen and Sarah Dudley: 1. Samuel, born December 19, 1685, at Exeter, died February 16, 1718; married Hannah Colcord. 2. Stephen, born March 10, 1688, married Sarah Davidson. 3. James, born June 11, 1690, died September 4, 1746; married Mercy Folsom. 4. John, born October 4, 1692, killed by the Indians, June 23, 1710, at Poplin, New Hampshire, after a brave resistance alone against many. 5. Nicholas, born August 27, 1694, died 1766. 6. Joanna, born May 3, 1697, married Nicholas Perryman, a lawyer. 7. Trueworthy, born 1700, married Hannah Gilman, daughter of John. 8. Joseph, born 1702. 9. Abigail, married a Mr. Lyford, of Exeter. 10. Sarah, born January 15, 1706, married Major Ezekiel Gilman. 11. Elizabeth, married Simon Gilman.

(IV) James Dudley, son of Stephen Dudley (3), was born June 11, 1690, at Exeter, New Hampshire. Married Mercy Folsom who was born about 1691 at Exeter. Children: 1. James, born 1715, married Deborah Bean and died May, 1761. 2. Abigail, born October 31, 1716, married Deacon Aaron Young, of Kingston, New Hampshire. 3. Samuel, born 1720, at Exeter, married —— Laad; (second) Widow Sleeper and (third) Widow Clark; died August 30, 1797. 4. John, born April 9, 1725, married Elizabeth Gilman. 5. Joseph, mentioned below. 6. Joanna, married Captain Daniel Ladd, of Deerfield, New Hampshire. 7. Mercy, married —— Emerson. 8. Sarah, died unmarried.

(V) Joseph Dudley, son of James Dudley (4), was born in 1728 at Exeter. He married Susanna Lord. He was brave and capable. At the age of sixteen he accompanied his father and two brothers in the expedition to the siege of Louisburg. He had a common school education. He became a singular enthusiast in matters pertaining to religion, and at thirty embraced the doctrine of passive obedience and non-resistance, similar to the principles of the Friends. This sect originated in Exeter under

the preaching of Rev. James Bean who had been expelled from the Society of Friends for not conforming to the rules of dress, etc. They were known by the public as the "Light Infantry Quakers." They wore very plain clothes without color. Joseph Dudley even undertook to raise to life the dead body of a woman named Clifford. He remained twenty-four hours shut up in a room with the corpse trying to perform the miracle. The sect believed themselves gifted with miraculous powers as the Apostles of Christ. He would occasionally search his house to see that none of his family had transgressed his orders against wearing clothes of artificial colors: If any such things were found, he would burn them. Shoe and kneebuckles, beads and such baubles he would throw into the mill pond. Some were afterward fished out. But he got over his delusion and for several years late in life was not fanatical. He was naturally of a high spirit, even wilful at times, and intolerant in theological matters, always disputing with all denominations, including his own sect, if they did not live up to their professions. But, adds Nathaniel Dudley to an account similar to that just given: "I once thought differently respecting his character from what I do now, and therefore must do justice to his memory, as I have seen and known him during the last twenty years of his life. He was a man of the purest morals, honest and punctual in all his dealings, hospitable and benevolent to strangers, his heart and hand being always open for the relief of the poor and unfortunate. He was always alive to the distress of any and ever ready to assist with his advice and property, often without waiting to be asked, considering it his duty to do so, without fee or any reward. Thus he did much good in his day and generation and was honored and beloved. But he would never accept of public office or honor, although he did not refuse to act as arbitrator, umpire, surveyor of land or lumber, etc. He was active in business and built a mill at Raymond, carried on farming and other useful trades. His justice and veracity were never impeached. He was an advocate for common schools and all such matters of common utility, but an enemy to priests of every sort and name, never failing to rebuke iniquity in high or low; a kind husband, a tender father and an obliging neighbor. He brought up a large family on his small farm, being also an excellent cooper by trade, and was so faithful and industrious that he left an estate valued at about a thousand pounds to be divided among his children." He died in 1792. His wife died January 13, 1802. Children: 1. Joseph, mentioned below. 2. Benjamin, born 1753, died at Mount Vernon, New Hampshire, 1795. 3. Thomas, born November 18, 1766, died March 28, 1839, at Chester. 4. Daniel, born 1768, died 1813, at Chester; married Susan Glidden. 5. Elizabeth, married Samuel S. Gilman, of Candia. 6. Joanna, born at Exeter, married Reuben Bean, of Candia. 7. Mary, married Nathaniel Wells, of Gilmanton. 8. Hannah, married Nathan Robie, of Raymond. 9. Susannah, died at Vershire, Vermont; married Jonathan Gilman.

(VI) Joseph Dudley, son of Joseph Dudley (5), was born at Exeter, February 15, 1750. He married (first) Deborah Bean, daughter of Lieutenant Benjamin Bean, of Raymond; (second) Sarah Smith, a sister of Anna (Smith) who married Nathaniel Dudley, daughters of Obadiah and Mary (Leavitt) Smith. He removed from Brentwood, New Hampshire, to Readfield, Maine, but after the death of his first wife returned to Raymond. Joseph was a ruling elder of the Free Baptist church for many years, leading in church meetings in the absence of the minister. He died October 28, 1825. His house was on the Deerfield road, lately occupied by Thomas Healey. Dudley was selectman and held other town offices.

Children, excepting Deborah and Susanna, born in Raymond: 1. Benjamin, mentioned below. 2. Hannah, born September 17, 1778, died May 26, 1835, at Raymond; married Jeremiah Fullonton. 3. Deborah, born July 17, 1780, at Readfield, died October 20, 1815, at Raymond. 4. Susanna, (twin) born July 17, 1780, died March 25, 1806; married Samuel Tilton. 5. Mary, born July 27, 1783, died unmarried at Candia, January 10, 1869. 6. Eunice, born September 20, 1787, died July 1, 1842. 7. Joseph, born February 7, 1790, married Sally Dudley, daughter of Thomas. 8. Samuel, born May 5, 1796, tanner and shoemaker by trade; succeeded his father in business. 9. Stephen, born July 27, 1798, married Hannah Turner.

(VII) Benjamin Dudley, son of Joseph Dudley (6), was born October 25, 1776, at Raymond, and married (first) Elizabeth Smith. He lived at Raymond, New Hampshire, and at Mt. Vernon, Maine, where he died May 29, 1864. He was a blacksmith by trade; a good citizen of high character. Children, born in Mt. Vernon: 1. James, married Lucinda Whittier. 2. Sally, married Elias Sherburne. 3. Rev. Thomas J., mentioned below. 4. Polly, married James Neale, 5. Joseph. 6. Samuel, married —— Currier. 7. Benjamin.

8. Jesse. 9. John, married —— Staine.

(VIII) Rev. Thomas J. Dudley, son of Benjamin Dudley (7), was born in Mount Vernon, Maine, about 1805. He was a minister at various places. He died at Terre Haute, Indiana. He married Lorinda Fifield, and Elise Charters, who was born in Nova Scotia, and who died in 1872 at Lowell, Massachusetts. Children: 1. Mary E., born May 31, 1827. 2. Albion J., mentioned below. 3. Ellen F., born November 8, 1830. 4. Benjamin F., born June 24, 1832. 5. Surana, born May 7, 1834. 6. Octavia T., born March 22, 1835.

(IX) Albion J. Dudley, son of Rev. Thomas J. Dudley (8), was born in Cooper, Maine, February 25, 1829, and died at Lowell, October 7, 1888. His mother moved to Lowell and brought up her children there. He was educated in the Lowell schools, but at an early age began to work as chore-boy in Stott's Mills. He learned the business and showed much natural ability. He finally became buyer of wool for Stott's Mills and later became superintendent of the Belvidere Woolen Mills, a position he held until his death. Mr. Dudley was a Republican in politics. In 1862-63-64 he was a member of the common council, and in 1866-67-68 member of the board of aldermen. He served on important committees and was a very faithful and efficient city officer. He was a loyal and active supporter of the political party of which he was a member. In his younger days he served on the volunteer fire department and was a member of the Lowell Veteran Firemen's Association. He had been for six years on the board of overseers of the poor of the city of Lowell, a position he held at the time of his death. In religion he was a Universalist. He was past master of the Ancient York Lodge of Free Masons; member of Mount Horeb Royal Arch Chapter and of Pilgrim Commandery, Knights Templar. He belonged also to the Knights of Honor.

Mr. Dudley was a man of much strength of purpose and force of character. Largely self-educated, he made the most of his opportunities to study, to acquire knowledge of books, of men and of business. He had high standards of personal conduct and his associates in business all grew to honor and respect him for his earnestness and integrity. He labored hard and constantly; he was faithful to his company and ranks high among the men of Lowell whose lives have been conspicuously successful through their own merits and endeavors.

Mr. Dudley married, November 20, 1856, at Lowell, Alice M. Ashworth, daghter of George Ashworth, of Cranston, Rhode Island. Her father was a block printer by trade and engaged many years in the file cutting business in Lowell. They have no children surviving. His widow resides at the home in Lowell..

FELS

August Fels was born February 7, 1844, in Dornbirn, a town in Vorarlberg, Austria-Hungary, situated near Lake Constance, seven miles south of Bregenz. The famous Lake Constance lies between Switzerland on the south, Baden, Wurtemberg and Bavaria on the north, and Vorarlberg on the east. The northern portion is known as the Uberlingersee; the western arm is called the Untersee or Zellersee. He is descended from an ancient and honorable Tyrolese family whose devotion to the cause of liberty and loyalty to their native land was shown on many fields of battle.

Mr. Fels attended the schools of his native town until he was twelve years old, entering Feldkirch College, at Feldkirch, Vorarlberg, Austria-Hungary, where he was graduated in 1860. He then went into his father's woolen mills in his native town and learned the business thoroughly. After two years he decided to strike out for himself in a more promising field, and he came to America. During his first year in this country he was connected with the office of the Wurtemburg consul in Philadelphia, and became familiar with American methods and the English language. He then became assistant book-keeper for a large New York importing house. In 1864 this firm rented woolen mills at Stevenstown, New York, and placed them in charge of Mr. Fels as superintendent. A year later the same firm built another woolen mill at Paterson, New Jersey, and he became the superintendent. The mill was destroyed by fire in 1877. He was offered the position of agent of the Merrimack Company of Lowell, Massachusetts, and accepted, holding this important position and managing the large industry of the concern with the greatest success until his death. He was killed in a runaway accident, July 3, 1905, in the prime of life, cutting short a career of great usefulness and promise. His activity was not limited to the manufacturing industry in his charge. He was elected president of the Lowell & Dracut Horse Railroad Company in 1886. Upon the consolidation of this road with the Lowell Horse Railroad Company he was elected vice-president. In 1896 he became president of the

Merrimack Mills Company. He was also vice-president of the Nashua Electric Railroad, and a director of the Middlesex Trust Company. He was a man of public spirit, and wherever he was living did his utmost to assist the development and prosperity of the community. He was an excellent public officer. He served the city of Paterson from 1874 to 1877 in the board of aldermen. When he left the city to settle in Lowell, the city government of Paterson paid him the compliment of declining to accept his resignation, and, though living in another state, he served out his term in the New Jersey city. He was an independent Democrat in politics, equally popular with Republicans and Democrats. He was alderman from Ward Two, Lowell, in 1887, and was elected a member of the water board of Lowell in 1894 for four years. He was well known in Masonic circles, and also belonged to the Country and Highland Clubs. Of unusually happy temperament and attractive personality, much of his success in life was due to his good fellowship and sympathy for his fellow men. He attracted friends in business as well as in social life. His home life was especially ideal. But he neglected his business for nothing else. He laid the foundation of his success in a broad and thorough knowledge of the details of woolen manufacture, and he kept up to the advance in the arts having to do with his branch of the industrial manufacturing. Perhaps he inherited some of his skill and ability in the business, for his ancestors were merchants and manufacturers, and from his earliest years he saw the spinning and weaving of fabrics. He mastered the details of the commercial department of the business and learned the secret of manufacturing at a profit and of reaching the public taste and demand.

He married, September 7, 1873, Anna Kassell, of Passaic, New Jersey. She survives him, living in the home at Lowell. Children: Cecelia, August, Max W.; Robert P., died November 29, 1886; Anna G., and Grover Cleveland.

PETTS

The Petts family settled in Townsend, Massachusetts, about 1750. Three of the family, probably brothers, married and settled there, and from them spring all of the name in New Hampshire. Lemuel Petts was a sergeant in Captain James Hosley's company, Colonel Jonathan Reed's regiment, in 1777, in the revolution, and he was lieutenant in Captain Daniel Baker's company, Colonel Webb's regiment, in 1781; Nathan Petts was in the same company with Jonathan Petts, Captain Farwell's. He married January 11, 1769, Hannah Butterfield. The name was spelled Patts and Patt oftener than Petts in the Townsend records.

John Petts married at Townsend, November 7, 1761, Bathsheba Wood. David Petts, son of one of the pioneers, was born 1766; was a soldier in the revolution at the age of sixteen, in 1782. He describes himself when enlisting as of light complexion and five feet four inches and a half in height; he married March 2, 1790, at Townsend, Nabby Flagg. Lemuel Petts, Jr. married, at Townsend, June 13, 1791, Milly Wood, of Pepperell, Massachusetts. Another soldier from this family in the Revolution was James Petts, who was in Captain Henry Haskill's company, Colonel Prescott's regiment in 1776.

The Wallis and other families of Scotch-Irish ancestry settled in Townsend, and it is presumed that the Petts family came with them, although the origin of the name is unknown. It is surmised on the other hand that the name is a variation of the English Pitt, or Pitts, a branch of which settled very early at Taunton, Massachusetts.

(I) Jonathan Petts, the pioneer ancestor of the family, was born about 1730. He settled in Townsend, Massachusetts, and married there, June 27, 1753, Sarah Hosley. He was a soldier in the revolution, a private in Captain James Hosley's company in 1775; also in Captain H. Farwell's company, Colonel William Prescott's regiment; also in Captain Nathaniel Lakin's company, Colonel John Robinson's regiment, in 1777. He appears to be a brother of Nathan, John and Lemuel Petts, also of Townsend, mentioned above. Children: 1. Jonathan Jr., born 1754; mentioned below. Probably several others.

(II) Jonathan Petts Jr., son of Jonathan Petts (1), was born in Townsend, Massachusetts, in 1754, according to the record of his enlistment in the revolution. He was enlisted from Townsend for nine months in the Continental army, April, 20, 1777, aged twenty-four, private in the Fifth company, Colonel Reed's regiment. He gave his height as five feet nine inches. He married, February 12, 1783, at Townsend, Rebecca Towne, of New Ipswich, New Hampshire. Probably all his children were born at Townsend. In 1792-3 he removed to Stoddard, New Hampshire. His farm there had been partly cleared by one Smith, its former owner, and a log house and barn were built. If the date of

birth is given correctly he must have been born by a previous marriage instead of that given above. It is likely that 1754 was the correct year of his birth, however. He died at Stoddard in 1827, said to be aged seventy-five. Children: 1. Jonathan, died at Westminster; married Elizabeth Smith, who was born July 31, 1796, and died February 16, 1864. 2. David, mentioned below. 3. Rebecca, married —— Redman. 4. Orinda, married Josiah Sheldon, of Fitchburg, Massachusetts. 5. Keziah B., married S. W. Loveland. 6. Rhoda. 7. Lucinda, married James Bolster; second, John Cole. 8. Roxana, married Boyd McClure, of Stoddard.

(III) David Petts, son of Jonathan Petts (2), was born at Townsend, Massachusetts, February 7, 1788, and died February 16, 1867, at Gilsum, New Hampshire, where he settled. He was a farmer. He married Clara Parker, who was born in Nelson, New Hampshire July 14, 1793, died August 8, 1871, daughter of Josiah and Eunice (Pierce) Parker. Children: 1. David Towne; mentioned below. 2. Lyman Parker, born at Weston, Vermont, November 11, 1813; died at Keene, New Hampshire, November 6, 1879; married August 14, 1837, Nancy Maria Seward, who died at Keene, January 23, 1877. (For children see "History of Gilsum, N. H.," p. 375). 3. Eunice Pierce, married Elias Sawyer, of Clinton, Massachusetts. 4. Lawrenza, died young. 5. Lovisa Malvina, married Christopher Harrington, of Palmer, Massachusetts. 6. Frederick Augustus, settled in Leominster. 7. George, died young. 8. Lawrenza, married David S. Willard, of Keene. 9. Nancy, died young. 10. Clarissa Sabrina; married Sylvester Blodgett, of Keene. 11. George Shepard, resided at Munsonville. 12. Albert Livingstone, resided at Templeton, Massachusetts. 13. Lucy Orinda, married West Marston, Fitchburg.

(IV) David Towne Petts, eldest child of David Petts (3), was born in Gilsum, New Hampshire, or Weston, Vermont, about 1811, and died aged about forty-six years. He first settled in Marlowe, New Hampshire, and was a farmer and cattle drover. Later in life he conducted a hotel in Stoddard, New Hampshire. He married Phoebe Stevens, and their children were: 1. Ferdinand, see forward. 2. Lyman G. 3. George A., married Lovina Pitcher, of Marlowe, New Hampshire. 4. Miranda, married John Warner. 5. Christina, deceased. 6. ———.

(V) Ferdinand Petts, eldest child of David Towne Petts, yet living, was born in Munsonville, New Hampshire, in 1834. He settled in Keene, New Hampshire. He married first, Susan Hunt, of Marlowe, New Hampshire, and second, Ellen L. Howard, of Keene, New Hampshire. Of his first marriage were born four children: Twins, who died young; David, died unmarried; and Sanford F. Petts, to be further mentioned. Of the second marriage was born one child, Don Irving, at Keene, New Hampshire, June 6, 1867; he resides in Keene; he married Margaret Darling, of Keene, and they have five children.

(VI) Sanford F. Petts, youngest and only living child of Ferdinand and Susan (Hunt) Petts, was born in Marlowe, New Hampshire, September 23, 1860. He married first, Nellie F. Cushing, and second, Catherine C. Lane. Of his first marriage was born one child, Sanford F. Petts Jr., in Boston, May 24, 1889; there were no children of the second marriage. Mr. Petts is a prominent merchant in Boston, and his success has been entirely the result of his own efforts.

MOULTON

The name of Moulton has been known as a patronymic both in England and France from a very remote period. Nearly or quite all who bear the name in Maine are descended from Thomas of York, and John and William of Hampton, New Hampshire, all of whom were early immigrants to New England.

(I) Thomas Moulton, born at Ormsby, Norfolk county, England, about the year 1614, came to Massachusetts in or prior to 1637, and first settled in Newbury. He probably went to Hampton, New Hampshire, with the Rev. William "Bachilor" in 1639, and in 1654 removed to York, Maine. The Christian name of his wife was Martha and his children were: Thomas, Daniel, Hannah, Mary, Joseph and Jeremiah.

(II) Jeremiah Moulton, youngest child of Thomas and Martha Moulton, was born in York about the year 1656. He was prominent in the public affairs of York, serving as representative to the general court in 1692, and his death occurred October 22, 1727. The maiden name of his first wife does not appear in the records at hand, although he is known to have married twice. His second wife was Mrs. Alice Donnell, nee Chadbourne, a widow. He was the father of six children: Joseph, Mary, Daniel, Ebenezer, Jeremiah and Samuel B.

(III) Lieutenant Joseph Moulton, eldest child of Jeremiah (probably by the latter's first (marriage), was born in York, January 18, 1679. He was married December 30, 1697, to Mary Pulman, and their children were John, Abigail, Elizabeth, Alice, Abel and Jeremiah.

(IV) Captain Abel Moulton, second son and fifth child of Lieutenant Joseph and Mary (Pullman) Moulton, was born in York, after 1701. He served as a juryman and also as constable, and he is designated in the records as Captain Abel, the military archives at the state house in Boston disclosing the fact that he was commissioned captain in Colonel Eben Sayer's First York County Regiment June 25, 1779, a record somewhat remarkable on account of his age. He died March 3, 1784, "in the night." His first wife was Eleanor Bane, daughter of Lewis Bane, and his second wife was Judith Gowan. The children of his first union were: John (who died young) and Sarah. Those of his second marriage were: Dorcas, John, Daniel and Mary.

(V) John Moulton, eldest son of Captain Abel and Judith (Gowan) Moulton, was born in York, July 22, 1752. In September, 1774, he married Lydia Grant, daughter of David Grant, and she bore him seven children: Martha, David, Lydia, John, Elizabeth, Abel and Nathan.

(VI) Abel Moulton, son of John Moulton, was born in York, November 10, 1785. He learned the ship-carpenter's trade and followed it as a journeyman for many years. In September, 1813, he married Dorcas Moulton, and had a family of eight children; Daniel, Lydia, Sylvester, William, Henry, Eliza J., Julia and Abby M.

(VII) Sylvester Moulton, second son of Abel and Dorcas (Moulton), Moulton, was born in York, March 12, 1819. He was a prosperous farmer and a lifelong resident of York. In December, 1841, he married Mercy McIntire Hammond, who was born March 22, 1822, daughter of Moses and Mercy (McIntire) Hammond, of Eliot, Maine. She was a lieneal descendant in the seventh generation of William Hammond, born in Slymbridge, Yorkshire, in 1597; became an early settler in Welles, Maine, where he was a large landowner and a prominent public official, and he attained the unusually advanced age of one hundred and four years, dying in 1702. The maiden surname of his wife was Gouch, and he was the father of two sons: Jonathan and Joseph. From William the emigrant Mrs. Moulton's line of descent is through Major Joseph (2), Colonel Joseph (3), Jonathan (4), Deacon Samuel (5) and Moses (6). Major Joseph Hammond, born at Welles in 1647; died in Eliot in 1710, was an officer in the militia, served for many years as judge of probate and also of that of common pleas, and held various other important offices in Eliot. In 1695 he was captured by the Indians, who took him to Canada, and he was ransomed the same year. He married Mrs. Catharine Leighton (nee Frost), daughter of Nicholas Frost, of Eliot, an immigrant from England, and widow of William Leighton. She became the mother of four children: George, Mercy, Dorcas and Joseph. Colonel Joseph Hammond, born in 1777; died in 1853, at Eliot, like his father, served in the militia and as judge of common pleas and probate, was recorder of deeds and held other offices. He married Hannah Storer, daughter of Joseph Storer. Jonathan Hammond, son of Colonel Joseph, was born in Eliot in 1716, and died there in 1811. He was a deacon of the Congregational church. He married Ann Rice, born in 1716; died in 1786, and their children were: Love, Samuel, Jonathan, Abigail, Elisha (died), Lucy, Keziah, Susannah and Eunice. Deacon Samuel Hammond, eldest son of Jonathan, was a lifelong resident of Eliot, born in 1748; died in 1835. He was a prosperous farmer and a leading member of the Congregational church. He married Abigail Hanscon, born in 1746; died in 1825, daughter of Moses and Mary (Field) Hanscom. Of this union there were two sons Moses and Jonathan. Moses Hammond, eldest son of Deacon Samuel, was born in Eliot, September 2, 1785, and died there July 10, 1844. January 24, 1804, he married Mercy McIntire, of York, and her death occurred April 2, 1844. She was the mother of ten children: Abigail Hanscom; Elisha, died young; Olive S.; Elisha; Nancy Y.; Samuel J.; Mercy McIntire; Moses H., died young; Moses O. and Julia E. Mercy McIntire Hammond became the wife of Sylvester Moulton, as previously stated, and bore him six children: Charles W. H., Abbie McIntire, Wesley True, Everett Olin, Julie Louise and Ida Olivia.

(VIII) Charles W. H. Moulton, eldest child of Sylvester and Mercy M. (Hammond) Moulton, was born in York, September 12, 1843. As a youth he assisted his father in farming, and upon attaining his majority he left the paternal roof to begin life for himself, first securing work in a bakery in South Boston and later accepting employment in a

shoe factory at Haverhill, Massachusetts. In 1866 he entered his uncle's employ in York, where he devoted three years to learning the ladder manufacturing business, and at the expiration of that time his uncle manifested a desire to admit him to partnership. Having determined to procure a broader field of operation wherein the business could be conducted upon a more extensive scale, he succeeded in negotiating with Elijah Spare, of Cambridge, Massachusetts, for the latter's ladder manufactory in that city, and his uncle joined him in this enterprise, at the same time giving him a half interest in the plant at York. With these increased facilities Henry and Charles W. H. Moulton became extensive ladder manufacturers operating both plants and making Cambridge their principal distributing point owing to trade conditions. Some five years later Charles W. H. Moulton purchased his uncle's interest in the Cambridge plant, thus becoming sole proprietor of the establishment, and transferring his interest in the Maine plant back to the elder Moulton, remained in Cambridge, leaving his uncle in full charge of the business in York, where at the advanced age of eighty-five years he is still continuing his activities. Under Mr. Moulton's able management the business in Cambridge expanded into large proportions, and in due time he admitted his son Frederick H. Moulton to partnership, under the firm name of C. W. H. Moulton and Company. In addition to manufacturing ladders of every description they produce lawn and piazza chairs, settees, swings, etc. Their ladders are used extensively by fire departments, carpenters, painters and fruit growers, from Maine to Florida, and are noted for their strength, durability and other essential qualities. Their products are made from selected spruce lumber obtained in Maine, New Hampshire and Vermont, they employ an average force of seventy skilled operatives, and of step-ladders alone they turn out one thousand per week. The old factory at the corner of Sixth and Grove streets, East Cambridge, becoming inadequate, they erected in 1902 a new plant on Ward and Harding streets, Somerville, just over the Cambridge line, and are thus well prepared for future expansion of trade.

Mr. Moulton is a member of the Cambridge Trade Association, the Independent Order of Odd Fellows (lodge and encampment) and the New England League. In politics he is an Independent. For twenty years he resided at 131 Thorndike street, East Cambridge, but sometime since removed to 95 Magazine street, Cambridge.

January 1, 1874, Mr. Moulton married Emma Victoria McIntire, born March 5, 1845, daughter of George and Clarissa McIntire, of York, the former of whom was a carpenter and builder. The children of this union were: 1. Marlen True, born December 18, 1874, died July 18, 1875. 2. Frederick Hammond, born February 23, 1878, was reared and educated in Cambridge, is associated with his father in business, and has attained a foremost place among the younger generation of business men. He married Mary Hayward, daughter of William E. and Augusta Hayward, of Winthrop, Maine, and they have one daughter, Dorothy Hayward Moulton. 3. Amy Louise, born July 31, 1879, wife of Percy L. Balch, of Cambridge; they reside in Washington, D. C., where Mr. Balch is an architect in the service of the federal government. Mr. and Mrs. Moulton have an adopted daughter, Ella Viola, born September 19, 1874, at Rockland, Maine, a graduate of the Cambridge high school, and now employed in the Harvard University library.

BURPEE

The first appearance of this name in New England occurs in the early records of Rowley, Massachusetts, which state that Thomas Burbee, an immigrant from England, settled there prior to 1651, and, like the majority of the original inhabitants of that town, he was a weaver. He probably came from Yorkshire. At a later date his posterity became distributed throughout the New England States, and at least one of them went to Vermont prior to or shortly after the American revolution.

Martin Burpee, of Ludlow, Vermont, married Elizabeth Thompson, and among their children were Frank, who went to Detroit, Michigan, and died in Frankfort, same state, in 1892; and John A., who became a prominent physician in Malden, Massachusetts.

Dr. John A. Burpee was born in Ludlow, April 8, 1823. Deciding to enter the medical profession, and selecting the homeopathic school of practice, he matriculated at the Hahnemann College, Philadelphia, graduating in 1854. Locating in Malden the same year, he inaugurated his professional career with a zeal and enthusiasm which was indicative of future success, and for a period of thirty-three years this zealous devotion to his chosen field of usefulness continued unabated. His practice was large and productive of much benefit

to the general community in the alleviation of human suffering as well as the prevention of disease, and his kind-hearted sympathy for those less fortunate than himself caused him to become known as Malden's "Good Physician." These, together with his other commendable qualities, served to endear him to the many whose good fortune it was to enjoy his acquaintance and friendship, and his death, which occurred November 10, 1887, was universally regretted.

Dr. John A. Burpee was a member of the Massachusetts Homeopathic Medical Society; also of the Masonic Order, affiliating with the Blue Lodge, Chapter, Council and Commandery of Malden; and fraternized with the Order of the Golden Cross and the Mystic Order of Associates. In politics he was a Republican. June 22, 1859, he was married, in Malden, to Mary Elizabeth Marshall, a native of Dorchester, and a daughter of Joseph Marshall, who was a well-known grocery merchant of that town in his day. She was a descendant of a Revolutionary patriot. Mrs. Mary E. Burpee survived her husband nearly ten years, dying February 4, 1897. She was the mother of six children: Lillian B., who is now Mrs. F. C. Libby; Lelia, who is now Mrs. Potter; and Carroll Colby Burpee, M. D., of Malden. Three died in infancy.

Dr. Carroll Colby Burpee, youngest child of Dr. John A. and Mary E. (Marshall) Burpee, was born in Malden, December 18, 1872. His early education was obtained in the Malden public schools, and his professional preparations were completed at the Boston University Medical School, from which he was graduated in 1896. Establishing himself as a practitioner in the same field where his father had so long and successfully labored, he has followed closely in the latter's footsteps, displaying the same professional zeal and enthusiasm as that which characterized his lamented predecessor, and striving diligently to emulate his example in other directions. He is now well advanced in the medical profession, having gained the esteem and confidence of his fellow-citizens as well as of his professional associates, and his practice is both extensive and lucrative.

Dr. Burpee is a member of the Massachusetts Homeopathic Medical Society, the Masonic order, the Deliberate Assembly, and the Kernwood Club. He was married December 7, 1904, to Miss Bessie Louise Twiss, born in Springfield, Massachusetts, daughter of William A. and Phebe Twiss, the former of whom is superintendent in the Hathaway cotton mills at New Bedford, Massachusetts. The Twiss family is of English descent and was founded in New England by three brothers—Daniel, Robert and Nathaniel—who immigrated early in the eighteenth century. Daniel settled in Marblehead, and his son Daniel was killed at the battle of Bunker Hill. Dr. and Mrs. Burpee have one son, Marshall Twiss, born June 25, 1907.

MANSFIELD

Israel Mansfield, son of Jacob Mansfield, the first known of the family in Maine, and supposed to have been born in England, was born in Hope, Knox county, Maine. He married Elvira, daughter of ——— Bowers, of Hope, Maine. He was a Methodist in religious affiliation, being a deacon in the Methodist church of Hope, and a Whig and later a Republican in political faith. He carried on a farm in Hope, Maine, during his entire life.

Alonzo Stanley Mansfield, son of Israel and Elvira (Bowers) Mansfield, was born in Hope, Knox county, Maine, October 23, 1847. He attended the district schools of his native town and learned the business of grocer, which he carried on during his entire business life. In 1870 he was married to Caro C., daughter of Daniel Hale and Lucy Mariah Fairbanks Mansfield, grand-niece of Abner Fairbanks, a soldier in the American Revolution, and a descendant of Jonathan and Grace Ffayerbanke, who came from Dowerly, in the West Riding of Yorkshire, England, to New England colony with their four sons in 1633, landing in Boston and settling in Dedham, Massachusetts Bay Colony, where they built and on March 23, 1636-37, occupied a substantial house which was added to subsequently, assuming its permanent form as early as 1654. This house continued in the possession of a descendant of the immigrant, bearing the family name of Fairbanks up to 1904, when it was purchased by the Fairbanks Association, a corporation, and was renovated and placed in the care of a perpetual committee to be protected and kept in preservation with the various Colonial and Revolutionary relics placed in the house as objects of historic interest to future generations. The line of descent of Abner Fairbanks, the Revolutionary soldier, from the immigrant, Jonathan Fairbanks, is through George and Mary (Adams) Fairbanks; Dr. Jonathan and Sarah Fairbanks, of Sherburn,

Massachusetts; Dr. Jonathan and Hannah Fairbanks, of Sherburn, Massachusetts, who were the parents of Abner Fairbanks, their youngest son, who was born in that town. Alonzo Stanley Mansfield retired from the grocery business, which he had carried on in Malden from 1884 to 1900, because of ill health. He was a Republican in party affiliation, was a constable in Hope, Maine, for several years, and served in the Civil war in the Fourteenth Maine Volunteer Infantry, enlisting at the age of sixteen and serving for one year. He was by inheritance and choice a member of the Methodist denomination, and as a firm friend of temperance joined the Order of Good Templars while living at Hope, Maine. His wife died in Malden, Massachusetts, March 12, 1902.

The only child of Alonzo Stanley and Caro Cushing Mansfield was: Mary Maude, born in Hope, Maine, October 26, 1875, graduated from the grammar school in 1891, and from high school of Malden in 1895; was married September 22, 1897, to James, son of Charles E. Rouse, of Nova Scotia. James Rouse at the time of his marriage was a salesman living in Malden. They have four children: Helen, born in Malden, Massachusetts, August 16, 1898; Mansfield, born in Malden, Massachusetts, August 18, 1900; Thelma, born in Malden, Massachusetts, November 24, 1901; James Ashby, born in Malden, Massachusetts, August 13, 1903.

BOYCE

Robert Boyce or Boyes, the immigrant ancestor, was born in the Province of Ulster, North of Ireland, of Scotch Covenanter stock, probably in Londonderry, in 1691. He was one of the signers of the petition to Governor Shute, of Massachusetts, from a large number of the inhabitants of the North of Ireland, appointing Rev. William Boyd, of Macasky, as their representative and asking for a grant of land, assuring the governor of "our sincere and hearty inclination to transport ourselves to that very excellent and renowned plantation upon our obtaining from His Excellency suitable encouragement." The colonists received the encouragement in a grant of land ten miles square, which was located subsequently at Londonderry or Nutfield as it was first called in 1719. There is reason to believe that Boyce came over in 1718 with the first ship-load of Scotch-Irish, or very soon afterward. He was one of the leading men of the colony from the very first. The settlement in Londonderry or Nutfield was made in April and June 17, 1719, Boyce together with James Gregg, Samuel Graves and Joseph Simons were given land and the privilege of the river from the pond to the bottom of the falls to erect a saw mill. It was built that summer on the spot now occupied by the saw mill of Wallace W. Poor. He had a special grant of forty acres for promoting the saw mill. His first grant was in old Nutfield. He had a grant in 1720 in the English range between the lots of John McMurphy and Alexander McNeil. He and Samuel Grover owned one share of the proprietary rights of Londonderry when the charter was granted in 1722. He owned land also in the Aikens range.

He was a selectman in 1723-25-26-27, and often afterward. In 1751 he was a justice of the peace. He was a representative to the legislature in 1734-35, the second man honored with this office, and again in 1737-39-40. He was often moderator of the town meeting, a position that indicated the foremost citizen of the town. He served in this office in 1724-26-27-32-39-49. Mr. Boyes was doubtless prominent in the old country as well. His ancestors, perhaps his father, came from Forfarshire in Scotland. The spelling of the name has always varied. The Scotch ways were Boyce, Boys, Bois and Boece. The family is well represented at the present time in the counties of Donegal, Down and Londonderry, Ireland.

Robert Boyce married Jane Clark, of Londonderry, probably daughter of the Scotch-Irish immigrant, Mathew Clark. She was born in Ireland 1695, and died in Londonderry in 1730, aged thirty-five. Children: 1. Robert, Jr., born about 1725, soldier in the Revolution in Captain George Reid's company on the Lexington Alarm. 2. Samuel, born about 1728, mentioned below.

(II) Samuel Boyce, son of Robert Boyce (1), was born in Londonderry, New Hampshire, about 1728. He married Janet ——, who died January 3, 1794, aged sixty-four years, and is buried in the old graveyard at Derry. He was a soldier in the French and Indian war in 1746 under Captain John Goffe. Children: 1. James, born 1758, died March 7, 1818; soldier in the Revolution. 2. Robert, born 1771, mentioned below.

(III) Robert Boyce, son or nephew of Samuel Boyce (2), was born in Londonderry, July 5, 1771. He was a farmer in his native

town. He married there Elizabeth McMurphy, daughter of James McMurphy (See sketch). He died January 24, 1840, aged sixty-eight years, and is buried in the old graveyard at Derry. Children of Robert and Elizabeth (McMurphy) Boyce: 1. Jane D., born March 10, 1805. 2. Mary, born June 19, 1807, died July 10, 1810. 3. Joseph, born January 23, 1809. 4. An infant died December 20, 1810. 5. James, born March 7, 1812, mentioned below. 6. Benjamin M., born July 18, 1814. 7. Robert M., born August 31, 1816. 8. Mary, born June 1, 1819. 9. Charles, born June 21, 1821, died October 20, 1821.

(IV) James Boyce, son of Robert Boyce (3), was born in Londonderry, New Hampshire, March 7, 1812, and was educated there in the public schools. He followed farming during his active years, residing in Londonderry until 1874, when he removed to Stoneham, Massachusetts, and passed his last years at the home of his son, Robert. He died at Stoneham, July 3, 1890. He was a member of no secret orders, and was not greatly interested in politics. He devoted himself almost exclusively to his family, his home and his business. He was an upright and honorable man, of recognized integrity and sterling honesty, and it has been said that these traits were inherited by all his children. He is buried in the old graveyard at Londonderry by the side of his fathers. He married (first) Jeannette Moor, of a prominent Londonderry family. She died February 21, 1855, aged thirty-nine years, and is buried by the side of her husband. Children: 1. Charles Morrison, born December 14, 1840, mentioned below. 2. George P., born April 7, 1842, mentioned below. 3. Elizabeth, born December 7, 1843, died August 24, 1865; married Elisha Faxon. 4. Mary F., born in Londonderry, February 3, 1846, married Elisha Faxon, former husband of Elizabeth her sister. Children: i. Elizabeth E. Faxon, born March 18, 1867; ii. Hattie Faxon, born April 4, 1868. 5. Robert Henry, born February 28, 1847, mentioned below. 6. Franklin J., born September 15, 1849, married Susan Saunders. 7. Ellen L., born July 27, 1852, died August 24, 1865. 8. Jeanette M., born February 3, 1855, married Frank Heald, of Brookline, Massachusetts, one child, Frank.

(V) Charles M. Boyce, son of James Boyce (4), was born in Londonderry, December 14, 1840. He attended the district school in his native town and completed his education at Pinkerton Academy, Derry, New Hampshire. When he was eighteen years old he was apprenticed to learn the blacksmith trade at Reading, Massachusetts, under Mr. Damon. He served a year as a journeyman at his trade, and then enlisted for nine months in Company D, Fiftieth Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry, in August, 1862, from the town of Reading. His regiment went to Baton Rouge and was in the engagements there, and afterwards at Port Hudson, and was there during the siege. He remained in the service three months longer than the term of enlistment and was discharged in August, 1863, after serving a year. In October, 1863, Mr. Boyce built a shop at Farm Hill, Stoneham, in the north part of that town, and became a blacksmith on his own account. After three years there he bought a lot of land on Pleasant street and removed his shop to its present site. The growth of business compelled him to enlarge his quarters, and for many years he has enjoyed an excellent trade. In addition to his blacksmith shop he has had since 1888 a livery stable on Main street not far from his shop on Pleasant street, and has also been successful in that branch of his business.

He resides in a homestead which he built on Pleasant street, near his blacksmith shop. He is a Republican in politics, and was a member of the board of overseers of the poor for five years. He belongs to J. P. Gould Post, No. 75, Grand Army; to Columbian Lodge of Odd Fellows and to Miles Standish Colony, United Order of Pilgrim Fathers. He is a Congregationalist in religion.

He married October 25, 1866, Henrietta Murilla Green, daughter of James A. and Hannah (Stevens) Green, of Stoneham. Their only child is Charles Stevens Boyce, born October 30, 1869.

(V) George P. Boyce, son of James Boyce (4), was born in Londonderry April 7, 1842, and was educated there in the common schools. He was a soldier in the Union army during the Civil war, and has given twenty-four years of his life to the service of his country. He enlisted July 10, 1861, in Company G, Thirteenth Massachusetts Volunteer Regiment, for three years. He was wounded in the battle of Antietam and was honorably discharged April 29, 1862. He reenlisted August 1, 1863, and shortly afterward was promoted to the rank of sergeant. He was made a first lieutenant July 27, 1864. He served until May 30, 1865, when he was mustered out at Fort Bunker Hill. He re-

turned to Stoneham, but after a short time his love for the service drew him back to army life and he remained in the regular army of the United States until 1894, when he was retired. He resides at Stoneham, Massachusetts. He is prominent in Grand Army circles, and is a member of Old Point Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Phoebus, Virginia. In religion he is a Congregationalist, and in politics a Republican. He is unmarried.

(V) Robert Henry Boyce, son of James Boyce (4), was born at Londonderry, February 28, 1847. He received his early education there, attending the district school during the winter months and working with his father on the farm during the summer season. He remained on the homestead until 1865, when he came to Stoneham and worked for several years at the blacksmith trade with his brother Charles M., mentioned above. He then worked for several years in the shoe-shops of Stoneham. He was stationary engineer at Drew & Buswell's shoe factory on Franklin street until 1880, when he engaged on his own account in the manufacture of taps, innersoles, stiffenings and other sundries, having his factory in the basement of the Stoneham Co-operative Shoe Company building. He began on a small scale, but by industry, economy and close attention to the details of his business, built up a thriving trade throughout New England, which he conducted until 1902. He employed fifteen or twenty hands and kept his factory busy constantly. Mr. Boyce is a self-made man, largely self-educated, and has reason to be proud of his success in business. Personally he is modest and retiring in disposition, easy of approach, and popular with his townsmen. In politics he is independent; in religion a Congregationalist. He is a member of Columbian Lodge of Odd Fellows.

He married, July 14, 1870, Georgianna Paul, of Eaton, New Hampshire. Mrs. Boyce is a Unitarian in religion. Their only child is Henry Paul, born March 31, 1871, in Stoneham, was educated in the common schools and graduated from Stoneham high school and with high honors from Comer's Business College, Boston; is at present confidential clerk for Arbach & Company, brokers, of Boston, and is said to be one of the brightest and ablest accountants in the city of Boston, his services being in much demand as an expert. He married, September 15, 1894, Fannie Rawson, of Wakefield; children: Helen Rawson Boyce, born November 25, 1893. Paul Henry, born August 31, 1897.

McMURPHY

Alexander McMurphy, the immigrant ancestor, was born in Londonderry, Ireland, of Scotch parentage, and came to New England with the first Scotch-Irish pioneers who settled at Nutfield. He had a half lot in the second division and amendment lands with James Leggett. His homestead was in the three-quarter mile range, east of Beaver pond, next south of the land of Governor Wentworth and north of a second division lot laid out to Squire John McMurphy. He married Jean ———, who died January 18, 1724. He was drowned in the Pow Wow river in Kingston, February 19, 1734, and his body recovered February 23; he was buried by the old meeting house on the hill.

Descendants of this family in Ireland are living near Ballycastle, Antrim, Ireland. In America the descendants of the Londonderry McMurphys are very numerous and widely scattered. Some have dropped the prefix Mc. or Mac. In early records the name was often spelled with one capital Macmurphy. Some writers think that McMurphy came to New Hampshire before the main body of Scotch-Irish.

Children: 1. Alexander, mentioned below. 2. Squire John, born in 1682, died in Portsmouth while attending the general court to which he was a representative, September 21, 1755; left a large estate; was a well-known magistrate; married Mary Cargill, daughter of Captain David Cargill. 3. Archibald, weaver and cordwainer, inspector of deer killing; married Elizabeth Brown; has many descendants. 4. Jean, married William Craige. 5. Daughter married Archibald McCurdy. 6. Elizabeth.

(II) Alexander McMurphy, son of Alexander McMurphy (1), was born in Londonderry, Ireland, or vicinity, about 1680, and came to New England with his father and the remainder of the family. He was a prominent citizen, holding office in the town soon after the settlement was made. He married Jenet ——. He resided in the north part of the town by the great pond and had certain mill privileges. He died in the prime of life, drowned at Island pond in the spring while attempting to ford the river on horseback at the point where the bridge had been washed away. Children: 1. John, removed to the western part of the state and left off the Mc from his name. 2. George, soldier in the Revolution, under Captain Reid, 1775. 3. Jean, born October 27, 1725, married Hugh Ramsay. 4. Alexander, born April 1, 1728, town

officer, captain of militia, married Isabel Craig. 5. Daniel, born July 8, 1731, settled at Hillsboro in 1756, removed to Hill, thence to Alexandria; Lieutenant in Revolution; wounded in the battle of Bunker Hill; died 1807; married Mary Tolford. 6. James, born July 28, 1733, mentioned below.

(III) James McMurphy, son of Alexander McMurphy (2), was born in Londonderry, July 28, 1733. He lived in the northern part of the town near Massabesic, where his Uncle John had a land grant for erecting mills. He bought the homestead of David and Samuel Morrison after the death of their father, and his descendants have lived there ever since. He had a store with a stock of West India goods in one part of the house (see page 269, History of Nutfield, Willey). He was a Loyalist during the Revolution, although many of his family served in the Revolution. He married Mary Wilson, daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Leggett) Wilson, of Londonderry. She was born in 1738 and died May 10, 1818. He died May 30, 1792. His will was dated May 16, 1792. Children: 1. Jane, born October 1, 1766, married, December 5, 1795, John Duncan. 2. Alexander, born April 24, 1770, died February 15, 1854. 4. Peggy, born November 11, 1772, died unmarried at Londonderry, December 10, 1851. 5. Mary, born April 4, 1775, married, November 14, 1801, William Duncan, and resided at Candia. 6. Betsey (Elizabeth), born July 31, 1777, mentioned above; married Robert Boyce (See Boyce sketch). 7. Benjamin, born April 30, 1779, died November 14, 1859; married, December 25, 1814, Susanna Cobb. 8. Alice, born July 30, 1781, died unmarried at Derry, September 14, 1871.

HODGDON

Colonel William Pepperell, the first American ancestor of Dr. Frank A. Hodgdon, was born in Tavistock, Cornwall, England, where he followed the vocation of fisherman, and being of a venturesome nature he frequently crossed the Atlantic to the banks of Newfoundland. These ventures determined his emigration to America, and with his wife, Margery (Bray) Pepperell, he made a new home first on the Isles of Shoals and subsequently at Kittery on the Maine coast, and from this settlement he made expeditions to the more familiar ground, Banks of Newfoundland. He also cultivated a farm, and on it brought up his only son, William Pepperell, Jr., who was born at Kittery, June 27, 1696.

(II) Sir William Pepperell, only son of Colonel William and Margery (Bray) Pepperell, was educated for the profession of land surveyor and navigator. He associated with his father in shipbuilding at Kittery, which became the chief industry of the place, under the firm name of William Pepperell & Son. He was also justice of the peace for 1717, served in the militia of the Massachusetts Bay Colony as captain of cavalry, and was promoted successively to major, lieutenant, colonel and brevet-colonel, and with the latter rank he commanded all the cavalry in the militia district of Maine, and was active in suppressing Indian raids in the towns on the coast. He represented the district in the general court of Massachusetts Bay Colony in 1726, was a member of the counsel of Geremoro Burnett, Belcher, Shirley and Pownal, 1727-59, and was secretary of the council for thirteen years. He served as chief justice of the court of common pleas of Massachusetts Bay Colony 1730-59, and at the outbreak of the war known as King George's war he furnished the government of Great Britain, to meet the emergency of fitting out troops in the colonies, £5,000 sterling, and used it at his discretion, having been made commander-in-chief of the New England Colonial forces sent against Louisburg in April, 1745, which was made up of one hundred colonies of armed vessels, four thousand colored troops and a small English squadron under Commander Warren, and after a siege of seven weeks the fortress surrendered to the Colonial forces under Pepperell, June 17, 1745. For these services King George II created him a baronet, the first American citizen to be so honored, and he was also received in England with high honors in 1749, on visiting the English court. The Colonists voted him resolutions of thanks for his efficient protection of the coast thus safely guarded against the further raids of French armed vessels operating from the French fortress at Louisburg. Sir William Pepperell built a palace at Kittery and entertained royal visitors with a lavish hand, being estimated as the wealthiest man in the colony, and in this way became the leader of a class of aristocracy theretofore unknown in America and foreign to the Democratic principles inaugurated by the Puritan settlers. On the outbreak of the French and Indian war in 1755, Sir William Pepperell raised and equipped a considerable body of troops for service in behalf of the colonists, and he was placed in command with the rank of major-general and

this distinction made him also Colonial governor of Massachusetts, 1756-58, under the council, and in 1759 he was promoted to lieutenant-general, the highest rank in the Colonial army. Sir William Pepperell was married March 16, 1723, to May Hiest, of Boston, a niece of the Rev. Samuel Moody, of New York, and he thus became a part of the aristocratic society dominant in that city at that time. He wrote "Conference with the Penobscot Tribe," which was published in 1753. He died at his home in Kittery, Maine, July 6, 1759. From this distinguished ancestor Dr. Hodgdon traced his descent through six generations, in the fourth of which appears his grandfather.

(IV) Samuel Hodgdon, a farmer living at Walden, Vermont, who had a son, Calvin W.

(V) Calvin W. Hodgdon, father of Dr. Frank A. Hodgdon, was born in Walden, Vermont, 1824, and was brought up on his father's farm, attending the district school in the winter terms. He remained on the farm, succeeding his father in the management. He was married to Susan, daughter of Addison and May Patch, of Walden. Addison Patch was a farmer in the same neighborhood as the Hodgdons.

(VI) Frank A. Hodgdon, son of Calvin W. and Susan (Patch) Hodgdon, was born in Walden, Vermont, March 19, 1857. He received his school training at the Hampton Institute, and was graduated at the Hahnemann Medical College, Chicago, Illinois, Doctor of Medicine, 1886. He began the practice of medicine the same year at Peterboro, New Hampshire, and in 1897 removed to Malden, Massachusetts. He was a member of the school board of Peterboro, and a member of the library committee of that town. He was a Republican in political faith, and his church affiliation was with the Universalist denomination. He holds membership in the American Institute of Homoeopathy, the Massachusetts Homeopathic Society, the Boston Homoeopathic Society and the Gynecological and Surgical Society of Boston. He served the city of Malden as a member of the board of surgeons and physicians of the Malden hospital and as a member of the staff. He is a member of the Universalist Union Club of Malden, and was prominent in civic offices, having a view to the health of that beautiful suburb of Greater Boston. He is a Mason, member of council in Malden, commandery in Keene, New Hampshire, and Blue Lodge and Chapter in Peterboro, New Hampshire.

Dr. Hodgdon was married at Peterboro, New Hampshire, October, 1888, to Clara, daughter of Herman G. and Sarah Pettengill, and great-granddaughter of Samuel Pettengill, who was a soldier in the campaign of 1775, in the assault by Ethan Allen at Fort Ticonderoga and subsequently at Bunker Hill. Herman G. Pettengill was postmaster at Peterboro. Frank A. and Clara (Pettengill) Hodgdon had one child, Christine Frances, born in Peterboro, New Hampshire, 1890, graduated at the Malden high school, June, 1907, and in the same year entered the Emerson College of Oratory of Boston. Mrs. Clara (Pettengill) Hodgdon died at Peterboro, 1890. Dr. Hodgdon married (second), 1892, Harriet Pettengill, sister of his deceased wife.

DWINELL

Michael Dwinell, the immigrant ancestor, was born about 1640, and according to family tradition was of Scotch origin. The surname Donnel, and Dunnell is found in both Scotch and English history, dating back many centuries. The spelling has always varied. Even at the present day we find his descendants called Dwinell, Dwinnell and Dwinel. The surname as written in the town records of Topsfield, where the pioneer settled, has the following variations: Dwenell, Duenell, Doenell, Donell, Dunell, Dwinnill. But the best early authority is that of Rev. Joseph Capen, of Topsfield, who spelled the name Dwinell on his records from 1684 to 1725. The name Michael was also spelled in divers ways. Dwinell was a man of property, owning large tracts of land from Wenham to Middleton, Massachusetts. He died in 1717, and his will was proved March that year. He married Mary ———. Children: 1. Mary, born 1668; married John Hovey. 2. Michael, Jr., born 1670; first physician in Topsfield, Massachusetts. 3. Thomas, born November, 1672; mentioned below. 4. John, born 1674; married Mary Read. 5. Elizabeth, born April, 1677; died October 29, 1759, unmarried. 6. Magdalen, born 1679; married, March, 1703, James Holgate, at Salem, Massachusetts. 7. Joseph, born January, 1682; married Prudence ———. 8. Susannah, born 1685; married Nathaniel Hood, of Lynn, October 16, 1706.

(II) Thomas Dwinell, son of Michael Dwinell (1), was born in November, 1672, in Topsfield, Massachusetts, where he lived and died. He married, May 23, 1701, Dinah

F. A. Hodgdon M.D.

Brimsdell, of Lynn. His will is dated June 2, 1747, and was proved October 26, 1747, bequeathing to wife Dinah and children Jonathan, David and Thomas, and grandson Archelaus. Children: 1. Jonathan, born June, 1702; mentioned below. 2. Mary, born January, 1704; married, November 23, 1746, John Holmes. 3. Ruth, born January, 1706. 4. David, born 1709; married Keziah Ramsdell. 5. Thomas, born 1709; married Hannah Towne. 6. Susannah, born 1715; married John Dwinel. 7. Abigail, born 1717. 8. Jacob, born 1719. 9. Amos, married Anna Perkins.

(III) Jonathan Dwinell, son of Thomas Dwinell (2), was born in Topsfield, Massachusetts, June, 1702, and died at Millbury, formerly Sutton, in 1782. He was of Lynn, September 29, 1727, when he married Mehitable Kenney, of Salem. He and his wife owned the covenant at Sutton, June 15, 1735. He lived at Topsfield until about 1732. He was one of the first settlers of Sutton, Worcester county, Massachusetts. He was admitted to the church there October 25, 1741; was selectman in 1766-67-68-69. His farm there was on Dorothy Pond, and was recently owned by John Park. It was about two miles in length extending from Hayward's to the Providence road. He kept the only tavern between Worcester and Providence in his day, and was popularly known as "Landlord Duennell" (or Durnel). He divided his farm among his sons before he died. His son David became a Shaker, and exchanged his farm with John Park, already mentioned. All but the two eldest children were born in Sutton: 1. Jonathan, born October 30, 1729; married Mehitable Waite. 2. Archelaus, born June 16, 1731; mentioned below. 3. Henry, born November 14, 1732; married Hannah Daggett. 4. Amos, born March 20, 1734; married Lydia Jennison. 5. Mehitable, born September 10, 1737; married August 11, 1756, Isaac Gale. 6. Moses, born September 23, 1739; died young. 7. Mary, born May 30, 1741; married Captain Isaac Bolster. 8. David, born December 17, 1742; married Deliverance Maynard. 9. Ruth, born April 19, 1744; died August 1, 1744. 10. Susannah, born July 18, 1745; married Jonathan Kidder. 11. Jacob, born July 18, 1747; married Mary Brooks.

(IV) Archelaus Dwinell, son of Jonathan Dwinell (3), was born in Topsfield, Massachusetts, June 16, 1731. He married (published December 16, 1753) Martha Perkins. He died in the service, a soldier in the French and Indian war, November 13, 1758. His widow and three children are mentioned November 13, 1759, in the records. His sons were all in the revolution, it is said, in the company of their uncle, Captain Isaac Bolster, who married Mary Dwinell. The records of Archelaus and Amos appear in the Massachusetts records. Archelaus was a private in Captain Isaac Bolster's company, Colonel Ebenezer Learned's regiment, in 1775; also in Captain Bartholomew Woodbury's company, Colonel Job Cushing's regiment, in 1777. Archelaus and Amos settled in Croyden, New Hampshire, near the Vermont line. The Sutton history says the family went to Vermont. In the census of 1790, Archelaus and Amos were heads of families in Croyden. Archelaus had three sons under sixteen, and two females in his family, probably daughter and wife. Croyden is the next town to Newport, where some of the family settled later. Children, born in Sutton: 1. Archelaus, born January 10, 1754; married Olive Hall, and removed to Croyden about 1780. 2. Amos, born March 26, 1756; mentioned below. 3. Jonathan, born November 12, 1758, the day before his father's death.

(V) Amos Dwinell, son of Archelaus Dwinell (4), was born in Sutton, Massachusetts, March 26, 1756. He marched on the Lexington alarm in Captain Andrew Eliot's company of minute men, Colonel Learned's regiment; also with his brother in the company of his uncle, Captain Isaac Bolster, of Sutton, Colonel Ebenezer Learned's regiment, in 1775, and sergeant in 1775; in Captain Bartholomew Woodbury's company, Colonel Job Cushing's regiment in 1777; also in Captain John Putnam's company, Colonel Waite's regiment. His name also appears in Captain Abel Steven's company, Colonel Moses Nichol's regiment, of New Hampshire, raised to join the army at West Point in 1780. He was living in Croyden in 1790, and had two sons under sixteen and two females in his family. Children: 1. Amos Dwinell, son or nephew of Amos Dwinell (5), was born in Croyden or Newport, New Hampshire, about 1790; mentioned below. 2. Jacob (?), born 1782, a blacksmith residing in Kellyville, Newport, New Hampshire; married February 5, 1807, Temperance Church, who died February 12, 1815; married second, July 10, 1816, Polly Chellis, of Goshen, who died November 6, 1853, aged sixty-eight. He was a soldier from Newport in the war of 1812; died August 17, 1862; children: i. Edmund, born August 2, 1807;

ii. Solon, born April 30, 1808, died young; iii. Patty, born December 20, 1810, died young; 4. Caleb, born February 17, 1813; v. Temperance, born May 21, 1819; married Franklin Kelley, and lived at Northfield, Minnesota.

(VI) Amos Dwinell, son of Amos Dwinell (5), was born in Croyden, New Hampshire, about 1790. He settled in Newport, the town adjoining. He married Achsah Turner, and they had a son, James Fisher, of whom see further.

(VII) James Fisher Dwinell, only child of Amos and Achsah (Turner) Dwinell, was born July 23, 1825, in Newport, New Hampshire. Soon after his birth his parents removed to Marshfield, Vermont, where he obtained a good common school education. When he was about twenty years of age he found employment in the dry goods business in Lowell, but after a short time went to Charlestown, and began business by selling tinware and glassware. In 1849 he located in Boston as a member of the firm of Taylor & Dwinell, operating a coffee roasting and grinding establishment. He was identified with this industry for about a half century, with some changes in partnership, and constant enlargements and improvements. At the time of his death and for some years before, the firm name was Dwinell, Wright & Company, known throughout the entire country for its extensive business as manufacturers of and dealers in coffee, spices, etc. He was a man of great energy and public spirit, and served his community in various important relations. He was an original Republican in politics, and was elected in 1859 and 1860 as a representative from Charlestown to the general court, and was a member of the board of aldermen of Charlestown for three years from 1863 to 1865, both inclusive. He subsequently removed to Winchester, where he took an active and useful part in all town affairs. He was one of the incorporators and first trustees of the Winchester Savings Bank, and at the time of his death was president of that institution. Upon its establishment in 1873 he became a member of the Winchester water board, and his service with it only terminated with his decease, he having for many years acted at its head, and in that capacity witnessing the successful inauguration of the water system of the town. He was a member of the original commission which investigated the feasibility of the town of Winchester establishing its own water supply, and also of the commission which built the first reservoir. After the establishment of the water board in 1873, he remained on the board, his services ending with the completion of the second reservoir. His services in the state legislature were industrious and salutary. He sat in the house of representatives in 1883, and was a member of the standing committee on roads and bridges. He was state senator in 1889 and 1890, and in the former year was chairman of the joint standing committee on water supply, and also a member of the joint standing committee on drainage; and in his second year was chairman of the joint standing committees on water supply and on drainage, and a member of the joint standing committee on public service. He was active in the councils of the Republican party, and was a member of the city committee of Charlestown from its organization until his removal to Winchester, and from 1870 to 1872 was a member of the Republican state central committee. He was a delegate to the Republican national convention at Cincinnati, which nominated Mr. Hayes for the presidency. Throughout his public career he was recognized as a man of broad intelligence, vigorous mind, wise and independent judgment and sturdy integrity, as well as sincere and hearty in his friendships. Had he had inclination for a political life, so well was he regarded for his abilities and personal qualities, he could have commanded almost any position in his state. He was affiliated with various Masonic bodies—William Parkman Lodge, Woburn Royal Arch Chapter, Boston Commandery of Knights Templar, and had attained to the thirty-second degree, Scottish Rite. He was also connected with the order of Odd Fellows, the Calumet Club of Winchester, the Middlesex Club, and numerous benevolent organizations, to all of which he contributed with unstinted liberality. He died at his home in Winchester, November 8, 1898, after a short illness from cerebral hemorrhage.

Mr. Dwinell married Martha C. Mason, who was born in New Hampshire, April 14, 1824, daughter of Noah and Martha (Mason) Mason. The following named children were born of this marriage: James H., born December 12, 1854, of whom further; Emily F., born November 4, 1857; and Martha A., born July 28, 1865, died in January, 1878.

(VIII) James H. Dwinell, eldest child and only son of James F. and Martha C. (Mason) Dwinell, was born December 12, 1854, in Charlestown, Massachusetts. He attended

James G. Hamill

the public schools there and in Winchester, and in 1874 entered Harvard University, where he was a student for two years. He then entered upon business with his father in the firm of Dwinell, Wright & Company, and was so engaged until 1899, the year after his father's death, when he retired from active business life. He is and has been for years active in community affairs in Winchester, and has rendered one year's service as a selectman and four years as a member of the sanitary commission. He is a member of the Unitarian Church, and in politics is a Republican. He is a member of William Parkman Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, and past master in the same; and of DeMolay Commandery, Knights Templar. He is a member of the Calumet Club, and has been president of that body.

Mr. Dwinell married Alice B. Magee, of Winchester, daughter of John and Charlotte (Tilton) Magee, and they have two children: James Fisher, born March 29, 1880; and Charlotte, born July 27, 1882.

PARKER

Abraham Parker, the immigrant ancestor, is presumed to have been born in Marlborough, Wiltshire, England. He first settled in Woburn, Massachusetts, where he was admitted a freeman in 1645. His name is on the Woburn tax roll that year. He removed to Chelmsford upon its incorporation in 1653, and lived there until his death, August 12, 1685. He was a prominent and influential citizen. The inventory of the estates of Abraham and Rose Parker was taken March 23, 1696, and administration granted to their son Moses. He married, November 18, 1644, Rose Whitlock. Children: 1. Hannah, born October 29, 1645. 2. John, born October 30, 1647, mentioned below. 3. Abraham, born March 8, 1649-50, died October 20, 1651. 4. Abraham, born August, 1652. The preceding were born at Woburn, the following at Chelmsford: 5. Mary, born November 20, 1655, married, at Chelmsford, December 11, 1678, James, son of Captain James Parker, of Groton. 6. Moses. 7. Isaac, born September 13, 1660. 8. Elizabeth, born April 10, 1663. 9. Lydia. 10. Jacob, born March 24, 1669.

(II) John Parker, son of Abraham Parker (1), was born in Woburn, Massachusetts, October 30, 1647, and died in Chelmsford, April 14, 1699. He was named in memory of his uncle, John Parker, of Billerica. His estate was not settled until 1729, when it was appraised for five hundred and forty-four pounds fourteen shillings, a large property for that time. He married Mary Danforth, daughter of Captain Jonathan Danforth, of Billerica. She was living in 1730. Children: 1. John, mentioned below. 2. Thomas. 3. Daughter, married Henry Blaisdell. 4. Daughter, married Samuel Woods. 5. Daughter, married Thomas Crosby. 6. Elizabeth.

(III) John Parker, son of John Parker (2), was born in Chelmsford, 1683, and died there February 20, 1741. He married Rebecca ———, who died at Chelmsford, February 21, 1741, aged fifty-three years. Children: John, mentioned below; Jonathan, Rebecca , Jacob, Samuel, Isaac.

(IV) John Parker, son of John Parker (3), was born in Chelmsford, January 13, 1711. He married Hannah ———. He had the rank of lieutenant in the militia company of his native town, where he lived all his active life. Children: Rebecca, Ephraim, mentioned below; John.

(V) Ephraim Parker, son of Lieutenant John Parker (4), was born at Chelmsford, October 20, 1738. He was executor of his father's estate. He bought of Jackson Harris, of Dracut, a farm of fifty acres in Dracut, adjoining the Merrimac river, on the road leading from Bradley's Ferry to the house of Eleazer Barrows. He also bought two other parcels, one of sixteen, the other twelve acres, in Dracut, and sold his land in Chelmsford to Isaac Parker. He was a soldier in the Revolution on the Lexington alarm, April 19, 1775, in Captain Stephen Russell's company of Dracut, Colonel Green's regiment. His will is dated 1811, bequeathing to wife Sybil, son John, son Warren, son Ephraim, Jr., and daughter Sybil. He married Sybil ———. Children: John, mentioned below; Warren, Sybil, Ephraim, Jr. Ephraim Parker, Sr., died June 26, 1811. His widow died November 28, 1815.

(VI) John Parker, son of Ephraim Parker (5), was born in Chelmsford, about 1760. He moved to Dracut with his father's family. He lived on Christian Hill, and was generally known as "Christian John Parker" from the location of his home. He married Mercy Coburn. Children: 1. John, born 1787, died young. 2. John, born 1789. 3. Asa, born 1791. 4. Hannah, born 1794. 5. Perley, born June 7, 1796, mentioned below. 6. Mary, born 1798. 7. Coburn, born 1800. 8. Moses, born 1802.

(VII) Perley Parker, son of John Parker (6), was born in Dracut, June 7, 1796. He

married there July 30, 1825, Sarah Butler, of Methuen. They made their home in Lowell. Child: John Milton Grosvenor, mentioned below.

(VIII) John Milton Grosvenor Parker, son of Perley Parker (7), was born in Lowell, Massachusetts, formerly Dracut. He was a prominent and successful business man of his native city, and was colonel of his regiment in the Massachusetts volunteer militia. He married, April 5, 1852, Dolly Hildreth, born September 30, 1824, daughter of Dr. Israel (6) and Dolly (Jones) Hildreth, of Lowell. (See Hildreth sketch). Child: Percy, born at Lowell.

HILDRETH

Sergeant Richard Hildreth, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, 1605, died in Chelmsford, February 23, 1693. He was an early settler at Cambridge, Massachusetts. He was admitted a freeman May 10, 1643, and was a town officer in 1645. He removed to Woburn and later became one of the founders of Chelmsford, Massachusetts, part of which is now the city of Lowell. He received prior to March 3, 1663-64, grants of land amounting in all to one hundred and five acres, and in 1664, he was granted by the general court a hundred and fifty acres additional "being greatly disadvantaged, partly by ye hand of God of the use of his right hand whereby wholly disabled to labor." His son James, aged twenty, deposed concerning his father's corn in court, September 30, 1651. His first wife, Sarah Hildreth, who died in 1644, bore him two children: Jane and James. His second wife, Elizabeth Hildreth, bore him eight children: Sarah, Mary, Ephraim, Abigail, Joseph, Persis, Thomas and Isaac.

(II) James Hildreth, son of Sergeant Richard Hildreth (1), was born in England in 1631, died in Chelmsford, April 14, 1695. He was admitted a freeman May 3, 1665. His estate was administered by Israel Proctor, appointed May 2, 1695. He married, June 1, 1659, Margaret Ward. Children, mentioned in distribution of the estate: 1. Richard, eldest son. 2. Margaret, married Israel Proctor. 3. Abigail. 4. Dorothy. 5. Ephraim, mentioned below.

(III) Major Ephraim Hildreth, son of James Hildreth (2), was born at Chelmsford, January 9, 1680-81, and died in Dracut, September 26, 1740. His father died when he was fourteen, and he chose for his guardian his uncle, Ephraim Hildreth, of Stow. During his early life he was a resident of Chelmsford, though until 1701, Dracut was a part of Chelmsford. He was an inhabitant of Dracut during his manhood, and was a useful and influential citizen; he was town clerk most of the time from 1713 to his death in 1740; the town clerkships of Dracut were held by him and successive generations of his descendants almost continuously for more than a century; he was selectman, assessor, surveyor of highways, town treasurer, tithingman, and served on various special committees of the town and church. His military titles were sergeant, lieutenant and major successively. He owned much land, and must have been in his day one of the wealthiest farmers of that section.

He married, in 1707, Mercy Richardson, born in Chelmsford, January 9, 1688, and died in Dracut, December 25, 1743. Her parents were Lieutenant Josiah and Mercy (Parish) Richardson, the former the eldest son of Captain Josiah and Remembrance (Underwood) Richardson, and grandson of Ezekiel and Susannah Richardson, of Woburn (See Richardson family sketch), and the latter, who was of Dunstable, was a daughter of Robert Parish, of Groton, who was an early settler in Litchfield, New Hampshire, now Nashua. The slate gravestone of Mercy (Parish) Hildreth stands beside that of her husband in the burying ground given by them and their children to the town of Dracut. Children of Major Ephraim and Mercy Hildreth: 1. Ephraim, Jr., born January 18, 1708, died in Dracut, August 5, 1769. 2. Josiah, born February 14, 1710, died in Dracut, August 7, 1754. 3. Robert, born May 18, 1713. 4. Mercy or Mary, born January 27, 1715, died in Dracut, December 10, 1729. 5. Zachariah, born September 26, 1718, died in Dracut, January 10, 1745. 6. Thomas, born August 6, 1721, died at Fort Cumberland, Maryland, December 4, 1755. 7. William, born August 30, 1723, died September 5, 1813. 8. Levi, born October 13, 1726. 9. Elijah, born May 23, 1728, died in Dracut, May 14, 1814, mentioned below. 10. Mercy, born May 27, 1732. The first two were born in Chelmsford, the others in Dracut.

(IV) Elijah Hildreth, son of Major Ephraim Hildreth (3), was born in Dracut, May 23, 1728, and died there May 14, 1814. He and his brothers Ensign Ephraim and William confirmed by deed the promise of their father of a tract of land for a burying ground, November 17, 1752. He was a minute-man in the Revolution from Dracut in Captain Simon Hunt's company, regiment of guards, com-

manded by Colonel Jacob Gerrish from July 1 to December 16, 1778. He married (first), December 27, 1746, Hannah Coburn, who died May 11, 1753. He married (second), February, 1, 1755, Mrs. Susanna (Merrill) Barker, of Methuen. She died October 17, 1764. He married (third), June 1, 1765, Hannah (Richardson) Coburn, of Dracut. She was born December 25, 1725, died October 19, 1807, daughter of Captain Josiah and Lydia Richardson. Her father, born May 5, 1691, was the eldest son of Lieutenant Josiah and Mercy (Parish) Richardson, of Chelmsford. Her mother Lydia died March 28, 1737. The parents of Lieutenant Josiah were Captain Josiah and Remembrance (Underwood) Richardson, mentioned above. She married Joshua Coburn and administered his estate. Children of Elijah and Hannah (Coburn) Hildreth: 1. Jeremiah, born March 3, 1748. 2. Hannah, born May 4, 1750. Children of Elijah and Susanna Hildreth: 3. Israel, born October 13, 1755, mentioned below. 4. Hannah, born October 15, 1757, married, July 6, 1775, Obadiah Richardson, of Dracut. 5. Susannah, born September 30, 1764, married, November 23, 1785, William Richardson, of Dracut. Child of Elijah and Hannah (Richardson) (Coburn) Hildreth: 6. Huldah, born February 2, 1766, never married.

(V) Lieutenant Israel Hildreth, son of Elijah Hildreth (4), was born in Dracut, October 13, 1755. Early in the war of the Revolution he enlisted at the age of nineteen on a privateer in Newburyport, Massachusetts, under Captain Newman, and in the first engagement with a British brig won distinction by his coolness and courage. Lieutenant Hildreth made two or more successful cruises, remaining with Wingate Newman or his brother, Thomas Newman, until about the summer of 1779, evading capture by the British, receiving no severe wounds, and actually amassing a considerable amount of specie from his prize money. He had but two "coppers" in his pocket when he walked to Newburyport to enter the service, and after he returned he was able to lend money to the town to help carry on the war. His purse aided to equip the soldiers sent by Dracut to Claverack, New York, at a time when the town treasurer had no money to pay bounties or mileage, and he himself served as a private soldier there from October 19 to November 23, 1779, in Captain John Porter's company, Colonel Samuel Denny's regiment. He also advanced money, clothing and provisions when Generals Shepherd and Benjamin Lincoln needed funds and supplies for the soldiers that marched toward Worcester for the suppression of the domestic Rebellion, called Shay's Rebellion. He was active in the affairs of town and state, and in the formation of the new government after the secession from Great Britain. In 1783 he was elected third selectman, assessor and overseer of the poor of Dracut. He had been a tithing man, and throughout his long life held continuously some position of trust and honor. He was a justice of the peace in later life, a magistrate of note, and was a representative to the general court from 1792 for six terms, his sixth re-election being in May, 1806. Lieutenant Hildreth attended church at the old Center meeting house of Dracut, but if the sermon did not suit him he would impetuously leave the service, banging the door behind him, and when the church became Unitarian he sold his pew, May 23, 1826. He died in Dracut, September 6, 1839.

Lieutenant Hildreth married, April 28, 1781, Susanna Hale, daughter of Captain Ezekiel Hale, who was of an old Newbury family, served during the Revolution on the Dracut committee of safety, inspection and correspondence, and died in Dracut, August 28, 1769, aged sixty-four. Susanna is said to have been a very handsome, attractive and accomplished woman; she died in Dracut, February 27, 1834, aged seventy-five years. Children: 1. Elijah, born October 3, 1782. 2. Susannah, born October 11, 1783. 3. Lydia, born April 16, 1786. 4. Israel, born February 28, 1791, mentioned below. 5. Elizabeth, born May 28, 1793.

(VI) Dr. Israel Hildreth, son of Lieutenant Israel Hildreth (5), was born in Dracut, Massachusetts, February 28, 1791, died there April 6, 1859. He was educated in the schools of his native town, studying his profession there and in the vicinity, chiefly under Dr. Thomas, of Tyngsborough, and Dr. Wyman, then of Chelmsford. He attended a course of medical lectures in Boston, and received his license to practice from the censors of the Massachusetts Medical Society in 1815. He located in Dracut and achieved distinction in his profession. While he was still young the thriving city of Lowell sprung into existence on the opposite side of the Merrimac river and within half a mile of the home of the Hildreths. His practice, of course, became more widely extended, and he was extensively employed in Lowell for many years. Even after he retired from active practice he was frequently called in consultation. Later in life he engaged in pursuits ontside of his profession, and having ample means, not dependent upon his profes-

sion as a means of support, he gradually relinquished practice entirely. Dr. Hildreth held many public offices of trust and honor; he was justice of the peace as early as 1824, served on many important committees, and in 1832 was defeated for congress. In 1829 he was the Fourth of July orator in Lowell, speaking in the Universalist Church, Chapel Hill, and again in 1833 was the orator at the Fourth of July celebration at Pelham, New Hampshire. He was one of the founders of the Middlesex North District Medical Society in Lexington. He was a prominent Free Mason; was elected master of Pentucket Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, of Lowell, October 28, 1819, and presided as master for five successive years, then declining re-election. He was also surgeon with the rank pertaining to that office in the Fifth Regiment of Infantry, Colonel Jefferson Bancroft. He was a member of the Congregational Society of Dracut, and later of the Westerly Congregational Society of Dracut.

Dr. Hildreth married, December 16, 1813, Dolly Jones, daughter of Oliver and Dolly (Clements) Jones. Oliver Jones died October 4, 1816; he was the son of Hugh Jones, Jr., of Dracut, and his wife, Sarah (Fletcher) Jones. Dolly (Clements) Jones, born August 16, 1762, was the daughter of Daniel and Eunice Clements. Children of Dr. Israel and Dolly Hildreth: 1. Rowena, born September 21, 1814, married, May 2, 1833, Henry Reade, son of Deacon William Reade, and grandson of Colonel William Reade, of Pelham, New Hampshire; Colonel William was born at Chelmsford, February 25, 1724, son of Thomas and Hannah (Bates) Reade, grandson of Obadiah and Anna (Swift) Reade, and great-grandson of the immigrant, Esdras Reade. Children of Henry and Rowena Reade: 1. Captain Harry, born in Lowell, August 5, 1841, died April 1, 1907; 2. Captain Philip, born in Lowell, October 13, 1844. 2. Sarah Jones, born August 17, 1816, married, May 16, 1844, General Benjamin F. Butler (see sketch); died April 8, 1876. 3. Fisher Ames, born February 5, 1818, mentioned below. 4. Susan, born November 24, 1819, married, August 21, 1850, William Prentiss Webster; died April 12, 1874. 5. Harriet, born August 21, 1821, married, April 24, 1855, Franklin Fiske Heard; died May 1, 1866. 6. Dolly, born September 30, 1824, married, April 5, 1852, Colonel J. G. Parker. 7. John Richardson Cole, born March 1, 1825, died April 10, 1826. 8. Laura Wright, born September 6, 1826, married, July 23, 1863, George Howard Pearson; she died January 5, 1891.

(VII) Fisher Ames Hildreth, only surviving son of Dr. Israel Hildreth (6), was born in Dracut, February 5, 1818. His early education was obtained in the district schools of his native town. Early in life he became interested in public affairs, and was elected by his townsmen in Dracut to various offices of trust and honor. He was town clerk in 1841, but having a distaste for the duties of the office declined re-election; he was town treasurer in 1841, and in 1843-44 was representative to the general court from Dracut. He was a Democrat, though his father and grandfather were both Federalists, and at the first meeting of the town after he became a voter he and his father spoke on opposite sides of a question and became involved in some personalities, to the delight of their hearers, and in the exchange of repartee the honors seem, according to the report, to have been about even. At the close of his service in the legislature he made up his mind to study law and removed to Lowell for that purpose in 1845. He commenced the publication of a newspaper at Lowell in the same year, however, and though for a time he continued the study of law in the office of Benjamin F. Butler, his brother-in-law, he finally devoted himself entirely to his newspaper and politics. He purchased of H. E. and C. S. Baldwin, with the aid of his father, the establishment of the *Advertiser* (a tri-weekly paper) and the *Patriot* (a weekly). These publications were merged and his paper issued under the name of the *Lowell Patriot and Republican.* On November 4, 1845, Samuel J. Varney became associated with him for six months in the business, then Mr. Hildreth continued alone as publisher and editor up to the time of their suspension in 1863, except for the last six months of the time when he had as a partner Charles Hunt.

Mr. Hildreth was a forceful and able writer, especially on political topics. Prominent Democratic leaders of that day throughout the state acknowledged the valuable services rendered the party through his efforts, sagacity and the editorials in his newspaper, and he had offered to him various offices in recognition of his services, and in some instances he declined an office that the honors should go to his friends rather than himself. He devoted his entire time to his editorial work on the *Advertiser* until he was appointed high sheriff in 1850, and the leading editorials were always from his pen until after his appointment as

postmaster of Lowell in 1853. After that his editorial labors almost entirely ceased, although the political articles upon important subjects were inspired by him until the discontinuance of the *Advertiser*. During his control of that newspaper it was advanced to the front rank among political journals, and no editorials were quoted more frequently and none were heartily and generally endorsed by other editors than those of the *Advertiser*. During the period when Mr. Hildreth was editing his paper, vital issues divided the two great parties, and the newspaper was the arena in which these issues were fought out. From early manhood Mr. Hildreth was an ardent and sincere Democrat, believing with his whole soul in the principles and measures of his party, and as a party manager had few, if any, equals in the country. Cool, clear-headed and far-sighted, he led easily, convincing in speech as he was with the pen. He was one of the spirits that gave life and soul to the coalition of 1850 that successfully wrested the power of government from the Whig party that had been long entrenched in power in Massachusetts. He was high sheriff during the administration of Governor George S. Boutwell, and was postmaster for nearly eight years during the Pierce and Buchanan administrations. He died July 9, 1873, the last male of this line of Hildreth family.

Fisher Ames Hildreth married, November 5, 1846, Lauretta Coburn, born December 28, 1819, died in Lowell, October 31, 1882, daughter of Major Ephraim and Hannah (Varnum) Coburn, of Dracut. Children: 1. Florence, born April 5, 1848, married Thomas Nesmith. 2. Rowena, born March 6, 1854, mentioned below. 3. Israel, born 1858, died 1863. 4. Fisher Ames, Jr., born and died in 1860.

(VIII) Rowena Hildreth, daughter of Fisher Ames Hildreth (7), was born in Lowell, March 6, 1854. She married, May 13, 1880, Charles Dana Palmer, who was born in Cambridge, Massachusetts, November 25, 1845, son of George Wall Palmer, of Scottish descent. The grandfather of George Wall Palmer, Thomas Palmer, was a bookseller and publisher of a newspaper in Kelso, Scotland. This publication had for a time an extensive circulation, but as the publishers espoused the cause of the Republicans in the French Revolution the patronage decreased and Mr. Palmer resolved to emigrate to America. He died, however, before his plans were matured, but in 1801 his sons Thomas and George sold their estate, emigrated to the United States and settled in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, where they established a successful book-printing business. George Palmer, the younger member of the firm, died in 1817, leaving an only son, George Wall Palmer, who was a book publisher in Boston, Massachusetts, firm of Yenks, Palmer & Company, and later was for twenty-five years treasurer of the Middlesex Horse Railway Company. Charles D. Palmer was a graduate of the Dwight grammar school of Boston in 1858, of the Boston Latin School, at which he received one of the four Franklin medals awarded in 1864, and of Harvard College in 1868. With the purpose of becoming a manufacturer Mr. Palmer entered the employ of the Washington Mills Company of Lawrence, and was appointed in 1869 by the management to visit Canada in the interest of the worsted industry then being started by the company. He engaged in the manufacture of shoddy at North Chelmsford from 1872 to 1882. In politics he is a Republican. He was mayor of the city of Lowell in 1888-89-90, and throughout his administration he displayed a fine appreciation of the needs of the city, unusual executive ability and sound judgment. He was independent in action, devoted to duty, upright and far-sighted. He appointed the commission to build the City Hall and Memorial building, and many public improvements, all of which are on record, were carried on successfully during his administration. The cramped quarters of the city officers were not suitable for their purposes, and as a result of the work done under his supervision the city built one of the most convenient and elaborate buildings in the state for that purpose, and entirely within the appropriation. In 1895 Mr. Palmer was appointed by Governor Greenhalge a member of the Massachusetts State Board of Conciliation and Arbitration, which office he has held under successive governors to the present time. In 1901 Mrs. Palmer was appointed by Mayor Dimon a trustee of the Lowell City Library, one of the earliest woman trustees to be appointed in this country.

Children of Charles Dana and Rowena (Hildreth) Palmer: 1. Elinor, born October 13, 1883, graduate of Radcliff College, 1904; married, August 22, 1906, Alexander Richardson Magruder. 2. Jackson, born April 19, 1885, graduate of Harvard University, 1905, and Harvard Law School, 1908. 3. Dana, born May 13, 1890, student at Harvard, class of 1911.

REGAN

Patrick Joseph Regan was born in Ireland, and married there Mary Mahoney. They came to America with a large family of children in 1881, and settled first at Northbridge, Massachusetts, where he worked during the first year, and then removed to Waltham, where he still lives, a retired builder and contractor. Children: 1. Michael J., born 1868. 2. Hugh, born 1870. 3. Patrick Joseph, born March 17, 1872, mentioned below. 4. John, born 1874. 5. Mary, born 1876, married Alfred O'Brien, and they have two children. 6. Sarah, born 1878, married Homer Brownell and they have three children. 7. Thomas, born 1882, married Mary Dwyer, and they have one child. 8. James, born 1884, married Eliza Sullivan. 9. Nora, born 1886. 10. Stephen, born 1890.

(II) Patrick Joseph Regan, son of Patrick Joseph Regan (1), was born in Athenry, Ireland, March 17, 1872. He attended school in his native parish, but at the age of nine the family came to America, settling first for a year at Northbridge, then at Waltham. He received his education there in the public schools, but at the age of twelve years was obliged to help support the family, and he went to work in one of the cotton mills. After a few years he left the cotton mill to learn the stone cutting business. He did not like the stone cutting business, and he finally entered the Marcus Murray Boiler Works at Brooklyn and learned the trade of pipe and boiler maker. He returned from New York to enter the employ of the Davis & Farnum iron foundry in Waltham, where he worked until 1893, when he located at Stoneham with the People's Gas and Electric Company. When that company went out of business in 1900 he entered the employ of the Wakefield Gas Company. He was well known in Stoneham, however, and when the town of Stoneham decided to buy the water works, Mr. Regan was chosen by the water board as the first superintendent of the water department, the position he now occupies. He has managed the water department with great credit to himself and satisfaction to the taxpayers. In 1903 he had added to his department the sewage of Stoneham. His success is due largely to his pertinacity in mastering the details of his office and in knowing all there is to know about his department. His industry, ability and attractive personality have won for him a high place in the esteem and confidence of his townsmen. Few men have advanced more rapidly in capacity and in responsibilities. Mr. Regan is a representative self-made man of the present generation. In politics he is independent; in religion a Roman Catholic. He is president of the St. Patrick's Institute, member of the Knights of Columbus, and has been treasurer, also a member of Wamscott Tribe, Independent Order of Red Men.

He married, September 6, 1896, Mary O'Hearn, daughter of John and Mary (Mackey) O'Hearn, of Stoneham. Their only child is Alice, born February 22, 1903.

HAMBLET

William Hamblet, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England in 1614. He settled first in Watertown, Massachusetts, where he was a proprietor of the town in 1642. He also owned land in Charlestown, and in 1645 he was living in Cambridge, Massachusetts. He was admitted a freeman May 7, 1651. He was a carpenter by trade. He removed to Billerica in 1656, and to Woburn in 1679. He owned one share in Billerica. His house lot of fifty-six acres was on the northeast side of Bare Hill, and near Hogrooten meadow. It was bounded by land of Simon Crosby on the west forty-nine poles, by land of Thomas Foster on the south 102 poles, and on the north by land of Joseph Thomson seventy-five poles, and of Peter Brackett sixty-five and a half poles. He exchanged with Caleb Farley, of Woburn, and removed to that town in 1679. He was one of the early members of the Baptist church. He married Sarah Hubbard, widow, who had by her first husband James, Sarah and Thomas. His name was often spelled Hamlet, and Hamblett. Children born before 1658, when they were baptized in Cambridge: 1. Jacob; mentioned below. 2. Rebecca, married James Frost.

(II) Jacob Hamblet, son of William Hamblet (1), was born in Cambridge, Massachusetts, about 1645; married July 22, 1668, Hannah Parker, who died April 26, 1669. He married second, Mary Dutton, daughter of Thomas Dutton, December 21, 1669, and she died July 9, 1678. He married third, Mary Jaquith, widow of Abraham Jaquith. Children, born at Billerica: 1. Mary, born November 30, 1670. 2. Sarah, born March 18, 1671-2. 3. Hannah, born December 14, 1673. 4. Rebecca, born 1676. 5. William, born December 16, 1677; died December 23. Children, born at Woburn: 6. Jacob, born August 1, 1680, died young. 7. Joseph, born August 31, 1681; mentioned below. 8. Will-

iam, born September 8, 1683. 9. Jacob, born January 4, 1686. 10. Henry, born February 6, 1688. 11. Abigail, born March 25, 1689.

(III) Joseph Hamblet, son of Jacob Hamblet (2), was born August 31, 1681, at Woburn, Massachusetts. He married at Charlestown, Massachusetts, April 14, 1707, Susanna Cutler, of Woburn. Children, born at Woburn: 1. Joseph, born July 5, 1708; mentioned below. 2. John, born March 17, 1710; settled in Nottingham West, now Hudson, New Hampshire; married at Woburn, October 29, 1735, Phebe Baldwin. 3. Susanna, born April 26, 1712. 4. Mary, born June 16, 1714. 5. Anna, born November 11, 1716. 6. William, born August 30, 1718. 7. Hezekiah, born August 31, 1720.

(IV) Joseph Hamblet, son of Joseph Hamblet (3), was born at Woburn, Massachusetts, July 5, 1708. He had a millright at Dracut or Pelham, New Hampshire. He married Susan Durrant. Children: 1. Joseph, soldier in the revolution. 2. Jonathan, soldier in the revolution from Dracut, Massachusetts. 3. John, born about 1745; mentioned below. Probably others.

(V) John Hamblet, son of Joseph Hamblet (4), was born in 1745. He settled with his father and other members of the family in Dracut, Massachusetts. He married, February 13, 1772, Elizabeth Perham, of Dunstable, Massachusetts. He died at Dracut, October 21, 1819. Children, born at Dracut: 1. Thaddeus, born November 25, 1772; died June 31, 1846. 2. Peter, born February 2, 1775; died December 27, 1846; married August 24, 1805, Pauline Goodhue, of Dracut. 3. Judith, born April 26, 1777; died May 12, 1868; married May 25, 1801, Z. Rowell. 4. Life, born 1780; mentioned below. 5. Betsey, born 1783; died May 26, 1867; married November 22, 1807, Nathaniel M. Jewett, of Boston. 6. John B., born November 26, 1788; died May 8, 1792.

(VI) Life Hamblet, son of John Hamblet (5), was born August 3, 1780, at Dracut, and died there in 1874. He married March 3, 1808, Rachel Bowers, born February 7, 1789; died January 16, 1867. He was a farmer at Dracut. Children, born at Dracut: 1. Harriet, born July 27, 1808, died January 30, 1832. 2. Charles, born January 24, 1810; married January 24, 1837, Julia Richardson. 3. George, born September 17, 1812; mentioned below. 4. Almyra, born July 11, 1822; died June 5, 1903; married October, 1849, John Ames.

(VII) George Hamblet, son of Life Hamblet (6), was born in Dracut, Massachusetts, September 17, 1812; died January 13, 1897; married October 15, 1846, Marietta Flint. She died in 1862, and he married (second) about 1867, Alcey Stevens. He was a farmer and also a blacksmith. Children: 1. George Eugene, born October 26, 1847; mentioned below. Two or three others died in infancy.

(VIII) George Eugene Hamblet, son of George Hamblet (7), was born in Dracut, October 26, 1847, and died April 17, 1900. He was educated in the public schools of his native town and at the Andover grammar school. He became a clerk in the drug store of Charles Kimball, at Lowell, and there learned the business. Later he was in the employ of A. W. Dowse in a drug store. In 1881 he returned to Dracut from Lowell, owing to ill health, and took up farming for an occupation, and during the rest of his life resided in his native town on the homestead. He married November 29, 1871, Ada Maria Mason, born December 4, 1849, in Dedham, Massachusetts, daughter of Charles L. and Sarah (Bacon) Mason. Their only child, George Mason, born June 4, 1875, died October 28, 1888.

GROTHE

This name is of German origin, and in its pronunciation in the mother country the final "e" is sounded. It was transplanted in America over fifty years ago by an able and intelligent mechanic who was a worthy representative of the numerous industrial class, which still constitutes the bulwark of the German empire.

Herman Grothe was born in Frankfort-on-the-Main, January 19, 1819. He acquired the advantages of an excellent education, and when eligible by age to render military service, which was then, as it is now, compulsory in Germany, he entered the army. Having fulfilled his military obligations to the government, he served an apprenticeship at the cabinet-maker's trade, acquiring a thorough knowledge of that calling, and becoming a skilful mechanic. About the year 1850 he emigrated to the United States, first locating in New York City, where he readily obtained employment at his trade, and he remained in the metropolis some six or seven years. In 1857 he was secured by Messrs. Leach & Annable, of Manchester-by-the-Sea, Massachusetts, as an expert cabinet-maker, and removing his family to that town he resided there for the remainder of his life, which terminated in 1859. He was for a time the only

constructor in this country of the long extension tables that came into use in that period, and he attained a high reputation for the reliability and general perfection of his work. His life was quiet and uneventful, but by his numerous commendable qualities he commanded the respect and good will of all with whom he came in contact. His sympathy with our democratic form of government naturally caused him to become a naturalized American citizen, and he supported the Whig party during the last years of its existence. In his religious belief he adhered to the faith in which he had been reared, and was a member of the German Lutheran church. He married Rebecca Buck, who was born at Frankfort-on-the-Main, in February, 1824, and she survived her husband many years, her death having occurred October 6, 1906. She was the mother of four children: John Jorgen, who will be referred to at length in another paragraph; William Henry, born April 21, 1855; Rebecca Sophia, born February 2, 1857; and Charles Augustus, born November 30, 1858. William Henry was married September 10, 1878, to Mary Monica Doucette, of Rockfort, Massachusetts, who died March 31, 1907, she bore him six children: Herman Joseph, born July 29, 1879 (married Louise Packard September 5, 1906, and has one son, William Arthur); Mary Alice, born January 21, 1881, (became the wife of Damon Williams Foley, in 1899, and has one son, Henry Mahlon Foley); Rebecca Sophronia, born August 19, 1882, (was married in 1905 to Wilbert Burhoe Marshall); Charles Edward and Mary Helen (twins) born April 11, 1885; and Marcelina, born April 2, 1888. Rebecca Sophia Grothe became the wife of Harry P. Gilmore of Omaha, Nebraska, January 28, 1875, and has five children: Ada E., born December 15, 1875, married George F. McCarthy; Anna M., born September 4, 1878; Marie A., born April 28, 1883; Harry V., born November 5, 1889; and Margaret H., born March 24, 1897. Charles Augustus Grothe was married December 6, 1885, to Laura Eunice Ware, who died June 12, 1900, leaving three children: Flora Maud, born January 8, 1887; Edwin Carl, born April 12, 1889; and Marion Ware, born January 1, 1900. On May 23, 1901, he married for his second wife Mary Myrtle Dean.

John Jorgen Grothe, eldest child of Herman and Rebecca Sophia (Buck) Grothe, was born in New York City, August 19, 1852. At the age of five years he accompanied his parents to Manchester, and he was left fatherless prior to his seventh birthday. He attended the public schools of Manchester until thirteen years old, when he removed with the family to Knoxville, Tennessee, and for a time was employed in a grocery and provision store, later working upon a farm. He subsequently enlisted for three years in the Tennessee state militia, which at that time was recruited and called into active service for the purpose of suppressing the Ku-Klux raids, but honorably discharged at the expiration of six months, the lawlessness having been effectually quelled. Going to Baltimore, he was for a short period in the service of a steamship line plying between that city and Philadelphia, and returning to Manchester, Massachusetts, he learned the blacksmith's trade of Asa Richards, with whom he remained as a apprentice and journeyman for four and one-half years. In the fall of 1874 he went to Nebraska, but after a short sojourn in that state he returned to New England, and for a period of eighteen months was employed at his trade as tool-maker by the Pidgeon Cove Granite Company at their quarry on Cape Ann. He was next employed as a blacksmith in Danvers, Massachusetts, going from that town in 1878 to Middleton, this state, where he was engaged in trade for the succeeding eight years, and removing to Milford, Massachusetts, he purchased the long established business of C. T. Crosby, which he carried on successfully for four years. Disposing of his business in Milford to good advantage, he went to Woburn, and purchasing the blacksmith and carriage-making establishment of Messrs. Pollard and Parker, has ever since conducted it successfully, developing the business and making it one of the important industrial enterprises of that city. His field of operations are not confined to Woburn alone, as he derives a large amount of patronage from the adjacent towns, including Wilmington, Winchester and Stoneham, and his business has expanded into large proportions. In addition to general blacksmithing and the building of wagons and pungs, he manufactures electric railway snow-plows constructed from his own designs, and these are now in use on many car lines in this section of the country. He is also interested in real estate, and his holdings include besides his business plant a handsome residence on Eastern avenue, which he erected some time since. In politics he acts with the Republican party, and in his religious belief he is a Universalist. His fraternal affiliations are with Crystal Font

Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and he is also a member of the Meshawum Club.

On November 26, 1876, Mr. Grothe was united in marriage with Miss Susie, Harlow Haskell, who was born in Gloucester, Massachusetts, June 28, 1857, daughter of Philip H. and Emma (Butler) Haskell of that city. About the year 1637 three brothers, Roger, William and Mark Haskell came from Bristol, England, and settled in Beverly, Massachusetts. William Haskell, who was born in 1617, went from Beverly to Gloucester about the year 1643, and died there August 12, 1693. He was a mariner, and is designated in the early records as both captain and lieutenant. He was married November 6, 1643, to Mary, daughter of Walter Tybbot or Tibbetts, of Gloucester, and her death occurred just four days after that of her husband. William Haskell was several times chosen representative to the general court from Gloucester between the years 1672 and 1685. He left an estate inventoried at five hundred and forty-eight pounds and twelve shillings. His children were: William, Joseph, Benjamin, John, Ruth, Mark, Sarah, Elenor and Mary. Mrs. Grothe is a lineal descendant in the eighth generation of William (1) and Mary (Tibbetts) Haskell, and the line of descent is Joseph (2), Joseph (3), David (4), Aaron (5), Abel (6) and Philip H. (7). Philip H. Haskell was born at Gloucester in 1819, and was a prosperous farmer.

Mr. and Mrs. Grothe are the parents of three children: 1. Alice May, born in Danvers July 24, 1877, married July 24, 1899, to Willis A. Blaisdell, of Winchester, and has one son, Henry Oscar Blaisdell, born April 9, 1900. 2. Harry Oscar Grothe, born in Middleton, February 6, 1879. 3. Eva Maud Grothe, born in Middleton, May 10, 1882; married, February, 1903, to E. H. Ives, of Salem, Massachusetts.

LIVINGSTON

The Livingston family is of ancient Scotch ancestry. The ancient family of Aberdeen, Scotland, has this coat of arms: Argent, two gilly flowers in chief and an escallop in base all within a bordure gules. Crest—a boar's head couped holding in the mouth a pair of balances ppr. Motto—"Fortis et Aequus." The Balrowan family has the same arms with a different crest: Gillyflower slipped ppr. Motto: "Nativum Retinet Decus." The Livingston family possesses the Earldom of Linlithgow, created in 1600; the Earldom of Callendar, created in 1641, and the Lordship Almond, created in 1633. One other line of this family has a coat-of-arms: Argent, three cinquefoils gules pierced of the field. The arms of the New York family are similar to the latter. Robert Livingston, the first Lord of the Manor of Livingston, New York, was one of the seven children of Rev. John Livingston, and a lineal descendant of the fifth Lord Livingston, the ancestor of the Earls of Linlithgow and Callendar. The clergyman was banished for non-conformity and took refuge in Rotterdam, where in 1672 he died. Robert went to New York about 1675 and had a large grant constituting the greater part of Dutchess and Columbia counties; the remainder of this grant still owned by descendants is called Livingston Manor.

(1) John Livingston, or Livingstone, the immigrant ancestor of the Massachusetts family, was also Scotch. He was a member of the Scots' Charitable Society of Boston as early as 1659. He may have been one of the Scotch prisoners taken by Cromwell at the battle of Worcester, who were sent in large numbers to Massachusetts colonies. Most of the Scotch immigration of this period was due to Cromwell's method of disposing of his prisoners. There is a belief in the family that he was related to the New York family mentioned above. He settled in that part of Billerica now the town of Tewksbury. In the early records he is mentioned as in the service of Thomas Carrier (Currier) indicating that he was a Scotch prisoner of war. All these prisoners were let out to the English settlers, but they were well treated and were soon able to acquire farms of their own. In November, 1677, he and his employer, Thomas Carrier, were warned from cutting brush in the southeast part of the town of Billerica. It is possible that John was the second of the name. He was living later in Chelmsford. He married at Billerica, September 12, 1680, Margaret Ross, daughter of Thomas Ross and Seeth Holman, his wife. She was also Scotch. The Ross family resided at Loes Plain. She died June 16, 1705. He married (second) November 29, 1705, Eunice Shedd, daughter of Daniel Shedd, of North Billerica. His family was desolated by the Indian attack of August 5, 1695. "In the north part of the town on the east side of the Concord river, lived a number of families who, though without garrison and in time of war, seemed under no apprehension of danger. Their remoteness from the scenes of Indian

depredations might have contributed to their fancied security. The Indians came suddenly upon them in the day time." The savages came on horseback and took effectual precautions against surprise or pursuit. They killed ten, five of whom were adults, and took five prisoners. In Livingston's household five young children were killed and also his "mother-in-law" (i. e. stepmother) Seeth (Holman) Ross, recently widowed, who was living with him. The eldest daughter was taken captive and carried off. The pursuers found no traces of the Indians. Children: 1. John, born March 1, 1681-82, mentioned below. 2. Margaret, born August 29, 1683, died December 22, 1683. 3. Sarah, born November 12, 1684, taken captive August 5, 1695, when the five following were slain. 4. Seth, born April 6, 1687. 5. Thomas, born February 6, 1688-89. 6. Mary, born December 16, 1690. 7. Margaret, born May 26, 1693. 8. Alexander, born July 1, 1695. 9. Seth, born February 9, 1696-97. 10. Hannah, born February 5, 1698-99. 11. Sarah, born December 4, 1700, married Jonathan Dutton. 12. Mary, born April 17, 1703, died February 14, 1704-05.

(II) Sergeant John Livingston (or Levestone) son of John Livingston (1), was born in Billerica, March 1, 1681-82, died there June 27, 1755. He married in 1709 Ruth Shedd, daughter of Daniel Shedd. She died April 5, 1756. He and Seth were set off in the district called Tewksbury, incorporated as a town December 23, 1734. Children, born in Billerica: 1. Ruth, born July 14, 1710. 2. John, born June 12, 1712, married February 15, 1736-37, Sarah Wothaker, daughter of Roger; resided in Tewksbury and had eight children. 3. Thomas, born August 3, 1714. 4. Daniel, born March 4, 1716-17, mentioned below. 5. Eunice, born May 18, 1719. 6. Sarah, born June 26, 1721.

(III) Daniel Livingston, (Levistone) son of John Livingston (2), was born in Billerica, March 4, 1716-17. He lived in Tewksbury, set off from Billerica. He married, May 9, 1744, Rebecca Chapman, who joined the church September 27, 1744, at Tewksbury. Children: 1. Daniel, born 1745, baptized August 18, 1745; soldier in Revolution. 2. William, born March 4, 1750. 3. John, born April 26, 1752, soldier in Revolution. 4. Asa, born June 3, 1755, mentioned below.

(IV) Asa Livingston, son of Daniel Livingston (3), was born June 3, 1755, at Tewksbury. He was a soldier in the Revolution, in Lieutenant Thomas Clark's company, Colonel Green's regiment, April 19, 1775, on the Lexington Alarm; enlisted afterward in Captain Benjamin Walker's company, Colonel Ebenezer Bridge's regiment, and served from April to August, 1775. He married, May 21, 1778, Olive Peacock, who was born May 17, 1756, and died November 10, 1854, lacking two years of a century. Child, William, born February 24, 1779, mentioned below.

(V) William Livingston, son of Asa Livingston (4), was born at Tewksbury, February 24, 1779, and died there February 23, 1832. He was a farmer at Tewkesbury and a highly respected citizen. He married there Sarah Slater, who was born January 6, 1782, and died March 25, 1872. Children: William, Jr., born April 12, 1803, mentioned below; Elbridge, born 1816, mentioned below.

(VI) William Livingston, son of William Livingston (5), was born in Tewksbury, April 12, 1803. He was educated in the public schools of his native town, and worked during his youth on the farm of his father. At the age of twenty he came to East Chelmsford, now Lowell, and worked as a laborer in the construction of the first mills building there. Then he bought a horse and cart and was soon employing other men and carts in work he had taken on his own account. He built up a large business as a contractor in a short time. His enterprise and fidelity gave him a reputation second to none. He took large contracts for canal and railroad construction and handled them successfully, In 1827 he contracted to dig the canal from Sebago Lake, Maine, to a point several miles below on the Sebago river, and completed it within a year. He had another contract on the Blackstone canal, from Worcester to Providence, and was there two years. He then settled in Lowell and engaged in the wholesale trade in grain, lumber, wood, coal, lime, brick and cement, and was remarkably successful. He bought the Nehemiah Wright wharf lot and the brewery lot on the west side of Thorndike street bordering on the Middlesex canal, and built a large brick building, part of which he let for stores and dwelling and the remainder he used himself for a dwelling and stonehouse. He resided there until 1852, when he built the palatial residence at the corner of Thorndike and Chelmsford streets, now owned and occupied by his daughter, Mrs. Paul R. George. The old building and wharf property adjoining his storehouses are owned by Hon. William E. Livingston, his son, who continues the business that his father established. In 1831, in company with Sidney Spalding and others, he bought a tract of land

of about one hundred and twenty acres in Lowell, laid it out in streets and building lots and sold it off to advantage. He continued in the contracting business and built the foundations of many of the new mills. He had a contract for constructing the earthwork and masonry of the Lowell & Nashua railroad, and digging a canal in Illinois. In 1848 he built the wharf on Middlesex street and erected a saw, planing and grist mills there. He successfully operated these mills and in 1850 began the manufacture of boxes, receiving into partnership in this branch of his business Otis Allen, of Lowell.

Mr. Livingston was energetic, courageous and resourceful. When the Boston & Lowell Railroad demanded what he thought exorbitant rates for freight, he advocated competing roads and to his persistent efforts are due the early construction of the Lowell & Lawrence and the Salem & Lawrence railroads. He contended against the powerful opposition of the Boston & Lowell Railroad, and only after the most persistent effort both in and out of the legislature did he win his charters. Upon the organization of the Lowell & Lawrence Railroad Company, he was chosen president, a position he held until his death. He was a director of the Lowell & Salem road from the time of its organization. In both roads he was the master spirit in the work of construction. It was mainly due to his wonderful force of character and executive ability that these roads were completed promptly. The act incorporating the Lowell & Lawrence was passed in 1846 and before the close of 1847 the road was in operation. To accomplish this remarkable work of enterprise and dispatch much night labor was necessary. From early life he had enjoyed a remarkable vitality and strength, but the strain of this night work on the railroads undermined his constitution and he fell a victim of consumption. He died in March, 1855, at Jacksonville, Florida, whither he had gone in the hope of benefiting his health. Mr. Livingston was prominent in financial circles; director of the Lowell Mutual Fire Insurance Company and trustee of the City Institution for Savings. He was distinctively a man of the people; self-made, of broad practical experience from constant intercourse with the busy world; resourceful and of bold, adventurous disposition in business at a time when the development of the industries and resources of the country needed canals, railroads and such men as Livingston to build them. He was filled with the spirit of local pride and he left the impress of his work and character on his city and age. He was present at the founding of Lowell and contemporary with the men who established the great manufacturing enterprises, the principal source of the wealth of the city that has grown up there. Livingston helped build that city and spared no effort to advance its interests and procure its permanent prosperity. In politics he was a Democrat. He was particularly earnest in support of the temperance movement and did his utmost, regardless of parties, to promote prohibition of the sale of alcoholic liquors and to protect the masses from the curse of rum. He was the proprietor of the *Lowell Weekly Gazette,* a newspaper devoted to temperance reform. In 1836 and 1837 he represented his district in the state senate. He was an active opponent of monopolies, even in railroading. He left a large estate and his name stands among the most distinguished of the founders of the city of Lowell.

He married, November 26, 1829, Mary A. Johnson, who was born June 27, 1808, and died September 29, 1871. Children: 1. William Edward, born June 25, 1832. 2. Mrs. Paul R. George, of Lowell.

(VII) William Edward Livingston, son of William Livingston (6), was born in Lowell, June 25, 1832. He was educated in the public school of his native place and in Williston Academy of Easthampton, Massachusetts. Upon leaving school he became associated with his father. He was only twenty-three years of age when the burden of his father's large business fell upon his shoulders. From 1828 to 1855, when his father died, that business had had a steady growth and under the management of the son it continued to grow. It assumed extensive proportions, and its proprietor has for many years stood among the foremost men in mercantile life in northern Massachusetts. He has passed through many financial crises in safety with credit unimpaired. Mr. Livingston was fortunate in his training for a career he has had; the wisdom and experience of his father started him in the right track and he doubtless inherited that force of character and determination that are the sure foundations of all business success.

Mr. Livingston is a member of the Merrimack Street Unitarian Church. In politics he is a Democrat of the old school; he was an alderman of the city in 1867 and 1868; and representative to the general court in 1875 and 1876. He served on the commission that built the city water works and on the commission

that built the City Hall and Memorial Building, appointed January 26, 1892. He had has a distinguished career in Free Masonry. He is past master of William North Lodge of Free Masons, past high priest of Mount Horeb Chapter of Royal Arch Masons; past thrice illustrious master of Ahasuerus Council of Royal and Select Masters; past deputy grand master of the Grand Council of Royal and Select Masters of Massachusetts. He has taken all the degree of Scottish Rite Masonry including the thirty-third. He is president of the Lowell Masonic Association, treasurer of the Masonic Relief Association and member of Pilgrim Commandery, Knights Templar. He has been president of the Highland Club of Lowell and is a member also of The Club and of the Martin Luthers. He is director of the Appleton Bank of Lowell, of the Mutual Fire Insurance Company, vice-president of the City Institution of Savings, member of the Board of Trade and of the Master Builders' Association.

He married Mary E. C. King, daughter of Godfrey B. King. Children: 1. Mary Augusta, born September 15, 1858; married —— White. 2. Caroline George, born July 31, 1860, married Dr. Charles P. Spalding. 3. William, born June 12, 1870. 4. Ethel, born July 19, 1873.

(VI) Elbridge Livingston, son of William Livingston (5), was born in Tewksbury in 1816, and died in Lowell in 1888. He was educated in the district schools of his native town and of Lowell, whither he came when a young man. He followed the contracting business along lines similar to that of his brother William; built up an extensive business and amassed a competence, chiefly in construction of railroads. Some years before his death he retired from active business and enjoyed a well-earned rest and leisure. He was highly esteemed by his associates in business and commanded the respect and confidence of all his townsmen. In politics he was a Republican, but never sought public office. He was a faithful member of the Unitarian church. He married Irene Lund, of Hollis, New Hampshire. Children: 1. Adeline, deceased. 2. Elbert, married Lucy Heath; children: Paul, Amy and Jessie. 3. Dexter, deceased. 4. Erastus, deceased. 5. Isadore, deceased, married Fred Marvel. 6. Artemas, deceased. 7. Ella F., born in Lowell, educated in the public and high schools of that city; member of the Unitarian church and active in its benevolent work and in charity.

DANIELS

Robert Daniels (1590-1655) was the immigrant ancestor of the Daniels families of Watertown and Cambridge. He appeared in Watertown, Massachusetts Bay Colony, in 1636, being recorded at that date as a landed proprietor. He was a yeoman or husbandman, and was admitted as a freeman of the town of Cambridge, March 14, 1638, o. s. He was a town officer of Cambridge, and appears on the records as having sold land owned by him in the town of Watertown. His wife Elizabeth died October 2, 1643, and on May 2, 1654, he married Rena, widow of William Andrews, to whom he bequeathed the estate that she brought to him by marriage, and other property, the will bearing date July 3, 1655. Rena Daniels, the widow, was afterward married to Edmund Frost. The children of Robert and Elizabeth Daniels were: Elizabeth, married Thomas Fanning; Samuel, married Mercy Grace, of Watertown, and, lived at Bogiston Pond, Medfield, where five children were born of the marriage, and where he died in 1695; Joseph (q. v.); Sarah, married William Cheney; Mary, married Sampson Frary, slain at Deerfield, 1704, by the Indians; Thomas, of whom the only record is his burial, September 6, 1644.

(II) Joseph Daniels, son of Robert and Elizabeth Daniels, was born at his father's home, either in Watertown or Cambridge, about 1640, and was one of the early settlers of Medfield, Norfolk county, cut off from the town of Dedham and established May 22, 1650, as a separate town. He married Maria, daughter of Jonas and Lydia Fairbanks, born June 20, 1659, in Dedham, Massachusetts. He owned several grants on the west side of the Charles river; his home was burned by the Indians in 1676; he was a selectman of the town for three years, and in 1700 kept a school in the west district of the town. He died in 1715. The children of Joseph and Maria (Fairbanks) Daniels were: Joseph Daniels, Jr., born September 23, 1666, resided in Medfield; Mary Daniels, born July 4, 1669; Samuel Daniels, born October 20, 1671; Mehitable Daniels, born July 10, 1674, died 1686; Ebenezer, born April 24, 1677, was married (first) to Elizabeth Partridge, (second) in 1707, to Mary Harding; Elizabeth Daniels, born March 9, 1679, was married (first) in 1705 to Joseph Mason, and (second) in 1730, to John Draper (1656-1749), of Dedham; Jeremiah Daniels, born and died 1680;

ELBRIDGE LIVINGSTON

Eleazer Daniels, born March 9, 1681, who had two sons, Joseph and David Daniels. Children of Joseph Daniels by his second wife, Rachel Sheffield: Jeremiah Daniels, born 1684, married, 1713, to Hannah Partridge; Rachel Daniels, born 1686; Zachariah, born 1687, died soon after.

(III) Samuel Daniels, son of Joseph and Maria (Fairbanks) Daniels, was, so far as we can ascertain, the grandfather of Samuel Daniels, who was the grandfather of Henry Clay Daniels, married Hepzebah Munroe, of Lexington, Massachusetts, and lived in Keene, New Hampshire. She was a sister of Thaddeus Munroe, of Lexington, Massachusetts, a soldier in the war of 1812, and received a land warrant from congress, signed by James Madison, president of the United States, for land in Arkansas, and was the father of John Porter Daniels, of Keene, New Hampshire.

(IV) John Porter Daniels, son of Samuel and Hepzebah (Munroe) Daniels, was born in Keene, New Hampshire, April, 1806, and married Eleanor Sophia, daughter of William and Anna (Cutter) Whittemore, and granddaughter of Samuel Cutter. Eleanor Sophia Whittemore was a descendant from Thomas Whittemore, of Hertfordshire, England, who settled at Mystic Side, Charlestown, Massachusetts Bay Colony, before 1640, and whose home lot was included in the town of Malden, and when the town of Everett was set off, became a part of that town, being in possession of the family for over two hundred years. He was a blacksmith, wheelwright and machinist in West Cambridge, Massachusetts, and died at the age of forty-five years.

(V) Henry Clay Daniels, son of John Porter and Eleanor Sophia (Whittemore) Daniels, was born in West Cambridge (Arlington) Massachusetts, May 26, 1842. He was educated in the public schools of Newton, to which city he removed on the death of his father, and he became a real estate dealer, merchant and boarding stable keeper in Newton. He was a Republican in political faith, and a member of the Channing Unitarian Church, and interested in the charitable work as carried on by that society. He served the city of Newton as an overseer of the poor and as assessor, and was also a member of the state militia. He was elected to membership in the Middlesex Club of Boston, and of the Hunnewell Club of Newton. He was married January 21, 1873, to Ada Eudora, daughter of Captain Richard and Eliza Ann (Holmes) Hopkins, of Belfast, Maine, the ceremony taking place at the home of her uncle, William M. Hopkins, in Boston, Massachusetts. Her ancestors on the paternal side were Pilgrims, one being a "Mayflower passenger," and on the maternal side were soldiers in the American Revolution. The children of Henry Clay and Ada Eudora (Hopkins) Daniels were: 1. Ada Eudora, born in Boston, Massachusetts, October 21, 1873; was a pupil in the public and high schools of Newton, Massachusetts, and became a teacher on special lines connected with household economics in Boston; Framingham; the State Normal School; Mary Hitchcock Hospital, connected with Dartmouth College; and in 1907 was instructor in household economics in the public schools, Hartford, Connecticut. 2. Amy Louise Daniels, born in Dorchester, Massachusetts, July 26, 1875; was a pupil in the grammar and high schools, of Newton, Massachusetts, graduated at the Teachers' Institute, connected with Columbia College, New York City, and engaged in teaching household economics in Springfield, Massachusetts, after she had been instructor on similar lines in the Manual Training School in Denver, Colorado, and the University of Chicago. 3. George Henry Daniels, born in Newton, Massachusetts, March 9, 1880; educated in the grammar and high schools of Newton, and became an officer in the state militia. 4. Harold Clay Daniels, born in Newton, Massachusetts, March 14, 1882; was a pupil in the public schools of Newton, and graduated at the high school in 1902; became an officer in state militia. 5. Milton Whittemore Daniels, born in Newton, Massachusetts, March 3, 1894, died November 7, 1905.

FERGUSON

The Rev. John Ferguson, clergyman, of Tamworth, Ontario, Canada, married Catherine Matilda Pomeroy, and had children: 1. Franklin L. D. Ferguson, born in Tamworth, June 21, 1861; educated in the schools of Athens, Iriquois, Ontario, and at Albert University, Bellville, Ontario. He took a course in divinity at Yale University, and graduated B. D., 1888. He was pastor of First Congregational Church, Milford, Massachusetts, 1888-90; removed to Chadron, Nebraska, where he was principal of the Academy, 1890-93; returning east, he was secretary to the Congregational Educational Society, 1893-98, and on January 1, 1898, removed to Claremont, California, to take the presidency of Pomona College. While in Milford, Connecticut, he prepared a "History of the First Church of

Christ, Milford, Connecticut," published in 1890.

2. John Calvin Ferguson, born March 1, 1866, prepared for college in the schools of Ontario, and was graduated at Boston University, A. B. 1886. He made a special study of pedagogy, and taught in Macedon Centre, New York, 1886-87. He accepted the position of president of Nanking University from the Congregational Educational Society in 1888, and journeyed thither accompanied by his wife, and took up the work of educating Chinese youth converted to the Christian faith. He remained at the head of the Nanking University for nine years, when he transferred his services to the Nanyang College, Shanghai, China, which educational institution flourished to such an extraordinary degree under his administration as to attract the attention of the Chinese government to his great executive ability, and in 1901 he was sent by that government to Europe and to the United States to investigate the matter of advantage to young men to be found in commercial schools as conducted in America and Europe. While in Boston the Boston University gave him the degree of Ph. D. in 1902, and on his return to China he was made secretary of the Chinese Ministry of Commerce, and in 1903 chief secretary of the Imperial Chinese Railway Administration. As early as 1898 he became foreign adviser to the Viceroy of Nanking, and in 1900 foreign adviser to Viceroy Wuehang, which exalted positions he still holds. He was made a member of the Chinese Commission for the revision of treaties with the United States, and also with Japan, serving on that commission in 1902 and 1903. In 1904 he was again sent to the United States on a special mission from the Chinese government, and while at home he purchased a fine estate at Newton, Middlesex county, for his home, after he retired from the cares of state in connection with the Chinese government. He returned to China in December, 1907, to report on his mission, expecting to return in 1908 and make his permanent home in Newton, while still keeping in touch with the affairs of state in China. He was decorated with the third class button by the Chinese government, and at the hands of the Emperor was decorated with the order of Double Dragon, second grade, third class. His services in behalf of the unity of the nations of the earth was recognized by the French government, which made him a Chevalier de la Legion d'Honneuer, and the Emperor of Japan for similar reason decorated him with the order of Sacred Treasurer, fourth class. Besides membership in the leading learned societies of America, he was made honorary secretary of the Chinese branch of the Royal Asiatic Society. As an educator he translated into the Chinese, "Steele's Chemistry," "Regulations Governing the Militia of the State of New York," and Frobel's "Education of Man," which first appeared in 1826, and had already been translated into the language of the more progressive nations of the world, and its principles adopted by the schools of all enlightened peoples. He was married, at Macedon Centre, New York, in 1887, to Mary E. Wilson.

MACOMBER

William Macomber, immigrant ancestor, was born in Dorchester, England, 1610. His brother, John Macomber, settled at Taunton, Massachusetts, was a carpenter by trade, with a son John, and perhaps others. William was a cooper. He settled in 1638 at Plymouth, and in company with Henry Madeley, of Dorchester, a carpenter, he received permission to dwell at Plymouth, April 2d that year. He removed to Duxbury, where he was on the list of men able to bear arms, 1643, and subsequently removed to Marshfield. He died 1670, and the inventory of his property is dated May 27, same year. His wife Priscilla survived him. Their children: 1. Edith, married, November, 1664, John Lincoln. 2. William, resided at Dartmouth. 3. Sarah, married, November 6, 1666, William Briggs. 4. Mathew, born February 3, 1649, died at Taunton, aged about twenty-five years; will dated December 9, 1675, bequeathing to mother and brothers John, Thomas and William. 5. Thomas, see forward. 6. John. 7. Hannah, married, October, 1672, Joseph Randall, of Scituate.

(II) Thomas Macomber, son of William Macomber (1), was born in Marshfield, about 1650. Married there, January 2, 1676, Sarah, daughter of Francis and Mary (Gaunt) Crocker. They settled at Marshfield, and their children were born there: 1. Sarah, born November 26, 1681. 2. Thomas.

(III) Deacon Thomas Macomber, son of Thomas Macomber (2), was born at Marshfield, July 2, 1684, and died October 5, 1771. He married, June 14, 1709, Joanna Tinkham, of Middleborough, Massachusetts, daughter of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Burroughs) Tinkham, granddaughter of Ephraim and Mary (Brown) Tinkham; she died April 29, 1766. Elizabeth Burroughs was daughter of Jeremiah Tinkham, and Mary Brown was daugh-

ter of Peter and Martha (Ford) Brown; Peter Brown came over in the "Mayflower." Children of Deacon Thomas and Joanna Macomber: 1. Thomas, born April 28, 1710, see forward. 2. Elizabeth, February 22, 1715. 3. Onesimus, June 1, 1720. 4. Joanna, April 20, 1722.

(IV) Thomas Macomber, son of Deacon Thomas Macomber (3), was born April 28, 1710, and lived in Marshfield, where he died, January 8, 1749. He married, May 9, 1745, Mercy, daughter of Samuel Tilden, of Marshfield. Child: Thomas.

(V) Thomas Macomber, son of Thomas Macomber (4), was born in Marshfield, August 2, 1748, and died March 28, 1829. He moved from Marshfield to Bridgewater, Massachusetts, where he was a sheriff as early as 1789, and moved to Jay, Maine, between 1801 and 1806. He was a soldier in the Revolution, in Captain Zebedee Redding's company from Marshfield, Colonel Josiah Whitney's regiment, in 1776. His name was borne on the rolls as Cumber. In early days the family name appears in the various forms of Cumber, Maycumber, MacCumber and McCumber, one of the latter two being the original form. For military service of Thomas Macomber see Cumber, in Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolution, vol. iii., p. 852. He married, July 28, 1768, Prudence Stetson, and their children were: Winchester, Joseph, Isaac, Thomas, Ichabod, Johanna and Mary. He married (second) Susanna Howard, and their children were: Mercy, Prudence, Polly.

(VI) Deacon Ichabod Macomber, son of Thomas (5) and Prudence (Stetson) Macomber, was born in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, November 5, 1777. He settled in Boston, and died in Jamaica Plain, Boston, October 1, 1848. He married, at Bridgewater, August 28, 1806, Sally Howard; and (second), at Boston, June 12, 1820, Abigail (West) Brown, born April 2, 1789, at Salem, died May 20, 1863, at Boston, daughter of Samuel Massey and Polly (Young) West. He had three sons and two daughters by second marriage: William, James, Henry, Sarah, Mary.

(VII) William Macomber, son of Deacon Ichabod Macomber (6), was born in Hancock street, Boston, July 3, 1821, died December 5, 1904, at Newton Centre, Massachusetts. He married, November 13, 1845, Mary Stedman Tileston Leeds, born August 4, 1827, died December 17, 1872, daughter of Benjamin Ingersoll and Mary (Tileston) Leeds. Her father was born August 19, 1802, died April 8, 1884; married, June 4, 1826, Mary Tileston, who died January 30, 1882. Benjamin Leeds was son of Samuel Leeds, born October 6, 1765, died April 20, 1845; married, June 3, 1793, Mary Ingersoll, daughter of Daniel and Mary (Gore) Ingersoll. Samuel was son of Hopestill Leeds, born June 11, 1702, died January 4, 1795; married, December 9, 1763, Sarah Clapp. Hopestill was son of Joseph Leeds, born 1663, died December 27, 1747. Joseph was son of Joseph Leeds, born May 14, 1637, died January 28, 1714; married Miriam Clark, and was son of the immigrant, Richard Leeds, of Great Yarmouth, England, a mariner, settled with Joan, his wife, at Savin Hill, Dorchester, April 12, 1637; he was born 1595, died March 18, 1692. William Macomber married (second) Josephine Moore, of Wilton, New Hampshire. Children by first wife: 1. William Ingersoll, born in Boston, February 15, 1847, died September 11, 1867. 2. Fannie Howard, born in Boston, September 12, 1848, married, November 19, 1874, George Denny Emerson, who died July 23, 1878; children: i. Howard Emerson, born August 31, 1875; ii. Infant, born and died 1878; she married (second), August 27, 1887, Joseph W. Stover; child: Ethel Bartlett Stover, born February 24, 1890, died September 15, 1890. 3. James, born December 28, 1849, married, December 3, 1874, Mary Simmons; children: i. Philip, born September 8, 1875; ii. Harold, born August, 1880, died December 3, 1880; iii. Alexander, born May, 1885. 4. Francis Edward, born October 10, 1852, married, March 18, 1884, Uleyetta Williams; children: i. Donald, born January 26, 1885; ii. Dorothea, born July 13, 1886; iii. Katherine, born December 26, 1896. 5. Ella Louise, born in Boston, January 3, 1855. 6. George Arthur, born April 16, 1857, see forward. 7. Mary Leeds, born in Boston, April 6, 1862, died March 13, ———. 8. Walter Leeds, born at Newton, Massachusetts, September 3, 1862, died February, 1899; married Mary E. Burpee. 9. Sarah Nesmith, born October 6, 1863, married, October 26, 1898, George Henry Adams; children: i. Caroline Mary Adams, born October 12, 1899; ii. Frederick Wilder Adams, born March 3, 1901. 10. Alice Mabel, born at Newtonville, April 14, 1866, married, June, 1900, Robert Greenwood; resides in Idaho. Children of William and Josephine Macomber; all born in Roxbury: Bessie, Leonard, Gertrude, Agnes.

(VIII) George Arthur Macomber, son of William Macomber (7), was born in Boston,

in Shawmut avenue, April 16, 1857. He was educated in the Dwight School and the English high school, Boston. He started in business as clerk in the clothing company of Chamberlain & Currier, Boston. He has made his home in Somerville since 1890, at 102 Thurston street. He is eighth in the line of descent from Peter Brown, who came over in the "Mayflower," and he is a member of the "Mayflower" Society. He is a Republican in politics. Mr. Macomber married, January 23, 1883, Hattie Osgood, daughter of Amos G. and Kate Amanda (Cutter) Osgood, of Charlestown, granddaughter of Eben and Mary (Currell) Osgood, of Stoughton. (See Osgood sketch.) Kate Amanda Cutter was the daughter of Edward (born September 28, 1803) and Fannie Locke (Dean) Cutter, granddaughter of John (born July 26, 1770, died November 23, 1825), and Mary (Hall) Cutter. The grandfather of Fannie L. Dean was in the Revolution, also the father of Mary Hall. The lineage of John Cutter is: John (6), John (5), Gershom (4), Gershom (3), Gershom (2), Richard (1). John Cutter, born September 26, 1737, died October 16, 1788, of Medford, was a soldier in the Revolution, married Rebecca Hill, January 24, 1765.

The children of George A. and Hattie (Osgood) Macomber are: 1. Laurence Osgood, born May 21, 1885, attended Somerville public and private preparatory schools, class of 1910, Leland Stanford University, California. 2. Robert Leeds, born April 24, 1889, student in Dartmouth College, class of 1910. 3. George Arthur, Jr., born February 1, 1897.

OSGOOD

The name of Osgood was established in several counties when the Domesday Book was compiled in 1086. The family was early in Hampshire county, and in his English researches Osgood Field traces the American ancestry to Peter Osgood, of Nether Wallup, who was assessed in 1522 and whose will was proved in 1534. His son or grandson, Peter Osgood, whose will was dated January 10, 1585-86, proved February 21, of that year, was buried January 26, 1585-86, leaving a widow Elizabeth, son Robert, mentioned below, Richard, John, and Peter, a minor in 1586; daughters Margaret and Elizabeth. His widow was buried July 30, 1598. The son, Robert Osgood, was of Wherwell, a parish adjoining the Wallops, Hampshire. His will dated August 25, was proved November 17, 1630. In this instrument he styles himself of Cottingsworth in the parish of Wherwell. Cottingsworth was a farm of some three hundred and sixty acres and formerly was owned by the Osgoods. His will mentions wife Joan, youngest daughter Dorcas, daughter Mary, son Robert and son Stephen; Edward Abbott, probably a son-in-law. Among the list of debtors is a John Osgood, doubtless a son who had previously had his portion of the estate.

(I) John Osgood, son of Robert Osgood, mentioned above, was born in Wherwell, Hampshire, England, July 23, 1595, died in Andover, Massachusetts, October 24, 1651. His family came over in 1638 in the ship "Confidence." He settled first in Ipswich, Massachusetts, but soon removed to Newbury. In 1645 he made his home at Andover and his name is second on the list of charter members of the church, October 24, 1645. In 1651 he was deputy to the general court. His will was made April 12, 1650, proved November 25, 1651, in his fifty-fourth year. He married in England, Sarah ———, about 1627. She died April 8, 1667. Children: 1. Sarah, born about 1629, married, June 1, 1648, John Clements, of Haverhill. 2. John, born about 1630, mentioned below. 3. Mary, born in England about 1633, married Henry Ingalls. 4. Elizabeth, born 1635-36, baptized at Wherwell, October 14, 1636; married, October, 1653, Captain John Brown, of Reading, Massachusetts. 5. Stephen, born 1638. 6. Hannah, born in Andover, 1644, married, May 21, 1660, Samuel Archer, son of Samuel and Susanna Archer.

(II) John Osgood, son of John Osgood (1), was born in England, probably in 1630, and died in Andover, August 31, 1693. He married at Haverhill, November 15, 1653, Mary Clements. He lived in Andover in the house his father left to him and where the first recorded town meeting was held in March, 1656. He was captain of the military company, often selectman, representative to the general court in 1668-69, 1689-90, and as he had been imprisoned for nine or ten days by Sir Edmund Andros without warrant, during the opposition to his imposition of taxes in August or September, 1687, John Osgood was very popular among his townsmen at Andover. He was made sergeant 1658; promoted lieutenant 1666; captain 1683. Selectman 1670-71-72-73-76-77, 80-81-82. He was inn holder in 1689.

Mary Clements, wife of John Osgood, was daughter of Mr. Robert Clements, of Haverhill. Her uncle, John Clements, married Sarah Osgood, her husband's sister. Her deposition states that she (Mary Clements) formerly lived in the

city of Coventry in Warwickshire, Old England, and boarded in the same house with a granddaughter of a former mayor. She was charged with witchcraft and frightened into a confession when she was examined at Salem, September 8, 1692, before John Hawthorne and other "Majestie's Justices." Even her husband is recorded as believing that her confession was true. Thereupon she and a number of others were indicted in January, 1693, but October 16, 1693, Mrs. Osgood withdrew her confession, before Mr. Increase Mather, saying that she was frightened and browbeaten by the examiners. After about four months imprisonment at Salem, she and four others were released upon petition of Mr. Dudley Bradstreet and other Andover people. Her death is said to have been hastened by this dreadful experience. Children: 1. John, born in Andover, September 13, 1654. 2. Mary, November 27, 1656, married, July 8, 1680, John Aslett, of Newbury. 3. Timothy, August 10, 1659, died September 18, 1748. 4. Lydia, born at Andover, August 10, 1661, married James Frye. 5. Peter, born at Andover, August 30, 1663. 6. Samuel, born March 10, 1665; mentioned below. 7. Sarah, born April 7, 1667, died April 22, 1667. 8. Mehitable, born March 4, 1671, died January 14, 1691; married Daniel Poor. 9. Hannah, born May 30, 1674, died August 3, 1674. 10. Sarah, born November 4, 1675, married Thomas Perley. 11. Ebenezer, born October 4, 1678, died August 18, 1680. 12. Clement, born in Andover, October 12, 1680, died November 18, 1680.

(III) Samuel Osgood, son of Captain John Osgood (2), was born in Andover, March 10, 1665, died in the spring of 1717. Married, February 4, 1701-02, Hannah Dean, daughter of Thomas Dean, of Taunton. She married (second), November 5, 1724, James Pearson. He was a farmer at Andover; fence viewer in 1693; corporal in 1694 and selectman in 1703. Children were left minors at the father's death. Children: 1. Samuel, born 1702, married, November 9, 1727, Mrs. Hannah (Osgood) Barnard (John, John, John Osgood); no issue. 2. John, born 1703, mentioned below. 3. Hannah, born 1704, married Obadiah Wood. 4. Mary, born about 1706, married, September 16, 1730, Simon Orne, son of Joshua Orne, of Marblehead. 5. James, born about 1707-08, died April 6, 1757. 6. Sarah, born about 1709, married, November 24, 1738, Joseph Lunt, of Newbury. 7. Mehitable, born 1711. 8. Dean, born July 27, 1714, married, December 3, 1736, Mary Harrod; he was a hatter in Boston and had sons Samuel, Dean and John. 9. Lydia, born October 20, 1716, died December 20, 1736; married John Johnson.

(IV) John Osgood, son or nephew of Samuel Osgood (3), was born probably in Andover in 1703-04. He and his brothers seem to have been the only residents of the name early in Boston and Dorchester. His uncle settled at Salem. He probably came to Dorchester soon after the death of his father in 1717. He died at Stoughton in 1790, aged eighty-six or seven years. He married, November 4, 1729, Hannah Mero or Merrow, also spelt Meroh. She died January 7, 1808, aged ninety-seven years. He and his wife were members of the Canton church, formerly Stoughton. In 1746 he bought of his wife's brothers, Josiah and Hezekiah, a fifth each of property probably formerly their father's in Stoughton. John, or his son John, had a potash factory at Stoughton. In 1749 he sold some of his land to Robert Capen, amounting to sixty acres, and in 1753 he sold twenty acres to John Baily. Children, born at Stoughton: 1. Hannah, born August 16, 1730. 2 John, Jr., born about 1732, married, (intentions January 2,) 1755, Susanna Horton at Canton. 3. Samuel, born 1733, mentioned below.

(V) Samuel Osgood, son of John Osgood, Sr., (4), was born in Dorchester or Stoughton in 1733, died February 10, 1818, aged eighty-five years. He was a soldier in the Crown Point Expedition in Colonel Samuel Miller's regiment until December 3, 1756. Another paragraph of the Canton history gives this service as May, 1756, to March, 1757, at Crown Point, age eighteen (this may be more nearly correct than the age at death, given above), Captain Nathaniel Blake's company, Colonel Jonathan Bayley's regiment. He was in the Revolution from Stoughton in the company of Captain Peter Talbot, brother of his second wife. This service was at the Lexington Call, April 19, 1775. His home in Stoughton was opposite the present Universalist church green, and is now taken up with business blocks. His son Hosea had his homestead after him. He sold house and seven acres of land in 1797. He married (first), October 16, 1761, Hannah Cushman, of Halifax, Massachusetts, who died August 24, 1781, aged forty-three years. He married (second), April 12, 1782, Esther Talbot, daughter of George and Elizabeth Talbot, of Stoughton. She was born February 18, 1757. They removed to Canton from Stoughton, where she died April 30, 1822, aged sixty-five. Children: 1. Ebenezer, mentioned below. 2. Samuel, born March 18, 1768, died 1834.

3. John, born June 22, 1778. Children of Samuel and Esther: 4. Hosea (twin), born November 25, 1784, prominent Free Mason; married, September 9, 1810, Hannah Battles; son James H. in Civil war. 5. Huldah (twin), born November 25, 1784, married, April 23, 1818, Nathaniel Hunt, 2d., of Randolph. 6. Hannah, mentioned in will of Grandmother Abbott.

(VI) Ebenezer Osgood, son of Samuel Osgood (5), was born in Stoughton or Canton about 1765. They resided in Stoughton. He married, August 14, 1786, Rachel Swan, daughter of Colonel Robert Swan, a very prominent Stoughton man. He married (second), May 1, 1797, Mrs. Sally Holt, of Boston; child of Ebenezer and Rachel Swan: Sally, born January 4, 1787, died April 8, 1846; married, November 11, 1804, John W. Monroe, and their children were: Mary, Sally and Charles. Child of Ebenezer and Sally Holt was Ebenezer, born in 1800; mentioned below.

(VII) Ebenezer Osgood, son of Ebenezer Osgood (6), was born in 1800 at Boston, and died there April 27, 1838. He married Mary Currell, of a well-known family, probably from Walpole. Children: 1. Sarah A., born April 22, 1827, died February 1, 1907; married Samuel Brintnall; children: Elizabeth M., married George Clark; George, married Emma Felton. 2. Ebenezer, born February 23, 1828, died April, 1828-29. 3. Joseph Elbridge, born August 4, 1830, died 1835. 4. Ebenezer, born October 28, 1832, died January, 1833. 5. Amos Gustavus, born January 13, 1835, mentioned below. 6. Harriet Melvina, born June 8, 1837, married (first), William Cutter, one child, Florence, married John Mack; married (second), Joseph N. Davis; Harriet M. died 1902.

(VIII) Amos Gustavus Osgood, son of Ebenezer Osgood (7), was born in Charlestown, Massachusetts, January 13, 1835, died at Charlestown, April 11, 1902. He settled at Charlestown. He married, July 6, 1856, Katharine Amanda Cutter, daughter of Edward and Fannie (Dean) Cutter (Edward, John, John, Gershom, Gershom, Gershom, Richard Cutter). Fanny Dean was the daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Locke) Dean and grand-daughter of James Locke, a soldier in the Revolution in the company of Captain Josiah Johnson in 1775, then called of Woburn; fourth corporal in Captain John Walton's company, Colonel Brook's regiment, from September 27, 1776, to November, 1776, and probably other service. For the ancestry of Mary (Hall) see below. Children of Amos G. and Katharine A. Osgood: 1. Fannie Louise, born at Charlestown, April 22, 1857. 2. Hattie, born October 11, 1859, married, January 23, 1883, George Arthur Macomber. (See sketch).

(I) Ralph Hall, immigrant ancestor, settled in Charlestown, Massachusetts. He sold land there with wife Mary in 1648. She joined the church at Cambridge, his widow, all her children then being adults in 1658. Two of her children, John and Susanna, joined the church at Concord. She had a grant of land from Cambridge in 1662. Her children: 1. John, mentioned below. 2. Susanna. 3. Stephen. 4. William. 5. Mary, married, February 26, 1669, Israel Meade. 6. Hannah, married December 27, 1770. 7. Lydia, married, August 1, 1677-78.

(II) John Hall, son of "Widow Mary" Hall (1), settled in Concord before 1658. Married, 1656, Elizabeth Green, of Cambridge; was of Cambridge, 1667 to 1675. He bought land at Medford, June 27, 1675, of Caleb Hobart. Children: 1. Elizabeth, born September 18, 1658. 2. John, December 13, 1660, mentioned below. 3. Nathaniel, July 7, 1666. 4. Mary, 1668. 5. Stephen, 1670. 6. Percival, February 11, 1672. 7. Susanna. 8. Jonathan, 1677. 9. Sarah, 1679. 10. Thomas.

(III) John Hall, son of John Hall (2), was born at Medford, December 13, 1660. Married, December 2, 1687, Jemima Syll, of Cambridge, who died November 14, 1720. Children, born at Medford: 1. John, born September 11, 1689, died October 2, 1689. 2. John, September 19, 1690. 3. William, June 24, 1692, died October 4, 1694. 4. William, November 1, 1694, died January 3, 1695. 5. Elizabeth, June 10, 1696. 6. Andrew, May 5, 1698. 7. Jemima, October 8, 1700, married, January 14, 1725, ——— Alden. 8. Joseph, November 30, 1702. 9. Stephen, January 19, 1704; mentioned below. 10. Martha, August 30, 1706.

(IV) Stephen Hall (called Jr. in records), son of John Hall (3), was born January 19, 1704, married Mary ———. Children, born at Medford: 1. Willis, August 20, 1733. 2. Stephen, March 7, 1735, mentioned below. 3. Aaron, April 23, 1737. 4. Mary, April 27, 1739. 5. Ezekiel, April 14, 1741. 6. Elizabeth, May 15, 1743. 7. Jane, April 11, 1746. 8. Edmund, July 15, 1749.

(V) Stephen Hall (called "the 4th" in town and Revolutionary records), son of Stephen Hall (4), was born March 7, 1735, married Mary Hill. He was ensign in Captain Isaac

Hall's company, Colonel Thomas Gardner's regiment; lieutenant in Captain Caleb Brook's company (eighth Medford), first Middlesex regiment, commissioned June 17, 1776; also first lieutenant in Captain Benjamin Blaney's company, Colonel Samuel Thatcher's regiment. Children: 1. Stephen, born December 22, 1770. 2. Mary, June 22, 1772, married John Cutter, mentioned above. 3. Elizabeth, March 10, 1777. 4. Zechariah, December 16, 1778.

LINSCOTT

Andrew Dunning Linscott, born in Chesterville, Maine, was one of the early settlers in Wilton, Maine, going there from his native town. He owned one of the largest farms in Wilton, raising in addition to the usual products cattle, sheep and horses, and as an agriculturist was very successful. In connection with farming he followed the carpenter's trade, and manufactured large quantities of barrels annually. He was strong and active physically, derived much pleasure from athletic sports, especially wrestling, in which he excelled, and was an earnest advocate of total abstinence from intoxicating liquors. In his younger days he served in the militia. Politically he supported the Whig party, and in his religious belief he was a Unitarian. He died September 2, 1838, respected and lamented by his fellow townsmen. His wife, whom he married in Wilton or the immediate vicinity, in 1808, was before marriage Polly Cheney, of Dunstable, Massachusetts, born February 18, 1788, died February 16, 1861, a daughter of John and Abigail (Blodgett) Cheney, the former of whom was a native of Groton, Massachusetts, and Abigail's parents were Josiah and Jemima (Nutting) Blodgett of Dunstable. Mrs. Polly Linscott became the mother of nine children: 1. Newton, born February 26, 1809, married, and had a family of four children. 2. Andrew, born August 10, 1810, married a Miss Butterfield, and his son Andrew is now residing in Jay, Maine. 3. Abby, born December 17, 1812, became the wife of Benjamin Kendall. 4. John, born April 30, 1815. 5. Jacob, born September 8, 1817. 6. Josiah, born August 3, 1820, married Mary Small, who is now residing in Providence, Rhode Island. 7. Charles, born August 1, 1824. 8. Dorcas, born March 8, 1827, became the wife of George Holt, and their son Clarence is now residing in New York City. 9. Daniel B., born March 26, 1831, died in childhood.

Jacob Linscott, born September 8, 1817, fourth son and fifth child of Andrew D. and Polly (Cheney) Linscott, was born in Jay, or Wilton, September 8, 1817. He spent his boyhood and youth at the homestead, attending the district school winters, and assisting his father upon the farm during the rest of the year, and when a young man learned the blacksmith's trade. Shortly after his marriage he came to Massachusetts, going first to Burlington and establishing himself as a blacksmith in the centre of the town. A few years later, however, he decided to change his calling, and removing to Woburn he learned the shoemaker's trade. Entering the employ of Messrs. Nichols & Winn, shoe manufacturers, he followed his trade as a journeyman in their factory until about 1860, when he was given a position in the stock department, and he remained there some ten years. About 1871 his services were secured by Daniel Bond, and he continued in the latter's employ as a leather trimmer until about 1886, when he retired. He thenceforward resided with his son, Andrew R. Linscott, on Poole street, and his death occurred in 1903. Both in stature and disposition he resembled his father, being jovial, kind-hearted, honest and sympathetic; was strictly temperate and exceedingly fond of children. In politics he was originally a Whig, but readily accepted the principles of the Republican party at its formation, and rendered his share of public service by serving upon the school board. His views in religious matters were broad and optimistic, and he united with the Unitarian church. He married Lucy Ann Ross, who was born in 1811, and died in May, 1894. She was the mother of two children, Andrew, who died in childhood; and Andrew Roscoe.

Andrew Roscoe Linscott, youngest son of Jacob and Lucy (Ross) Linscott, was born in Wilton, March 6, 1844. At the age of six years he came with his parents to Woburn, where he acquired his education, and when leaving the high school he entered the employ of Messrs. Nichols & Winn as a clerk in their general store at North Woburn. In August, 1862, he enlisted as a private in Company K, Thirty-ninth Regiment Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry, for service in the civil war. Upon reaching Washington the regiment was quartered at Arlington Heights, and for a time was employed in picket duty along the Potomac river, going into winter quarters in December at Pooleville, Maryland. The following spring it was ordered to provost duty at the capitol, whence in July, 1863, just after the battle of

Gettysburg, it joined the Army of the Potomac under General Meade, first forming a part of the First Corps, and later being transferred to the Fifth Corps. Once in the field, the Thirty-ninth had ample opportunities to display its metal, as it was called into action in the Wilderness, and subsequently at Spottsylvania, North Ann River, Cold Harbor, Petersburg, and the Weldon Railroad, and in each of these encounters rendered able and meritorious service. In October, 1864, Mr. Linscott was detailed from the ranks as issuing clerk in the commissary department of the Second Brigade, Third Division, Fifth Army Corps, and served as such until honorably discharged in July, 1865.

Upon returning from the army he resumed his position with the Nichols & Winn Company at North Woburn, but in 1866 he turned his attention to educational pursuits, entering the service of the (then) town of Woburn as schoolmaster, and for forty years he was actively identified with the Woburn public schools, teaching at intervals in the Rumford, the Central Grammar and the Cummings schools, and at length was chosen principal of the Rumford school. There he continued to labor until ill health compelled him to resign in 1906, and he not only retired with the reputation of being a most able and faithful instructor, but carried with him the esteem and good will of his subordinates, and the sincere respect of the thousands who have profited by his instructions. Mr. Linscott occupies a comfortable residence at No. 2 Poole street, North Woburn, which he inherited from his father. Politically he is a Republican, and in addition to serving as a delegate to various conventions he was a member of the board of aldermen in 1899 and 1900, and is on the cemetery commission, and was elected to the state legislature in 1906, being assigned to the house committee on public education. A Unitarian in his religious belief, he was for twenty-five years superintendent of the Sunday school, and formerly served upon the parish committee. He is a member and past chaplain of Mount Horeb Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; is at the present time serving as chaplain of Burbank Post No. 33, Grand Army of the Republic; is secretary of the Rumford Historical Association of North Woburn, and a life member of the National Unitarian Association.

On July 3, 1867, Mr. Linscott was joined in marriage with Miss Mary Hall Ryder, born in Annapolis, Nova Scotia, July 20, 1844, daughter of Amos and Ann (Hall) Ryder, of that town. Mrs. Linscott died July 19, 1891. She was the mother of six children: 1. Percy William, born July 22, 1868; married (first), Stenia Jane Levers, of North Woburn; (second), Grace Bond, of Woburn, in 1904, and has one son, Daniel Bond. 2. Arthur Hall, who is referred to at length in the succeeding paragraph. 3. Alice Ross, born March 31, 1874, became the wife of Eugene Warren Poole, of Woburn, in 1894, and has two children, Allen Linscott, born September 6, 1895, and Mary Linscott, born May 9, 1906. 4. Louis Roscoe, born December 21, 1876; married in 1902 to Katherine Bennett, a native of England, and has two children: Dorothy Bennett, born in 1903, and Virginia, born in 1907. 5. Harry DeLuce, born February 22, 1881; married Mary Josephine Riley, of North Woburn, in 1905. 6. Robert Newton, born May 1, 1886.

Arthur Hall Linscott, second child of Andrew R. and Mary H. (Ryder) Linscott, was born in Woburn, February 16, 1871. He concluded his attendance at the Woburn high school at the age of sixteen years, working in the Woburn Library during his leisure hours while still a pupil, and at the completion of his studies he became an office assistant for the J. B. Lewis Company, a wholesale shoe house in Boston. Two years later he was advanced to the position of traveling salesman, which he retained for fifteen years, and was very successful. In 1903 he established himself in business at North Woburn as a manufacturer of leather heels, originating the now well-known trademark "Honest Heels for Honest Shoes," and in order to develop the enterprise, thereby exending the trade, a corporation was formed in 1906, under the laws of Massachusetts, with Mr. Linscott as president and treasurer. The capacity of the Ward street plant was largely increased, as was also the working force, and as the volume of trade has already expanded into large proportions, the success of this new addition to Woburn's industrial establishments is assured. At the present time the concern is making a specialty of high grade heels for women's and misses' shoes, and its products find a ready market in the various shoe centres throughout the United States.

For the years 1903 and '04 Mr. Linscott was a member of the board of aldermen, served on the school board in 1905, and in 1906 was chosen mayor of the city, being the first successful Republican candidate for that office in seven years. During his administration various public improvements were

projected and completed, notably the new high school edifice, the new Central Square fire station, and the Jonathan Thompson Memorial Library building at North Woburn. His popularity as chief magistrate of the city was so universal that at conclusion of his term of office he was solicited by influential citizens irrespective of party to accept a renomination, but business pressure compelled him to decline. In 1907 he resumed his former seat upon the school board. He is a member of Mount Horeb Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, and Woburn Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; also of the Towanda Club, and was formerly a member of the Meshawun Club. He is secretary of the United Heel Manufacturers' Association and a director of the Woburn Co-operative Bank. His religious affiliations are with the Unitarian church. He is superintendent of the Sunday school, and is at present serving on the parish committee. He occupies a handsome residence on Ward street.

January 1, 1900, Mr. Linscott married Gertrude DeForest Smith, born February 18, 1878, daughter of Louis L. and Abbie Winn (Tidd) Smith. Her father, who was a shoe merchant in Boston, having died, her mother married for her second husband a Mr. Watson, and she assumed the latter name. Mrs. Linscott is a descendant of John Tidd, who came from Yarmouth, England, in 1637, and was one of the original settlers in Woburn, where he died April 24, 1657. His first wife, Margaret, who accompanied him from England, died in 1651, and by his will it appears that he had a second wife, Alice. The Woburn Tidds are descended from him through his only son, John Tidd, who was born in England. Mr. and Mrs. Linscott have two children, Mildred, born November 16, 1900; and Mary Ryder, born January 8, 1902.

TIDD

John Tidd, of Charlestown and Woburn, Massachusetts, died at Woburn, April 24, 1657; his first wife Margaret, died at Woburn in 1651; he married (second), date unknown, Alice ———, who married at Cambridge, June 11, 1657, William Mann. He was sergeant of the military contingent of Woburn in 1646, the first citizen of Woburn named by military title in the records. After careful consideration the compilers of this sketch have come to the conclusion that it is difficult for them to decide what is true or what is false in much that has been stated by different writers concerning the early history of the first John Tidd who came an immigrant undoubtedly from England and settled in this country after 1630. The difficulty seems to arise from the different spellings of this short name of four letters. For example, there is Tead, Teed, Tedd, and Todd, items concerning different individuals of these names being easily confounded with Tidd or with names of similar lengths or likeness. We are willing to accept the fact that this John Tidd came to Charlestown where he was an inhabitant in 1637, admitted to the church there 1639, and soon afterwards a resident of Woburn. This appears to be so from the fact that he was allowed to buy Thomas Moulton's old house, and had liberty to sell house to Nathaniel Hadlock, 1638. He owned eight lots in Charlestown limits, according to Book of Possessions, 1638, the sixth of which was twenty-five acres at Waterfield, or in the part now Woburn. He also owned twenty acres in West Rockfield, also in present Woburn. In his will he styles himself a tailor. "John Dane's Relation" (a sort of tract giving an account of Dane's spiritual and temporal experience during his lifetime) mentions incidentally a John Tidd, a tailor, from Hartford, Old England, who may be the same. In Woburn there was a lot near the common called the Tidd lot, which received its name from him. On this lot now stands the edifice of the First Congregational Church. The quotation from "Dane's Narrative" is, in part, as follows: "I now being at Hartford (Hertford, Hartford?) I then wrought with Mr. Tead that (now) lives at Charlestowne (Charlestown, Massachusetts). He was a young man then. He and I was going," etc. Dane died at Ipswich, September 29, 1684, and wrote his "Narrative" in 1682. This leaves it still uncertain whether the John Tidd then of Charlestown was the John Tidd who settled in Woburn and died there in 1657. Children: 1. John, see forward; 2. Samuel, died 1651, married Sarah ———; had daughter, Eliza, born May, 1642. 3. Elizabeth, married June 13, 1642, Thomas Fuller, of Woburn. 4. Mary, married December 24, 1644, Francis Kendall, of Woburn. 5. Hannah, married William Savell, of Braintree.

(II) John Tidd, son of John Tidd (1) died at Cambridge Farms, now Lexington, April 13, 1703, aged seventy-eight years; married at Woburn, April 14, 1650, Rebecca Wood, of Woburn; she died at Lexington, January 10, 1717, aged ninety-two years. This John Tidd after his marriage resided for a time in Woburn, and in 1686, moved to Cambridge

Farms, or the present town of Lexington where by gift from the proprietors of Cambridge and by purchase of several individuals he acquired a large amount of real estate. His homestead there was probably bought of David Fiske on June 1, 1686, and the property remained in the hands of his descendants almost to (if not to) the present day. It was a lot of forty acres. Children: 1. Hannah, born September 21, 1652; married, December 1, 1674, Joseph Smith, of Watertown. 2. John, born February 26, 1654-5; see forward. 3. Mary, born November 13, 1656; married March 7, 1680-1; Joseph Simonds, of Lexington. 4. Samuel, born January 16, 1658-9, died at Lexington, May 9, 1699, unmarried. 5. Joseph, born January 18, 1660-1, died February 1, 1660-1. 6. Joseph, born January 20, 1661-2, married (first), Mary —— who died January 23, 1694; married (second) Mary ——, who died January 9, 1718; married (third) Mary ——, who died January 4, 1734. He resided at Lexington. 7. Daniel, married December 21, 1694, Lydia Carley, of Cambridge. 8. Rebecca, married November 11, 1685, Thomas Blodgett, of Woburn and Lexington.

(III) John Tidd, son of John Tidd (2), born at Woburn, February 26, 1654-5, died there August 3, 1743; married June 12, 1678, Elizabeth Fifield, born September 7, 1657, died at Woburn, October 6, 1732, daughter of William and Mary Fifield, of Hampton, New Hampshire. John Tidd served in King Philip's war, 1675 and '76, first in the garrison at Groton; second under Lieutenant Edward Oakes, in Captain Thomas Prentice's troop, June, 1676. It was he who was sergeant in the Woburn militia from 1694 to 1737. Children: 1. Elizabeth, born September 19, 1679; married September 24, 1701, Joseph Stephens. 2. John, born November 2, 1681; married November 6, 1729, Abigail Gould, of Stoneham. 3. Joseph, born March 8, 1684, married November 22, 1732, Martha Pierce, of Woburn. 4. Rebecca, born August 4, 1687, died May 21, 1738. 5. Mary, born April 25, 1690. 6. Ebenezer, born August 31, 1693, see forward.

(IV) Ebenezer Tidd, son of John Tidd (3), born at Woburn August 31, 1693, died there, August 18, 1725; married Martha Wyman, born October 13, 1695, daughter of Jacob and Elizabeth (Richardson) Wyman, of Woburn; she married (second) March 23, 1731, Major Joseph Richardson, of Woburn. On August 30, 1717, Ebenezer Tidd and Edward Winn were chosen guagers; the notice of which appointment is preserved in the Woburn Public Library, (Wyman Coll. Mss. 1:59. Children: 1. Samuel, born August 20, 1716; married (first), September 14, 1738, Phebe Sawyer, of Woburn, who died November 18, 1765; married (second), December 28, 1769 Lucy (Fowle) Gardner, of Woburn. 2. Ebenezer, born September 24, 1718, married (first), May 8, 1744, Elizabeth Faulkner, of Medford, who died May 19, 1752; and married (second), January 1, 1755, Lucy Polly, of Medford. 3. Jonathan, born November 7, 1724, see forward.

(V) Lieutenant Jonathan Tidd, son of Ebenezer Tidd (4), born at Woburn, November 7, 1724, died there August 16, 1785; married at Boston, January 29, 1747, Serviah Baker, daughter of Samuel and Mary Baker, of Woburn; she died his widow, May 8, 1791, aged sixty-four years. In 1750 Samuel Baker Sr., in a will of that date, has a paragraph to this effect: "Item. To my grandson-in-law Jonathan Tidd that now liveth in my house * * * I give and bequeath all and singular my housing and lands * * * with my movable estate." Previously on December 12, 1748, Samuel Baker, yeoman, sold for £700 one-half of his lands in Wilmington and Woburn to the said Jonathan Tidd of Woburn, currier. This is the earliest mention that the compilers have found of the occupation of this the first most important currier or leather dresser known in the annals of Woburn. There had been others like the first members of the Wyman family who had been previously engaged on a smaller scale in this business in Woburn, but to Jonathan Tidd belongs the honor of starting the trade which has had such an extensive vogue in Woburn as to give the city a national as well as a world-wide reputation.

He was a man of such account that he early became a lieutenant in the militia company located in that part of Woburn known as the second parish of the town, now belonging territorily to the town of Burlington, to which district the estate of Jonathan Tidd was attached. He was therefore during the period of the revolutionary war first lieutenant of Walker's company of the Second Precinct, and as such was present with that command in the battle of Lexington and Concord, April 19, 1775, and rendered service of ten days at that time. The members of this company being largely called into service in other commands at the front, we find, perhaps from his age or the manufacture of leather or for some other cause now unknown, that on May

13, 1775, he was listed on a roll as lieutenant of the third foot company in Woburn under the command of Captain Timothy Winn. In March and also again in July, 1776, his name was entered in the alarm list of Walker's Company, in which officers who had already rendered active service previously were enrolled. His militia service did not end then, for he was lieutenant still of Walker's company in 1780, actively so, and again on the alarm list in 1781. He was drafted in August, 1777, for the service in the northward army against Burgoyne and provided a substitute. The above was his most important military service, but previously to the revolution we ought to remark that he held the office of ensign or color bearer of infantry, ranking equivalently with that of second lieutenant, from the year 1762 to 1773, and as lieutenant, ranking as at present as first lieutenant, in the same army, in 1774. His funeral occurred August 17, 1785, the day following his death. Among the real estate he left there was listed as late as October 1, 1793, a tan house, currier's shop and an old chaise house. This property was located on the corner of Ward and Pearl street, in present North Woburn. Children: 1. Serviah, born February 10, 1748; married, April 18, 1769, Jonathan Fix, of Woburn. 2. Hannah, born February 17, 1749; married November 6, 1769, John Feagg, of Woburn. 3. Lucy, born April 18, 1751; married May 12, 1779, Benjamin Tidd, of Woburn. 4. Azubah, born June 27, 1753; married March 18, 1773, John Eames Jr., of Wilmington. 5. Mary, born August or March 3, 1755; married March 9, 1773, Asahel Simonds, of Woburn. 6. Jonathan, born August 3, 1757; see forward. 7. Samuel, born December 7, 1759; married May 24, 1781, Ruhannah Richardson, of Woburn. 8. Martha, born January 7, 1762; married March 22, 1780, Josiah Converse, of Woburn. 9. Ebenezer, born January 17, 1764; married April 27, 1807, Hannah Thompson, of Woburn; resided at Charlestown, New Hampshire. 10. Comfort, born April 3, 1766; married (first), August 18, 1791, Jesse Tay, of Woburn; married (second), November 5, 1809, Benjamin Nichols, of Bedford, New Hampshire. 11. Jacob, born January 10, 1768; married November 16, 1795, Deborah Wright. 12. Susanna, born October 6, 1770; married, February 3, 1791, Jesse Barnard, resided at Harvard, Massachusetts.

(VI) Jonathan Tidd, son of Lieutenant Jonathan Tidd (5), born at Woburn, August 3, 1757, died there, February 17, 1842, aged eighty-four years; married October 19, 1780, Rhoda Thompson, born November 5, 1763, died January 15, 1836, aged seventy-two years two months and ten days, daughter of Abijah and Abigail (Wyman) Thompson, of Woburn. This Jonathan Tidd was a pensioner for revolutionary or military service in 1840, at that time aged eighty-four, and residing with his son William Tidd. With his father he was also a member of Walker's company in 1775, and his name appears on the roll of the same company as late as 1780 and 1782. He was a private for nine days service at the time of the battle of Lexington, in the same company; a private in Captain Timothy Winn's (third foot company) May 13, 1775; a private (enlisted May 7, 1775) in Captain John Wood's (Woburn) company, Colonel Loammi Baldwin's regiment, in active service on August 1, 1775. He was drafted for Canada from Walker's company, July 5, 1776, and was reported as serving in the present expedition to Canada, five months July 26, 1776. He was elected fourth corporal of Walker's company when at home, February 12, 1777; and was detailed from Walker's company for two months guarding stores at Cambridge under Lieutenant Joseph Johnson, of Woburn, from September 1, 1777. He appears at times to be sickly, and the records show that he was sick and absent from his company and probably at home on August 10, 1775, and again on December 31, 1776, when Marrett, the second precinct minister, placed in his almanac the entry: "visited Jonathan Tidd, Jr., being sick." He was lieutenant of the militia in Woburn between the years 1792 and 1816. He was for a long period called Jonathan Tidd junior. He was engaged like his father in the tanning and currying business at North Woburn, and his estate there is scheduled in the famous list of Woburn estates in the year 1798. He was one of the last survivors of the revolutionary soldiers of Woburn. Children: 1. Jonathan, born December 15, 1781, see forward. 2. Nabby (or Abigail), born June 16, 1787, died December 16, 1854, aged sixty-seven years and six months; married September 1, 1807, Stephen Nichols, of Woburn, who December 16, 1854, was aged sixty-eight years and seven months. 3. Child, buried January 11, 1790. 4. William, born April 12, 1792, died February 13, 1874, aged eighty-one years and ten months; married (first) May 13, 1813, Rosanna Buckman, who died May 19, 1816, aged twenty-one years; mar-

ried (second), Luthera Bond, who died May [illegible], 1876, aged eighty-one years eight months and six days. 5. Franklin, died December 26, 1798, aged three years. 6. Mary Thompson, born February 17, 1806, died October 15, 1878, aged seventy-two years and eight months; married May 6, 1824, Joseph Eaton, who died September 1, 1878, aged eighty-two years eight months and seventeen days.

(VII) Jonathan Tidd, son of Jonathan Tidd (6), born at Woburn, December 15, 1781, died there, April 19, 1830; married January 29, 1806, Cynthia Eames, born at Woburn, October 7, 1782, died there August 25, 1872, aged eighty-nine years and eleven months, daughter of John and Abigail (Thompson) Eames. He resided at North Woburn on the estate of his ancestors. He was a man of unique and unusual ability, and an odd literary composition of his on a political subject, in the form of two letters to Colonel John Wade, a noted leader afterwards of the Jacksonian Democratic party, under dates of February 19, and March 30, 1829, is extant. But his powers of locomotion were sadly impaired by an accident which made him famous, for on July 14, 1807, in the fall of the house frame of Major Clapp, in Woburn, in which four persons were killed and thirty or forty severely injured. He sustained a severe injury of the spine and also a fractured rib. He survived, to the wonder of everybody at that time, though he was never able to walk readily afterwards. Children: 1. Cynthia, born May 17, 1807, died July 26, 1834; married October 27, 1833, Joseph P. Howard, who died July 8, 1876, aged seventy-four years. 2. Jonathan, born October 18, 1808, see forward. 3. Lydia, born May 1, 1810, died August 21, 1878; married October, 1831, Charles Bond, who died November 21, 1878. 4. Franklin, born October 6, 1813, died January 2, 1837. 5. Alfred, born December 11, 1815, died May 27, 1821. 6. Daniel, born December 29, 1817, died November 1, 1867, aged forty-nine years and eleven months. 7. Marshall, born January 14, 1820, died May 11, 1904, aged eighty-four years, three months and twenty-eight days; married June 16, 1846, Sarah B. Hitchcock, daughter of Samuel and Sallie (Bond) Hitchcock, of Claremont, New Hampshire. She died May 7, 1895, aged seventy-two years nine months and twenty-four days. 8. Rhoda, born March 14, 1822, died August 14, 1898; married (first), December 5, 1844, William P. Reed, who died February 10, 1865, aged forty-six years and eight months; married (second) October 31, 1872, Charles W. Greeley. 9. Alfred, born October 26, 1825, died February 7, 1907, aged eighty-three years three months and twelve days.

(VIII) Jonathan Tidd, son of Jonathan Tidd (7), born at Woburn, October 18, 1808, died there June 27, 1892, aged eighty-three years eight months and nine days; married June, 1836, Sally Johnson Tay, born June 25, 1814, died December 17, 1841, aged twenty-seven years and six months, daughter of Josiah and Susanna (Johnson) Tay. Married (second), at Claremont, New Hampshire, October 4, 1842, Harriet De Forest Hitchcock, born at Claremont, August 9, 1818, died at Woburn, January 10, 1870, aged fifty-one years five months and one day, daughter of Samuel and Sally (Bond) Hitchcock.

Jonathan Tidd was educated in the common schools of Woburn, and when old enough entered the trade of his father and grandfather and followed it with success throughout his life. He was a man of more than usual intelligence, possessed of great natural shrewdness, and, with an iron constitution and an indomitable will, was enabled fortunately to carry out any undertaking which he attempted to accomplish. Unfortunately, as a boy he was thrown on his own resources by his father's having been crippled for life in the terrible accident which we have described in this sketch under his name, and without any favorable opportunities for education such as his mental equipment and natural endowments deserved, was forced to begin life at the bottom of the ladder. He fought his way upward, became one of the most prominent and wealthiest citizens in that part of Woburn in which he was born. The house in which he lived all his life was his birthplace, and is still preserved in excellent condition. In company with his neighbor and brother-in-law Charles Bond, under the firm name of Bond & Tidd, he did business for many years as one of the best known leather manufacturers of Woburn, and in the financial panic of 1857 this concern was regarded as one of the strongest in the town, keeping a regular deposit of $20,000 in the Woburn Bank. Mr. Tidd continued business after the death of Mr. Bond in 1878, and retired from the active part a few years before his death.

In the administration of municipal affairs he was never prominent, and the only office he ever held was that of assessor in 1859. In many traits of character Mr. Tidd was considered by many as a thorough Yankee. He

JONATHAN TIDD HOUSE, WOBURN

was a fine mechanic, of an inquiring turn of mind, which he turned to account as an inventor of many curious and useful contrivances. In fact, had he given his attention to the subject of patents and taken proper steps to put on the market some of the machines he originated, he might have amassed a large fortune. Interested in his younger days in sporting, and familiar with the use of rod and gun, his inventive mind was led to originate improvements in the construction of firearms. The "Choate bore" and the gain-twist of rifle barrels were among his creations. The mill now used by curriers was his invention, and the first leather splitting machine ever made was built in his factory by himself and Seth Parker. He was a kindhearted and genial gentleman; fair and honorable in his social and business relations; kind and faithful husband; a fond father; a good citizen. Children: 1. Charles Augustus, born May 22, 1837, died young. 2. Sally Augusta, born October 29, 1838, married June 19, 1878, Nathan H. Marion, of Burlington; children: i. Henry Seward (Marion), born at Burlington, died at Woburn, March 9, 1880. ii. Horace Humphrey (Marion), born at Woburn, July 27, 1879, died June 15, 1880. iii. Jonathan Tidd (Marion), born at Woburn, April 27, 1881, died August 10, 1881. iv. Marshall Prescott (Marion), born at Woburn, April 27, 1881, died August 10, 1881. 3. Don, born February 9, 1840, died February 12, 1851. Children by second wife: 4. Samuel Hitchcock, born October 25, 1846, died August 30, 1873; married, December 17, 1871, Lucretia K. Clark. Child: i. Arthur Warren, born December 9, 1872; married August, 1906, Ida Smith, of Kendall, New York. 5. Abby Winn, born October 12, 1855; married (first) February 1, 1877, Louis L. Smith, of Boston; he died September 23, 1879, aged thirty-one years five months and nine days; married (second), April 27, 1882, Nathaniel S. Watson. Child by first marriage: i. Gertrude De Forest (Smith), born February 18, 1878, legally adopted by her stepfather, Nathaniel S. Watson, and name changed to Gertrude Smith Watson, married January 1, 1900, Arthur Hall Linscott, of Woburn, and have: Mildred (Linscott), born November 16, 1900; and Mary Ryder (Linscott), born January 8, 1902. (See Linscott Family).

BRADBURY

The surname Bradbury is of Saxon origin, and of the class styled local. It is from the words *Brad*, meaning broad, and *Bury* meaning town, domain, house or hill. It is found variously spelled in English records as Bradberrie, Bradberrye, Bradberry and Bradbury. The latter is the spelling adopted by the American immigrant and followed generally by his descendants. The family seems never to have been widely diffused through England, though of ancient origin. The point from which all of the name had their ancestral origin seems to be Ollerset, Parish Glossop, in the northern part of Derbyshire. The earliest mention of this surname is found there in 1433 when Roger de Bradbury and Rodolphus de Bradbury were among the gentry of that vicinity. The coat-of-arms of this family is: Sable a chevron ermine between three round buckles, the tongues hanging downward. Crest—A demidove volant arg. fretty gu holding in beak a slip of barberry, vert.

(I) Robert Bradbury, of Ollerset in Derbyshire, married a daughter of Robert Davenport, of Bramhall, county of Chester. She was buried at Stansted, Mount Fitchet, county Essex. He was born as early as the year 1400. Children: 1. William, of Braughing, married Margaret Rockhill. 2. Thomas, inducted rector of Meesdon, county Essex, February 6, 1486; died 1513.

(II) William Bradbury, son of Robert Bradbury (1), of Braughing in Hertfordshire, was patron of the church of Westmill in Hertfordshire in 1462; married Margaret Rockhill, daughter of and co-heir of Geoffrey Rockhill, of Wormingford, county Essex. Children: 1. Robert; mentioned below. 2. Sir Thomas, sheriff of London in 1498; lord mayor 1509; lord of several manors in Hertfordshire, Essex and Kent; married Joan, daughter of Denis and Elizabeth Leach; he had no issue, surviving. 3. George, a London merchant, died unmarried. 4. Henry, executor of his brother George's will and named in will of his brother Sir Thomas; his will is dated February 13, 1532-33, and proved January 23, 1533-34. 5. Philippa, second wife of John Jocelyn, of High Riding, Essex; he died July 14, 1525.

(III) Robert Bradbury, son of William Bradbury (2), was named in the inquisition of his brother; is said to have married Anne Wyant, daughter of Infans Wyant. He is supposed to have been justice of the assizes, Isle of Ely, February 4, 1486; witness to will of George Nicoll, of Littlebury, December 2, 1481; died 1489 and buried in Church of Grey Friars, London. Child: 1. William, born 1480, mentioned below.

(IV) William Bradbury, son of Robert Bradbury (3), named in an inquisition post

mortem on the estate of his uncle, Sir Thomas Bradbury in 1510, then aged thirty years; named in this will heir of his uncle's estate, Lord of Manor Mancendon; acquired the manor of Catmere Hall in Littlebury, Essex, in 1543, and was buried at Littlebury, June 15, 1546. Children: 1. William; mentioned below. 2. Phillippa, married (first) Michael Welbore, of Pondes in Clavering, Essex; and (second) John Barlee, of Stapleford Abbots, Essex. 3. Matthew, married Margaret Rowse, of the city of Cambridge, England.

(V) William Bradbury, son of William Bradbury (4), was of Littlebury, county Essex, Lord of the Manor of Catmere Hall; also of Meesden; acquired the manor of Giffords in Great Tampford, Essex, about 1548 and the manor of Langley Hall in Clavering Hall in 1550. He was mentioned as son and heir and was proved November 9, of that year. The inquisition post mortem was held October 4, 1550. He married Helen or Eleanor Fuller, daughter of Andrew and Barbara Fuller. She was executrix of her first husband's will and was succeeded in that office of her son Robert in 1561. She married (second) Giles Poulton, of Desborough in Northamptonshire, January 15, 1551-52. Children: 1. Robert, married Margaret, daughter of Edmund Tyrrell. 2. Henry, married Joan Poulton, daughter of Giles Poulton; (second) Marian Nichols, daughter of George. 3. Thomas, named in wills of father and brother Robert; had children Thomas, Godfrey and Phillippa. 4. Samuel, baptized January 27, 1548-49, buried at Wicken, March 4, 1551-52. 5. Anne, married Christopher Fulhathy, of Chelmsford, county Suffolk, February, 5, 1571. 6. Elizabeth, married, February 2, 1562-63, Richard Tyrrell or Trymell, of Wyoolston, Bedfordshire. 7. Mary, baptized January 19, 1549-50, married Thomas Webb. 8. Barbara, baptized March 5, 1551, married Thomas Paget, of the Middle Temple.

(V) Matthew Bradbury, son of William Bradbury (4), was lord of the manor of Wicken Hall in the parish of Wicken Bonhunt, which he bought in 1557. He purchased the manor of Grange in Thaxted, county of Essex, in 1551, but sold it the year following. He is mentioned in the wills of his brother William and his nephew Robert. He died June 19, 1585, and an inquisition post mortem was held October 26, 1587. His son William was appointed administrator of his estate June 30, 1585. He married Margaret Rowse, of Cambridge. Children: 1. William, mentioned below. 2. Thomas, married Dorothy Southwell. 3. Barbara, married (first) Sir Henry Cutts; (second) Sir Thomas Fludd; (third) Edward Gill; (fourth) Walter Covert, of Boxley, Kent.

(VI) William Bradbury, son of Matthew Bradbury (5), was of Wicken Bonhunt, born in 1544, aged forty-one years in 1585, named in the wills of his cousin, Robert Bradbury, and brother Thomas. His own will was dated April 19, 1622, and was proved May 6, 1623. He died November 30, 1622, and was buried at Wicken. He married Anne Eden, daughter of Richard, Esq., LL.D., of Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolkshire, who died and was buried at Wicken, February 8, 1611-12. Children: 1. Matthew, mentioned below. 2. Wymond, married Elizabeth (Whitgift), daughter of William, and was her third husband. 3. Henry, died young, buried at Wicken, August 20, 1616. 4. Thomas, died young. 5. Thomas, died young. 6. Bridget, married Francis Bridgewater. 7. Anne, married Thomas Kinethorpe, of Louth, county Lincoln. 8. Alice, baptized at Newport Pond, February 23, 1572-73, married (first) George Yardley, of Weston, Hertfordshire; (second) Thomas Wadeson.

(VII) Matthew Bradbury, son of William Bradbury (6), was of Wicken Bonant and died there September 22, 1616. His marriage settlement is dated June 6, 1594. He married Jane Whitgift, daughter of William Whitgift, of Clavering, county Essex. She married (second) Henry Bradbury, supposed to be son of Henry Bradbury, of Littlebury. Children: 1. John, of Wicken, married Mary Morsetrod, daughter of Michael, of Croyden, county Sussex; he died August 1, 1624; she married (second) Charles Millicent and she died November, 1628. 2. Francis, baptized January 12, 1600-01, died 1644. 3. Matthew, named in the will of his grandfather, William Whitgift, June 13, 1615. 4. Edward, not named by Matthew as an heir in his suit brought against the executors of the will, of George Whitgift. 5. Phillippa, married Ferdinando Clark. 6. Barbara. 7. Margaret married William Hyde. 8. Elizabeth, married Thomas Wells, a minister. 9. Martha, baptized April 14, 1606.

(VII) Wymond Bradbury, son of William Bradbury (6), was of Wicken Bonant afterward of the Parish of Whitechapel, county Middlesex, England. He died in 1650 and his daughter, Anne Stubbles, was appointed administratrix November 20, 1650. He was baptized at Newport Pond, May 16, 1574; was in London as early as October 17, 1628.

He married Elizabeth Whitgift, daughter of William Whitgift, and sister of the wife of Matthew Bradbury, his brother, mentioned above. Elizabeth died June 26, 1612, aged thirty-eight years and three months, and was buried at Croyden, county Surrey. Her first husband was Richard Coles, of Leigh, Worcestershire, who died November, 1600. She married (second) Francis Gill, of London, who died in 1605. Bradbury was her third husband. Children: 1. William, baptized at Newport Pond, September 28, 1607; born September 13, 1607. 2. Thomas, born 1610, baptized February 28, 1611, mentioned below. 3. Jane, baptized at Wicken Bonant, June 2, 1606. 4. Anne, baptized at Newport Pond, February 20, 1608-09, married (first) —— Troughton; (second) —— Stibbles, administratrix of her father's estate in 1650.

(VIII) Thomas Bradbury, son of Wymond Bradbury (7), was baptized at Wicken Bonant, Essex county, England, February 28, 1610-11. Early in 1634 he appeared in Agamenticus, now York, Maine, as the agent or steward of Sir Ferdinando Gorges, the proprietor of the Province of Maine. Bradbury was one of the original proprietors of the town of Salisbury, Massachusetts; one of its earliest settlers and a foremost citizen for more than a half century. He was admitted a freeman May 13, 1640; was at various times school master, town clerk, justice of the peace, deputy to the general court, in 1651-57-60-61-66; clerk of the writs in 1641, and for years afterward county recorder, associate judge and captain of the military company. He wrote an easy, graceful, legible hand, as shown by the records he kept.

He died March 16, 1694-95. His will dated February 14, 1693-94, proved March 26, 1695. He married Mary Perkins, daughter of John and Judith Perkins, of Ipswich. Her father was born in Gloucestershire, England, in 1590; came to America in 1631; has a numerous and distinguished posterity, especially in Essex county, Massachusetts. Mrs. Bradbury in her old age was tried for witchcraft and convicted July 28, 1692. The evidence in her defense is a fine testimonial to a worthy life. Her husband's testimony was: "We have been married fifty-five years, and she has been a loving and faithful wife unto me unto this day. She hath been wonderful laborious, diligent and industrious in her place and employment about the bringing up of our family which have been eleven children and four grandchildren. She was both prudent and provident, of a cheerful spirit, liberal and charitable. She being now very aged and weak, and grieved under afflictions, may not be able to speak much for herself, not being so free of speech as some others might be. I hope her life and conversation among her neighbors has been such as gives a better or more real testimony than can be expressed by words." One hundred and eighteen of her friends signed a statement commending her good character: "she was a lover of the ministry in all appearance, and a diligent attender upon God's holy ordinances, being of a courteous and peaceable disposition and carriage, neither did any of us (some of whom have lived in the town with her above fifty years) ever hear or know that she had any difference or falling out with any of her neighbors, man woman or child, but was always ready to do for them what lay in her power, night and day, though with hazard of her health and other danger."

Rev. James Allen, her pastor, said: "I having lived nine years at Salisbury, in the work of the ministry and now four years in the office of pastor, to my best notice and observation of Mrs. Bradbury, she hath lived according to the rules of the Gospel amongst us; was a constant attender upon the ministry of the word, and all the ordinances of the gospel full of works of charity and mercy to the sick and poor; neither have I seen or heard anything of her unbecoming the profession of the gospel." The evidence against her was as scant as it was nonsensical. Mrs. Bradbury was defended by Major Robert Pike. She was convicted with four others who were hanged in September, 1692. Mrs. Bradbury's execution was postponed, why we know not, but the delusion passed and her life was spared.

Children: 1. Wymond, born April 1, 1637, mentioned below. 2. Judith, born October 2, 1638, married, October 9, 1665, Caleb Moody, of Newbury. 3. Thomas, born January 28, 1641. 4. Mary, born March 17, 1643, married, December 17, 1663, John Stanyan, of Hampton, New Hampshire. 5. Jane, born May 11, 1645, married, March 15, 1668, Henry True. 6. Jacob, born June 17, 1647, died at Barbadoes unmarried. 7. William, born September 15, 1649, married, March 12, 1676, Rebecca Maverick, nee Wheelwright. 8. Elizabeth, born November 7, 1651, married May 12, 1673, John Buss, of Durham, New Hampshire. 9. John, born April 20, 1654; died unmarried, November 24, 1678. 10. Ann, born April 16, 1656, died 1659. 11. Ja-

bez, born June 27, 1658, died April 28, 1677.

(IX) Wymond Bradbury, son of Thomas Bradbury (8), was born in Salisbury, Massachusetts, April 1, 1637; married, May 7, 1661, Sarah Pike, daughter of Robert and Sarah (Sanders) Pike. He died April 7, 1699, on the Isle of Nevis. This is stated in a record made by his father and preserved in the Essex county archives, Salem. Sarah Bradbury his widow, married (second), John Stockman, who died December 10, 1686. Children of Wymond and Sarah Bradbury: 1. Sarah, born February 26, 1662, married Abraham Merrill. 2. Ann, born November 22, 1666, married Jeremy Allen. 3. Wymond, born May 13, 1669, mentioned below.

(X) Wymond Bradbury, son of Wymond Bradbury (9), was born in Salisbury, Massachusetts, May 13, 1669, married Maria Cotton, who was born January 14, 1672, daughter of Rev. John Jr., and Joanna (Rosseter) Cotton, granddaughter of Rev. John and Sarah (Story) Cotton. Her mother was daughter of Dr. Bryan Rosseter, of Guilford, Connecticut. Bradbury died in York, Maine, April 17, 1734. His widow married (second) John Heard, of Kittery, Maine, and died there January 30, 1736. Children of Wymond and Maria Bradbury: 1. Jabez, born January 26, 1693, died in Boston, January 13, 1781; unmarried. 2. Wymond, born August 18, 1695, married Phebe Young. 3. John, born September 9, 1697, mentioned below. 4. Rowland, born December 15, 1699, married Mary Greenleaf. 5. Ann, born March 9, 1702, married, 1743, Jabez Fox, of Falmouth. 6. Josiah, born July 25, 1704, married Ann Woodman. 8. Maria, born 1708, married Samuel Service, of Boston. 9. Jerusha, born July 5, 1711, married John Dulling, of Salem.

(XI) John Bradbury, son of Wymond Bradbury (10), was born in Salisbury, September 9, 1697, married Abigail Young, daughter of Lieutenant Joseph and Abigail (Donnell) Young, of York. He was the founder of the York family of Bradbury, a leading man in town affairs and in the Presbyterian church of which he was an elder. At the breaking out of the Revolution he was a stanch Whig and on one occasion openly rebuked in meeting the loyalist sentiments expressed by the minister. He died December 3, 1778, and his widow died September 28, 1787. He was several terms a member of the provincial legislature, and ten years of the executive council. He was also judge of probate in his county. Children: 1. Cotton, born October 8, 1722, married Ruth Weare, of York. 2. Lucy, born January 18, 1725. 3. Bethulah, born March 20, 1727, married James Sayward. 4. Maria, born April 5, 1729; married —— Simpson. 5. Abigail, born August 12, 1731. 6. Elizabeth, born January 5, 1734. 7. John, born September 18, 1736, married Elizabeth Ingraham. 8. Joseph, born October 23, 1740, married Dorothy Clark. 9. Anne, born June 2, 1743, married —— Moulton.

(XII) John Bradbury, son of John Bradbury (11), was born September 18, 1736, in York, Maine. He married, January 26, 1764, Elizabeth Ingraham, born in York, August 6, 1743, daughter of Edward and Lydia (Holt) Ingraham. He was a soldier in the French war, lieutenant of Captain Moulton's company of Provincial troops near Lake George in 1760-61, and kept a journal of the campaign which has been preserved. He continued his diary up to near the close of life. He was a deacon of Christ Church of York and a useful citizen. He lived for a time in Newtown, but returned to York and died there July 11, 1821. Several of his family settled in Chester, now Chesterville, Maine. Children: 1. John, born October 29, 1764, mentioned below. 2. William, born January 18, 1766, married Anna Mitchell. 3. Lydia, born August 27, 1767, married, January 27, 1791, Thomas Davenport, of Hallowell. 4. Joanna, born November 6, 1768, married, February 9, 1801, Jonathan Davenport, of Hallowell. 5. Samuel, born February 9, 1771, married Dorcas Remick. 6. Elizabeth, born January 25, 1773, married Samuel Linscott, and removed to Utica, New York. 7. Mary, born November 8, 1774, died unmarried. 8. Joseph, born November 9, 1776, died August 27, 1778. 9. Joseph, born March 24, 1779, married Abigail Chaney. 10. Dorcas, born May 8, 1781, married, October 7, 1803, Rufus Simpson, of New York. 11. Jotham, born July 8, 1783. 12. David, born June 5, 1785, married Sophia Chase.

(XIII) John Bradbury, son of John Bradbury (12), was born in York, October 29, 1764, married Priscilla Burbank, who was born August 2, 1764, and died April 8, 1831. He died July 24, 1851. He moved from York to Chesterville, Maine. Children: 1. Abigail Sewell, born July 11, 1789, died January 31, 1797. 2. Eliza Jane, born November 2, 1791, married, March 2, 1812, John Storer, of Carthage, Maine. 3. Rachel Crosby, born March 7, 1794, married Rev. Jotham Sewell, Jr., Congregational minister at Newcastle, Maine, fifteen years. 4. Maria, born June 11,

B. F. Bradbury

1796, married, June 11, 1816, Elisha Bennett, of Chesterville. 5. Sabrina Ann, born May 13, 1798, married, March 8, 1821, Jonas M. Oakes. 6. John Roger Williams, born June 4, 1800, married Phebe R. Mayhew. 7. Benjamin Burbank, born September 24, 1802, mentioned below. 8. Lois Palmer, born May 26, 1806, married, December, 1823, Reuben, Lowell, of Chesterville.

(XIV) Benjamin Burbank Bradbury, son of John Bradbury (13), was born at Chesterville, Maine, September 24, 1802, married there, January 8, 1823, Betsey Lowell, of Chesterville, who was born July 20, 1804. He was captain of the militia company of that town; removed from Chesterville to Newport, Maine, where he engaged in the business of druggist. Later he removed to Bangor. He was a musician of skill and training. He died in January, 1878. Children: 1. Hannah Elizabeth, born March 16, 1827, married, July 17, 1859, George C. Goodwin, of Charlestown, Massachusetts. 2. Benjamin Franklin, born February 28, 1829, mentioned below. 3. Julia Maria, born May 8, 1835, married, December 15, 1855, Robert F. Patterson, of Bangor, deceased; she died in 1857. 4. Sarah Eliza, born February 23, 1837. 5. Rachel Annie, born July 3, 1838, married October 14, 1862, Rev. Charles F. Holbrook, of West Boylston, Massachusetts, later of Davenport, Massachusetts (deceased).

(XV) Benjamin Franklin Bradbury, son of Benjamin Burbank Bradbury (14), was born in Chesterville, Franklin county, Maine, February 28, 1829. He was educated in the public schools and academy and for one term attended a School of Pharmacy in Philadelphia. Upon his return home he went to work in a drug store in Bangor and learned the business. In 1874 he removed to Melrose, Massachusetts, and established a drug store on the corner of Winter and Washington streets, Boston, where he carried on business for a period of eighteen years. In 1892 he took quarters near Boylston street, and in 1903 removed to the corner of Beach street and Harrison avenue. He retired in 1907. Mr. Bradbury has always been interested in public affairs, especially in those meetings, movements and organizations designed to promote patriotism and to defend from attack the American public school system. For more than twenty years he has been prominent in patriotic movements, and is today as earnest and zealous as ever in this line of activity. In politics he is an independent Republican. In religion he is a Baptist, and attends the Tremont Temple, Boston, and is a deacon of the Church Society.

He married (first) March 31, 1856, Anna M. Pierce, daughter of Samuel Pierce, of Bangor. She died at Bangor, July 28, 1863. He married (second), November 15, 1864, Sarah Horton Woodman, daughter of Deacon Edwin Woodman, of Charlestown; she died October 31, 1905. He married (third) Mrs. Clara A. Beal. Children of Benjamin F. and Anna M. Bradbury: 1. Samuel Pierce born at Bangor, September 7, 1857, died September 10, 1858. 2. William Benjamin, born October 18, 1859, married, July 30, 1883, Bertha Grace Pittsinger, who was born in Keene, New Hampshire, May 9, 1859. Children: i. Edward Benjamin, born at Keene, New Hampshire, died July 18, 1884; ii. William Pittsinger, born in New York City, November 19, 1885; iii. Annie Congdon, born at Mount Vernon, New York, January 9, 1887, died December 15, 1889; iv. Edward Lowell, born October 9, 1890. 3. Ann Pierce, born May 15, 1863, died at Barre, Massachusetts, June 25, 1871. Children of Benjamin F. and Sarah H. Bradbury: 4. Woodman, born at Bangor, April 9, 1866, married Mary E. Farr, of Waterville, Maine, now pastor of Old Cambridge Baptist Church, Cambridge, Massachusetts; one child, Elizabeth F., born January 12, 1899. 5. George Goodwin, born January 7, 1868, died 1886. 6. Marion Elizabeth, born September 5, 1871, married, November 12, 1907, Thomas Wilson Pomeroy. 7. Grace Lowell, born March 26, 1873. 8. Hannah Edith, born at Melrose, August 1, 1877, married June 18, 1903, Albert B. Franklin, Jr.; they have one child, Sarah Woodman, born July 8, 1906.

BENNETT

The name of Bennett is a common one in Great Britain under the different spellings of Bennet and Bennett. The tradition in some quarters has been that the family in Middlesex county were of Scotch origin. But the number of immigrants to New England in the seventeenth century bearing the name of Bennett was so numerous that it is difficult to determine with certainty whether this is true or not. The name is found in the different counties in England, and also in Scotland, Ireland, and Wales, but the English branches of the family appear to be the most numerous.

The name of Bennett is very familiar to the residents of Middlesex county, from the prominence which a number of the persons bearing the name have had in the financial, legal, commercial, political and religious affairs of the county from the time of the Revolutionary War, in which a large contingent of the family served.

(I) Henry Bennett, the ancestor of the Bennett family of Ipswich, Essex county, who was born in England about 1629, came to this country before 1650, and is presumed to be the ancestor of the Bennett family of Woburn and Billerica. In 1651, he married (first) Lydia, daughter of John and Judith Perkins, and he married (second) Mary (Smith-Call) Burr, widow of Philip Call Burr, and daughter of Richard Smith, of Shropshire, county Norfolk, England. She died January 12, 1707-8, and the date of Henry Bennett's death is not known—it was after October 3, 1707. Children (all by the first wife) born in Ipswich: 1. Jacob, born 1651, see forward. 2. John, born 1655, killed at Bloody Brook, September 18, 1675. 3. William, born 1657. 4. Henry, born 1664. 5. Thomas; and perhaps others.

(II) Jacob Bennett, son of Henry Bennett (1), born 1651, married Sarah ——. He died March 5, 1685-6. Children: 1. Jacob, born October 9, 1675. 2. William. 3. Stephen, see forward. 4. Ebenezer, born June 20, 1686.

(III) Stephen Bennett, son of Jacob Bennett (2), resided in Ipswich and its vicinity. He married, in 1709, Susanna Fuller. They were living in 1743. Children: 1. Susannah, baptized in Ipswich, July 21, 1712. 2. Stephen, baptized in Ipswich, June 3, 1722. 3. James, baptized in Wenham, May 14, 1727; see forward; and probably others.

(IV) James Bennett, son of Stephen Bennett (3), baptized in Wenham, May 4, 1727, married in Ipswich, July 3, 1751, Sarah, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Dodge) Dodge, of Ipswich Hamlet, now Hamilton. He came to Woburn in 1754. He was a soldier in the French and Indian war in 1759, serving in Captain Jonathan Butterfield's company at Crown Point, from April 12, to November 22, of that year. He was also a soldier in the revolutionary war, serving six days at the time of the Lexington Alarm, April 19, 1775, as a private in Captain Joshua Walker's (Woburn) company, Colonel David Green's (second Middlesex county) regiment. He was next a member of Captain John Wood's (the captain being of Woburn) company, in Gerrish's and Baldwin's (Colonel Loammi Baldwin of Woburn) regiment, after May 1, 1775. He was also in this regiment as late as August 12, 1776, and may have served longer, his wages for 1776 being paid in an order dated Woburn, September 20, 1777. It may be he whose name was included in the list of men who left the service December 31, 1775, having been stationed at Chelsea and Medford.

Mr. Bennett was a large landowner in Woburn and Billerica. In 1782 he sold his homestead in Woburn to David Blanchard, of Woburn, and purchased in the same year a farm of some two hundred acres in Groton, of Ebenezer Parker. He died in Groton in 1809. His will, dated June 16, 1809, and probated August 29, 1809, mentions his wife, to whom he gave his property; his son Stephen Bennet; and his son James Bennett, of Billerica, who was named as his executor: Children: 1. Betty, born at Ipswich Hamlet; married at Woburn, September 20, 1768, Nathaniel Cutler, Junior, and died October 6, 1847, in her ninety-sixth year. 2. Stephen, married Hannah Wakefield, resided in Billerica. 3. Thomas, baptized in Woburn Second Parish, August 21, 1757. 4. James, baptized April 9, 1758; see forward. 5. Sarah, baptized March 1, 1761; married June 2, 1778, John Wyman. 6. John, baptized May 22, 1763. 7. Jacob baptized August 18, 1765. 8. Susie, baptized September 27, 1767. 9. Joseph, baptized July 23, 1769. 10. Joseph, baptized November 17, 1776. 11. Jonathan, baptized November 17, 1776. 12. Jerusha, baptized November 17, 1776.

(V) James Bennett, son of James Bennett, (4), baptized in Woburn Second Parish, April 9, 1758, died September 4, 1842, aged eighty-four years; he married, April 13, 1780, Mary Walker, born December 9, 1758, died March 30, 1857, in her ninety-ninth year, daughter of Captain Joshua and Mary (Proctor) Walker, of Woburn. In 1840 he was a revolutionary pensioner living in Billerica. His epitaph at Burlington says he was an officer in Washington's army, and served about five years in the struggle for his country's independence: that he was at the battle of Bunker Hill, and Trenton, and in other important actions. He was first taxed in the Woburn precinct (now Burlington) list in 1780. Like his father, he served in the Lexington battle, in Walker's company, on April 19, 1775, and for the period of six days at that time. In 1775 he was one of the men who served in Wood's company, Baldwin's regiment; was one of the men from the same company serving in the

Continental army for twelve months in 1776. He was one of the men who lost articles at the evacuation of New York, September 14, 1776. He was in the Continental service in 1777 as a three years man; ensign in 1778, in a regiment raised for service at Rhode Island. His wife's epitaph says, "She was exempt in a remarkable degree from the infirmities of extreme old age. Her peaceful and affectionate disposition together with a patient and Christian resignation to the last, will long be remembered by all who knew her." The whole family of Bennetts belonging to Woburn were remarkable for the extent and number of their terms of revolutionary service. Mr. Bennett, like his father, was a large landowner and raised large quantities of hops, which he sold in the southern markets. He was a man of large frame, and this characteristic is inherited by his descendants.

Children: 1. James, born September 2, 1780, died September 5, 1856; married, June 9, 1805, Dorcas Nevers, born December 31, 1783, died November 26, 1860, daughter of Samuel and Anna (Wyman) Nevers, of Burlington; children: i. Mary Ann, born June 3, 1806. ii. James, born August 1808. iii. Susan M., born January 17, 1811; married October 29, 1843, George Gleason, of Burlington. iv. John, born September, 1814. v. Charles W., born July 29, 1817; married November 27, 1845, Susan K. Skelton, of Burlington. vi. William S., born June 11, 1821; married January 9, 1851, Charlotte J. Johnson, of Woburn. vii. Harriet M., born January 30, 1828; married November 9, 1845, Henry Nichols, of Burlington. 2. Edward, born 1782, see forward. 3. Mary, born 1785; married July 20, 1834, James C. McPherson, of Chelmsford. 4. John. 5. Lucy, married April 28, 1822, Reuben Richardson, of Dracut. 6. Nancy, married May 27, 1819, Joseph Thompson Bowers, of Billerica; children: i. Joshua, born April 20, 1820. ii. Nancy, born December 31, 1821. iii. Maria Frances, born January 29, 1824. 7. Joshua, born November 27, 1792, died August 6, 1865; married, October 8, 1815, Eleanor Richardson, born September 11, 1794, died 1896, daughter of Ebenezer and Rebecca (Walker) Richardson, of Billerica, a sister of Rebecca, who married Edward Bennett. Joshua Bennett in early life taught school several years in Dorchester. He was later a member of the firm of Bennett & Felton, Boston. He was largely interested in real estate in Boston, and prominent in financial affairs. He contributed liberally for the cause of the Union during the civil war. Children: i. Ellen, born February 15, 1816; married April 27, 1841, George Holden. ii. Rebecca, born June 19, 1818; married October 17, 1837, William Wilkins Warren, of West Cambridge.

(VI) Edward Bennett, son of James Bennett (5), was born at Billerica, 1782. He received the education common to the farmer boy of those times, and remained on his father's farm up to the time he was married, 1806, when he moved to Burlington, his father having built his home for him, on the farm where his grandson George H. Bennett now lives. His farm contained one hundred and thirty-five acres, partly in Billerica and partly in Burlington. Here he continued at farming up to the time he died. He was a member of the Burlington church, was a Democrat in politics, and was early trained in a military company. He married, June 8, 1806, Rebecca Richardson, born at Billerica, September 13, 1778, daughter of Ebenezer and Rebecca (Walker) Richardson, of Billerica, Massachusetts. The only child of Edward and Rebecca was George, born January 6, 1815, see forward.

(VII) George Bennett, son of Edward Bennett (6), was born at Burlington, January 6, 1815, died April 6, 1887. He was educated in the Burlington district school, which he attended until about twenty, going to school mostly during the winter months, working on his father's farm and at farming and teaming during the remainder of the year. At the death of his father the entire property came to him, and he conducted the farm until about 1866-67, when he traded farms with his son, George, residing on and operating the same until his death. He also dealt in wood, buying and selling in large quantities. He was a man of large stature, six feet tall, and of great strength, and there was not a man in all the country round who could outdo him in work. He attended the Congregational (Orthodox) church at Burlington, was a Democrat in politics, and was trained in one of the early military companies. He married Sarah R. Coburn, born in Billerica, July 1, 1819, died at Burlington, daughter of Phineas and Sarah Coburn. Children: George Holden, born January 24, 1841, see forward. Edwin Alonzo, born October 11, 1843, see forward.

(VIII) George Holden Bennett, son of George Bennett (7), was born at Burlington, Massachusetts, January 24, 1841. He received his education in the common schools at Burlington up to seventeen years of age, in the meantime assisting his father on the farm.

He remained with his father until twenty-one years of age, when he moved to a nearby farm, in the edge of Billerica, where he remained three years. He subsequently purchased the George Berry farm, consisting of forty acres, in the center of Burlington, which he conducted three years. This he traded with his father for the old homestead, where he has remained up to the present time (1907). His present farm consists of one hundred and thirty-five acres, and in addition to this he is the owner of fifty acres in Burlington and one hundred in Bedford. He has dealt extensively in wood, cutting off lumber more or less, cattle, milk and market gardening. Mr. Bennett is respected by his townspeople for his honesty and square dealing in all transactions. He attends the Congregational (Orthodox) church at Burlington, and is a Democrat in politics. He has served his town as selectman, assessor, overseer of the poor and road commissioner. He married, November 6, 1870, Mary T. Foster, born at Dublin, New Hampshire, February 9, 1836, daughter of Edward and Julia T. (Fiske) Foster, of Burlington, Massachusetts. Edward Foster was a teacher for many years, after which he turned his attention to farming. Children of George H. and Mary T. Bennett: 1. Edward Dana, born April 6, 1871, married, at Woburn, Nellie Louise Sewell, daughter of Samuel Sewell, and their children are: Joshua Holden, born August 11, 1900; Elizabeth Mary, born August 22, 1902. 2. Harold Wilson, born June 7, 1872, unmarried, resides at home. 3. Julia Alice, born February 27, 1874, married, October 8, 1901, William M. Roper, of Princeton, Massachusetts, and their children are: Mary Alice, born March 7, 1903; Julia Adeline, born June 24, 1905. 4. Webster, born August 31, 1877, married, 1904, Josephine Cox, of Woburn: two children, Trueman, born September 26, 1905, and George Holden, born February 11, 1907.

(VIII) Edwin Alonzo Bennett, son of George Bennett (7), was born at Burlington, Massachusetts, October 11, 1843. He attended the common schools until the age of seventeen, in the meantime assisting his father on the farm, and continued farming and teaming until 1871, when he moved to a farm in the center where the present town park is located. In 1884, after conducting this farm for thirteen years, he purchased his present farm of about fifty acres, known as the Henry Nichols place, Mr. Nichols being the father of Mrs. Bennett. The farm is mostly tillage and pasturage. Mr. Bennett is engaged in general farming, milk raising, having a herd of from ten to twenty head, and the wood business, having a market for the latter commodity from Woburn to Boston, and a large amount goes to Cambridge, near Harvard College. Mr. Bennett is a man of retired manners and habits, methodical and painstaking in the performance of his labor, honest and conscientious in his transactions, and his word is considered as good as his bond. He has served his town as selectman, overseer of the poor, assessor and highway surveyor. He attends the Congregational (Orthodox) church at Burlington. He was formerly a Democrat in politics, but now gives his allegiance to the Republican party. He married, December 21, 1871, Susan Emily Nichols, born August 14, 1852, at Burlington, daughter of Henry Nichols, who was a farmer and teamster, and Harriet (Bennett) Nichols, of Burlington.

SCRIPTURE Samuel Scripture, the immigrant ancestor, was born about 1650. He settled in Groton, Massachusetts, just before the outbreak of King Philip's war, and late in 1675, with the other inhabitants, had to leave that town to its fate. He appears to have been among the first to return from his place of refuge in some older town, for his daughter Mary, according to the records, was born in 1680, in Groton. He was of Lieutenant Jonas Prescott's company in garrison March 17, 1691-2. Scripture seems to have been living in 1733, and he may have been the Samuel Scripture, Sr., who joined the Groton church, July 13, 1728, for no reason appears why his son Samuel should be called Sr. at that time. He married first Elizabeth ———. He married second, about 1707, Sarah ———, and both owned the covenant March 30, 1707, at Groton. Children: 1. Samuel, born at Groton, October 4, 1675; mentioned below. 2. Mary, born February 7, 1680. 3. Sarah, born February 8, 1682. 4. Deborah, married September 4, 1710, Jonathan Whitcomb, of Groton. 5. Abigail, born January 28, 1686-7. 6. Ruth, born February 2, 1696. 7. Lydia, born June 28, 1700. Children of Samuel and Sarah: 8. Jacob, baptized March 30, 1707. 9. Eunice, baptized May 22, 1709; married June 21, 1733, John Goodridge, of Lunenburg, Massachusetts.

(II) Samuel Scripture, son of Samuel Scripture (1), was born in Groton, Massachu-

setts, October 4, 1675, and died September 28, 1723. He married February 8, 1699-1700, Mary Green, of the family of which Dr. Samuel A. Green, of Boston, belongs. She died at Groton, September 25, 1723. The *Boston News Letter* of October 3, 1723, states that a man, his wife and two children died at Groton of spotted fever within a week. The record of this family corresponds with the news item. Children: 1. Sarah, born December 16, 1700. 2. Jemima, born April 19, 1702; died September 30, 1723. 3. Samuel, born April 25, 1707. 4. James, died September 28, 1723.

Samuel Scripture (2) was in the service in 1706, and testified as to the events of February 6, 1706, at a court-martial of his lieutenants, Seth Wyman and Thomas Tarbell, February 16, 1706, as follows: "That on the sixth of February upon our incamping I was sent upon discovery about Sun an hour high at night to march on the left wing and having marched about a mile and a quarter wee met with a Track which Jonathan Butterfield who was with me (another scout) thought to have been a bitch wolfe and her whelps, but I thought to be Indian Doggs and followed their trail about a quarter of a mile, and after a small Stop wee saw Tarbol's (Tarbell) scout who call'd us away and told us they believd there was a thousand Indians upon which wee hastened away, but Tarbols Scout ran so fast that I could not come up with them to understand what their discovery was till I came to the Camp; where Tarbol related what he had seen, all our men crowded to hear the news; Lieut. Wyman ordered his men to stand farther off and give room that he might discourse his officers upon which many of them ran away and the captain sent Sergt. Parham to stop them Lieut, Wayman seing his men desert him, and Tarbols men representing ye Enemy as so very numerous, thought it advisable to draw off and accordingly wee made the best of our way home." The other scout Jonathan Butterfield confirmed the testimony of Scripture.

(III) Samuel Scripture, son of Samuel Scripture (2), was born in Groton, April 25, 1707. (See Dr. Green's Groton Records, vol. iv, page 325). He married Elizabeth ——— about 1726. Their only child was Samuel, born April 27, 1727; mentioned below. During the revolution Samuel Scripture and Samuel Scripture, Jr., served in the same company. This fact supports the authority of Dr. Green in correcting Butler's "History of Groton," in which Samuel, born April 27, 1727, is made a son of Samuel, born 1675. It is not probable that Samuel, born 1760, stayed at home, and that his father and grandfather who would be, according to Butler, a hundred years old, went into service. It may be possible that Samuel, born 1707, was one of the Samuels in the revolution in 1775, though not likely. Very little is known of Samuel Scripture (3). He enlisted at Groton in 1723 in Captain Jabez Fairbank's company, and served from November 10, 1723, to June 13, 1724, receiving fifteen pounds ten shillings. He had a negro servant Margaret who was baptized January 30, 1733-4, an adult mulatto. She married Priamus, and their son was a soldier in the revolution. Samuel Scripture was living in 1746.

(IV) Samuel Scripture, son of Samuel Scripture (3), was born in Groton, April 27, 1727. He was a private in Captain William Lawrence's Groton company in 1746 for the short time that King George's war lasted. He and his son Samuel Scripture, Jr., were in Captain Benjamin Mann's company, Colonel James Reed's regiment, both of Mason, New Hampshire (Eighth Company) in 1775 and 1778. His son James was also a revolutionary soldier. Samuel, Jr., appears also as of Townsend in a Massachusetts regiment. Townsend is an adjacent town to Mason. Samuel, Sr., appears also to have served April 19, 1775, in Captain Samuel Douglas's company, Colonel James Prescott's regiment (Massachusetts Records) but this record may be that of Samuel Scripture (3).

Samuel Scripture (4) was a leading man of the church at Mason. He was appointed to procure preaching, and out of his arrangement with Rev. Mr. Brown grew considerable litigation. He asked the town meeting of August 10, 1770, to release him from the difficulty about Mr. Brown's preaching, but failed to get a vote in his favor. At another town meeting, June 3, 1771, "and article was in the town warrant to see if the town will make any allowance with respect to the charge and trouble he (Scripture) has been put to relative to Mr. Brown, a late preacher in said town; he the said Scripture being the person that employed him for that business, and he has been sued and put to cost and charge upon this account, and to say what he shall have allowed him for the same." The town again voted against Scripture, the voters apparently being too stingy to pay bills that belonged to the public not private individuals to pay, but no reason appears on the town records. Samuel Scripture (4) was called Jr. and he or his son "3d." on the records indicating that his father and

grandfather were both living. He married October 9, 1745-6, at Groton, Mary Green. They settled in Mason in or about 1759. Children, born in Groton: 1. Mary, born May 5, 1747. 2. James, born January 11, 1749; resided at Mason. 3. Oliver, born December 19, 1750; mentioned below. Born at Mason: 4. Sarah, born about 1757-8. 5. Samuel, born December 9, 1760. 6. Hannah, born June 3, 1763. 7. John, born September 18, 1765.

(V) Oliver Scripture, son of Samuel Scripture (4), was born at Groton, December 19, 1750, and died July 27, 1821. He resided at Mason until 1785 or 1786, and then settled at New Ipswich, New Hampshire. He was a farmer and bridge builder. In politics he was active in the revolutionary cause, and his father and brothers were in the service. He married Jane Patterson. Children, born in Mason: 1. Betty, born August 7, 1777. 2. Sarah, October 5, 1779. 3. Jane, June 23, 1781. 4. Oliver, June 16, 1783. 5. Lucinda, July 24, 1785. Born in New Ipswich: 6. Nabby, 7. Sybil. 8. Nancy. 9. James P. 10. Betsey. 11. Calvin. 12. Isaac, mentioned below.

(VI) Isaac Scripture, son of Oliver Scripture (5), was born in New Ipswich, November 9, 1801, and died in Lowell, August 7, 1852. He was educated in the common schools of his native town. At the age of twelve he was apprenticed to Bond, the baker, at Wilmington, Massachusetts. He worked there seven years, then removed to East Chelmsford, which later became Lowell, and established his bakery. From a humble beginning this bakery grew until it took the leading place in that line of business. The Scripture Bakery has for many years in Lowell represented the best grade of bread and pastry. He was successful, and acquired an enviable business reputation for shrewdness and integrity. In politics he was an old line Whig. He was interested in politics and municipal affairs, and was an alderman of the city, and a representative from Lowell to the general court. He was a faithful member of the Unitarian church, and for many years was a deacon. He died in Lowell, August 7, 1852. He married Lydia Mead, daughter of Stephen Mead, of Waltham. She was born July 26, 1806, and died February 17, 1892. Her father was a soldier in the revolution. Children, born in Chelmsford and Lowell: 1. Isaac Fiske; see forward. 2. Sarah E., born January 29, 1829, died December 26, 1903; married, November 19, 1850, Benjamin Franklin Clark, who died March, 1876; children: Mrs. Cannalt, of Pittsburg, Pennsylvania; Frank S., of Hopedale, Massachusetts; three grandsons—Franklin R., Thornton W. and Fiske, now living. 3. Martha, born 1830, died December 10, 1907. 4. Stephen, born 1832; died young. 5. Stephen A., see forward. 6. Abbie B., born 1835; died in infancy. 7. Henry, born 1836; died in infancy. 8. Henry W., born 1838; died young. 9. James Oliver, see forward. 10. George E.; see forward. 11. Charles F., born 1842. 12. Mary J., born 1844. 13. Emily P., born 1846. 14. Lydia, born 1848. 15. Fannie A., born 1850. Two of the daughters, Mary J. and Fannie A., reside on the homestead in Lowell, and are well known and highly esteemed by many friends and acquaintances in their native city. They are members of the Unitarian church.

(VII) Isaac Fiske Scripture, son of Isaac Scripture (6), was born in Keene, New Hampshire, 1827. He was two years old when his father removed to Lowell, Massachusetts, where he was educated in the public schools, with the intention of fitting for college. At graduation from the high school he suspended his studies, his father being in need of his services in his business. After the death of his father, in 1852, he took charge of the business, which he conducted with success. He established a bakery in Montreal, Canada, in 1862, remaining there until 1876, and being very successful. In the latter year he established the Scripture Laundry in Lowell, Massachusetts, continuing until he sold out to Frank K. Stearns. He then went to South Boston, where he built up a laundry which he conducted for several years. Returning again to Lowell, he again took up the bakery business, which he managed successfully until his health gave way, and he died December 13, 1906. He was a man of industrious habits and strict integrity. He served as alderman. He was prominent in Masonic circles, having attained to the Thirty-third degree, Scottish Rite. He married Isabelle Witherell, of Lowell, whose death occurred before that of her husband. No issue.

(VII) Stephen Augustus Scripture, son of Isaac Scripture (6), was born in Lowell, Massachusetts, August 30, 1834. He was educated in the public schools of his native city, the academies at Derry, New Hampshire, and the Norwich (Vermont) Military Academy. He enlisted in the Union army during the civil war, and served under General Benjamin F. Butler, at Ship Island, where he was placed in charge of the government bakery, and he was similarly employed under the same officer at

New Orleans and Yorktown. After the war he engaged in the bakery business in Lowell, which he conducted with success until within a few years of his death. In religion he was a Universalist, in politics a Republican, and he was a member of Post No. 185, Grand Army of the Republic, Department of Massachusetts. He married, April 30, 1868, at Waltham, Martha Maria Carey; no issue. He died December 2, 1900.

(VII) Rev. James Oliver Scripture, son of Isaac Scripture (6), was born June 26, 1839. He received his education in the Lowell schools and Dartmouth College, leading his classes and making a brilliant record in the last named institution. He taught for several years in the Lowell high school. He afterward attended the General Theological Seminary, New York, from which he graduated in July, 1865. He entered upon the rectorship of St. Peter's church at Salem, Massachusetts, and labored in that capacity until his death, August 8, 1868. He married, October 18, 1865, Augusta, daughter of Abel Wheeler, of Lincoln, Massachusetts. His widow and two daughters, Bertha and Mary J., reside on the old homestead in Lincoln.

(VII) George E. Scripture, son of Isaac Scripture (6), was born in Lowell, Sepetmber 26, 1840. He was educated in the schools of that city. He was afterwards engaged for years in the bakery business in Scripture Bakery and elsewhere in Lowell, and afterward followed the same occupation in Montreal, Canada, and Milford, Massachusetts. He was in the Lowell city government for several years as an alderman. He married, February 4, 1880, Mrs. Mary J. Bangs, a widow, born Scammell, of Milford, where they now reside.

TUFTS

Peter Tufts, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England in 1616, probably in the southern part of Norfolk county. He was a yeoman and planter of Charlestown, Massachusetts, in 1638, and in 1646 and perhaps earlier was the ferryman with his brother-in-law, William Bridges. He removed to Malden early and resided where the city of Everett is now located on the site of the nitre storehouse. He was admitted a freeman May 3, 1665. He died May 13, 1700, aged eighty three. His will was dated March 1, 1693, codicil dated July 8, 1695, and proved June 10, 1700, bequeathing to his wife Mary; sons Peter, Jonathan and John; daughters Mary, widow of John Eades; Elizabeth, wife of Joseph Lynde; Mercy, widow of Joseph Waite, called Mercy Jenkins in codicil; and Sarah, wife of Thomas Oakes; to grandchild, James Tufts; the three sons of Peter Tufts. The widow died January, 1702-03, aged seventy-five years. He married Mary Peirce, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Peirce. Children: 1. Peter, born about 1648. 2. James. 3. John, May 7, 1653, died young. 4. Mary, June 10, 1655. 5. Jonathan, June 19, 1657, died June 22, 1658. 6. Jonathan, about May 2, 1659. 7. Elizabeth, about 1660, married, November 22, 1673, Joseph Lynde. 8. John, mentioned below. 9. Mercy, married, April, 1688, Joseph Waite. 10. Sarah, married, 1689, Thomas Oakes. 11. Persis, died October 2, 1683, unmarried. 12. Lydia, died July 26, 1683, unmarried.

(II) John Tufts, son of Peter Tufts (1), was born at Malden, Massachusetts, in 1665, died there March 28, 1728. He inherited the homestead and his brothers inherited various lands and farms of their father at what is now Everett, Medford, Somerville, Malden and Charlestown. He was admitted a freeman March 22, 1689-90. His will was dated May 9, 1727, and proved April 12, 1728. He gave his son Benjamin a farm at Medford; Nathaniel at Charlestown, and the farm at Malden or Charlestown to Thomas and Stephen. He married Mary Putnam, daughter of Lieutenant Nathaniel Putnam, who was born September 15, 1668, and died 1758 in Salem Village. The first three children were born at Medford; the others at Malden and Charlestown. Children: 1. Mary, born April 11, 1688, married John Willis. 2. John, May 28, 1690. 3. Nathaniel, February 23, 1692. 4. Peter, May 10, 1697, mentioned below. 5. Benjamin, November 28, 1699. 6. Timothy, October 14, 1703, died May 2, 1727, at Malden. 7. Thomas, December 4, 1706. 8. Stephen, May 1, 1711, died in Malden, December 5, 1785. 9. Mary, September 6, 1716, married Samuel Bleigh.

(III) Peter Tufts, son of John Tufts (2), was born at Charlestown, Massachusetts, May 10, 1697, died there December 5, 1776. He was a housewright by trade and was a taxpayer in Charlestown 1727 to 1737 and 1744 to 1747. His will was dated August 9, 1774, and proved August 18, 1777. He conveyed his real estate to his heirs before his death. He married Lydia Bucknam, son of Joses and Judith (Worth) Bucknam, of Malden. She died October 31, 1776, in he-

seventy-second year, and her gravestone is to be seen in Charlestown, by the side of her husband's. Children: 1. Nathan, born May 14, 1724, married Mary Adams. 2. Peter, April 24, 1728, mentioned below. 3. Lydia, June 5, 1731, married John Ranks. 4. Timothy, January 20, 1734, married Ann Adams. 5. Samuel, November 24, 1737, married Martha Adams. 6. Aaron, December 16, 1739, married Mary Stone. 7. Susanna, July 28, 1742, died April 23, 1746.

(IV) Peter Tufts, son of Peter Tufts (3), was born in Charlestown, now Somerville, April 24, 1728. He was an active Patriot during the Revolution and Chapter Ann Adams Tufts, Daughters of the American Revolution, is named for his patriotic wife (or Mrs. Timothy Adams). He married, April 19, 1750, Ann Adams, of the famous Adams family of Massachusetts; she died at tthe advanced age of eighty-four years, February 7, 1813. He died March 4, 1791, aged sixty-three. He was a taxpayer in Charlestown from 1756 to 1770. His will was dated March 1, 1791, and proved May 3 following. In it he mentions his wife and ten children. Children: 1. Peter, born May 20, 1751, died March 19, 1752. 2. Peter, January 9, 1753. 3. John, November 24, 1754, mentioned below. 4. Ann, January 2, 1757, married Abel Richardson. 5. Elizabeth, October 23, 1758, married Daniel Swan. 6. Joseph, July 12, 1760. 7. Lydia, June 10, 1762, married Rev. Robert Gray. 8. Asa, July 2, 1764. 9. Thomas, May 18, 1766. 10. Lucy, November 12, 1767, married Jacob Osgood. 11. Rebecca, September 20, 1769, married Nathan Adams. 12. Sarah, married Joseph Adams.

(V) John Tufts, son of Peter Tufts (4), was born in Charlestown, November 24, 1754. He married, May 19, 1778, Elizabeth Perry, of Cambridge. Both were dismissed from the church at Medford to the Second Unitarian Church of which they were covenant members in 1817. His estate was valued at $16,909 in 1806, when he had a guardian appointed on account of failing health. Children, all born at Charlestown: 1. John, Jr., September 12, 1780, married, September 28, 1806, Abigail Wheeler, of Shrewsbury. 2. Benjamin, August 27, 1782. 3. James, May 12, 1784. 4. Elizabeth, March 16, 1786. 5. Leonard, March 20, 1788. 6. Cynthia, March 5, 1790, died November 18, 1871. 7. William, May 6, 1793. 8. Lydia, April 5, 1795, married David Sanborn. 9. Sophia, March 20, 1797, died September 23, 1799. 10. Asa, May 16, 1799, mentioned below. 11. Oliver, 1801, married Dorothy Tufts, widow of his brother, Asa Tufts.

(VI) Asa Tufts, son of John Tufts (5), was born in Charlestown, May 16, 1799. He married Dorothy Danforth and she married (second) his brother, Oliver Tufts. For the children by this second marriage see sketch of Bacon family of Somerville. Children of Asa and Dorothy (Danforth) Tufts: 1. William Sumner, (see sketch of Oliver Bacon, of Somerville, who married his only daughter, Clara Belle Tufts). 2. Caroline E., mentioned below. 3. Anna Louise, married Dr. William F. Fletcher, of Cutter Square, West Somerville, Massachusetts; no children.

(VII) Caroline E. Tufts, daughter of Asa Tufts (6), was born in Charlestown, April 4, 1826. She married, January 7, 1849, Franklin Henderson, son of Andrew and Ruth (Blodgett) Henderson, of Newbury, Vermont, where he was born September 27, 1818. He died at Somerville, February 12, 1898. His father was a paper maker at Bellows Falls and Montpelier, Vermont. He received his early education in the district schools of Montpelier. He left home at the age of twenty-one, and in 1839 entered the employ of a farmer named Frost in Charlestown, now Somerville. The farm was on the street now called Somerville avenue. A few years afterward the section known now as Somerville was set off, Mr. Henderson voting with the majority for the division of the town, and during the remainder of his life was a citizen of Somerville. From 1844 to 1848 Mr. Henderson was superintendent of streets; then for sixteen years he was in the employ of the Boston & Maine railroad as track layer. During the Civil war he returned to the employ of Somerville in the street department and remained twelve years, during which among other important public improvements under his supervision he laid the sidewalks on Somerville avenue. He built his home on Central street, Somerville, in 1848, the year previous to his marriage. They had only one child, Evelyn Louise, born January 27, 1851, married Edward B. Vreeland and resides at Winthrop; their children: i. Dolly Vreeland, died young. ii. Carolyn Elizabeth Vreeland, married Stanley Richmond Ells, and lives at 21 Pembroke street, Somerville; iii. Louisa A. Vreeland, married William J. Mitchell, born in England, stationary engineer; have one son, William Franklin Mitchell, born February 16, 1903; iv. Elsie Ladd Vreeland, married Arthur W. Collier, and they have one son, Charles Collier.

BREWER John Brewer, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England about 1620. He settled in Cambridge, Massachusetts, where he was a proprietor as early as 1644-45. Very little is known about him. He married Ann ———. He removed to Sudbury, Massachusetts, about 1646. His first two children were born in Cambridge, the other three in Sudbury. There was another John Brewer among the early settlers at Ipswich, Massachusetts. Thomas Brewer, very likely his brother, was also a pioneer at Ipswich. The only other early settler in Massachusetts was Daniel Brewer, of Roxbury, who may have been related to John Brewer, of this pedigree. Children of John and Ann Brewer: 1. John, born October 10, 1642, mentioned below. 2. Hannah, born January 18, 1645, married, at Sudbury, February 25, 1664, Daniel Goble. 3. Mary, born September 23, 1648. 4. William, born October 6, 1653. 5. Sarah, born March 27, 1658.

(II) John Brewer, son of John Brewer (1), was born in Cambridge, Massachusetts, October 10, 1642, died January 1, 1690-91. He lived in Sudbury, married Elizabeth Rice, daughter of Henry Rice, and granddaughter of the pioneer, Edmund Rice. (See Rice sketch). She died in February, 1693. Children: 1. Lieutenant John, born September 29, 1669, married Mary Jones, settled in Watertown. 2. Elizabeth, born May 21, 1670. 3. Hannah, born March 22, 1672. 4. James, born September 10, 1675, deacon of Sudbury church; married, in 1703, Elizabeth Grout. 5. Sarah, born January 14, 1678. 6. Mary, born March 17, 1679-80. 7. Abigail, born April 5, 1682. 8. Martha, born March 5, 1685. 9. Jonathan, born June 21, 1689, mentioned below.

(III) Jonathan Brewer, son of John Brewer (2), was born in Sudbury, June 21, 1689. He settled in Framingham which adjoins Sudbury on the south, and his farm is that now known as the Edward Goodnow farm. He died in Framingham. He married Arabella ———, who owned the covenant in the Framingham church, April 17, 1717. Children, all born in Framingham: 1. Samuel, November 4, 1716. 2. Abner, July 10, 1718, eccentric character, died unmarried. 3. Peter, April 17, 1720. 4. Elizabeth, June 2, 1722, married, May 20, 1745, David Pratt, Jr. 5. Abigail, born 1724, baptized March 29, 1724; married, January 16, 1755, Edmund Town, of Hoosack Fort. 6. Colonel Jonathan, baptized February 3, 1725-26, commanded a regiment at the battle of Bunker Hill; resided at Framingham, Watertown, Waltham and Boston; buried January 9, 1784. 7. Moses, born March 26, 1728, mentioned below. 8. David, born December 24, 1731, father of Colonel David Brewer, of Framingham, who was born about 1763. 9. Martha, born June 16, 1734. 10. Eliab, May 14, 1737.

(IV) Captain Moses Brewer, son of Jonathan Brewer (3), was born in Framingham, Massachusetts, March 26, 1728. He resided in Sudbury, removed to Sherborn, Massachusetts, adjoining Framingham, and his children, whose guardians were appointed in Worcester county, had their residence given as Sherborn. Captain Moses Brewer commanded a company of militia. He died about August, 1765. Aaron Willard, Abijah Willard and John Phillips were on the bond of the guardian of his son, Moses Brewer, Jr., dated August 21, 1765. He married, December 4, 1751, Elizabeth Davis. Children: 1. Jonathan, born June 3, 1752, at Sudbury. 2. Elisha, born at Sudbury, June 10, 1754. 3. James, born 1756, mentioned below. 4. Moses, Jr., born at Sudbury, served from Lancaster in the Revolution. 5. Elizabeth, born in Sherborn (recorded also at Sudbury), January 6, 1761.

(V) James Brewer, son of Captain Moses Brewer (4), was born in Sudbury or Sherborn in 1756, died July 23, 1839, at Boylston, Massachusetts, aged seventy-four years. His father died when he was very young, and he was brought up in the family of relatives in Boston, perhaps living with his uncle, Colonel Jonathan Brewer. He settled in Berlin, formerly Lancaster, near his brother Moses. His house was east of the road just by Captain Samuel Spofford's place, the site of the dwelling being no longer recognizable. He moved to Berlin in winter on a hand sled, having a young child stowed away among the pots and kettles. He bought of Abijah Pratt two pieces of land in Berlin on the east side of the road from the Berlin meeting house to Bolton, December 18, 1786. About 1800 he removed on racquets across lots to the east woods of Boylston, where the family lived for many years afterward. He bought the farm of Eber Eager, of Boylston, the farm that he deeded to his son, Eber Brewer, in 1828 and 1829. He disposed of his other property by will filed at Worcester, September 7, 1830, naming as trustee for certain purposes James Brewer, Jr., Abijah Brewer and Stephen Williams. Eleven of his children were living when the will was made.

James Brewer, of Boston, probably this

James, as there is trace of no other at that time, was a matross in Captain Edward Burbeck's company, Colonel Richard Gridley's regiment of artillery in 1775. He was also in Captain Jonathan Stoddard's company, Colonel Thomas Craft's regiment of artillery in 1777. He married, about 1779, Deborah Moore, of the Sudbury family, daughter of Jacob Moore, of Sudbury. He married (second), March 3, 1803, at Boylston, Betsey Moore, probably sister of his first wife. She died at Boylston, December 6, 1837, aged seventy-five years. Children of James and Deborah Brewer: James, baptized at Berlin in 1780. John, born 1782, died young. John, born 1783, married Dorcas Bruce, daughter of John. Mary, born 1785. Thomas, born 1788. Abijah, born 1790, died October 26, 1838, aged forty-eight, leaving all his estate to his brother Eber; was never married; famous as a blaster of rocks. Charity, born 1793, married, 1816, Nathan Ball (2), of Ball Hill. Mary, born 1794. Cyrus, born 1797. Eber, born 1804., mentioned below. Deborah, mentioned in will. Joseph, mentioned in will. Henry, mentioned in will.

(VI) Eber Brewer, son of James Brewer (5), was born about 1804, in Boylston, and died October 12, 1885. He married Lucy W. Fay, of Berlin, April 27, 1829, daughter of Dexter Fay, descendant of the old Marlborough and Southborough family. He settled in Northborough, adjoining Boylston, Massachusetts, and his three children were born there. Children: 1. Ann Jennette, born April 1, 1830. 2. Lucy Jane, born September 10, 1832, mentioned below in Mentzer sketch. 3. George Boardman, born March 26, 1838.

MENTZER

(I) Philip Mentzer, born about 1790, settled in Westford, Massachusetts. He married Orinda Miles, daughter of Charles Miles. Children: 1. Andrew, whose children were: i. William, three years civil war color-bearer, resides in Hudson, Massachusetts, and has children: Evelyn and Albert. ii. Edward, resides in Indiana. iii. Henry, three years in same regiment with brother, resides in Bolton, Massachusetts. iv. Samuel. v. Louisa P. 2. Cyrus has children: i. Cyrus H., three years in Fifty-first Regiment, lives in Northboro; married Abbie Nelson and Irene Harris; ii. Augusta, married Walter Valentine; iii. Mary E., married a Mr. Sawyer, and has one child; iv. Emma, married Dr. Harriman, of Hudson, Massachusetts; v. Thornton E., married Mary Mack, had children: Albert, Everett, Lila, Clara and Eunice Eleanor. 3. John settled in Brighton (now Boston), Massachusetts; married Olive Pierce, a native of Maine. Children: i. Augusta; ii. John F.; iii. Louisa B., married Fred Cushman; iv. George P., resides in Brighton, married Gertrude Lynde, of Melrose. 4. George, three years in Civil war, Twenty-fourth Regiment, settled in Kansas; children: Susie, Charles, Albert, Carrie, John. 5. Rufus, settled in Denver, Colorado; children: Herbert, resides in Victor, Colorado; Laura. 6. Charles L., born Westford, October 24, 1825, mentioned below. 7. Augusta, married James Stratton, principal of a San Francisco school; had two children. 8. Sarah, resides in Berlin, Massachusetts; married James Oman, and had daughter Alice, who married a Mr. Wheeler; and a son Henry; Sarah married (second) Mr. Stiles; and (third) William Green. The children of Alice (Oman) Wheeler were: Forest, Alice, married a Mr. Harrison. 9. Orinda, who married Charles Pierce, of Worcester. Children: Charles and Edward.

(II) Charles L. Mentzer, son of Philip Mentzer (1), was born in Westford, Massachusetts, October 24, 1825. He was educated in the public schools. For a time he resided at Brady's Bend, Pennsylvania. He learned the butcher's trade, and was during his active life a dealer in meats and provisions. He was a Baptist in religion, and a Republican in politics. He served over three years as a corporal in Company D, Third Massachusetts Cavalry, in the Civil war. He was one of the first members of Post 2 of South Boston. He died April 28th, 1868. He married Lucy Jane Brewer, who was born in Northborough, Massachusetts, September 10, 1832. (See Brewer sketch above). Children: 1. William, born in Brady's Bend, Pennsylvania, February 22, 1851, died at the age of three years. 2. Walter C., born in Brady's Bend, October 26, 1852, mentioned below. 3. Albert F., born in Northboro, February 10, 1855, mentioned below. 4. Ida J., born 1860, died November 22, 1872, unmarried.

Mrs. Lucy Jane (Brewer) Mentzer married (second) Oliver Wilson, of Arlington, Massachusetts, born March, 1827, died April 27, 1898, son of Samuel and Antoinette (Cooper) Wilson, of Vermont. Oliver Wilson served in the Sixth Massachusetts. She had no children by her second marriage. Mr. Wilson was educated and brought up in Arlington, where he went to work first for his brother,

who was an ice dealer. He was for fourteen years a member of the Boston fire department, and was the first man to drive a steam engine in Boston. Later he removed to Northborough and carried on a farm to the time of his death. Mrs. Wilson is one of the best known and most highly respected women of Northborough, where she has lived nearly all her life.

(III) Walter C. Mentzer, son of Charles L. Mentzer, was born at Brady's Bend, Pennsylvania, October 26, 1852. He was educated in the public schools of Northboro, graduating with class of 1868. Since he was eighteen years of age he has been engaged in the meat business. He began with his brother in the Old Boylston Market, Boston. In 1872 each began business with butcher carts and continued three years. In 1881 Mr. Mentzer established a slaughter house at North Cambridge, and soon afterward opened a meat and provision store at 44 North Market street, Boston. Business prospered and after five years he moved to large quarters, 25 and 27 North Market street. In 1900 the old firm was dissolved and the business incorporated with headquarters at 3 and 4 North Market street. The Mentzer house does a large business in dressed beef, etc., all over New England, employing twenty or more clerks and butchers. The store does a commission business in beef, butter, cheese, eggs, poultry, etc. He is one of the best known merchants in the meat business in Boston. He has been active in the Republican organization for many years. He was for twenty-five years a member of the Republican city committee of Somerville, and chairman in 1891-92-93-94, and was a member of the state committee, 1893-94. He is at present chairman of the Republican (eighth district) congressional committee, of which he has been a member since 1893. He was a member of the Somerville common council in 1885-86, and president during his second year. He was an alderman in 1887. He is a prominent Free Mason, a member of Charity Lodge of North Cambridge; of Somerville Royal Arch Chapter; of De Molay Commandery, Knights Templar of Boston; of the Order of the Mystic Shrine; of Elm Council, Royal Arcanum; of the Ancient Order of United Workmen; of the Knights of Honor; of Mount Sinai, Lodge No. 69, Odd Fellows of Cambridge. He attends the North Avenue Congregational Church. He has been a director of the West Somerville Co-operative Bank since it was organized, is interested in the new Somerville Trust Company in Somerville, also a director and one of the incorporators of the Somerville National Bank.

December 31, 1876, he married Clara B. Thurston, of Barre, Vermont. Their only child is Charles A. Mentzer, born at Somerville, November 6, 1877, graduate of the public and high schools of that city, now associated in business with his father. He married, at Somerville, Gertrude Vinton, who was born in Hancock, Vermont, and they have one child, Julia, born December 4, 1905.

(III) Albert F. Mentzer, son of Charles L. Mentzer, was born at Northborough, February 10, 1855. He had been in business with his brother most of his active life, and is now in business for himself under the firm name of A. F. Mentzer Company, Inc., 1902. He is president, and John F. Mentzer is secretary of the company. He resides in Cambridge, and is a member of John Abbott Lodge; of Somerville Encampment of Odd Fellows; of John Abbott Lodge of Free Masons; of Somerville Royal Arch Chapter; of De Molay Commandery, Knights Templars; of Aleppo Temple, Order of the Mystic Shrine, Boston. He married Susie F. Caldwell, of Woburn. Children: 1. Angie Belle, married William M. Fawcett, and has one child, Bernice Fawcett, born 1900. 2. Ida, born 1879. 3. Albert F., born 1881, died at age of three. 4. Lewis Oliver, born January 27, 1886, educated in the Somerville and Cambridge high school, and the Highland Military Academy of Worcester, where he graduated in 1904. He is now with his father. 5. Ruth Evelyn, born 1892, died in 1893.

HOWARD

The surname Howard is of ancient English origin. In America there were a number of immigrants of this name. John and James Howard came from England, and settled in Duxbury, Massachusetts, as early as 1643, and John settled in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, where all of his descendants (and they are very numerous) favor the spelling Howard, but many of the Howard family have spelled their names Hayward, Haywood, and Haword. The family sent pioneers to Boston, Concord, Braintree, Charlestown, Malden, Woburn, Watertown and Plymouth, Massachusetts.

John and James Hayward (or Howard), doubtless brothers, came from England in the ship "Planter," 1634, and in 1635, both giving

their ages on the passenger list as twenty-two, and hailing from Stepney parish, London. James settled in Charlestown in 1636, and removed to Woburn, where he was a proprietor in 1642. He brought a suit in the Ipswich court in 1642. He died November 29, 1642. His widow Judith married second, January 18, 1643, William Simonds of Woburn. Rebecca, daughter of James and Judith Howard, was born December 4, 1641; died December 4, 1642. They may have had other children. John Hayward (or Howard) came on the "Planter," sailing March 22, 1634, and probably at Duxbury, Massachusetts, as mentioned above. George Hayward, another immigrant, settled at Concord, Massachusetts. John Hayward of Concord married, August 17, 1656, Rebecca Atkinson. Children of John and Rebecca Hayward, born at Concord: 1. Rebecca, born and died 1657; 2. John, born April 5, 1661; mentioned below; 3. Persis, born April 24, 1664; 4. Benoni, born and died in 1665. He married second, Sarah Symonds, born July 28, 1644, daughter of William Symonds and Judith (Haywood) Symonds, November 30, 1665, his first wife dying August 5, 1665. The Symonds family resided at Woburn and Concord. John was the son of the immigrant John, and nephew of James. No record appears as to what became of John (1). This John who married Sarah Symonds could not have been a son of James (1), for in that case Sarah would have been a half-sister. John and Sarah Hayward had one child, Sarah, born August 30, 1666. Sarah Hayward, perhaps widow of John, married at Woburn, September 8, 1680, Samuel Richardson. Persis married, January 2, 1683, Jacob Kendall, at Woburn. John Hayward, brother of the foregoing also married at Woburn, January 7, 1687, Sarah Blodgett, of Woburn.

(I) James Hayward (or Howard) of Woburn (1), son of John and Sarah Hayward, grandson of John and Rebecca Hayward, of Concord, was born about 1689. He married Bathsheba ———, and settled in Woburn. Children: 1. Bathsheba, born April 28, 1711. 2. James, born April 16, 1712; died young. 3. Huldah, born April 18, 1714. 4. Abigail, born July 23, 1716. 5. James, born August 24, 1718; mentioned below. 6. Nathaniel, born March 15, 1722. 7. Thomas, born March 22, 1724. 8 Mary, born June 5, 1728.

(II) James Hayward, son of James Hayward (or Howard) (1), was born at Woburn, Massachusetts, August 24, 1718. He married Susanna Wilson, daughter of Rev. Wilson, of Woburn, where they lived until 1772-3, when they came to Maine, and settled upon land now composing the town of Brownfield. He died December 20, 1803; his widow died August 27, 1816, in her ninety-third year. Children: 1. Susanna, born October 7, 1742; married John Walker. 2. James, born November 7, 1744; settled in New York, on the Mohawk, and died there. 3. Samuel, born May 2, 1747; was a sailor in early life; soldier in the revolution, and one of the Boston Tea Party; removed to Brownfield after the revolution. 4. Sarah, born April 12, 1750; married Daniel Cross. 5. Lemuel, born April 6, 1752; died March 20, 1842; married Hannah Clemons. 6. Benjamin, born January 6, 1755; died next month. 7. Wilson, born February 15, 1756; died January 25, 1845; married ——— Wood. 8. Joseph, born November 9, 1758; married Rebecca Gleason, of Billerica; removed to Brownfield in June, 1786, and resided there the rest of his days.

(III) Frederick Howard, grandfather of Abraham L. Howard, settled in Brownfield, vicinity of Denmark. He was a grandson of James Howard (2).

(IV) Frederick H. Howard, son of Frederick Howard (3), was born in Denmark, Maine, July 14, 1833, and died in Watertown, Massachusetts, April 1, 1890. He was engaged in the ice business in Watertown during his active years, and was a shrewd and successful merchant. He served in the Eleventh Massachusetts Battery during the civil war. He married February 14, 1865, Sarah E. Mossman, born February 21, 1844, daughter of Gardner Mosman, of Thomaston, Maine. (See sketch of Mosman family). Children: 1. Edward E. 2. Frederick H. 3. Claudia Odela, married H. Eugene Fleming, of Watertown; child, Howard C. Fleming. 4. Laura Belle.

(V) Abraham L. Howard, son of Frederick H. Howard (4), was born in Watertown, Massachusetts. He was educated there in the public schools and the Bryant and Stratton Business College of Boston, Massachusetts. He became associated in business with his father, and succeeded him. He deals in Otto coke and bundle wood, in addition to the ice business. He resides in the old home with his mother. He is a member of Pequasette Lodge of Free Masons; of Watertown Lodge No. 143, Knights of Pythias; of Sons of Veterans Camp, No. 49; the Commonwealth Motor and Driving Club, and the Watertown Club. In politics he is a Republican. The family attends the Unitarian church at Watertown.

MOSMAN

This family is of ancient origin, having a pedigree reaching back to one Thomas Mosman, who lived in Scotland as long ago as 1426, when he was a witness to a legal instrument still preserved in the Scotch archives. A descendant living in Glasgow had a son John, who was incarcerated in the celebrated Tobooth prison, Edinburgh, in the time of James V (1513-1532) on account of his loyalty to the crown. Through the leniency of the warder he effected an escape, fleeing to Holland for safety, and taking with him among other effects a famous old family clock, which within a few years has been recovered and brought to America. This precious heirloom was lately owned by Mrs. G. T. C. Holden, of Hudson, now deceased, who had also many other relics of the Mosman ancestors in Scotland. John Mosman had a son James, who was goldsmith to Mary, Queen of Scots, and manufactured some of her choicest jewelry. He was captured by the English while engaged in defending one of the castles of Mary, and was hanged and quartered according to the brutal custom of the times. John Mosman, descendant of this James Mosman, was born in 1600; married Isabel Gardner.

(I) James Mosman, son of John and Isabel (Gardner) Mosman, of Scotland, was the immigrant ancestor. He was born July 9, 1626. He same to New England before 1667, in which year he appears as an inhabitant of the town of Wrentham, Massachusetts. But most of the Scotch settlers of that period were sent over in the fifties as prisoners of war by Cromwell. They became settlers after serving a time according to the customs of war at that time. He may have been one of these Scotch soldiers. He married, rather late in life, Ann ———. Children: 1. Elizabeth, born at Wrentham, May 24, 1675, died March 6, following. 2. George, born August 21, 1677; mentioned below. 3. Timothy, born November 17, 1679; settled in Sudbury, Massachusetts, and died there February 27, 1773; married July 27, 1701, Sarah Hicks, daughter of Samuel Hicks, of Boston, a soldier in the Expedition of 1690 against Canada, whose descendants were granted land in Dorchester, Canada, for his service. 4. James (?), had a daughter Elizabeth at Roxbury, December 18, 1696.

(II) George Mosman, son of James Mosman (1), was born in Dedham, Massachusetts, August 21, 1677. His father removed to Roxbury, according to various authorities, and died there. His brother, Timothy Mosman, settled in Sudbury, and had a large family there, many of his descendants having lived in Sudbury, Ashburnham and Westminster, Massachusetts. George may also have lived there, though the vital records give no proof of it. His son George was called "Jr." in the town records until about 1758, however, and it is likely that the father was then living in Sudbury also, to call for this addition to distinguish the two George Mosmans.

(III) George Mosman, son of George Mosman (2), was born in Roxbury or Sudbury, about 1720. He married January 19, 1748-9, Sybel Walker, of Sudbury. Children, born in Sudbury: 1. Sybil, born December 8, 1749. 2. Daniel, born December 26, 1751; died November 17, 1757. 3. Jesse, born September 8, 1754. 4. Silas, born May 27, 1757. 5. Aaron, born October 22, 1759; mentioned below. 6. Ezra, born November 27, 1763. 7. Micah, born July 25, 1769.

(IV) Aaron Mosman, son of George Mosman (3), was born October 22, 1759, in Sudbury, Massachusetts. He was a soldier in the revolution from Sudbury in Captain Aaron Haynes's company, Colonel Jonathan Brewer's regiment, in the summer of 1775; also in Captain Asahel Wheeler's company, Colonel John Robinson's regiment, in 1776, and in the same company under Colonel Jonathan Reed in the Northern Department in 1777. After the revolution he settled south of Chaickawauka Pond, in Thomaston, Maine, and had a grist mill and a saw mill there. He married May 28, 1782, Hepzibah Hosmer, born in Concord, Massachusetts, July 24, 1759, and died June 11, 1812. He married second, June 16, 1814, Sarah Gardner, who was born April 11, 1778, in Edgecombe, Maine, and died October 28, 1844. He died November 27, 1840. Children of the first wife: 1. Hepzibah, married Nathaniel Packard; resided in Rockland, Maine. 2. Captain Reuben; mentioned below. 3. Mary, married Daniel Packard, and removed to Camden. 4. William, married Lucy Safford, of Hope, December 6, 1817; resided at Rockland, Maine. 5. Aaron, married Experience Andrews, and lived in Camden. 6. Betsey, born November 1, 1800; married April 19, 1821, Alanson Dean, and lived in Rockland. 7. Merrick, born December 9, 1803; married October 10, 1824, Elizabeth Ott; resided in Rockland, on the homestead; died October 17, 1847.

(V) Captain Reuben Mosman, son of George Mosman (4), was born about 1785, in Thomaston, Maine, and resided at Camden and Rockland, Maine; married (published January 31), 1808, Margaret Studley. Chil-

dren: 1. Hannah S., died June 15, 1840; married James Murch. 2. Mary S., married August 12, 1832, Robert S. Stockbridge, of Castine. 3. Reuben H., mate of the schooner "Ann;" died at Nantucket, March 2, 1829. 4. Elbridge, steward of the schooner "Ann," died at the same time as his brother. 5. Captain Gardner, born about 1810; mentioned below. 6. Sarah, married Burton Fales, of Thomaston, where she resided and died December 30, 1840. 9. Daniel.

(VI) Captain Gardner Mosman, son of Captain Reuben Mosman (5), was born about 1810; married first, Sarah H. Shepherd, May 16, 1840; second, May 21, 1843, Emeline Ghenter. Children: 1. Sarah E., born February 21, 1844; married February 14, 1865, Frederick H. Howard. (See Howard sketch). 2. Gardner M., born September, 1853; died January 16, 1855.

HART

Families by the name of Hart are found in England, Scotland, and Ireland. One Stephen Hart was seated at Westmill, county Hereford, England, in the time of Edward III. Others of the name were living at the time of Queen Elizabeth and others belonged to Boston, county Lincoln, England, and others were of London, where one of the family was Lord Mayor in 1589. Others bore the name of Harte and Herte and are found in the county of Kent and other counties of England, and still others bore the name of Heart, and one of these bore on his shield three human hearts proper; the same name is found in Scotland with a similar design on their shield. There are several families of Hart in this country who came from England with the early immigrants, and two families bearing the name of Hart settled in Lynn and Reading, Massachusetts. One spelled the name Hartt and the other in which we are interested, Hart.

(I) Isaac Hart, of Watertown, Reading, Lynn, and Lynnfield, Massachusetts, died at Lynnfield, February 10, 1699-1700, married about 1650, Elizabeth Hutchins, who died his widow, November 28, 1700. Isaac Hart, aged twenty-two, embarked with other passengers at Yarmouth, England, April 11, 1637, on the "Rose," Anderson master, for New England. He is supposed to have been born at Scratley, county Norfolk, England, about 1615. He first settled at Watertown, Massachusetts. Subsequently he removed to Lynn, and later to Reading, and was residing there March 3, 1656, when he with his wife Elizabeth conveyed property at Watertown consisting of a house and several parcels of land, to Samuel Stratton, of Watertown. He afterwards removed to the north part of Reading, having purchased a large estate there, and having in 1673 purchased some five hundred acres of land in the adjoining village of Lynnfield, then a part of Lynn, removed there and there finally settled. He was a member of Captain Gardner's company in King Philip's war, serving from February to November, 1676. In his will, probated February 19, 1699-1700, he names his sons Thomas, John, Samuel and Adam; and his daughters Elizabeth Winborne and Deborah Proctor. Children: 1. Elizabeth, born December 11, 1651, married, April 11, 1667, John Rosseter Winborn, of Malden, Massachusetts. 2. Deborah, married, February 15, 1673, Benjamin Proctor, of Ipswich, Massachusetts. 3. Thomas, died March 8, 1730-1, unmarried. 4. John. 5. Samuel, born February 9, 1656, see forward. 6. Adam, born April 4, 1666, died at Reading, Massachusetts, September 17, 1745, married (first) about 1703, Elizabeth Collson, of Reading; married (second), September 29, 1725, Abigail Dale, of Woburn, Massachusetts, who died February 9, 1735; and married (third), October 21, 1735, Dorcas Brown.

(II) Captain Samuel Hart, son of Isaac Hart (1), born at Reading, Massachusetts, February 9, 1656, died at Lynnfield, Massachusetts, December 30, 1730; married Sarah Endicott, reputed to be a niece of Governor John Endicott, of Salem, Massachusetts. Samuel Hart was a sea-captain, and followed the sea for nearly half a century. Subsequently he resided on his farm in Lynnfield. Children: 1. Elizabeth, born November 16, 1686; married, April 1, 1709, Samuel Potter, resided at Lynn, Massachusetts. 2. Thomas, born August 12, 1696. 3. Samuel, born October 30, 1698; married Hepzibah Eaton, of Lynn. 4. John, born March 25, 1703, see forward. 5. Jonathan, born November 2, 1710; married, 1735, Mercy Hawkes; resided in Lynn and Lynnfield, Massachusetts, and about 1760 removed to Maugerville, Nova Scotia.

(III) John Hart, son of Captain Samuel Hart (2), born at Lynnfield, Massachusetts, March 25, 1703, died there in 1777; married (intention dated May 21, 1732) Mehitable Endicott, born August 14, 1699, daughter of Zerubbabel and Grace (Simonds) Endicott, of Boxford, Massachusetts, and a great-granddaughter of Governor John Endicott, of Salem, Massachusetts. Mr. Hart was a farmer. His will, dated April 9, 1777, probated December

1, 1777, names his sons John and Zerubbabel Hart, and daughter Sarah Buxton. Children: 1. John, born 1733, see forward. 2. Zerubbabel, born 1738, died February 14, 1797; married, June 22, 1762, Eunice Curtis, of Danvers; resided at Lynnfield, Massachusetts; he was a member of Captain Nathaniel Bancroft's (Lynn) company, which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, to Lexington and Concord. 3. Mehitable, born 1743, died April 9, 1766, aged twenty-three years. 4. Sarah, married, November 7, 1776, Anthony Buxton, of Danvers, Massachusetts.

(IV) John Hart, son of John Hart (3), born at Lynn, about 1733, died at Lynnfield, Massachusetts, April 11, 1811, aged seventy-eight years; married, at Lynn, Massachusetts, April 19, 1757, Lydia Curtis, who died April 10, 1818, aged eighty-four years. John Hart was a farmer. He was a sergeant in a company of men belonging to Lynn (now called Lynn, Lynnfield, and Saugus), who served at Concord and elsewhere on the alarm of April 19, 1775; also a member of Captain Ebenezer Winship's company, Colonel Nixon's (fifth) regiment, enlisted May 3, 1775, service three months. Children: 1. Jacob, baptized November 12, 1758; married (first), April 24, 1777, Hannah Cox, of Beverly, Massachusetts; married (second), 1829, Hannah M. Brown, of Wenham, Massachusetts. He was a soldier in the revolutionary war. 2. John, baptized October 13, 1760, died about 1793; married, March 20, 1780, Dorcas Brown, of Danvers, Massachusetts, who married second, August 31, 1794, John Day, of Salem, Massachusetts. 3. Ebenezer, born November 15, 1762, died March 26, 1849, aged seventy-seven years; married, October 25, 1792, Polly Smith, of Danvers, Massachusetts. 4. Mehitable, baptized December 16, 1764; married, June 18, 1789, Phineas Green, resided at Malden, Massachusetts. 5. William, born in 1766, died in 1799; married, December 12, 1793, Mary Smith, of Marblehead, Massachusetts, who married second, James Newhall, of Lynn, Massachusetts, and died February 18, 1855, aged seventy-seven years. 6. Sarah, baptized April 23, 1769, died unmarried September 22, 1815, aged forty-six years. 7. Daniel, baptized November 10, 1771, see forward. 8. Joseph, baptized November 19, 1774, died at Salem, Massachusetts, December 3, 1830; married, March 25, 1799, Elizabeth Tapley; resided at Lynnfield and Salem, Massachusetts. 9. Lydia, baptized August 25, 1775, never married. 10. Molly, baptized July 18, 1779; married Theodore Flagg, of Lynnfield, Massachusetts.

(V) Daniel Hart, son of John Hart (4), born at Lynnfield, Massachusetts, baptized there, November 10, 1771, died at Lynnfield, October 20, 1827; married, December 13, 1792, Polly Tapley, of Lynnfield, died at North Reading, November 2, 1860, aged eighty-four years ten months and twelve days, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Smith) Tapley. Daniel Hart was a farmer. Children: 1. David, born April 22, 1793; see forward. 2. Daniel, born October 23, 1794, died May 31, 1855; married, January 25, 1821, Margaret Norton, of Royalston, Massachusetts, who died at Reading, Massachusetts, February 4, 1867, resided at North Reading, Massachusetts. 3. Betsey, born May 22, 1797; married, April 21, 1816, Daniel Townsend, of Lynnfield. 4. William, born June 13, 1799, died at Lynn, Massachusetts, November 11, 1883; married, September 29, 1833, Elizabeth Bruce, of Marblehead, who died his widow September 10, 1884. 5. Lucy, born August 21, 1801; married her cousin, Martin Hart, of Danvers, Massachusetts, and died about 1828. 6. Phebe, born October 13, 1803; married John Wheeler, of Salem, Massachusetts. 7. Aaron Tapley, born March 13, 1806, died unmarried, August 3, 1846. 8. Elijah Tapley, born September 23, 1808, died unmarried, January 18, 1848. 9. Polly, born March 23, 1811, died August 16, 1820. 10. Joseph Tapley, born March 10, 1813, died at Woburn, Massachusetts, April 20, 1894; married December 17, 1834, Nancy Holt, who died at Lynn, Massachusetts, November 17, 1883. 11. Sally Avery, born April 8, 1815; married Benjamin Simons, of Salem, Massachusetts. 12. Clarissa Tapley, born February 20, 1818; married, September 29, 1848, Sylvester S. Beard, of North Reading, Massachusetts. 13. Polly, born November 23, 1820, died October 20, 1851; married, April 25, 1839, Charles Norwood, of Lynnfield, Massachusetts.

(VI) David Hart, son of Daniel Hart (5), born at Lynnfield, Massachusetts, April 22, 1793, died at Woburn, Massachusetts, December 9, 1855, aged sixty-two years and eight months; married, November 10, 1816, Susan Eames, born at Wilmington, Massachusetts, August 23, 1796, died at Woburn, April 9, 1871, aged seventy-four years and seven months, daughter of Ensign Nathan and Susanna (Harnden) Eames, of Wilmington. David Hart received his schooling in his native town, and early learned the trade of a butcher. He continued in the meat business all his life, or as long as he was able to transact business. An accident which occurred to him impaired his physical powers and affected

him greatly to the detriment of his business. He was a trader in cattle, and patronized the Brighton market for his stock. In Woburn he lived on the George Baldwin farm for about ten years, on which he did some farming in connection with his other affairs. He was a religious man, being a member of the First Congregational church of Woburn, a Whig in politics, and one of quiet habits and bearing. Four of his children (Lavinia, David Dexter, Sylvania, and Mary) were baptized July 4, 1830. Children: 1. Lavinia, born 1817; married, May 2, 1839, John B. Kendall, of Tewksbury, Massachusetts. 2. David Dexter, born March 5, 1819, see forward. 3. Sylvania, married, December 26, 1847, John Wood, of Burlington, Massachusetts; resided in Burlington until about 1866, then removed to Woburn, and then to Brighton, where he died in 1876; she died in California. 4. Mary, born ———; married, January 10, 1843, Stephen A. Coburn, of Lowell, Massachusetts. 5. Child, died at Woburn, September 6, 1826.

(VII) David Dexter Hart, son of David Hart (6), born at North Reading, Massachusetts, March 5, 1819, died at Woburn, Massachusetts, March 2, 1882, aged sixty-two years eleven months and seventeen days; married, at Boston ————, Ruth Richardson, born at Woburn, Massachusetts, January 5, 1817, died there, March 6, 1902, aged eighty-five years, daughter of Benjamin and Ruth (Richardson) Wood of Stoneham, Massachusetts. Mr. Hart received his education in the common schools of Reading and at North Woburn, and that mostly during the winter months. He worked on his father's farm during his youth and early manhood, and early started in the express business, driving a four-horse team between Woburn and Boston for himself. He came to Woburn to reside when he was young, and the express business with teams, as conducted by him, was ended by the opening of the steam railroad. He then entered the employ of the Boston & Lowell railroad, first as a brakeman, later as a conductor, and lastly as a ticket agent at the station in Boston, where he remained fifteen years. At the time he was ticket seller he established a sales stable in Boston in two stables which he built on Friend street, and they are still standing. In the early part of his ticket agency he invested largely in real estate, and in time owned in Woburn what is called Meeting House Hill. He sold much of this property to advantage, including the spot where the present Lyceum Hall stands. In 1864, having resigned his position in the ticket office in Woburn, on April 1, with Charles S. Converse as partner of one-third interest, he established the present Hart & Company Express. He was for a time interested in the stable business on Walnut street, Woburn, and on January 1, 1871, he sold his interest in the express business to his sons Charles, George and Ward, and practically retired, returning to the work on his farm at Central Square where he continued until his death. After 1871 the history of the express business as conducted by Hart & Company, was briefly as follows: George G. Hart sold his interest to his brothers, who were then in equal partnership. This continued under the remaining brothers until Mr. Converse sold his interest on January 1, 1886, to the American Express Company, who operated independent of Hart & Company in Woburn and established its own line. About one year and nine months after the American Express Company deal, Mr. Charles C. Hart sold his interest to Ward W. Hart (October 1, 1887), who continued the business under the old firm name. The Boston offices have been on Leverett street, the main office; and 32 Court Square, 89 Broad street, 77 Kingston and 108 Arch street, branches. The company's general business is between Boston, Woburn, and North Woburn. Jairus Foster drove the first team of this concern at the Boston end, and Louis Neville drove the first team at the Woburn end. Such was the beginning of the present large business, which now employs thirty-two horses and twenty-five drivers. The great bulk of the business is handled over the Boston and Maine railroad with one team travelling overland.

David Dexter Hart, during the time that he was in the employ of the Boston & Lowell railroad, was superintendent of affairs between Winchester and Woburn, and the building of the station in Woburn, now discontinued, was done under his supervision. In 1872 Mr. Hart went to California, where he had the settling of two estates. He was a member of the First Congregational church, was on the parish committee, and also on the building committee when the present church edifice was erected. He was a Whig in politics, and later a Republican. He held the office of selectman and chairman of the highway commissioners, director of the Savings Bank, representative to the legislature, and belonged to the Masonic fraternity, and at one time was a member of the noted military company known as the Boston Lancers. Mr. Hart was a great speechmaker, being bright and witty, a good judge of human nature, and had also a trait common

D. D. Carr

to his family in general, an unusually good judgment of horseflesh. The following tribute by one of his best educated and influential acquaintances was published at the time of his decease:

"Mr. Hart was one of Woburn's best known citizens. He started life with few advantages of education or social connections, but notwithstanding the want of these accomplishments which come so easy to many in these modern days, he acquired to a remarkable degree a pleasant and manly bearing in society, a free and happy address in public meetings, and in his correspondence, and a high degree of executive ability in business. He was frank, fearless, and outspoken in private conversation and in all matters of public interest, and yet he was so considerate and charitable in spirit that he won the respect of those from whom he differed in opinion, and left the impression upon all who knew him that he was a true, upright, and thoroughly honest man. Few persons in his circumstances gained more or faster friends. And few have held friends once gained with a firmer grasp. Warm and impulsive in temperament, he was still so kind in spirit and so just in judgment that he held fast the confidence of those who trusted him and the affection of those who loved him. The poor and afflicted lost in him a generous and sympathizing friend. From the time that he united with the First Church of Woburn, twenty-five years before his death, he was faithful to the practice of its precepts and to his duty to his fellowmen. He gave cheerfully and generously to every good cause. His life of noble persevering effort in self-culture and in doing good to others is an encouragement to all who begin life in similar circumstances to rise above difficulties."

Children: 1. Charles Choate, born September 5, 1845, died December 9, 1889; married, April 12, 1868, Philena Green Richardson, of Stoneham; children: i. David Dexter, born September 15, 1869; married, September 19, 1891, Mary M. Larrabee. ii. Mary Coburn, born June 6, 1871. 2. George Gould, born March 1, 1848, married at Woburn, May 20, 1875, Mrs. Phebe (Weed) Weeks, of Stoneham, children: i. Grace May, born May 1, 1877, married Herbert S. Carlisle; ii. Ruth Richardson, born February 6, 1879. iii. Josephine Weed, born August 13, 1880. iv. Helen Gould, born December 30, 1890. 3. Ward Wyman, born January 31, 1850, see forward. 4. David Dexter, born December 27, 1851, died June 26, 1853. 5. Lavina Louisa, born July 11, 1854; married, April 30, 1878, William Hamlin Curtis, had daughter Blanche Hart (Curtis), born January 20, 1879, married Homer W. Danforth, of North Woburn, children: i. Florence (Danforth), born April 17, 1904, died May 8, 1904. ii. Warner Curtis (Danforth), born April 7, 1905.

(VIII) Ward Wyman Hart, son of David Dexter Hart (7), born at Woburn, Massachusetts, January 31, 1850; married at South Dartmouth, Massachusetts, October 26, 1875, Elizabeth Williams Dexter, born at South Dartmouth, December 25, 1854, daughter of Calvin and Eunice Kingman (Southworth) Dexter. Ward Wyman Hart was educated in the common schools and Warren Academy in Woburn until he was fifteen years of age, when he began helping his father on the home place until he was nineteen years old, at which time he worked for a few months in the express business. He then took charge for four years of the North Woburn street railway, in which company his father was an owner. Shortly after he took a course of study in Eastman's Business College, at Poughkeepsie, New York. He subsequently entered the express business under the employ of his father, and in 1871, when he was twenty-one years of age, bought an interest in that business. At present Mr. Hart is manager in charge of the Boston end of the business, and resides at No. 5 Plymton street, Woburn, in a house which he purchased of Rev. Mr. Wright, in 1883. He is a member of the First Congregational church, which organization he has twice served as deacon since 1901, and is a member of the welcome committee of the church. He is a Republican in politics; a member of the Ancient Order of United Workmen, and of the Boston Expressmen's League. Children: 1. Edward Dexter, born November 3, 1876, see forward.

(IX) Edward Dexter Hart, son of Ward Wyman Hart (8), born at Woburn, Massa- company, and in 1757 corporal in John Carter's company, in the French and Indian war. chusetts, November 3, 1876, married, July 8, 1902, Lillian May Bustead, born April 19, 1877, daughter of Adam and Mary (Graham) Bustead, of Woburn. Edward Dexter Hart received his education in the public schools of Woburn, and was graduated from the high school there in 1895. He pursued a course afterwards at Burdett's Business College in Boston. While attending school he assisted his father in the express business, and after completing his Burdett course entered the Boston office of Hart & Company's express, where he remained until March, 1897, when he assumed charge of the Woburn office, a place

which he still retains, his father having charge of the Boston office. He has been successful from the start as an express agent, and in the continuing and building up of the large business of Hart & Company, which firm was established by his grandfather on April 1, 1864, under the same firm name. Practically from July 1, 1898, the business of the company has been in Mr. Edward Dexter Hart's charge. His residence is at No. 17 Davis street, Woburn. Mr. Hart is a member of the First Congregational church, a Republican in politics, and a member of the Boston Expressman's League. Children: 1. Edward Dexter, born September 16, 1903. 2. Charles Ward, born April 27, 1907.

SKELTON

The ancient home of the Skelton family is in the north of England. There is a town of Skelton in Cumberland, near Penrith, and as early as the reign of Edward I., Christiana de Skelton was defendant in an action in the court of that county respecting a land title. In the East Riding of Yorkshire there is a township of Skelton in the parish of Howden, and in the West Riding a hamlet named Skelton in the parish of Leeds. There is a township of Skelton also in the parish of Ripon in Yorkshire. The records of the time of Edward I mention William, son of Robert de Skelton, contesting with William Skelton, son of William de Skelton, for possession of lands. In 1417 Richard de Skelton, the younger, of Cumberland, and in 1418 Richard Skelton, of Carlisle, were named in the French rolls in the retinue of the Duke of Gloucester, taking part in the subjection of the northern provinces of France. The name was common in the city of York many centuries ago. Adam de Skeltone's will was proved October 18, 1330. Dr. Barber states that the name is derived from *Skeel*, a Danish personal name, and *Tun*, old Norse, meaning a fortified town. The name occurs in Domesday Book, spelled Scheltun, probably pronounced *skaleton*, as it is found written later. The variation in spelling is very great in the old records. (See N. E. Reg., 1898, p. 347).

(I) Rev. Samuel Skelton, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England in 1584, and died at Salem, Massachusetts, August 2, 1634. He was rector of the Sempringham Church, Lincolnshire, from about 1618 for three years or more. This church is a relic of Norman architecture, to which a tower was added in 1725. It is a parish of extensive area comprising the chapelries of Pomton and Berthorpe, while the village near the church has long since disappeared. The manor house, formerly the seat of the earls of Lincoln, is also destroyed. He married there, April 27, 1619, Susanna Travis, daughter of William. Her father's will was dated April 22, 1635, and proved June 17, 1635, at Lincoln. He was of Horbling. His daughter Sarah was baptized August 14, and was buried at Sempringham, August 27, 1621. He removed to Tattershall, seventeen miles northeast of Sempringham, and there three children were baptized. It seems likely that Susanna was his second wife, and that Benjamin and Nathaniel were by a former marriage. He was about thirty-six years old when he married Susanna Travis. He came under the appointment of the Massachusetts Bay Colony in the ship "George Bonaventure to Salem," sailing May 4, 1629, and he welcomed Winthrop's party next year. He was admitted a freeman May 18, 1631. He had a grant of land in Salem in 1630. (See Mass. Hist. Society, second series, vol. x., p. 108). He died August 2, 1634; his wife March 15, 1631, at Salem. With "the consent of Mrs. Beggerly," the division of the estate was ordered in June, 1638, his three eldest children to receive the personal effects. The house in which he lived passed to the ownership of Nathaniel Felton, his son-in-law, who sold it in 1643 to William Browne. His farm was bought by John Porter; the final deed being given him by the son Samuel, March 30, 1663. Children: 1. Benjamin, had son John, baptized at Salem in 1639. 2. Nathaniel, had son John, born 1648, at Salem. 3. Sarah, born and died 1621. 4. Samuel, baptized January 8, 1622. 5. Susannah, baptized April 3, 1627, married John Marsh, of Salem. 6. Mary, baptized June 28, 1728; married Nathaniel Felton. 7. Elizabeth, born about 1631, in Salem; married Robert Sanford, of Boston.

(II) Samuel Skelton, son of Rev. Samuel Skelton (1), was baptized in Tattershall, England, January 8, 1622. In 1644 and 1649 he conveyed land formerly his father's, calling himself "son of Rev. Samuel Skelton," and in 1663 completed the transfer of his land in Salem. He returned to England before 1645. He died at Tattershall, May 12, 1695. His will was dated February 15, 1663-4. It mentioned his wife Margaret and children Samuel, Zerrubbabel, Israel and Nathaniel, and cousin John Skelton. Children: 1. Joseph, mentioned below. 2. Samuel, baptized in

England, 1645. 3. Zerrubabel, born 1647. 4. Israel, baptized 1650. 5. Nathaniel, baptized 1656. 6. John. 7. Margaret, buried March 14, 1695-6.

(III) Joseph Skelton, son of Samuel Skelton (2), was probably born at Salem, and brought up by his aunts or other relatives as his father returned to England when he was very young. (See "History of Billerica," Dedham Hist. Reg., vol. 7, p. 11). In any case he seems to be grandson of Rev. Samuel (1). He was apprenticed to Captain John Carter, and resided in Woburn as early as 1653. He married at Dedham, February 25, 1673, Deborah Howe, daughter of Abraham Howe, of Dorchester. She died at Woburn in 1711, and he died there June 30, 1705. Children, born in Dedham: 1. Thomas, born April 10, 1674; mentioned below. 2. Deborah, born February 12, 1676; married at Woburn August 13, 1700, John Cragin.

(IV) Thomas Skelton, son of Joseph Skelton (3), was born at Dedham, April 10, 1674; married at Woburn, December 29, 1701, Mary, daughter of John and Sarah Cragin. He learned the trade of a tailor. In 1696 he deeded lands in Woburn, and in 1709 his father's homestead at Woburn. His will was dated November 13, 1650, bequeathing to wife Mary, son Thomas, daughter Mary and grandson Thomas. Children, born at Woburn: 1. Thomas, born November 20, 1702; mentioned below. 2. Mercy, born February 10, 1704. 3. Daze, born August 17, 1705; died at Woburn, December 15, 1711. 4. Anna, born January 11, 1710. 5. Mary, died after 1750.

(V) Thomas Skelton, son of Thomas Skelton (4), was born at Woburn, November 20, 1702, and died there March 23, 1796. He married at Woburn, November 3, 1729, Ruth Reed. His will is dated February 20, 1773, with a codicil in 1782, and was proved in 1797. It mentions his wife Ruth, daughters Mercy, Sarah, Susanna and Anna, and sons Daze, Thomas, John and Matthew. Children, born in Woburn: 1. Ruth, born August 3, 1730. 2. Mercy, born February 9, 1731; married January 18, 1753, Elkanah Welch, of Cambridge. 3. Sarah, born April 23, 1734; married July 9, 1767, Abiathar Johnson. 4. Anna, born January 3, 1736. 5. Susanna, born July 24, 1737; married December 24, 1761, Simeon Blodgett, of Lexington. 6. Thomas, born November 28, 1740; soldier in the Revolution; married Elizabeth Johnson. 7. Daze, born December 21, 1742; mentioned below. 8. John, born December 31, 1744; died June 10, 1821; married February 2, 1768, Joanna Johnson, and settled in Billerica, Massachusetts; from him descend most of the name in Billerica and vicinity. 9. Matthew, born June 19, 1746, soldier in Revolution; married September 6, 1769, Sarah Wyman. 10. Anna, born June 19, 1750; married March 5, 1782, Edward Wood.

(VI) Daze Skelton, son of Thomas Skelton (5), was born in Woburn, Massachusetts, December 21, 1742. His given name is common in this family, though the spelling varies. It is probably the surname of some ancestor. He was a soldier in the Revolution, in Captain Joshua Walker's Company, Colonel David Greene's regiment, April 19, 1775; also a training soldier in the third Woburn company, Captain Timothy Winn, in the summer of 1775. He marched to Horse Neck in a company drafted for the purpose, Captain Belknap, Colonel Brooks. He married June 19, 1770, Ruth Hartwell, of Bedford, Massachusetts. Children, born at Woburn: 1. Daze, Jr., born June 1, 1771; mentioned below. 2. William, born April 21, 1773. 3. Samuel, born June 25, 1775. 4. Ruth, born October 16, 1777. 5. Samuel, born September 6, 1781. 6. Stephen, born May 28, 1784. 7. Rebecca, born July 9, 1786, died young. 8. Rebecca, born September 13, 1788. 9. Desire, born February 2, 1791. 10. Asa, born August 2, 1795.

(VII) Daze (or Daize) Skelton, son of Daze Skelton (6), was born in Woburn, June 1, 1771. He married at Woburn, February 12, 1792, Keziah Simonds. Some of the children were born at Woburn, the others at Bedford, Massachusetts, where he settled. Children: 1. Horace, born at Woburn, November 21, 1793. 2. Artemas, born at Bedford May 21, 1794; mentioned below. 3. Lendell, born October 6, 1795, died young. 4. Lendell, (twin), born July 3, 1797. 5. Lowell, (twin), born July 3, 1797.

(VIII) Artemas Skelton, son of Daze Skelton (7), was born at Bedford, Massachusetts, May 21, 1794, and died in 1866, at the age of seventy-two. He was a farmer on the present Skelton farm in Carlisle, formerly the Hodgman farm. He married Mary Hodgman, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Green) Hodgman, of Carlisle. Thomas Hodgman and his brother John built the house now occupied by the Skeltons, shortly after the Revolutionary war, and after her farmer's death the Skelton's settled on the old homestead. She was also seventy-two years old when she died. At one time they lived in

Dunstable, Massachusetts, now Nashua, New Hampshire, and Candia, New Hampshire. Children: 1. Louisa, married Henry Upton, of Lowell, Massachusetts. 2. Elizabeth, never married. 3. George Stearns, born September 3, 1827; mentioned below. Others died young.

(IX) George Stearns Skelton, son of Artemas Skelton (8), was born September 3, 1827, in Dunstable. He attended the public schools of Bedford and Carlisle, Massachusetts, and in early manhood went to work on ship timber. When he was about forty years old he bought part of the farm owned by his parents, and at their death inherited the remainder. He carried on his farm on a large scale, and cut and sold much wood and lumber. He was shrewd, farsighted and prosperous in business, prominent and influential in town affairs. He was elected to various positions of trust and honor, and for twelve years between 1869 and 1885 was a selectman of the town, most of the time its chairman. He died March 14, 1885, after a short illness with pneumonia, mourned by many friends. For some time after his death the farm was conducted by his widow, a very capable and enterprising woman, but she finally relinquished her cares to her sons. Mr. Skelton was deacon of the Bedford Orthodox Congregational Church, and his wife was also a member.

He married, May 25, 1870, Martha Jane Hartwell, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Page) Hartwell. Her father was a native of Bedford; her mother of Carlisle. Children: 1. Charles Artemas, born 1871; manages the farm, making a specialty of small fruits; has been selectman for several years; member of the Order of the Golden Cross; is unmarried. 2. Joseph Hartwell, born 1872; killed at the Carlisle station of the New York, New Haven & Hartford railroad, while crossing the track in a carriage with a friend, John Percy Wilkins, who was also killed, August 4, 1895; had worked four years as clerk in a grocery store in Carlisle; was a member of the Order of the Golden Cross. 3. George Arthur, born January 3, 1878; mentioned below.

(X) George Arthur Skelton, son of George Stearns Skelton (9), was born in Carlisle, Massachusetts, January 3, 1878. He was educated in the public schools of his native town and in Burdett's Business College, Boston. He began his mercantile career as clerk in a grocery in Carlisle, where he worked for a year and a half. In 1899 he went to Bedford and in February, 1903, bought the general store of C. F. Spaulding, in Bedford, his former employer. His business is flourishing. He is a member of Thomas Talbot Lodge of Free Masons, Billerica; of Walden Chapter, Royal Arch Masons, Concord; of the United Order of the Golden Cross, of which he has been treasurer for six years. He is a Republican in politics, and has been town treasurer of Bedford three years. He is a Congregationalist in religion.

He married, October 23, 1906, Lillian Hammond, born December 2, 1879, daughter of Thomas M. and Susan (Rounds) Hammond, of Cambridge, Massachusetts. Mr. and Mrs. Skelton are the parents of one child, Priscilla, born November 13, 1907.

DAY

This Day family descended, according to all the evidence obtainable, from Randolph Day, an Englishman by birth and ancestry, who in 1630 was a tenant or lessee of John Sedborough, who had in 1610 or soon afterward received a grant of escheated lands in the north of Ireland. This grant was located in county Fermanagh, precinct of Clancally, in the northwest part of the island, near the coast, and just south of Tyrone, whence came so many of the Scotch-Irish (as they are popularly called), from 1718 to 1750. They were Protestants, and had been at war with the Roman Catholic Irish, whom they had supplanted in that section of the country. Day went to Ireland probably with neighbors from England. Some of the other twelve lessees on the same estate were Hugh Stokes, Robert Allen, Stephen Allen, Joseph Dickinson, all British, as well as their landlord, or "undertaker," as the proprietors were called.

(I) Deacon Richard Day, the immigrant ancestor, was born in Ireland about 1720. He came to America when a young man, and lived for a time at Ipswich, Massachusetts. Many efforts have been made, owing to the fact that he came from Ipswich, Massachusetts, to Ipswich, Canada (now Winchendon), to trade a connection with the Day family of Ipswich, of which Robert Day was progenitor. Richard Day may have known of these distant relatives at Ipswich, Massachusetts. Robert Day came to New England about the same time that Randolph Day went to Ireland. The two immigrants may have been brothers or cousins. Randolph Day was the only man of this surname among the twenty thousand English and hundred thousand Scotch who removed to Ireland when King James sought to suppress the Irish Catholics

by introducing loyal Protestant subjects by the thousands into Irish homes, dispossessing the Catholics from nearly four million acres of land.

Richard Day removed to Groton after living a short time in Lunenburg, Massachusetts. He was married December 8, 1748, at Lunenburg, Massachusetts (by Rev. David Sterns) to Ruth Pushee (Pouchee, Pushey and various other spellings were in use). Both were recorded as of Lunenburg, but their first child was born in Groton, in the summer of 1749. They removed to the adjacent town of Winchendon in 1752. Mrs. Day was the daughter of Gabriel Pushee, an Arcadian French exile. Her mother lived to the extreme age of one hundred and four years. The Pushee family was in Winchendon before the Day family, and Nathan Pushee, of Ipswich, Canada, sold Lot No. 2, first division, originally Thomas Berry's lot or draft in 1752, and Thomas Berry himself, then of Ipswich, sold December 15, 1752, his first division lot in Ipswich, Canada (Winchendon), to Richard Day, of Groton. Day also bought a hundred acres of land of Thomas Epes, of Ipswich, November 8, 1757. On this extensive tract of land Deacon Day built in 1752 what was then the first, the finest and largest frame house in the town, and at last accounts it was still standing in good repair. He also built a log tavern, the location of which was south of the Isaac Cummings house, where he kept a hotel and where the first white child in that town was born. He was a cooper by trade. Deacon Day was the foremost citizen of the town while he lived; was moderator of the first town meeting, which was held in his house; was town treasurer for several years; and selectman in 1766-71-73. He was the first deacon of the church, and held many other offices of trust and honor. He was a man of great strength and endurance, of high character, and was greatly respected. His death was caused by injuries received from a falling tree. He died in the prime of life, May 3, 1774, intestate. Three of his sons fought in the Revolution. His estate was divided among the heirs in 1782, the papers being signed by John Day, Sarah Hale, Ruth Sherwin, Lydia Day, Susanna Day, Daniel Day, "his other son," and Elizabeth Day. His widow was living. Children: 1. John, born August 31, 1749; mentioned below. 2. Hannah, born in Groton, May 26, 1752, died April 22, 1774. 3. Nathan, born in Lunenburg (recorded there) October 2, 1754; died in Charlestown, Massachusetts, August 12, 1775. 4. Sarah, born at Winchendon, April 11, 1757. 5. Ruth, born October 27, 1759, at Winchendon, where all the others following were about born. 6. Daniel, born July 27, 1762. 7. Lydia, born October 17, 1764; died August 29, 1767. 8. Elizabeth, born May 12, 1767. 9. Lydia, born August 3, 1770. 10. Susannah, born September 9, 1773.

(II) John Day, son of Richard Day (1), was born in Groton, Massachusetts, August 31, 1749; removed in 1752 to Ipswich, Canada, where he received a rather meagre schooling and spent a large part of his boyhood working on his father's farm. He attended the first school in the town, established May 5, 1765. He was a soldier in the Revolution, and marched on the Lexington alarm under Deacon and Captain Moses Hale, who served without a commission. This company was notified that its services were not needed before it had reached Cambridge. Day was in the battle of Bunker Hill in Captain Abel Wilder's company of minute men, Colonel Doolittle's regiment, and returned with the company soon after the battle. His brother Nathan died in the camp at Somerville, then Charlestown. In 1778 he was on a committee of the town to estimate the cost of services of the soldiers, and March 20, 1780, he was chosen on a committee to hire men for the Continental army. He was a shoemaker by trade, and it is said that he made a pair of shoes for Moses Potter, one of his recruits, with heels high enough to make Moses meet the army requirements as to the stature of a soldier. John Day was a member of the Winchendon school committee in 1778, and selectman in 1781. Besides the trade of shoemaker, Day was also called a carpenter. He established a saw-mill and grist-mill at what is now called New Boston, and was the chief miller of the vicinity for many years. He became the owner of the greater part of what is now Waterville Village, Winchendon. He retired from active business several years before his death. In religion he was a Baptist. He was married, January 30, 1771, to Elizabeth Joslyn, daughter of Peter and Sally Joslyn, of Winchendon, and she died August 20, 1829. Children of John and Elizabeth Day: 1. Elizabeth, born February 20, 1771-2. 2. John, born March 14, 1773, died August 27, 1821; mentioned below. 3. Joseph, born March 27, 1775; died March 29, 1853; settled in Templeton, Massachusetts, with brother John, married March 14, 1799, Lucy Sherwin, both of Winchendon. 4. Lucy, born June 14, 1777.

5. Hannah, born December 29, 1779. 6. Richard, born March 6, 1782; died August 8, 1802. 7. Peter Joslyn, born June 6, 1784. 8. Daniel, born February 18, 1787; died May 23, 1875; married Catherine Rice, daughter of Lieutenant Benjamin and Ruth (Budge) Rice. 9. Susanna, born June 8, 1789. 10. Sally, born October 16, 1791. 11. Silence, born July 19, 1794; died August 26, 1795. 12. Mason Spencer, born December 7, 1798.

(III) John Day, son of John Day, (2), was born in Winchendon, March 14, 1773; died at Templeton August 17, 1821, aged forty-nine years. He and his brother Joseph settled in Templeton, Massachusetts. His wife Lois died March 16, 1823, aged fifty-seven years, and was therefore several years older than her husband. His son, Chauncey N. Day, was appointed administrator, September 4, 1821. Children: 1. Chauncey Newell, mentioned below. 2. David Walker, baptized at Templeton September 13, 1801.

(IV) Chauncey Newell Day, son of John Day (3), was born in Winchendon (or Templeton), Massachusetts, about 1800. He married at Rutland, Massachusetts, May 10, 1821, Adaline Hooker, born at Rutland, October 6, 1799, baptized in Rutland, daughter of Samuel and granddaughter of John Hooker, Jr. Her mother was Abigail Stone, married November 2, 1797. His first wife died Februray 4, 1826, at Templeton, Massachusetts, and he married second (intentions dated September 2, 1826) Abigail Garfield, of Troy, New Hampshire. Mr. Day died at Winchendon in 1852, and his will was filed for probate November 5, 1852. He bequeathed to wife Abigail; children: David W., George G., Augusta A. and Mary Lane. Children: 1. Adaline. 2. David Walker. 3. George Garfield, mentioned below. 4. Augusta A. 5. Mary Lane. George C. and Mary Lane are the only surviving children in 1908.

(V) George Garfield Day, son of Chauncey Newell Day (4), was born at Templeton, Massachusetts (now Otter River), February 17, 1833. He attended the public schools of Winchendon, Massachusetts, until he was fifteen years old, when he became a clerk in the grocery store of J. H. Clapp, later with the firm of Pierce & Burney, and finally with S. D. Morley. He was then bookkeeper and salesman in a millinery store in Otter River. He became depot master at the Templeton railroad station, but resigned after a year of service, and in 1862 removed to Ayer, Massachusetts. He was at one time a clerk in the Taylor House, and after holding various positions in mercantile places bought a store himself. He accepted the position of assistant postmaster under L. A. Buck, postmaster, and later became postmaster hiself. After his term as postmaster expired he established a cigar and tobacco business, which proved highly prosperous and which he conducted until recently. He also owns the building in which his store was situated. He has practically retired from active business. In politics Mr. Day is a Republican. He is a member of the Unitarian church. He commands the respect and esteem of all his townsmen, and is reckoned among the most influential and useful citizens of the town.

He married, May 11, 1863, Frances Augusta Wheeler, of Albany, New York, daughter of Amasa Wheeler, of East Haddam, Connecticut, a dyer by trade, and his wife Roxalana (Hammond) of Middleborough, Massachusetts. Mr. and Mrs. Day have no children.

HUDSON

Arthur Hudson, pharmacist, bacteriologist, analytical chemist, was born in Newcastle-on-Tyne, England, September 7, 1847, son of Henry and Isabella (Arthur) Hudson. Henry Hudson was born in Newcastle-on-Tyne, England, in 1827, and was a glass manufacturer, and a member of the Church of England. Isabella Arthur, born in 1831, was also a native of Newcastle. Arthur Hudson was instructed in the science of pharmacy, analytical chemistry, and medicine at Durham University, England. He served for four years as a member of the Victoria Rifle Volunteers. His relations who became citizens of the United States were: Thomas Smith Hudson, an uncle, who came to America in 1848 or 1849, and settled in East Cambridge. His son, John Fenwick Hudson, came with him to America as an infant, having been born in Newcastle-on-Tyne, England, 1847, early in 1848. The other children of Thomas Smith Hudson were: Thomas Henry Hudson, born in the United States about 1849; Annie Maria Hudson, who died; Francis Hudson, who died in infancy; Robert S. Hudson, who became a merchant and lived in Cambridge; James Hudson, who died young; and Isabella Hudson, who married, and was living in 1907.

Dr. Arthur Hudson came to Boston, Massachusetts, in 1867, and has for one year conducted the laboratory of Weeks & Potter, wholesale druggists and chemists of Boston. In 1868 he became associated with a retail

druggist in Somerville, Massachusetts, where in addition to his duties as pharmaceutist he was assistant postmaster, the postoffice being in the same building with the drug store. In 1869 he was employed by Charles I. Eaton, formerly John I. Brown & Sons, of Boston, as pharmaceutical chemist, serving that establishment 1869-76. In 1876 he removed to Newton where he purchased the drug store and good will of E. T. Billings, at Newton Corner, and he subsequently added to his business two other drug stores at Newton. Besides attending to the regular routine of these drug stores with their allied businesses, he was engaged in chemical research in his laboratory connected with his principal drug store, from 1880, for the department of commissary supplies for the United States army. He was inspector of milk for the city of Newton from 1892, and bacteriologist for the board of health of Newton from 1894. He was elected to membership in the Massachusetts Associated Boards of Health, the Milk Inspectors Association, the American Pharmaceutical Association, and the Massachusetts State Pharmaceutical Association. His fraternal and patriotic affiliations included membership in Newton Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows; Sons of St. George; British American Association; the Royal Arcanum, Channing Council; and Nonantum Colony of the United Order of Pilgrim Fathers.

Dr. Hudson married, September 23, 1870, Mary Ann, daughter of James F. and Anne (Smith) Guthrie, of North Bridgewater, Massachusetts, who was born in Boston, Massachusetts. Her father was born in Dundee, Scotland. The children of Dr. Arthur and Mary Anne (Guthrie) Hudson were: 1. Annie Hudson, born in Boston, Massachusetts, February 7, 1872; married July 7, 1897, James Adelbert Morse, and in 1907 were residing in Newton, Massachusetts. 2. Arthur Stanton Hudson, born in Boston, Massachusetts, February 20, 1874; after receiving a thorough education in E. H. Cutler's Academy of Newton, he was a student in the Harvard Medical School, and on receiving his degree practiced medicine in Boston, Massachusetts. He married Minnie Ladd, June 24, 1895, daughter of Henry C. Ladd, and they make their home in Boston, Massachusetts.

BRACKETT

Albert Brackett, son of Cephas and Lucy (Livermore) Brackett, was born in Brighton, Middlesex county, Massachusetts, April 20, 1828. He was a graduate of Brighton high school, and in 1850 established the coal business in the city of Newton, which he carried on the entire period of his business life. He was a Republican in party politics, but never held public office. He was brought up in the Unitarian religious faith. He was married, October 20, 1859, to Mary Addie, daughter of Rufus and Mary Addie (Guild) Stone. Rufus Stone was a paper manufacturer in Unionville, Connecticut; Mary Addie Stone was born in Unionville, Connecticut, May 3, 1839. The children of Albert and Mary Addie (Stone) Brackett were: 1. Albert Clinton Brackett, born in Newton, Middlesex county, Massachusetts, June 16, 1860, and attended the grammar and high schools of Newton and Massachusetts Institute of Technology of Boston. He married, June 30, 1887, Florence Stoughton, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Caleb Hoggs, of Newtonville, and made his home at Newton Centre. 2. Arthur Lewis Brackett; see forward. 3. Winthrop Stewart Brackett, born in Newton, Massachusetts, April 29, 1864; was educated in the public schools of that city, graduating at the Newton high school in 1883. He was married April 12, 1899, to Sarah Eunice, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. George Shannon, of New York, and resided in Denver, Colorado, in which city Mrs. W. S. Brackett died, April 23, 1901. He married December 12, 1907, Laura, daughter of Mrs. Cora Van Winner, of Denver. 4. Edwin Raymond Brackett, born in Newton, Massachusetts, December 8, 1874; was a graduate of the grammar and high school of Newton, and a graduate of Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Boston. He was married November 7, 1906, to Evelyn, daughter of Mrs. A. E. Mandell, of Newton, and they made their home in Newton, where he was associated with his father and brother in the coal and grain business. Albert Brackett was a member of the Channing Unitarian church. His home, in which his four sons were born, is located on Sargent street, Newton, and embraced a fine estate, beautifully located, and with a splendid mansion house. He died in Italy, March 17, 1905.

Arthur Lewis Brackett, son of Albert and Mary Addie (Stone) Brackett, was born in Newton, Massachusetts, April 22, 1862. He was graduated at the grammar school of Newton and the Newton high school, and at once entered the establishment of his father. He is a Republican in party politics, inheriting his political faith from his father, and like him is a member of the Channing (Unitarian) church. His club

membership includes the Hunnewell, Newton, Newton Boat and Boston Yacht Clubs. He is not married and resides at the family homestead.

BATCHELLER

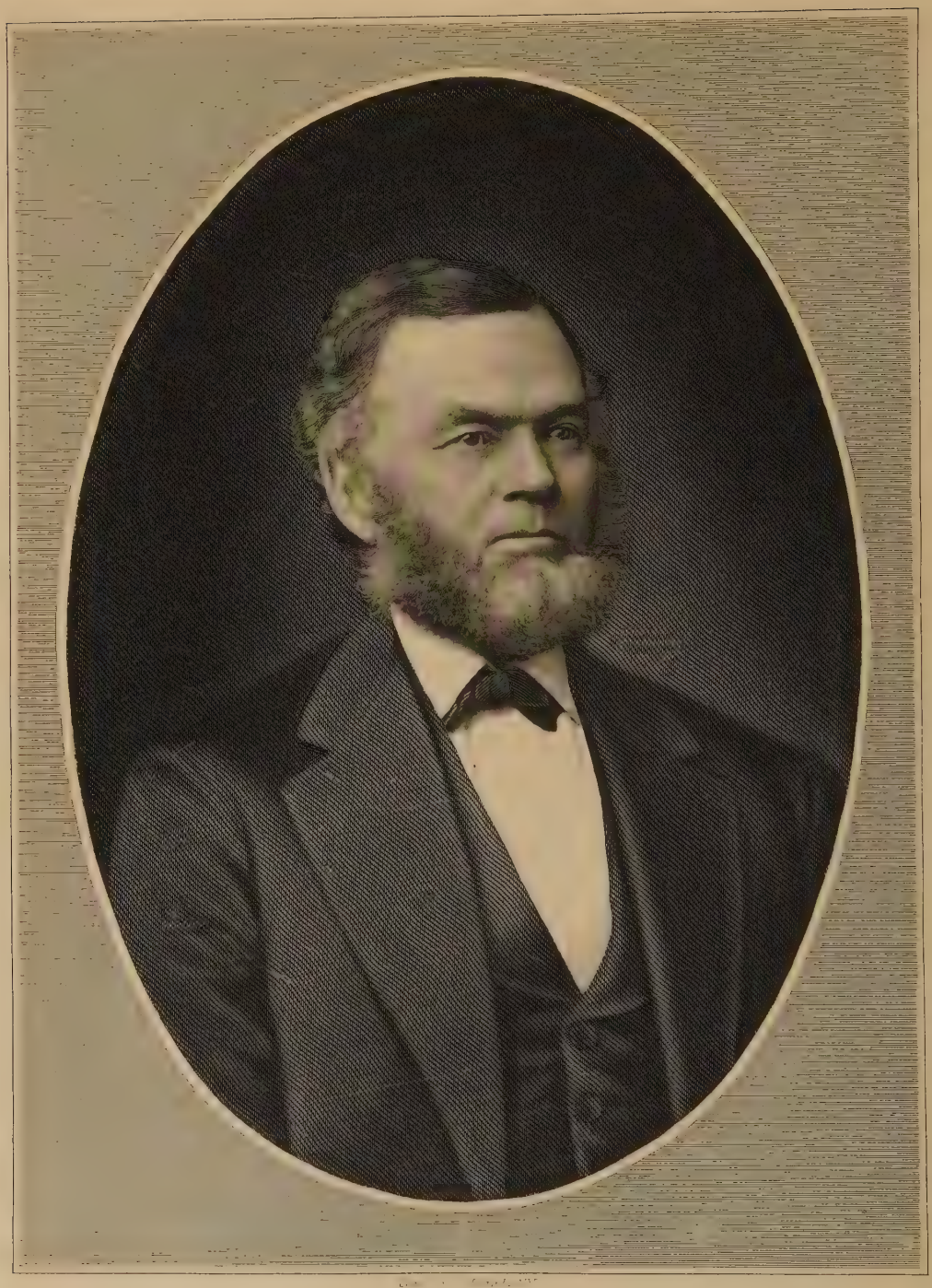
Hon. Brooks Trull Batcheller was born in Billerica, Middlesex county, Massachusetts, January 7, 1812. He was a descendant from William Batchelder, one of the pioneer settlers of Charlestown, Massachusetts Bay Colony, established as a town August 20, 1630. He began life as a tow-boy on the old Middlesex canal, which extended from Boston to Lowell, he driving the horses attached to a packet boat that made regular trips between the two places, carrying passengers at extra speed. He was promoted to captain of the packet, and from that position to stage driver on the Boston and Lowell stage line that succeeded the packet line, and in that capacity he was entrusted with carrying the United States mail. He continued as stage driver on the route up to and after the introduction of the railroad between the two cities, and he then became the keeper of a boarding, boating and general livery business in Boston, his stables being located on Devonshire street where the post office now stands. He retired from this business in 1867, and purchased a house on Hancock street, Lexington, in that year, where he resided for thirty-five years up to the time of his death, August 21, 1902. He was a member of the Baptist denomination in early life. He was a Whig and subsequently a Lincoln and Grant Republican, and a friend as well as supporter of Governor Andrew and an intimate friend of Governor Talbot. As a resident of Billerica he was an unsuccesful candidate for state senator, and while defeated, received a larger majority in his senatorial district than was given in the same district for candidate on the same ticket for governor. He was elected to the state senate in 1874. On removing to Lexington he became a member of the investment committee of the trustees of the Lexington Savings Bank.

Mr. Batcheller was married in Boston, Massachusetts, August 13, 1838, to Rachel Campbell, daughter of John and Rachel (House) Dodge, of Edgcombe, Maine, and they lived together for sixty-five years. They had four children born to them, but the only one surviving at the present time (1907) is Warren M., with whom his venerable mother lived at the time of her death, August 21, 1907, just five years after the death of her husband. Mrs. Batcheller was a woman of remarkable vigor. She was gentle, sympathetic, patient, refined, home-loving and industrious. Economical and saving where her own wants were concerned, she was charity herself to the wants of others. Modest and retiring, her greatness of character excelled even her good reputation. Unselfishly devoted to the welfare of her husband and children, her place is among the many modest, high-minded American wives and mothers who have moulded the characters of our noblest citizens. Up to the time she was confined to her bed she superintended the care of her household, and she held all her faculties intact up to a week before her death. The funeral services were conducted at her late home on Hancock street by the Rev. John M. Wilson, the pastor of the Unitarian church.

Warren M. Batcheller, son of Brooks Trull and Rachel Campbell (Dodge) Batcheller, was born on Lowell street, Boston, August 11, 1842. In 1850 he was brought by his parents to Billerica, where he attended the district school and the Howe School. When he was sixteen years of age he was taken to Boston by his parents and there worked in his father's livery stable in Devonshire street from 1858 to 1865. In the latter named year he secured employment in the stable of A. Garston on the corner of Bedford and Kingston streets, and later removed to Providence, Rhode Island, where he was a clerk for two years in a shoe store, and at the end of that time he bought out his employer and carried on the business on his own account from 1867 to 1875, eight years. His health failing, and his parents then residing in Lexington, needing their care and company, he removed to that place and looked after his interests. Ill health compelled him to spend his winters in a warmer climate and he lived in California, the Carolinas and Georgia, alternately, and thus to a degree retarded the progress of disease. He attends the Unitarian church, and is a Republican in political faith. Warren M. Batcheller never married.

CAPEN

Barnard Capen (1562-1633), the immigrant ancestor of the Capens of Middlesex county, was made a freeman of the town of Dorchester in 1630, and thus became a member of the church, which was founded September 7, 1630, by immigrants who settled on common lands called Mattapan. The oldest marked grave in America is in the churchyard at Dorchester, Massachusetts, and reads:



Brooks P. Batchellor

Rachel C. Batchiller

"Here lies the bodies of Mr. Barnard Capen & Joan Capen his wife. He died November 8, 1638, aged 76 years & she died March 26, 1633, aged 75 years."

(II) John Capen, son of Barnard and Joan Capen, was for a quarter a century deacon of the First Church of Dorchester, and served the town as selectman and as a representative in the general court of the Massachusetts Bay Colony. He was also town clerk, and a member of the militia company organized for the defense of the colony, and his military service extended over a period of fifty years, and by promotion he gained the rank and title of captain. He married Mary, daughter of Deacon Samuel Bass, of Braintree.

(III) Preserved Capen, son of Deacon John and Mary (Bass) Capen, married in 1682, Mary Rayson, of Dorchester.

(IV) John Capen, son of Preserved and Mary (Payson) Capen, married in 1722, Ruth, daughter of Ephraim and Sarah (Bass) Thayer, and settled at Braintree.

(V) Christopher Capen, son of John and Ruth (Thayer) Capen, married Abigail, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Faxon) Thayer, and they established a home in that portion of the town of Stoughton, Norfolk county, which on February 23, 1797, was set off as the town of Canton.

(VI) Samuel Capen, son of Christopher and Abigail (Thayer) Capen, was born in Stoughton, Norfolk county, November, 1760. When nineteen years of age he is described on the roster of soldiers raised in June, 1780, to reinforce the Continental army for six months as: stature, five feet, five inches, residence Stoughton. He served other brief terms in the latter years of the revolution. He lived in Dorchester, and was twice married, his second wife, being Hannah White, and among his children were Samuel Childs and Edward William Capen.

(VII) Samuel Childs Capen, son of Samuel and Hannah (White) Capen, was born in Dorchester, December 24, 1812. On March 21, 1839, he married Ann, daughter of Jesse and Abigail Billings, granddaughter of Captain William Billings, a soldier of the American revolution, of which the records make mention: "William Billings of Stoughtonham, a Revolutionary soldier in 1775, in 1776 and early in 1777, reported died in May 1777;" and of another: "William Billings, of Wrentham, enlisted for three years to expire August, 1780." Ann Billings was a descendant of Roger Billings, who appears as a resident of Dorchester in 1640. Samuel Childs and Ann (Billings) Capen had two children: Joseph Henry Capen, born in Dorchester, Boston, Massachusetts, in April, 1840, and Samuel Billings Capen, the founder of the Municipal League of Boston in 1894, born December 12, 1842.

(VII) Edward William Capen, son of Samuel and Hannah (White) Capen, and brother of Samuel Childs Capen, was born in Portland, Maine, May 23, 1810. He married, December 29, 1835, Lucretia Augusta Marston, born August 5, 1813. He was a drygoods merchant in Boston, Massachusetts, a Baptist in religion, and a Whig and Republican in national politics. He died in Boston, Massachusetts, September 23, 1881, and his widow died May 5, 1889.

(VIII) William Henry Capen, son of Edward William and Lucretia A. (Marston) Capen, was born in Boston, Massachusetts, July 11, 1853. He was a pupil in the grammar and high schools of Boston, and engaged in the leather business, and on the death of his father in 1881 he became in January, 1883, a member of the firm of Chandler & Company, of which firm he was the senior partner at the time of his death, March 4, 1899. He was a member of the Baptist church on Shawmet avenue, Boston, and later of the Watertown Baptist Church, where he was prominent in both the above churches in Sunday-school work. He was married at Watertown, Massachusetts, June 5, 1884, to Hattie Ellen, daughter of Henry Martin Wiswall, of Newton, a descendant of Captain Noah Wiswall, a captain in the Colonial army in the French and Indian war. At the time of the alarm at Lexington, April 17, 1775, (although seventy-six years of age, and occupying the homestead, previously occupied by Elder Thomas Wiswall, one of the first settlers of the town and which had been in the Wiswall family for generations, located on the east side of the "pond," Chrystal Lake, Newton Centre), Captain Noah Wiswall walked to Lexington on that day to "see what the boys were doing," and as he pointed out to his companions three British soldiers on the battlefield, his uplifted hand was pierced by a rifle ball, and he staunched the blood by binding it in a handkerchief, and pressed forward as the British troops were retreating, and as one of the regulars fell he took up his then useless rifle and carried it home a trophy of his adventure. Captain Jeremiah Wiswall commanded the East Company of Newton minutemen on that day. The city government of Newton has perpetuated the name in Wiswall street

and Wiswall road. Hattie Ellen Wiswall was graduated at the Watertown high school.

The children of William Henry and Hattie Ellen (Wiswall) Capen were: William Henry Capen, born in Newton, August 13, 1890, and Marjorie Helen Capen, born in Newton, January 9, 1899. These children, with their widowed mother, are living at No. 243 Park street, Newton, in 1907.

WASHBURN

This name is derived from two simple words—*wash,* which implies a swift current of a stream, and *burne* or *bourne,* signifying a brook or small stream. It has been said of this family, whose origin is in England, carrying a coat-of-arms, that the posterity of John Washburn, who was the first of the name to locate in New England in 1632, "will seldom find occasion to blush upon looking back upon the past lives of those from whom they have descended. Fortunate indeed may the generations now in being esteem themselves, if they can be sure to bequeath to their posterity an equal source of felicitation."

(I) John Washburn, the immigrant, settled in Duxbury, Massachusetts, in 1632. He was secretary of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, and with his two sons, John and Philip, was able to bear arms in 1643. He and his son John were among the original fifty-four persons who became proprietors of Bridgewater, Massachusetts, in 1645. They bought the lands of the old Sachem, Massasoit, for seven coats of one and one-half yards each, nine hatchets, eight hoes, twenty knives, four moose skins, ten and a half yards of cotton cloth. The transfer was signed by Miles Standish, Samuel Nash and Constant Southworth. He married Margery ———. Children: 1. John, born 1621; mentioned below. 2. Philip, born in England in 1624; died unmarried. Probably others.

(II) John Washburn, son of John Washburn (1), was born in England in 1621. He came to New England with his parents. He married Eliza Mitchell, in 1645, daughter of Experience Mitchell. A letter to Mrs. Washburn from her nephew, Thomas Mitchell, dated at Amsterdam, has been preserved. John Washburn sold in 1670 the house and land that his father gave him at Green Harbor Duxbury. His will was made in 1686. His sons John and Samuel were executors, and his brother-in-law Edward Mitchell and his "kind friend" John Tomson were made trustees and overseers. Children: 1. John, married Rebecca Lapham. 2. Thomas, married first Abigail Leonard; second, Deliverance Packard. 3. Joseph, married Hannah Latham. 4. Samuel, born 1651; mentioned below. 5. Jonathan, married Mary Vaughan. 6. Benjamin, died on the Phipps expedition to Canada. 7. Mary, born 1661; married, 1694, Samuel Kinsley. 8. Elizabeth, married first James Howard; second, Edward Sealey. 9. Jane, married William Orcutt, Jr. 10. James, born 1672; married Mary Bowden. 11. Sarah, married, 1697, John Ames.

(III) Sergeant Samuel Washburn, son of John Washburn (2), was born in Duxbury, in 1651. He married Deborah Packard, daughter of Samuel Packard. He died in 1720, aged sixty-nine. His will made in 1720 shows that his sons Noah and Israel were dead at that time. Children: 1. Samuel, born 1678. 2. Noah, born 1682; mentioned below. 3. Israel, born 1684. 4. Nehemiah, born 1686. 5. Benjamin. 6. Hannah, married John Kieth.

(IV) Noah Washburn, son of Samuel Washburn (3), was born in 1682, and died in 1717. He married, in 1710, Elizabeth Shaw, daughter of Joseph Shaw and sister of Rev. John Shaw. She married second, Isaac Harris, in 1719. He resided at East Bridgewater. Children: 1. Eleazer, mentioned below. 2. Noah.

(V) Eleazer Washburn, son of Noah Washburn, resided at East Bridgewater. He married, in 1738, Anna Alden, daughter of Captain Ebenezer Alden. She died in 1788, aged seventy. He died before 1770. Children: 1. Susanna, born 1740; married Jepthah Byram. 2. Zenas, born 1741. 3. Anne, born 1742; died young. 4. Anne, born 1743; married Amos Whitman, in 1764. 5. Eleazer, born 1746. 6. Asa, born 1749; removed to New York. 7. Levi, born 1752. 8. Oliver, born 1755; married Hannah Gannett, daughter of Seth Gannett; died 1781; removed to New Hampshire. 9. Alden, born 1758; mentioned below. 10. Isaac, born 1760.

(VI) Alden Washburn, son of Eleazer Washburn (5), was born in 1758 at Bridgewater, Massachusetts. Mitchell says he removed to Maine or New Hampshire. He married Sarah Harden, and had one child, Oliver, born August, 1785, mentioned below.

(VII) Oliver Washburn, son of Alden Washburn (6), was born in New Hampshire, August, 1785, and died April 5, 1871. He received his education in the district schools, and worked on his father's farm until he was of age. Then he followed an inclination to go to sea. On his return from a voyage to the West Indies the vessel encountered a heavy storm in

winter, and during the exposure he suffered he had both feet frozen, necessitating the amputation of all his toes after landing in Portland, Maine. That ended his career as a mariner, and he engaged in the furniture business in Dover, New Hampshire, for a time. He returned to Portland and began to manufacture carriages and wagons. He built the first wagon ever seen in the town of Tamworth, New Hampshire, and was one of the pioneers in this line of business. He then removed to Lowell, and took charge of the wood repair shop in the Lawrence Manufacturing Company until May 23, 1840, when he removed to Tyngsborough, Massachusetts, to build his shop for the manufacture of brushes. The company was unable to get good brushes, and induced him to establish this business. He built his factory on the Nashua road, in Tyngsborough, just about halfway between Lowell and Nashua, and he established there the large and flourishing business which since his death has been continued by his son Horace A. Washburn. Oliver Washburn was a shrewd and successful business man, knowing his trade thoroughly and producing the best possible goods. He married first, Harriet Stearns, born at Portland, Maine; they had three children: John M., Thomas and Maria. He married second, Betsey William Giddings, of Lydeborough, New Hampshire. Children: 1. Elizabeth S., born 1835. 2. Horace Augustus, born 1837; mentioned below. 3. Harriet Adelaide, born 1843; died May 5, 1863. 4. Amelia C.

(VIII) Horace Augustus Washburn, son of Oliver Washburn (7), was born in 1837, in Lowell, Massachusetts. He was educated in the public schools and in Winslow Academy. He worked during his vacations and spare time in his father's brush factory in Tyngsborough, and continued as a steady hand after that, acquiring a thorough, practical knowledge of the manufacture of brushes and the conduct of the business. He became foreman at the age of twenty-one, and continued in that position until the death of his father, April 5, 1871, when he succeeded to the business and has conducted it to the present time. He bought the interests of the other heirs in his father's house. Originally he had only five acres of land, but he has added by purchase until he now owns a hundred and fifty acres of farm land. He has bought and sold much wood land also, in Tyngsborough and vicinity. He conducts his farm along modern lines and has a first-class dairy.

The beginning of the industry with which Mr. Washburn has been connected from his early youth has been given in the sketch of its founder, his father. From the beginning the brushes of this concern have been made on honor and under the personal supervision of the Washburns who know everything about brushes that is known to brush manufacturers. Their goods have been in constant demand from the beginning by all the large mills of Lowell and many other cities, the Washburn brushes being constructed according to the needs of the mills and of the best material available. It is not uncommon for the big Merrimack Mills of Lowell to order twenty gross of loom dusters at a time, and the woolen mills—the Middlesex, Lowell and others—use large quantities of machine brushes. The Washburn factory makes no pretence to elegance, but is admirably adapted to its purpose. It stands upon a small stream which flows into the Merrimac river, yielding constantly about eight-horse power for driving the machinery used. To supply this stream Mr. Washburn built a reservoir in 1874 containing twenty acres, saving the water on the same plan as the owners of the Lowell mill privileges save the water in Lake Winnepesaugee for the maintenance of a steady supply throughout the year. In the shop a number of hands are employed in constructing the brushes. The best pig bristles are used as a rule, though some manila and tampico are required for certain kinds of work. These bristles come from New York in barrels, rolled in packages of a pound or more each, and ready for use. The wooden parts of the brushes are made as ordered in Vermont at the source of supply of wood. In the factory the holes are drilled and the bristles inserted and fastened by wires on the back by adhesive pitch. The construction and finishing of the brush form an interesting process. The shop produces all kinds of house brushes, stove, scrubbing, boot and window brushes, dusters, machine brushes of every sort, and whitewash and paint brushes. Mr. Washburn is one of the most prominent citizens. He has been town treasurer for ten successive years; selectman, overseer of the poor, assessor, member of the school committee six years, member of the road committee three years, and justice of the peace for seven years. He is a member of the Universalist church. In politics he is a Democrat.

He married, 1858, Rebecca Kemp Cummings, born December 7, 1834, and died June, 1903, daughter of John G. and F. (Parker) Cummings, and granddaughter of Willard B. Cummings. The other children of John G.

Cummings were: John P., George G., Mortimer T., Mary and Willard B. Cummings. Children of Horace A. and Rebecca K. Washburn: 1. Mortimer C., born July 31, 1863, educated at Nashua high school. 2. Mary Ellen, born June 14, 1870; died July 10, 1872. 3. Grace A., born January 22, 1873, educated at Lowell high school; he was guardian of his niece, who was brought up in his family; married Sumner Queen, of West Chelmsford, Massachusetts.

KITCHIN

William Kitchin, the immigrant ancestor, was born in Wiltshire, England. He came to this country and settled at China, Maine, where he followed farming and carriage painting for his occupation. He married there Mary McCreedy, a native of Canada, of Scotch ancestry. Their children: 1. Joseph, enlisted in the civil war in a Maine regiment. 2. James, enlisted in the civil war in a Maine regiment. 3. Lindley, enlisted in the civil war in a Massachusetts regiment. 4. Charles, enlisted in the civil war in a Maine regiment. 5. Alonzo McCreedy, mentioned below. 6. Rhoda, married John Raymond, president of St. John's College, St. John, New Brunswick.

(II) Alonzo McCreedy Kitchin, son of William Kitchin (1), was born in China, Maine, October, 1840. He married, August, 1866, Ellen Wentworth, who was born July 3, 1840, (see Wentworth family), and died October 26, 1896, at Lawrence, Massachusetts; he died January 21, 1887. Children: 1. Charles H., born July 25, 1867, educated in the public and high schools; married first, Harriet Palmer, and had child: i. Harold Palmer, born March 1, 1892; married second, in 1894, Elizabeth Wilkinson; children: ii. Donald, born May, 1896; iii. Phyllis, born 1898, died young; iv. Charlotte Allen, born 1906; all born in Lawrence, Massachusetts. 2. Mark Wentworth, born April 14, 1869; married, 1891, Mary Elizabeth Pierson; children: i. Ellen Elizabeth; ii. Ruth Mabel; iii. Mark Wentworth; iv. Sarah Charlotte; v. Priscilla; vi. Raymond Charles; vii. Mary; viii. William; residence, Methuen, Massachusetts. 3. Seth Raymond, born September 29, 1870; mentioned below. 4. William, died at age of ten days. 5. Child died in infancy. 6. Mabel Ellen, born at Malden, 1876; married, 1902, Henry S. Pratt, son of Edgar G. and Adaline C. (Richards) Pratt; he graduated at Brown University in 1900, and is at present a teacher in the North Easton high school; was prominent in college athletics, and held the record for Brown for strength in 1900; one of the most popular and best known men in college, captain of the varsity football team, and played quarter-back for four years; child, Richard Wentworth, born March 18, 1907. 7. Percival Alonzo, born at Arlington, deceased. 8. Maud, born at Boston, deceased.

(III) Seth Raymond Kitchin, son of Alonzo McCreedy Kitchin (2), was born in China, Kennebec county, Maine, September 29, 1870. His parents moved often during his youth. He lived but three years in his native town, removing to Chelsea, Massachusetts. The family lived there three years, and then at Arlington, Massachusetts, for the same length of time; one year at Hyde Park; the next at Malden; and a year each in Boston and in Chelsea. He resided in Lawrence, Massachusetts, from 1883 to 1891, and was educated in the public and grammar schools. He went to work in 1886 in the Washington Mills of the American Woolen Company. In 1901 he removed to Maynard, and worked in the Assabet Mills, owned by the same company, as cashier. He has charge of the buying for this plant and of the rented property of the company. He is also the manager of the Maynard electric light station and of the Acton electric light station. He is trustee of the Assabet Institution for Savings, and member of the board of investment; also director of theAssabet Improvement Association, of which he was a charter member. He is a member of Charles A. Welch Lodge, Free Masons, Maynard, and of Summerhill Lodge, Ancient Order of United Workmen. He is a Baptist in religion; a Republican in politics, and has been a member of the Republican town committee. His residence is at 10 Brooks street, Maynard. He is one of the most active and public-spirited men of the town, energetic, able, upright and influential. He married, November 23, 1893, Charlotte Isabelle Pratt, daughter of Edgar and Adaline C. (Richards) Pratt of Lawrence, Massachusetts. She was educated in the public schools, and was graduated in 1892 from the Lawrence high school, one of the youngest pupils ever given a diploma; was prize essayist in her senior year, winning the Valpey Prize. At the time of her marriage she was studying music, vocal and instrumental, under Professor Homer, of Lawrence, and was leading soprano in the First Baptist Church of Lawrence. She has one brother, Henry S., who

married her husband's sister, Mabel Ellen Kitchin; and a sister, Eleanor R. Pratt, born 1885. One brother died young. Her father was a native of Freeport, Maine; his father's children were: Melissa, Ellen, Isabella, Edgar G., mentioned above, Emma and Enoc Pratt. Children of Seth R. and Charlotte Isabelle Kitchen: 1. Doris Richards, born August 30, 1894. 2. Rachel Wentworth, born March 16, 1896. 3. Barbara Pratt, born June 27, 1907; died October 9, 1907.

(For English ancestry and immigrant, Elder William Wentworth, see William Wentworth.)

WENTWORTH

(II) John Wentworth, son of Elder William Wentworth, the immigrant ancestor, who is the twenty-first in the line of descent given, was born about 1650. He was in Dover, New Hampshire, from 1668 to 1672; took the oath of fidelity June 21, 1669. He was of York, Maine, August 28, 1699, and again in 1704 we find him located near Canton, Massachusetts. He married Martha ———. Children: John, born 1675, mentioned below. 2. Edward, was in Newbury, 1693. 3. Charles, died at Canton, Massachusetts, July 8, 1780, aged ninety-six years. 4. Shubael, died 1759. 5. Elizabeth, married May 16, 1728, John Kenney. 6. Abigail, married December 30, 1715, Benjamin Jordan. 7. Mary, married September 24, 1712, James Wright.

(III) John Wentworth, son of John Wentworth (2), was born in York, Maine, probably in 1675; died January 6, 1772, aged ninety-five years. He resided near Stoughton, Massachusetts. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Henry Burley. She died January 14, 1761, and he died January 6, 1772, at Stoughton. Children: 1. Mary, born August 15, 1705; married June 22, 1742, Nathaniel Adams; second Benjamin Smith. 2. John, born November 8, 1709. 3. Mercy, born May 8, 1713; married October 24, 1731, John Clark. 4. Martha, born March 23, 1716; married January 22, 1746, John Withington, Jr. 5. Moses, born April 4, 1720. 6. Aaron (twin), born April 4, 1720; married September 11, 1766, Ruth Blackmer. 7. Ebenezer.

(IV) Moses Wentworth, son of John Wentworth (3), was born in Stoughton, Massachusetts, April 4, 1720. He married, November 10, 1757, Susanna Warren. Children: 1. Ebenezer. 2. Rebecca, born 1768, died young. 3. Aaron, born 1769, died April 16, 1769. 4. Moses; married at Northampton, Massachusetts, March 23, 1787, Catherine Merrifield: married ——— Fowler. 5. Benjamin, born about 1760; mentioned below. 6. Rebecca, born June 10, 1770; married ——— Eaton; no issue.

(V) Benjamin Wentworth, son of Moses Wentworth (4), was born about 1760; married September 9, 1784, Rachel Lewis. Children: 1. Martha, born September 11, 1785; married April 16, 1812, Josiah Richardson, of Roxbury, Massachusetts. 2. James, born July 30, 1787; married Hannah Blackman, of Augusta, Maine. 3. Andrew, born December 18, 1789; mentioned below. 4. Lucy, born June 1, 1792; died 1862; married three times. 5. Elizabeth, born March 2, 1786; died unmarried at Canton, Massachusetts, March 29, 1858.

(VI) Andrew Wentworth, son of Benjamin Wentworth (5), was born in Canton, Massachusetts, December 18, 1789; married January 1, 1818, Sally Howard, who died April 1835; second, June 16, 1837, Rosilla Thompson, who died August 8, 1882. He died February 10, 1852. Children: 1. Susan R., born October 8, 1818; married June 5, 1835, Daniel Hilton, of Emoden, Maine, June 5, 1835; child, Martha Hilton, born March 26, 1840. 2. Lois, born March 19, 1820; died July 26, 1897; married May 20, 1839, William R. Jackson; children: i. Eliza, born February 20, 1840; ii. Alle, born April 8, 1842; iii. Andrew W., born July 4, 1844; iv. Sylvester, born April 26, 1849; v. Olive, born February 17, 1852; vi. Flora, born February 2, 1857, died February 22, 1865; vii. Mary, born August 22, 1865. 3. Seth, born November 17, 1821; died April, 1883; married in Winslow, Maine, May 10, 1846; child, Albert C., born March 11, 1849, died December 6, 1864. 4. Lewis, born July 13, 1823; Methodist Episcopal clergyman; married September 3, 1846, Mary Hawes. 5. Howard, born June 3, 1825; died June 13, 1832. 6. Mary, born June 12, 1828, died April 11, 1864; married July 25, 1847; William H. Hodges; children: i. Lewis H. Hodges, born February 15, 1848; ii. Emma Ellen Hodges, born May 29, 1849; iii. Alton A. Hodges, born September 22, 1854. 7. Nathan, born October 14, 1830; died April 26, 1891; married Didemia Abbott, February 14, 1856; he died April 26, 1891; she died September 26, 1896. Children of Andrew and Rosilla Wentworth: 8. Sarah, born March 13, 1838; married June 24, 1863, Bateman Conforth, who died October 24, 1881, in China, Maine. 9. Daniel W., born March 23, 1839; married December 25, 186—, Eliza F. Mitchell; (children: i. Elmer E., born

March 31, 1868, married Lizzie Wiggin, May 23, 1891; children of Elmer E. and Lizzie: Alfred D., born November 28, 1891; George E., born December 18, 1892, died January 17, 1893; Eva Bell, born February 3, 1895, died October 23, 1895; Maud Hazel, born January 23, 1899; Clara Mabel, born January 19, 1901); ii. Julia E., born May 14, 1871; married November 27, 1889, Benjamin D. Patterson; (children of Benjamin D. and Julia E. Patterson: Lester D. Patterson, born June 18, 1893; Howard M., born October 1, 1896; Helen L., born July 16, 1900); iii. George W., born December 26, 1873; married September 6, 1895; (children: Daniel W., born July 19, 1896; Inez E., born September 28, 1897; Charles W., born January 10, 1900; Effie W., born January 10, 1900; Effie Mae, born November 21, 1901); iv. Bateman C., born June 26, 1876. 10. Ellen, born July 3, 1840; married Alonzo M. Kitchin (see sketch of Kitchin family herewith). 11. Amos J., born January 20, 1841; died September 22, 1863, while in the service in civil war. 12. Mark C., born April 9, 1844; died in City Point hospital in Virginia, in the civil war, June 8, 1864.

PRATT

Mathew Pratt, the immigrant ancestor of all the Pratts in America, settled in Weymouth, Massachusetts, and land was granted to him December 7, 1636. He was selectman in 1648, and had several other grants of land. He frequently held town offices, and was a prominent man. His will was dated March 25, 1672, and proved April 30, 1673. He mentions his wife Elizabeth, his children and grandchildren. He died August 29, 1672. He married Elizabeth Bate (?). Children: 1. Thomas, born before 1628; died April 19, 1676. 2. Matthew, born 1628; died January 12, 1713. 3. John, died October 3, 1716. 4. Samuel, mentioned below. 5. Joseph, born June 10, 1637; died December 24, 1720. 6. Elizabeth died February 26, 1726. 7. Mary.

(II) Samuel Pratt, son of Mathew Pratt (1), was born about 1633, and died in 1678. He, like his brothers, was a town officer and a large land owner in Weymouth. His estate was valued at two hundred and seventy-five pounds twelve shillings. His son Samuel moved to Taunton, and became the ancestor of most of the Pratts in that vicinity. Samuel Pratt married, July 19, 1660, Hannah Rogers, who died October 16, 1715. Children: 1. Judith, born July 25, 1661. 2. John, born August 17, 1663; died February 8, 1744. 3. Hannah, born December 21, 1665. 4. Mary, born March 3, 1668; married William Dyer. 5. Samuel, born November 15, 1670. 6. Experience, born January 8, 1672. 7. Ebenezer, born 1674, mentioned below.

(III) Ebenezer Pratt, son of Samuel Pratt (2), was born in Weymouth, in 1674, and died in 1752. He was prominent in town affairs, and held office. In 1714 he was identified with the establishment of the fishing trade between Weymouth and Cape Sable, being with others granted land called Hunt's Hill and the Beach, in North Weymouth, on which to carry on the business. He paid four pounds five shillings for a pew in the meeting house, on the "West side of the great dore." He married first Martha ——, who died May, 1720. He married second, December 25, 1720, Waitstill Washburn. Children, all by the first wife: 1. Ebenezer, born August 6, 1702. 2. Ann, born April 24, 1704. 3. Mary, born August 23, 1706. 4. Sarah, born October 3, 1708. 5. Samuel, born December 19, 1712; mentioned below.

(IV) Samuel Pratt, son of Ebenezer Pratt (3), was born in Weymouth, December 19, 1712, and died December 28, 1793. He married first, February 17, 1737, Betty Bicknell, born July 16, 1720, daughter of Benjamin and Susanna (Humphrey) Bicknell. He married second Mary ——. Children: 1. Betty, born April 15, 1738; married James Humphrey Jr. 2. Asa, born July 8, 1742. 3. David (twin), born February 12, 1745; mentioned below. 4. Jonathan (twin) born February 12, 1745. 5. Benjamin, born May 20, 1747; married January 18, 1783, Betty Dyer. 6. Peter, born 1750; married December 26, 1772, Amity Porter. 7. Chloe, born 1755; married March 19, 1775, Matthew Pratt. 8. Sylvanus, born June 8, 1758; married June 22, 1782, Hannah Bates. 9. Thomas, married Mary ——.

(V) David Pratt, son of Samuel Pratt (4), was born at Weymouth, February 12, 1745. He removed to Freeport, Maine, and married March 28, 1771, Rebecca Chandler, of North Yarmouth, Maine, who was born April 30, 1753; children: 1. Edmund, born January 11, 1772; mentioned below. 2. Betsey, born October 13, 1773. 3. Samuel, born May 6, 1776. 4. David, born July 9, 1778. 5. Timothy, born July 27, 1780. 6. Joseph, born September 23, 1783. 7. Mercy, born April 3, 1785. 8. Rebecca, born March 18, 1788. 9. Enos, born June 28, 1790. 10. Jonathan, born August 25, 1792. 11. Rizpah, born August 1, 1794. 12. Sally, born June 30, 1798; married

Enos Soule. 13. Rachel, born July 26, 1800; married Joshua Soule of Freeport.

(VI) Edmund Pratt, son of David Pratt (5), was born January 11, 1772, at Freeport. He removed to North Yarmouth in 1789. He married, January 19, 1797, Sarah Talbot, born September 28, 1776, and died April 2, 1866. Children: 1. Simeon, born November 14, 1797. 2. Joseph, born August 17, 1799; died November 19, 1803. 3. Rufus, born August 21, 1801; married Joanna Harvey. 4. Enoch born August 13, 1803; mentioned below. 5. Thomas, born July 7, 1805; married Lydia Ann Robinson. 6. Mary, born October 7, 1808. 7. Rebecca, born February 19, 1809; married Hosea Pierce. 8. Ambrose, born April 25, 1811. 9. Samuel, born October 9, 1813; died April 9, 1815. 10. Edmund, born September 10, 1815. 11. Parmenas, born July 12, 1818; married Tryphena Moore.

(VII) Enoch Pratt, son of Edmund Pratt (6), was born August 13, 1803, and died September 26, 1877. He married November 28, 1827, Eliza Porter, born February 2, 1807, and died April 17, 1883. He was a mason and contractor. Children: 1. Melissa, born September 29, 1828; died October 28, 1907. 2. Ellen, born March 3, 1830; married O. H. P. Norcross. 3. Emma Hobbs, born January 7, 1832. 4. Joseph Porter, born January 12, 1834. 5. Isabella Hobbs, born October 11, 1835. 6. Enoch, born February 10, 1842; entered Brown University and died in 1860. 7. Edgar Gray, born November 24, 1843; mentioned below.

(VIII) Edgar Gray Pratt, son of Enoch Pratt (7), was born November 24, 1843. He is a mason and contractor. He married April 30, 1874, Adeline C. Richards, born August 17, 1849, and died August 7, 1898. Children: 1. Charlotte Isabel, born February 1, 1875; married S. Raymond Kitchin; see Kitchin sketch herewith. 2. Edgar Richards, born April 4, 1876; died April 7, 1878. 3. Henry Selden, born April 20, 1877; married Mabel Kitchin. 4. Eleanor Richards, born August 6, 1886.

PLUNKETT

Francis Charles Plunkett, M. D., was born at Castlemore House, county Mayo, Ireland, March 13, 1844. His education was received in the Diocesan Seminary of Acowry at Ballaghderrin in the same county. In 1859 he passed the preliminary examination at the Royal College of Surgeons in Dublin and was apprenticed to Dr. Andrew Dillon. He received his degree in 1863, and served a year afterward at the Ballaghderrin and Loughlin dispensaries. He came to this country during the Civil war when the need of physicians and surgeons was very great, and in 1864 was appointed assistant surgeon in the One Hundred and Eighty-third Ohio Volunteer Regiment. He was placed in charge of the Berry House Hospital at Wilmington, North Carolina, and later served on the Invalid Corps at Washington. He passed the examination for assistant surgeon in the regular army at the close of the war, but decided afterward not to accept a commission. He located in Lowell, Massachusetts, and practiced there from the close of his military service to the time of his death. He was on the original staff of St. John's Hospital, Lowell, and was a consulting physician to the board of health in the small pox epidemic in 1871. He was surgeon and president of the Medical Staff of St. John's Hospital and president of the North Middlesex District Medical Society, being a member of the Massachusetts Medical Society. Dr. Plunkett was very successful in his profession, and he had a very large and lucrative practice. He practiced without interruption until about four years before his death, when he turned his practice over to his son and virtually retired. He died at Lowell, November 29, 1899. Dr. Plunkett was interested in public affairs and did his full duty as a citizen. He was a Democrat in politics, and in 1887 was a member of the Lowell board of aldermen. In this office he served on important committees and made a record for faithful and efficient service. He was appointed a member of the City Hall commission in October, 1892, to succeed John F. Philip, deceased.

He married, in 1876, Mary A. MacDuff, daughter of Michael and Hannah MacDuff, of Halifax, Nova Scotia. Children, born in Lowell: 1. Harold B., educated in the public and high schools of Lowell; graduated at Fordham and Harvard Medical School, became associated with his father in his practice in Lowell, and when his father retired in 1899 succeeded to that practice which he has held. 2. Frances F. 3. Florence T.

TRASK

Captain William Trask, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England in 1587-8. He was a very early settler of Salem, Massachusetts, probably coming in 1626 before Governor Endicott. He was certainly there as early as 1628. He was a member of the Salem Church

August 6, 1629, and made his application to become a freeman October 19, 1630. He was appointed commissioner of the general court in 1632, and was captain of his militia company that year in the East Regiment and was muster master. He commanded a company under Endicott in the expedition against the Pequot Indians in 1637, was deputy to the general court in 1635-36-37-39. After the Pequot war he was granted two large tracts of land for his services, one of four hundred acres, the other of two hundred and fifty acres. Before 1640 he had set up a water mill for grinding corn and also a fulling mill. His date of birth is fixed from two statements on the court records, one giving his age April 22, 1657, as about sixty-nine, another November 29, 1664, giving his age as seventy-seven years. When about to go to Delft, Holland, he made an affidavit in London, England, January 15, 1623, that he was thirty-four years old.

He died May 15, 1666. His will dated May 15, 1666, was proved June 24, 1666. He bequeathed to his wife Sarah, providing for the remainder of her life; sons William and John; daughters Sarah, Susan and Mary and to his grandchildren. William was a brother of Osman Trask, of Salem and Beverly, Massachusetts. Children: 1. Sarah, married Elias Parkman. 2. Mary, baptized January 1, 1637, died young. 3. Susanna, born June 10, 1638, married, February 19, 1664, Samuel Ebborne. 4. William, born September 19, 1640; married Ann Putnam. 5. John, born September 18, 1642, mentioned below. 6. Eliza, born September 21, 1645, died young. 7. Mary, born August 14, 1652 (twin). 8. Ann (twin), born August 14, 1652.

(II) John Trask, son of Captain William Trask (1), was baptized September 18, 1642, at Salem. Married there February 19, 1662, Abigail Parkman, daughter of Elias and Bridget Parkman. He married (second), February 13, 1717-18. He was a miller, and was in business for a time with his son-in-law, Joseph Boyce, Jr. He bought the rights of his nephew, William Trask, of Weymouth, on the North river. His will was dated November 1, 1729. Children: 1. Abigail, born November 1, 1664, married (first) John Rowland; (second) Captain Thomas Larimore; and (third) William Jacobs. 2. John, born January 7, 1666. 3. Mary, born July 14, 1669, married John Shillaber. 4. Samuel, born August 14, 1671. 5. Rebecca, born April 23, 1674, married Joseph Boyce, Jr., and (second) Benjamin Very. 6. Nicholas, born March 26, 1677, mentioned below. 7. Elias, born July 13, 1679. 8. Jonathan.

(III) Nicholas Trask, son of John Trask (2), was born in Salem, Massachusetts, March 26, 1677. He married (first) Anna Wilson, daughter of Robert Wilson; married (second) Anna Trask, who was born April 14, 1654, daughter of Henry and Mary (Southwick) Trask. Anna (Trask) Trask married (second), November 21, 1683, Joseph Foster, son of John Foster, of Salem. Nicholas Trask was a miller, clothier and fuller as his ancestors had been before him. Some records also call him a blacksmith. He removed from Salem to Mendon and had a mill there on the Great river (now the Blackstone) at Millville. Children: 1. Nicholas, mentioned below. 2. Abba, married January 4, 1727, Joseph King, of Salem; (second) Ebenezer Cook, of Mendon. 3. Robert. 4. Mary, married —— Sargent. 5. Henry. 6. Abigail.

(IV) Nicholas Trask, son of Nicholas Trask (3), was born in Salem about 1700. He also was a miller. He resided in Salem and Mendon. He married, March 2, 1727-28, Mary Martin, daughter of Robert and Bethia (Bartlett) Martin, of Marblehead, Massachusetts. Children: 1. Nicholas, soldier in Colonial wars; miller in Douglas in 1779; later of Swanzey, New Hampshire; married Comfort Hayward, of Mendon. 2. Jonathan, mentioned below. 3. Sarah, married, February 9, 1760, Robert Bigsley, of Dighton, Massachusetts.

(V) Jonathan Trask, son of Nicholas Trask (4), was born about 1740. He lived in Mendon in his youth, and bought land of his brother Nicholas formerly his father's in Mendon. This family scattered widely. Daniel, a cousin, was for a time in Smithfield, Rhode Island. In 1775 Jonathan Trask was in a Deerfield company, giving his residence as Woburn, Massachusetts, though no trace of him appears there. He was in Captain Hugh Maxwell's company, Colonel Prescott's regiment. He married Lydia Cullan. It is believed that he was the ancestor of the Deerfield family; father of Jesse.

(VI) Jesse Trask, son of Jonathan Trask (5) probably born March, 1762. He resided in Deerfield in 1784, removed to Stockbridge, returned to Deerfield, thence to New Salem, Massachusetts, where he died in 1855, at the advanced age of ninety-three years. He married, June 11, 1782, Lucy Wise, daughter of Joseph and Judith Wise, of Lebanon, Connecticut. She was born and died in the same month as her husband. Children: 1. Jesse,

Jr., born 1784, resided in Deerfield. 2. Elihu, born 1786, taxed in 1806, married Nancy ———. 3. John, born about 1788. 4. Calvin, born about 1790, married Lucretia ——— and settled in Springfield. 6. William, born about 1794. 7. Daniel, born 1796, mentioned below. 8. Seth. 9. Lucy. 10. Martha.

(VII) Daniel Trask, son of Jesse Trask (6), was born in 1796. He resided in Deerfield in early youth and perhaps at Stockbridge, Massachusetts. He settled when a young man in Hillsborough, New Hampshire, on a farm, but removed later to Lowell, Massachusetts, where he worked in one of the mills. He returned to Hillsborough, however, and died there. He was well educated and something of a lawyer. He was frequently called upon in the settlement of estates. He was a member of the Masonic order. In religion he was a Baptist and a constant attendant on the services of the church to which he belonged. He married Annie Pike, a native of New Hampshire, born in 1798. She died in Hillsborough. Children: James H., born January 11, 1823, mentioned below; Ruth A., Joseph, Susan A., Daniel F., Harry E., Francis T., Katherine, Elijah T.

(VIII) James H. Trask, son of Daniel Trask (7), was born in Lowell, January 11, 1823, and died in Lowell in 1904. He was educated in Hillsborough, New Hampshire, whither he went with his parents when he was eight years old. His father was a farmer and he assisted in the work on the homestead until nineteen years old, when he left home and secured a position in the powder mills in Lowell. After working there a few years he entered the employ of Livingston, the contractor. Afterward he took charge of the Brook Lumber Company's yards at Lowell, a position he filled for fifteen years. He then entered the Boston and Maine railroad and remained there seven years. He then engaged in the local express and baggage business, with which his name has been associated for so many years, and built up a flourishing trade and made a fortune. He had one of the largest concerns of its kind in that section of the state. After twenty-eight years in this business he retired and enjoyed a few years of rest and ease. He was a man of influence in business and political circles. He was a steadfast Republican and supported his party loyally. He was a member of the Odd Fellows, and at the time of his death was the oldest member of that order in the city of Lowell. He was also a member of Wannalancet Encampment. In religion he was a Baptist and was an active and devout member of the First Baptist Church. He was well-known and popular in Lowell, and enjoyed the friendship of many people in all walks of life and commanded the respect of all.

He married (first) Martha Lund, of Hollis, New Hampshire. He married (second), 1900, Mrs. Mary E. Robinson, widow of the late Walter S. Robinson, and a daughter of the late Calvin Fuller, of Mason, New Hampshire. Her son by her first marriage, Harry E. Robinson, married Bessie Snow and they have one child. Mrs. Trask lives in the homestead, Lowell, and is well known in the city of her home. She is a member of the First Baptist Church. The only child of James H. and Martha Trask was: Diogenes, married and has one son, and is living in Beverly, Massachusetts.

GOWARD

Francis Goward was born in 1739. He was a farmer and settled in Easton, Massachusetts. He was a soldier from Easton in the Revolution, a private in Captain Macy Williams's company on the Lexington Alarm, April 19, 1775; he served three months at Providence in 1777 during the Rhode Island campaign, and in 1780 was still in the service in Captain Josiah Keith's company, Colonel Isaac Dean's regiment. In religion he was a Baptist, and probably of an English family. His farm was on the old road from Easton to Mansfield. His wife Mary died in Easton in 1832, aged eighty-five years. Children: 1. Francis, Jr., born August 20, 1773, died in Easton, 1867, aged ninety-four years. Married Polly Kimball, February 5, 1899; children: William, August 14, 1800; Dwelly, March 14, 1802; Charles, July 9, 1803; Maria F., October 20, 1812; Emory, May 5, 1814. 2. Israel, mentioned below.

(II) Israel Goward, son of Francis Goward (1), was born December 5, 1779, at Easton, and died in 1859 at Mansfield, Massachusetts, the adjoining town. He settled in Mansfield after leaving home, and owned a farm there. He was a soldier in the War of 1812; a private in Lieutenant Elijah Smith's company, Captain Samuel Cushman. Later John Willis, Jr., appears on the records as substitute for Goward. The war of 1812 was very unpopular in Massachusetts. He married, January 9, 1807, Martha Williams, who was born in Easton, October 9, 1779, and died at Mansfield in 1857. In the cemetery at Furnace Village are buried Francis Goward, Jr., mentioned

above; Dwelly Goward, son of Francis, Jr., who married, February 7, 1728, at Norton, Eliza Hodges; whose residence was near Granny meadow and Cold Spring meadow on the road to Mansfield; and Emory Goward, son of Francis, Jr. Another Goward of this generation in Easton was William Goward, son of Francis, Jr., who married Eliza Dickerman, of Dedham, April 8, 1829, at Dedham. Children: Zephaniah, born May 24, 1813, mentioned below. Francis, born July 8, 1818, mentioned below.

(III) Zephaniah Goward, son of Israel Goward (2), was born at Easton, Massachusetts, May 24, 1813, and died at Lowell, Massachusetts, March 17, 1886. He received his early education in the district schools of Mansfield. He worked with his father on the homestead, and remained at home until after he was of age. He drove a produce wagon to Providence regularly for several years for his father. When he finally left home he apprenticed himself to the iron moulder's trade in the iron foundry of General Leach at North Chelmsford, Massachusetts. Later the foundry was owned by Lincoln Drake. Mr. Goward worked at his trade for a period of seventeen years. In 1844 or 1845 he came to Lowell and began business on his own account as member of the firm of Pressey & Goward, grocers. Their store was on Middlesex street. After one year Mr. Goward sold his interests and with his brother, Francis Goward, engaged in the real estate business in which they achieved a great success and acquired substantial fortunes. In politics Mr. Goward was a Republican, and was in 1858 in the Lowell common council, a careful and conscientious public servant. He was never greatly interested in secret societies and fraternal organizations, though for a time he was a member of an Odd Fellows Lodge in Lowell. In early life he was a Universalist, but later became what was known in the days of theological controversy as a Free Thinker. His religion is now general in all denominations, modifying all creeds to some extent. Mr. Goward won a high place in the esteem and confidence of his townsmen. His character was high, his record clean. He was a just and upright man, faithful and honorable in business, farsighted and sagacious. His common sense, his fund of general knowledge and his ability gave him a large and wholesome influence in the community.

He married, April 10, 1841, Martha Helen Newcomb, of Mansfield. She was born there February 6, 1821. Children: 1. Evelyn A., born November 10, 1842, died September 16, 1847. 2. Clara A., born August 3, 1848. 3. Marelyn, born April 4, 1851. 4. Edward T., born August 10, 1862, mentioned below.

(III) Francis Goward, son of Israel Goward (2), was born in Easton, Massachusetts, July 8, 1818, and died in Lowell, June 20, 1885. He attended the public schools of Mansfield, and helped his father on the homestead farm until he was twenty years of age. Then he removed to North Chelmsford, Massachusetts, with his brother Zephaniah, and apprenticed himself in the iron foundry of General Leach. He continued to work in the Chelmsford foundry as a journeyman until he and his brother went into the real estate business in the adjoining town of Lowell. The two brothers took a leading position in the real estate business of the thriving city of Lowell, and acquired each a competence. Mr. Goward was a shrewd investor, an unexcelled judge of property values and a faithful agent for the transactions of others. He was a man of great industry and close application to business. He was possessed of a strong sense of humor and loved a good joke. He commanded the esteem and confidence of everybody. He remained in active business until his death. In early life he was a Universalist, but in later years came to believe in the principles of Spiritualism and was prominent in that sect in Lowell. In politics he was a steadfast Republican. From 1873 to 1885 he was on the board of assessors of the city of Lowell. He was a member of the Knights of Pythias.

He married (first), in 1841, Almira Williamson, and (second), in 1848, Sarah A. Bickford, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Glines) Bickford, of Campton, New Hampshire. Children of Francis and Almira Goward: 1. Flora E., died in 1905; she married George H. Wood. Two others died young.

(IV) Edward T. Goward, son of Zephaniah Goward (3), was born in Lowell, August 10, 1862, and was educated there in the public and high schools and at Bryant & Stratton's Commercial college in Boston, class of 1881. He entered the real estate firm of his father and succeeded to his property and business. He was clerk and bookkeeper for various concerns. He has successfully maintained the reputation of his father and uncle in the real estate world, and is said to be one of the best expert judges of real estate values in Lowell. He is also a manufacturer. In politics Mr. Goward is a Republican, and has been active and influential in the counsels of his

party and generous in supporting its campaigns and candidates. He was a member of the Lowell common council in 1895; and alderman in 1897-98. In 1901 he was representative to the general court from his district in Lowell, and served on committees on ways and means. He is also chairman of the Republican County Committee. In all his public positions he has shown his ability to fill them with credit and honor to himself and his constituents. He was an efficient legislator and was appointed upon important committees, and is credited with a large and excellent influence when in the house of representatives. He is well known in Masonic circles, a member of William North Lodge of Free Masons; of Pilgrim Commandery, Knights Templar; thrice illustrious master of Royal and Select Masters, and member of all bodies to the thirty-second degree. He belongs also to Passaconaway Tribe, Improved Order of Red Men and to Knights of Malta. He is a Universalist in religion and with his family regularly attends the First Universalist Church, of which he is a member.

He married, 1891, Gertrude F. Harper, daughter of Alexander and Clara (French) Harper, of Lowell. Children: Paul F., Kenneth N., Francis H., Dorothy, Phyllis.

HANNUM

William Hannum, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, and settled in Dorchester, in the Massachusetts Bay Colony, as early as 1635, when he appears among the proprietors of that town. He sold his land there September 10, 1637, to Jonas Humphrey, and removed to Windsor, Connecticut. In 1653 he went up the Connecticut river and established himself as one of the original planters, some twenty in number, of Northampton, Massachusetts, and died there June 1, 1677. His will was dated May 15, 1677. His widow Honor, the mother of his children, died at Westfield in 1680. She was a sister of the wife of Nicholas Upsall, of Dorchester, and her maiden name was probably Capen. Children: 1. John, born 1636; mentioned below. 2. Abigail, born 1640, baptized November 22, 1640; married John Sackett. 3. Joanna, born July 24, 1642, probably died young. 4. Elizabeth, born April 24, 1645; married Peter Bushrod. 5. Mary, born April 5, 1650, married John Allen.

(II) John Hannum, son of William Hannum (1), was born in Dorchester, in 1636; settled at Northampton; married (first), November 20, 1662, Sarah, daughter of Richard Willis, or Weller. She died March 30, 1673, and he married (second), April 20, 1675, Esther Langton (or Langdon), daughter of George, of Wethersfield, Connecticut, and Northampton. She was born August 22, 1649, and was mentioned in her father's will November 28, 1767. She died in 1712. He died February 19, 1712, aged seventy-six years. Children of first wife: 1. Abigail, born August 16, 1664. 2. Hannah, born October 12, 1667. 3. Sarah, born December 9, 1671. 4. Mindwell (twin), born March, 1673, died young. 5. Experience (twin), born March, 1673, died young. Children of John and Esther, his second wife: 6. John, born 1676; mentioned below. 7. Eleazer, born 1678. 8. Ruth, born 1680. 9. Daughter, born 1687, died young. 10. Joanna, born 1688. 11. William, born 1690. 12. Samuel, born 1692.

(III) John Hannum, son of John Hannum (2), was born in Northampton in 1676, and died in 1757. He was one of the first settlers of Easthampton, Massachusetts, and was a prominent citizen. He married (first) in 1698, Elizabeth Clesson, daughter of Matthew and Mary (Phelps) Clesson, of Northampton. She died in 1709, and he married (second) in 1715, Elizabeth Stebbins, widow of John Stebbins. Children of John and Elizabeth Hannum: 1. John, had son John and others. 2. Eleazer, mentioned below.

(IV) Eleazer Hannum, son of John Hannum (3), was born in 1707. He settled in the neighboring town of Southampton, Massachusetts, and was one of the early proprietors. He married (first) in 1729, Martha Root, who died in 1740. He married (second) in 1743, Dorothy Danks, by whom he had five sons and five daughters. He was a soldier in the Revolution, a sergeant in Captain Elijah Clapp's company, Colonel John Dickerson's regiment, in 1777, to reinforce the Northern army at Bennington.

(V) Joel Hannum, eldest son of Eleazer Hannum (4), was born at Southampton, Massachusetts, in 1745, and died in 1813. He settled in what was then called Nashawannuck. He was a soldier in the Revolution from Easthampton and Northampton, private in Captain Samuel Fairfield's company, Colonel Nathan Sparhawk's regiment, in 1778, in the service at Dorchester, discharged December 12, 1778. He married, 1773, Esther Coleman, who was born 1743 and died 1817, aged seventy-four years. They had six daughters and six sons. Among their children were: 1. Paul, mentioned below. 2. Julius, shared the homestead

after his father's death with his brother Paul. 3. Esther, married Simeon Clark. 4. Phebe, married Oliver Clark. 5. Jerusha, married Elijah Gloyd. 6. Diana, resided in Washington.

(VI) Paul Hannum, son of Joel Hannum (5), was born in 1785 and died in 1861; married Sally Miller, who was born in 1784 and died in 1850. Children: 1. Arlow. 2. Lucas W. 3. Alexander C.

(VII) Alexander Chessman Hannum, son of Paul Hannum (6), was born April 3, 1811, and died October 23, 1875. He married, in 1834, Laura Ann Moody, daughter of Ezra Moody, of New Salem, Massachusetts. Children: 1. Leander Moody, born December 22, 1837; mentioned below. 2. Esther F., born April 13, 1839. 3. Harriet Flora, born June 30, 1850; died August 12, 1885.

(VIII) Hon. Leander Moody Hannum, son of Alexander C. Hannum (7), was born at Northampton, December 22, 1837. He was educated in the public schools of his native town, at the Williston Seminary, and at the English and Classical Institution of Springfield, Massachusetts. At the age of sixteen, in 1854, he went to California with his father by way of the Isthmus of Panama. After spending two years there he returned to Massachusetts and entered the wholesale grocery business at Springfield as clerk in the firm of Bemis, West & Company. Two years later he went to New York City in the capacity of cashier and correspondent of the Howe Sewing Machine Company, then in its first period of prosperity and development. In 1864 he started in the grocery business on his own account on old Main street, in Cambridge, Massachusetts, but after a few years gradually devoted himself to real estate, and finally disposed of his grocery and devoted himself exclusively to dealing in and managing real estate in Cambridge. Since 1878 he has been one of the leading real estate brokers and experts of the city. He has himself large investments in real estate in Cambridge. He is a justice of the peace and notary public. In politics he is a Republican of prominence. He served in the Cambridge common council in 1873; in the board of aldermen in 1874 and 1875; represented his district in the general court in 1876 and 1877; and was in the state senate in 1881 and 1882. While a member of the lower house he served as chairman of the committee on public buildings and of street railways, and while in the senate as chairman of the committee on prisons, of the committee on the state house, and on the committee on insurance. He was chairman of the Republican city committee of Cambridge for seven years, and regularly served his party as delegate to nominating conventions. He was a special commissioner of Middlesex county for several years, and for ten years a member of the Cambridge board of water commissioners. He resigned the latter office in 1894. He is a prominent Free Mason, a member and past master of Amicable Lodge; member and past officer of Cambridge Royal Arch Chapter; of Boston Commandery, Knights Templar; and for two years was district deputy grand master of his district. He is a charter member of the Cambridge and Colonial Clubs; member of the Citizens' Trade Association, Boston Yacht Club, and honorary member of several Grand Army Posts and other military organizations. He has been for years chairman of the standing committee of the Third Congregational Church of Cambridge; and is interested in the Cambridge Young Women's Christian Association, of which he is auditor and chairman of the advisory board. He is vice-president of the Cambridgeport Savings Bank, and a member of several political clubs.

He married, December 15, 1869, Annie H. Demain, of Cambridge, daughter of William C. Demain. They had two children, both of whom died in infancy.

MALONEY

The surname Maloney or Malone is of ancient Irish origin. The ancient seat of this family is at Ballynahoun and Baronstown, Ireland. Richard Malone, of Baronstown, was created Baron of Sunderlin in 1785. His brother, Edmund Malone, was the celebrated commentator on Shakespeare. The armorial bearings of the Malone or Maloney family of Ireland are: Gu. a lion rampant between three mullets or. Crest—A man in complete armor, holding in his dexter hand a lance and in his sinister arm a shield all ppr. Motto—Fidelis ad urnam (Faithful unto death).

(I) Michael Maloney, progenitor of this family, was a native of county Clare, Ireland. He conducted a large farm in his native place, and raised large quantities of flax which he shipped to Belfast for the linen manufacturers there. He raised sheep, cattle and horses and was a very successful farmer. He was a jovial, jolly, companionable man, pious and strict in his religious observances, and a devout Roman Catholic. He was of large physique, sturdy, and lived to a ripe old age. He married Mary O'Connor, from an adja-

Leander M. Hannum

cent parish in the same county. Their children: 1. James, mentioned below. 2. Honora, married Michael Curtiss. 3. Bridget, married Michael Guthrie. 4. Mary, married John Flanagan.

(II) James Maloney, son of Michael Maloney (1), was born at Donagore, county Clare, Ireland. He was brought up in his native parish and attended the local schools. He worked on his father's farm in his youth and later carried on a farm for himself. His farm was near the center of the township and contained twenty-five acres or more. He raised much flax and other produce, and had large herds of cattle and sheep and many horses. He was prosperous and influential, upright and honest, quiet and unassuming. He was an earnest advocate of temperance. He was indefatigable in his daily work; of large frame and great strength, well suited to the tasks he set himself in life. He was a devout member of the Roman Catholic church in the parish of Killila. In politics he was Liberal. He died in his native town in 1878. He married Mary Sheehan, who was born in county Clare, and died there in 1854, daughter of Patrick and Mary (O'Connor) Sheehan. Her father was a farmer. Children: 1. Patrick, married Bridget Considene. 2. James, married Elizabeth Burke. 3. Michael, born February 3, 1838, married, in Woburn, Massachusetts, in 1871, Mary O'Connor; children: Mary Elizabeth, Susan, James Henry, John Fred. 4. Mary, married (first) Patrick Sweeney; (second) John Maher. 5. Thomas, married Margaret Pendergast, of Boston. 6. Bridget, married John Maloney, of Ireland. 7. Johanna, unmarried. 8. John, born October 16, 1854, mentioned below.

(III) John Maloney, son of James Maloney (2), was born at Donagore, county Clare, Ireland, October 16, 1854. He received his education in the national schools of his native town, and to the age of fourteen helped his father on the farm. At the age of nineteen he came to America, arriving June 1, 1874, in Boston, and immediately finding employment in Woburn in the street department of the town. After a short time he went to Lawrence. In 1875 he began an apprenticeship with the firm of Skinner & True, tanners, lasting three years. He worked at his trade in tanneries at Malden, Salem, and Stoneham for two years. Then he became clerk in the grocery store of Moore & Morris, Main street, Woburn, and worked their until he left to embark in business for himself. In 1881 he and his brother, Michael Maloney, mentioned above, formed a partnership to carry on the grocery business in Woburn, in the building at the corner of Main and Salem street, under the firm name of Maloney Brothers. They built up a thriving business. After twenty-three successful years together, John bought out his brother, continuing since at the old stand. The building in which his store is now located is known as the Flagg Tavern and has an interesting history. Mr. Maloney has a large trade in Woburn and Winchester among the best families. He owns the property in which his store is located and much real estate in the city, notably the old Richardson estate at the corner of Salem and Bow streets. He resides in an elegant home at 103 Montvale avenue, built for him a few years ago. He is a man of quiet manner, enjoying the fullest esteem and confidence of his townsmen. He is a member and a generous supporter of St. Charles Roman Catholic Church, Woburn. He is independent in politics and has never sought public office. He is a member of the Woburn Council, Knights of Columbus, No. 77; of Woburn Lodge, No. 908, Benevolent Order of Elks; of Division No. 3, Ancient Order of Hibernians; of the United Order of Pilgrim Fathers; of the Celtic Association of Woburn; of the Irish Charitable Association of Boston. He has for a number of years been a director of the Woburn Co-operative Bank, director of the Elk River Milling Company of Minnesota, having offices in Lawrence, Massachusetts, and was at one time a trustee of the Woburn Five Cents Savings Bank. He married (first), September 18, 1879, Mary A. Hayes, born in Woburn, and died there January 7, 1885, daughter of Edward and Johanna (Highland) Hayes, of Woburn. Her father was a tanner. Children: Mary Ann, James Edward, Ella Josephine. He married (second), June 28, 1893, Mary Ellen Kelleher, born at Woburn, July 16, 1862, daughter of John and Margaret (Corbett) Kelleher, of Woburn. Her father was a currier by trade. Children of the second wife: Margaret Louise, Gertrude Elizabeth, John Henry, Charles William. All his children were born in Woburn, Massachusetts.

DIKE

This surname was variously spelled in the early Colonial days, and descendants of the same progenitor today differ widely in the spelling of their names. The descendants of Anthony Dike, of Salem, for instance, spell their

names, Dix, Dixi, Dick, Dixie, Dixer, and Dixey, perhaps in other ways. Other early spellings found were Dickes, Deike, Deeks, Dixe, Dykes. The attempts to trace these families is rendered very difficult by the variations of spelling. The names of the immigrants bearing this name, but spelled in a multitude of ways were: Anthony of Salem and Ipswich, Massachusetts; Edward of Charlestown and Watertown; Ralph of Ipswich and Reading; Thomas of Marblehead; William of Salem and Beverly, all of Massachusetts, all within a few miles of each other. The presumption that they were brothers or closely related seems reasonable.

(I) Anthony Dike, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England. He was a merchant and ship-master. He came to America first in 1623 on the ship "Ann" and took a share in the division of land at Plymouth in 1624. But before 1627 he had left New Plymouth and did not share in the division of cattle that year. He joined Conant in the Massachusetts Bay Colony and made his home with the first settlers at Salem. He was admitted a freeman, May 18, 1631. In 1632 he was taken prisoner by the pirate Bull, refused to act as pilot and was allowed to escape through perhaps intentional carelessness of guards. He resided in Charlestown or Salem in 1637, but must have been away on the sea most of the time. Roger Conant, Francis Johnson, Peter Palfrey and Dike formed a partnership for traffic in furs and had a truck-house located at the eastward (in Maine). After doing business for three years, they sold out to Richard Foxwell at Blue Point, near Saco, Maine, with debts due from certain Indians, provided Massachusetts authorities confirmed the sale. But there was trouble about getting the consent and Foxwell was later dispossessed by French traders. Dike appears to have continued in the business. He had a cargo of furs, etc., from Maine when wrecked on Cape Cod in the storm December 15, 1638. In that same gale Dinely perished at Boston (Danforth's Almanac). Winthrop spelled the name "Dick," Felt preferred "Dike" and both "Dikes" and "Dickes" are found in the same record.

His widow's land is mentioned in a deed dated July 25, 1639, at Salem. She appears to have settled at Ipswich, later. She married (second) Nathaniel Pickman (Pitman). Pitman was also a partner of Conant in the eastern trade, was born about 1615, probably the age of Dike. Tabitha, his wife, deposed in 1657 concerning her marriage to Pitman after the death of her husband Dike. Pitman died 1685. The only child of Anthony and Tabitha known was Anthony, mentioned below.

(II) Anthony Dike, son of Anthony Dike (1), was born in Salem or vicinity about 1635. He resided in Ipswich where he and his son Nathaniel were both commoners in 1707. His only child known was Nathaniel, born about 1665, mentioned below. (See history of Sutton).

(III) Nathaniel Dike, son of Anthony Dike (2), was born probably in Ipswich, Massachusetts, about 1665. He was a soldier in the Expedition to Canada under Phipps in 1690, his name appearing twice in the list. One may be for another of similar name, but more likely is a repetition. He had a seat in the church at Ipswich in 1700, and was a commoner there in 1707. When the movement of settlers from Ipswich and other Essex county towns to Sutton, Massachusetts, began, Dike became interested. His family was grown up or nearly so. Accordingly July 19, 1720, he, then of Ipswich, bought a tract of one hundred and thirty-six acres of land adjoining the farm of John Stockwell, Joseph Fellows, Samuel Bigsbee, Samuel Parker, Caleb Bigsbee and Benjamin Marsh and moved immediately to Sutton. He and his wife joined the church soon after it was organized in 1721.

During his active life Dike lived on his Sutton farm, but his last years were spent with some of his children in Dudley, where he died in the summer of 1746. In 1734 he deeded the Sutton homestead to Daniel, his son. He made his will May 2, 1746; it was filed for probate August, 1746, and proved August 19. His son Ebenezer was executor. He mentions also sons Daniel, Benjamin, James; daughters Hannah, Martha, Sarah and Mary. The witnesses were Jacob and Mary Bradbury and Jeremiah Barstow. Children, born at Ipswich: 1. Nathaniel, born about 1690. 2. Hannah, married Robert Fitts, of Ipswich. 3. Sarah, married, July 4, 1726, William Sibley. 4. Martha, married, August 6, 1722, at Sutton, Samuel Daggett. 5. Mary, married Joseph Wight or Wait (Weight in will, also Waight). 6. Daniel, settled in Sutton, had a son Anthony; died February 18, 1777, aged about sixty-six; married, September 26, 1734, Mary Witt, of Marlborough, who died August 6, 1785, at Sutton, aged seventy-three. 7. Ebenezer, born about 1700, mentioned below. 8. Benjamin, removed to Thompson, Connecticut; wife died March 21, 1782, about fifty-eight years old, and is buried in Sutton. 9. James, removed to Thompson, Connecticut, and died there.

(IV) Ebenezer Dike, son of Nathaniel Dike

(3), was born in Ipswich, Massachusetts, about 1700-1710 and moved with his father and the family to Sutton, Massachusetts, in 1720. In middle life he removed to Woodstock, Vermont, where he was one of the founders. He was appointed to take the census by the government in 1771, and reported forty-two inhabitants in the families of Andrew Powers, Abraham Powers, James Herwood, James Sanderson, Joseph Call, John Sanderson, Ebenezer Call, James Powers and Ebenezer Dike. The history of Woodstock says that Dike was rather advanced in point of education over his neighbors. He had a hundred acre lot adjoining the Sanderson farm on the west, the deed of which he did not receive until June 6, 1774, David Slayton, grantor. His farm was in the southeast part of the town. He made various additions. In 1802 he (or son Ebenezer) sold a section, the largest part, one hundred and thirty-seven acres, to Haskell Pelton, of Chatham, Connecticut, and in 1805 the balance of about sixty acres to Arnold Smith. He never took an active part in town affairs, and his descendants finally removed from the town altogether. He had a grandson Calvin in the War of 1812 from Woodstock. Children: 1. Ebenezer, soldier in the Revolution in 1777, Captain Seth Hodges's company, Colonel Joseph Marsh's regiment; probably had the homestead after his father. 2. Alden or Adin, soldier in the Revolution in 1778 in Captain Jesse Safford's company; in 1776 in Captain Benjamin Wait's company (perhaps from Sutton); in 1781 in Captain John Benjamin's company. 3. Nathan, soldier in Revolution in Vermont company of Captain Benjamin Cox, regiment of Colonel Seth Warner; also in 1780. 4. Samuel, soldier in same company with Nathan 1780; in Captain John Burt's 1779; in Captain Peter Page's company in 1781; in Captain Samuel Payne's company, Major John Wheelock's regiment, in 1777, and in Captain Samuel Ashley's company, Wheelock's regiment, in 1777. All the sons served in Vermont organizations. 5. Calvin, mentioned below. Probably daughters, names unknown.

(V) Calvin Dike, son of Ebenezer Dike (4), was born about 1750. He removed to Stoneham after the Revolution, and was a taxpayer there in 1784. He was a soldier in the Revolution, a private in Captain Jesse Safford's company from January 18, to December 1, 1780, from Woodstock, Vermont. He occupied a farm in Stoneham near Spot pond in the southwestern part of the town. He married Abigail Holden. Only child, Jesse, born in Stoneham, January 2, 1785, mentioned below.

(VI) Jesse Dike, son of Calvin Dike (5), was born in Stoneham, Massachusetts, January 2, 1785, and spent his entire life in the vicinity of his birthplace. He was educated in the public schools there. He learned the trade of shoemaker and made shoes for a livelihood during his active years. He died in Stoneham, April 20, 1860. He was a prominent citizen in public life. He was one of three men who were the means of establishing the Universalist church in his town, and it was due to his earnest efforts that the society weathered its early storms. He remained always a faithful member of the church, and his character was a model; liberal in judgment, charitable in spirit and deed, sympathetic and helpful in every way possible. He held every position of trust and honor within the gift of his townsmen. In politics he was a Democrat. He was for twenty years a member of the Stoneham school committee, and in 1859-60 represented the town in the general court. He was devoted to the interests and welfare of his native town, and no public officer was more earnest in the discharge of his duties.

He married, December 23, 1804, Elizabeth Willey, daughter of Nathan and Priscilla Willey, of Stoneham. Children: 1. Alfred, born March, 1805, died September 12, 1872; married Sallie Jones, of Woburn; children: Densmore and Henry. 2. George Willey, born April 14, 1807, mentioned below. 3. Solon, born March 21, 1810, died January 27, 1883; married Elizabeth Greene; children: Augustus, Warren, Clara, Ella, Francis and Clara (second). 4. Nathaniel D., born August 28, 1814, died December 2, 1828; accidentally shot. 5. Elizabeth, born December 15, 1816, died June 2, 1906; married Samuel Hosea; children: Samuel, George F., Mary E. Hosea. 6. Adaline, born March 10, 1819, died February 24, 1895; married Thomas U. Lyon; children: William and Albert Lyon. 7. Lyman, born August 21, 1821, mentioned below. 8. Charles C., born October 7, 1827. 9. Lorinda, married Edward W. Blandin. Children: Abbie, Charles A., Lizzie.

(VII) George W. Dike, son of Jesse Dike (6), was born in Stoneham, April 14, 1807. He was educated in the common schools, and learned the trade of shoe making, the trade of all the farmers of the vicinity. He commenced business on his own account at his father's house on Marble street. The west end of this house is in Winchester, the eastern end in Stoneham. He manufactured his shoes and at first carried them on his back to the Boston markets, returning with the stock in

the same way. Subsequently, he moved to a building on the present site of Arad Gerry's residence and, besides making shoes, had a general store and was the village postmaster. Later he moved to the present site of Holden Brothers' store, and finally to the building owned by H. H. Mawhinney on Central street, built for their factory by Lyman and George W. Dike.

Mr. Dike was in his day one of the most prominent citizens of the town. He was elected to all the important offices of trust and honor by his townsmen; selectman, overseer of the poor, assessor, highway surveyor, town treasurer, member of the school committee, trustee of the Public Library, trustee of Lindenwood cemetery, town auditor, etc. He was a member of the council during Governor Boutwell's administration. He was Democratic candidate for congress in the forties against Daniel P. Ring, of Danvers, the Whig leader. He was postmaster under President Polk. President Taylor displaced him, appointing John Hill. At the next change of administration Dike was re-appointed, losing the office again under Buchanan, Edward T. Whittier being appointed. One simple duty he used to do efficiently and with some pleasure—taking the census of school children. In this way he kept up an acquaintance with every family in town. He liked politics and was interested all his life in public questions. He sold periodicals and newspapers, and his store was a great centre of political discussion and argument in which no one delighted more than Mr. Dike. He was a prominent and popular Odd Fellow, had passed through the chairs of his lodge, and had been representative to the grand lodge. He died July 5, 1883.

He married (first) Martha Howard, of Stoneham, who died November 19, 1839. He married (second) in Stoneham, April 2, 1840, Clarissa Howard, widow of John Howard. She died November 17, 1846. He married (third) at Ipswich, in January, 1848, Lavinia S. Fellows, of Ipswich. There were four children by the first marriage, two by the second and two by the third. Children: 1. Martha J. 2. George L., 3. John Howard, captain of Company C, Sixth Massachusetts Regiment, famous for its march through Baltimore in April, 1861; was shot through the thigh during that memorable march.

(VII) Lyman Dike, son of Jesse Dike (6), was born in Stoneham, August 21, 1821, and died there July 9, 1898. He was educated in the public and private schools of his native town, and like the other youths of the town learned to make shoes. He worked for five years as clerk in the general store of his elder brother, George W. Dike. In 1843 he formed a co-partnership with Alfred J. Rhoades and began to manufacture shoes. At first they made shoes alone, but as fast as they gained the necessary capital and business they employed help and from a small beginning they soon had an extensive trade. They made a high grade of shoes and virtually introduced a new class of goods, which in time revolutionized the business in Stoneham. Previous to their venture, only two kinds of sewed shoes and one kind of pegged shoes were made, principally a cheap class of goat and kid shoes for children. Rhoades & Dike manufactured light kid and goat, light bottom, pegged shoes, and at length the orders came faster than they could fill them, thus bringing the other manufacturers to make the same class of goods. The firm of Rhoades & Dike was dissolved in 1848 and succeeded by the firm of Lyman Dike & Company, the partners were Lyman and George W. Dike and they continued together until 1855, manufacturing about half a million dollars worth of goods annually, chiefly for the western and southern trade.

After 1855 Lyman Dike continued in business alone until 1885, when he retired. From that time he devoted his attention to Marble Ridge Farm, of which he was the owner. This farm consisted of one hundred and fifty acres in the southwestern part of the town of Stoneham. Much of the land is what is called Bear Hill meadow, and was redeemed by Colonel Dike from the most unproductive land into choice arable soil. Through this meadow runs the brook which supplies the Winchester reservoir with water. At one time Colonel Dike had about seventy cows and had a fine dairy. His homestead was on Franklin street, corner of Pine, built in 1858.

Colonel Dike took a great interest in the militia and was largely instrumental in raising and forming Company C of the Seventh Regiment in 1851, and was unanimously elected its captain. Two years later he was appointed major of his regiment and served until 1855, when the organization was disbanded by Governor Gardner, but was immediately re-organized and he was unanimously elected major. In 1856 he was appointed lieutenant-colonel and in 1858 colonel of his regiment, receiving every vote at both elections. In Camp Banks, in 1859, at Concord, Massachusetts, when all the militia

of the state was gathered together for the only time in its history, he was the senior colonel and for two days was in command of the Fourth Brigade. In 1861 he was detailed by Governor Andrew to command a camp of instruction at Lynnfield, where four regiments were formed and sent to the front, the seventeenth, nineteenth, twenty-second and twenty-third. Early in the Civil war, Colonel Dike offered to form a regiment composed exclusively of colored troops, but the proposition was not accepted by President Lincoln. On the second call for men for service in the militia, Colonel Dike's regiment was the first to report at headquarters in Boston, outside of the regular Boston troops.

In 1858 Dr. William H. Heath proposed to Colonel Dike that if possible all the private libraries in Stoneham be formed into a public library. They went to work to bring about this result and succeeded in getting more than fourteen hundred volumes from private libraries for their purpose and the public library began business in 1859. For thirteen years Colonel Dike was chairman of the board of trustees and the purchasing committee. This was one of the first public libraries in the state, and was instituted before towns were allowed to support libraries from public taxation.

Colonel Dike was for many years one of the leading citizens in public affairs. He was selectman in 1853-81-82-86; assessor several years; member of the school committee for eight years, of the water committee four years when the water system was built, member of the committee on appropriations, and chairman several years. He was special county commissioner for about quarter of a century. He represented his district in the general court in 1860.

Colonel Dike was one of the seven men who built the Stoneham street railroad, and was a director of the company from 1860 to the date of its transfer to the East Middlesex Company in 1888, being superintendent seven years and treasurer twenty-six years. He was appointed justice of the peace in 1851 and held that office the remainder of his life; he was notary public from 1885 to the time of his death. He was a trustee many years and for a time vice-president of the Middlesex Agricultural Society; also a trustee of the Bay State Agricultural Society. He was active in the fire department and was foreman one year and treasurer two years of the General Worth Fire Engine Company. He was a member of Columbian Lodge of Odd Fellows, the oldest member in town at the time of his death, having joined Crystal Fount Lodge in Woburn in 1843. He went through the chairs of Columbian Lodge several times, and was a member of the Grand Lodge. He also belonged to Columbian Encampment, of Odd Fellows; was a charter member of King Cyrus Lodge of Free Masons; charter member of Waverly Royal Arch Chapter of Melrose, and was at one time its senior warden. He was also charter member of Council of Royal and Select Masters of Melrose, and charter member and captain general of Hugh de Payens Commandery, Knights Templar, of Melrose. He belonged to the various higher bodies of Masonry to the thirty-second degree.

Colonel Dike was one of the original members of the Stoneham Board of Trade, and one of the organizers of the Unitarian church, on the standing committee of which he served during its separate existence as a society. He was the first president of the Stoneham Co-operative Bank, of which he was one of the founders, for three years, and was one of the trustees of the Stoneham Five Cents Savings Bank almost from its organization to his death, was on the investing board twelve years and president eight years. For several years during the civil war he was a director of the Monumental Bank of Charlestown. He died July 9, 1898.

He married, December 15, 1845, a daughter of Captain William and Sarah (Gerry) Willey, Elizabeth Gerry Willey, who died October 29, 1902, aged eighty-one years. Children: 1. Sarah J., born April 21, 1848, married Daniel S. Davis, of Acton, Massachusetts; children: i. Ethel B. Davis, born October 1, 1876; ii. Elsie Cora Davis, born December 11, 1878, married, July 15, 1903, Francis S. Smith, of Boston, and had Lyman Bradford Smith, born in 1904, and Marion Jane Smith, born October 24, 1906. 2. Cora Elizabeth, born January 9, 1854, resides in the Dike homestead, Franklin street, Stoneham.

(VII) Charles Carroll Dike, son of Jesse Dike (6), was born in Stoneham, October 7, 1827, and was educated there in the public schools. He helped his father at home on the farm, and in early youth used to assist his father in his duties as keeper of the toll gate at Medford on the Andover and Medford Pike. This toll was abolished in 1834. He began to work in the general store of his brother George W., mentioned above, when

he was twenty years old. When his brothers were in partnership in manufacturing shoes he had charge of the sole leather room.

In 1869 he began to manufacture shoes in Haverhill on his own account. After a few years he sold out and removed to Boston, where he was in business until the Great Fire of 1872, in which his place of business was destroyed, and he lost all his property. He was appointed to a responsible position as assistant inspector for two years, after which inspector in the Boston Custom House, where he continued until 1886, when he retired from active labor. He has made his home for many years in his native town.

During the Civil war he was active in the enrollment of recruits for the service; he was captain of a company of militia, but the company was not called into service at the front. In politics he is an active and loyal Republican of the old school. He has been superintendent of streets in Stoneham, member of the board of highway surveyors, and for twenty years a member of the Lidenwood cemetery committee. He is an active member of the Stoneham Unitarian church, of which he was on the parish committee eight years, treasurer two years.

In the Masonic fraternity for fifty years he has been a prominent figure. He has been a member and worshipful master of Wyoming Lodge, high priest of Waverly Chapter, and is one of the oldest Masons of the town. He has held all the offices in his lodge and is one of the oldest past grand patrons of Eastern Star Lodge, member of Signet Chapter of Cambridge, Order of the Eastern Star. He is also a member of the local lodge of Odd Fellows, and was for many years prominent in the Legion of Honor. At the age of eighty years, Mr. Dike enjoys the best of health. He is universally respected and beloved by his townsmen, an admirable representative of one of the leading families of the town. He is an upright, just and straightforward man, striving to do all the good within his power. He is member of Lincoln Farm Association.

He married (first), September 24, 1850, Harriet Robinson Woodward, who was born October 9, 1832, and died July 19, 1854, daughter of Samuel Woodward, of Melrose. He married (second), November 28, 1855, Susan Foss Nason. Children of Charles C. and Harriet R. Dike: 1. Ida A., born April 27, 1851, died August 7, 1852. 2. Hattie R., born December 3, 1853, died May 3, 1854. Child of Charles C. and Susan F. Dike: 3. Jessie E., born October 25, 1858, married, April 25, 1895, Joseph W. Yeaton; no children.

SHEPARD

Ralph Shepard, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England and came to this country in July, 1635, on the ship "Abigail," giving his age as twenty-nine. His gravestone states that he died September 11, 1693, at the age of ninety. His birth year was probably between 1603 and 1606. With him came his wife Thanks, aged twenty-three, and daughter Sarah, aged two years. He was a tailor by trade and settled in Charlestown. He was one of the pioneers at Dedham in 1636; removed to Weymouth, where he was a town officer in 1645; removed to Concord and finally to Malden. He bought lots of R. Palgrave in 1650-51 at Malden. His gravestone is in the old Malden graveyard. About 1644 he was for a short time in Rehoboth. Children: 1. Sarah, born in England in 1633. 2. Thomas, mentioned below. 3. Isaac, born at Weymouth, June 20, 1639. 4. Trial, born December 19, 1641, married Walter Power. 5. Abraham. 6. Thanks, born at Malden, February 10, 1651-52, married at Chelmsford, December 13, 1669, Peter Dill. 7. Jacob, born June, 1653.

(II) Thomas Shepard, son of Ralph Shepard (1), was born about 1635. He resided at Malden and Milton, Massachusetts; was admitted to the church, September 2, 1677, at Charlestown, and dismissed to Malden, January 31, 1689-90. He married at Charlestown, November 19, 1658, Hannah Ensign, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Ensign, of Scituate. She died March 14, 1697-98, aged fifty-nine. He married (second) Joanna ———. Children: 1. Thomas, mentioned in the will of his grandfather Ensign; removed to Bristol and New Haven, Connecticut; married, December 7, 1682, Hannah Blanchard. 2. Hannah, married Joseph Blanchard, May, 1681. 3. John, born at Malden, married, March 26, 1690, Persis Peirce; (second) William Rand. 4. Ralph, born January, 1666-67, mentioned below. 5. Jacob, married Mercy Chickering, November 22, 1699. 6. Isaac, born May, 1682, resided at Concord and Norton, Massachusetts. Thomas Shepard (2) died at Milton, September 29, 1719. His will was dated at Milton, April 10, 1719, and proved December 22, 1719. His wife died August 5, 1709, at Milton. He owned many lots in Charlestown. He bequeathed to son Ralph, to John, Jacob and David, children of Hannah.

(III) Ralph Shepard, son of Thomas Shepard (2), was born at Malden, Massachusetts, January, 1666-67. He lived in Brookline and Milton, and died in Milton, January

26, 1722. He married Marah ———. His children lived in Milton and Canton: 1. Ralph, married, April 28, 1726, Sarah Spur. 2. John, married, May 18, 1721, Rebecca Fennoo, at Milton. 3. Mary, married, February 6, 1718, Jason Williams, at Milton. 4. Hannah, married, November 29, 1716, Manasseh Tucker. 5. Nathaniel, born 1705, died May 15, 1753. 6. Sarah, married, March 30, 1727, John Ireland, at Milton. 7. Thomas, mentioned below.

(IV) Thomas Shepard, son of Ralph Shepard (3), was born about 1710, at Milton or Brookline (Muddy River). He married (intentions dated November 29, 1735,) Amity Morse, daughter of Rev. Joseph Morse, of Stoughton, granddaughter of Joseph and Priscilla (Colburn) Morse, great-granddaughter of John and Annie Morse, of Dedham; John was the son of Samuel and Elizabeth Morse, the immigrants. She died March 7, 1747-48, in her thirty-eighth year. He deeded the lot for the burying ground to the town of Canton. The consideration was five pounds and the lot was deeded to John Puffer and Benjamin Blackman as trustees. It was on the west side of Shepard's farm some six or seven rods from the highway to the southward; it had been used as a burial place thirty years. Thomas Shepard, Ezekiel Fisher and Stephen Badlam were allowed to build the porch on the east end of the church about 1750, at their own expense. Children: 1. Samuel, born at Canton, March 1, 1736-37. 2. Joseph, died November 11, 1743, aged five years. 3. Jacob, born April 17, 1739. 4. Amity, born March 31, 1741. 5. Unity, born April 5, 1745. 6. William Ensign, born January 9, 1746-47, mentioned below.

(V) William Ensign Shepard, son of Thomas Shepard (4), was born in Canton, Massachusetts, January 9, 1746-47, and died there July 7, 1826. He was a soldier in the Revolution in Captain James Endicott's company, Colonel Lemuel Robinson's regiment, on the Lexington Alarm, April 19, 1775, and again his name appears on a pay roll or list of wages for service in the war previous to November 19, 1783. He married Elizabeth Tolman, of Stoughton, (intentions dated September 2, 1769,) January 9, 1770. She died September 9, 1832, aged seventy-two years. Children: Jesse, born at Canton, December 12, 1772, mentioned below. John. Amity, born 1775, died September 11, 1829, aged fifty-four years.

(VI) Jesse Shepard, son of William Ensign Shepard (5), was born in Canton, Massachusetts, December 12, 1772, and died there January 14, 1806, in the prime of life. He was a farmer. He married Sally Swift Tucker, June 29, 1794, at Canton. She was born at Canton June 3, 1773, and died October 23, 1842. Children: 1. William, born July 29, 1795, died March 26, 1819, buried at Canton. 2. Rebecca Swift, born May 16, 1797, died June 1, 1868. 3. Phally, born July 26, 1797, died January 28, 1861. 4. Elizabeth, born June 1, 1803, died in Clinton, 1881. 5. Jesse, born February 20, 1805, mentioned below.

(VII) Jesse Shepard, son of Jesse Shepard (6), was born at Canton, February 20, 1805, and died there September 12, 1828, a young man like his father at the time of death. His death was caused by a well-sweep falling upon his head. At the time he was engaged in the express business between Canton and Boston. He married Harriet Brown, who was born at Salisbury, Massachusetts, March 20, 1807, and died November 20, 1890, at the residence of her son in Lowell, Massachusetts. Children: 1. William, born in Salisbury, February 23, 1826. 2. Jesse, Jr., born in Canton, May 26, 1828, died September 10, 1830.

(VIII) William Shepard, son of Jesse Shepard (7), was born in Salisbury, February 23, 1826. He attended the district schools of Canton and Amesbury, Massachusetts, and also the Providence Conference Academy at East Greenwich, Rhode Island, and the academy at Amesbury until about sixteen years of age. He then learned the trade of carriage making. In 1846, when he was twenty years of age, he removed to Lowell with his employer, J. B. Eaton, carriage manufacturer, formerly of Haverhill. He was first a carriage trimmer, doing the leather and cloth work on carriages. Later he bought a part of his employer's business and became a manufacturer of carriages and harness on his own account, and he continued with fair success until 1861. He made a study of financial matters, invested his savings wisely and, when the conditions of business became unfavorable in his line on account of the Civil war, he became a broker. He opened an office first on Merrimac street, Lowell, and later for more than twenty-five years had his office over the Prescott National Bank on Central street. He obtained his start in this business as a commission broker, handling chiefly government bonds. He afterward engaged in a general brokerage business, dealing in railroad, industrial and other securities, especially in the stocks and bonds of the manufacturing

companies of Lowell. For many years he furnished the quotations for the industrial corporation securities of Lowell, published in the *Lowell Courier, Lowell Mail* and the *New York Journal of Commerce.* He invested largely in these companies on his own account and was vitally interested in their prosperity. He was a vital factor in the development of the great industrial city into which Lowell grew after he became a citizen. He was also a director of the Washington Mills Company of Lawrence, and was for many years a director of the Merchants' National Bank of Lowell. He died at Hampton, New Hampshire, July 29, 1905, while temporarily there for a summer outing.

Mr. Shepard was another instance of the success of an American mechanic in the world of business and finance. He was a self-made man, and his years in the carriage shop were doubtless the essential training for large things in his life. His father's early death compelled him to become self-supporting at an early age. He was self-reliant, energetic and industrious. He was a man of upright character, careful but far-sighted, and his opinions were taken by many business men who had absolute faith in his knowledge and judgment. In politics he was an active and earnest Republican. In 1872 he was a member of the common council, but his efforts were mainly directed to secure the nomination and election of suitable men of his party, and he never sought political honors for himself. Practically to the end of life he retained his faculties and attended to his business, although after he was seventy-five years old he gave up regular office duties. He attended the Worthen Street Baptist Church, for fifty years or more, and always exerted his influence in promoting the interests of the church and had held every office, except that of treasurer, to which laymen are eligible, in both church and society.

He married, March 27, 1849, Abbie Little Hoyt, of Hampstead, New Hampshire, who survives him. She was born April 23, 1827. Children: 1. Arvilla, B., born September 30, 1852, died February 25, 1879. She married Thomas H. Elliott, of Lowell, March 18, 1874, and left one child, Robert H. Elliott, born September 8, 1878, and now living. 2. Jesse H., born September 11, 1854; mentioned below. 3. William, born November 26, 1857, died May 29, 1858. 4. Charles S., born July 9, 1859, proprietor of the Middlesex Machine Company of Lowell. 5. William, born June 27, 1865, died May 9, 1866.

(IX) Jesse Hazen Shepard, son of William Shepard (8), was born in Lowell, September 11, 1854. He was educated in Lowell public schools and Warren Academy at Woburn, Massachusetts, March 6, 1879, he married Fannie A. Long, at Hoosick Falls, New York, daughter of David W. Long. Had one child, William Long Shepard, born April 6, 1880, died January 28, 1896. In 1876 he organized the firm of Shepard, Russell and Fuller, and engaged in the real estate business; this firm for thirty years has been active in buying, selling and building in all sections of the city and especially in the Highlands, where they owned many acres of land, laid out building lots, built streets, erected houses and were largely instrumental in the successful growth of that section. In 1888 they secured the annexation of a portion of Tewksbury into Lowell and laid out a section of nearly two hundred acres into building lots, naming it the Oaklands. Streets and avenues were laid out and graded, many houses were erected and in three years the assessed valuation of the section increased more than half a million dollars. He has been an active member of the board of trade from its organization, has been annually re-elected as a member of the board of directors and was for two years its president. In 1892 he helped organize the Middlesex Co-operative Bank and has been its president since that time. He was formerly a director of the First National Bank, and is now a director of the Appleton National Bank. He attends Eliot Congregational Church, and is active in its business affairs. Republican in politics, member of Lowell city council in 1887 and 1888. Is a Free Mason a member of several masonic bodies, and a member of the Country Club.

WILLIAMS

Thomas Williams, immigrant ancestor of the Groton family of this name, may have been a son or closely related to one of the earlier pioneers of this surname. He was probably born in England, however, as early as 1640, and is first heard of in Groton, Massachusetts, when he married, July 11, 1666, Mary Holden. He died August 5, 1704. He was active in town affairs and one of the leading citizens. In 1676 he and the town clerk, James Blanchard, represented Groton in a conference concerning the building and maintenance of the Billerica bridge, besides Billerica and Groton, Dunstable also was represented. The children of Thomas and Mary Williams

were: 1. Thomas, born at Groton, March 17, 1666-67, mentioned below. 2. John, born November 3, 1668. 3. Mary, born February 3, 1672. 4. Hannah, born February 1, 1674-75.

(II) Thomas Williams, son of Thomas (1) and Mary (Holden) Williams, was born at Groton, Massachusetts, March 17, 1666-67. He settled there, probably on his father's homestead, and married Elizabeth ———. Their children, all born there, were: 1. Sarah, born June 8, 1692. 2. Elizabeth, born February 21, 1694. 3. Jason, born about 1696, mentioned below. 4. Isaac, born June, 1699. 5. Anna, born April 1, 1702, married Samuel Shattuck. 6. Abigail, born July 5, 1704.

(III) Jason Williams, son of Thomas (2) and Elizabeth Williams, was born in Groton, 1696, and settled in that place. He was a subscriber to the fund for building a school house July 10, 1739. Children: 1. Jason, born December 25, 1721, mentioned below. 2. Josiah, born August 9, 1725. 3. Mary. 4. Isaiah, born May 11, 1734. 4. Josiah, born April 4, 1735.

(IV) Jason Williams, Jr., son of Jason Williams (3), was born at Groton, Massachusetts, December 25, 1721. His gravestone at Groton shows that he died December 8, 1774, in his fifty-third year. He married, April 5, 1749, Jemima Nutting, daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Green) Nutting. She was born September 19, 1720. Her father was one of the prominent citizens of the town. Jason was one of the founders of the Presbyterian church at Groton. Children: 1. Jemima, born October 10, 1749. 2. Elizabeth, born March 14, 1751. 3. Jason, born October 5, 1752. 4. Daniel, born February 17, 1754. 5. Simeon, born June 10, 1758. 6. Eunice, born July 23, 1760. 7. Levi, born January 26, 1762. 8. Jacob, born August 28, 1765, mentioned below.

(V) Jacob Williams, son of Jason and Jemima (Nutting) Williams, was born at Groton, August 28, 1765, died there May 2, 1829. He married Hannah Shepley, who was born August 26, 1761, and died November 25, 1826, a sister of John Shepley, Sr. He was a soldier in the Revolution in the second company of Colonel Read's regiment in 1776. This company was called the North End Company of Groton. Children: 1. Josiah Sawtell, mentioned below. 2. Dr. Jacob, born July 16, 1789; married (first) Irene Locke, who died March 11, 1831; (second), Betsey Wakefield, of Biddeford, Maine. 3. Mary, died March 27, 1872, unmarried. 4. Samuel, died May 2, 1879. 5. Asa, died June 21, 1874, aged eighty-two, unmarried. 6. James, died August 1, 1852, aged sixty-three, unmarried. 7. Hannah, died January 5, 1881, aged eighty-three years, six months; married Abel Prescott. 8. Richmond, born January 12, 1803, died October 6, 1842; married, April 25, 1832, Susanna Shattuck.

(VI) Josiah Sawtell Williams, eldest son of Jacob (5) and Hannah (Shepley) Williams, was born November 9, 1781, died December 17, 1865. He was named for Colonel Josiah Sawtell, of Groton. He lived where Samuel P. Williams, his grandson, lived later. He received a good education in the public schools and became a school teacher. "He was stout, strong-built and weighty, withal," writes Mr. Green, the Groton historian, "and, consequently, was called on to teach some very difficult schools, both in Groton and adjoining towns. He never failed to go through with the schools in a winter, though the school terms were generally short." He was brought up on a farm, followed farming between terms of school and finally devoted all his time to agriculture. His place was on the Chipopee road in the north part of the town and comprised about fifty acres. He was Orthodox in religion; belonged to the state militia; was a member of the school committee of Groton, an active, upright, able and influential citizen. He married, November 20, 1804, Lydia Simonds, born September 8, 1784, died June 25, 1865. Their children: 1. Josiah, born June, 1805, married Olive Wakefield, who died November 12, 1832; married (second), Elizabeth M. Mansfield, February 25, 1835; Josiah died January 23, 1847. 2. Lydia, born January, 1807, died August 1, 1878; married, November 24, 1825, Leonard Farwell, and lived at Nashua. 3. Rufus, born September 6, 1808, mentioned below. 4. Mary, born February 2, 1812, died May 1, 1896; married Warren F. Stone, who died February 5, 1858; he was a prominent citizen, a school teacher, and representative to the general court. 5. Sarah F., who was a school teacher at Chicopee, South Braintree and Groton, Massachusetts; married, November 28, 1850, Dr. Luther F. Locke, of Nashua, in which city her death occurred May 5, 1861.

(VII) Rufus Williams, son of Josiah Sawtell and Lydia (Simonds) Williams, was born in Groton, September 6, 1808. He received his education in the common schools of his native town, working meanwhile on his father's farm. He was particularly interested in fruit culture and became expert in budding, grafting and raising tree stock. He bought a farm in Groton when a young man and conducted it with profit. After his marriage he bought the

old Sawtell farm of sixty acres, besides his farm and nursery. He was a dealer in rough and sawed lumber and owned considerable woodland in and near Groton. After cultivating the Sawtell place twenty years he exchanged it for the farm known as the Blood Place and owned by Albert F. Parkhurst, situate in the northern part of the town and containing one hundred and seventy-five acres. He sold part of the land and built a new house in which he lived the remainder of his life. He attended the Groton Congregational church. In his later life he was a Republican in politics, and served the town at various times in positions of trust and responsibility. He married Margaret Shattuck Hartwell, daughter of Oliver and Rachel (Shattuck) Hartwell. She died at Groton, September 16, 1878. Children: 1. Sarah Margaret, born at Stetson, Maine, August 8, 1834; died at Groton, September 14, 1852. 2. George Henry, born May 4, 1836; married, November 20, 1861, Susan A. Eaton, of Framingham, Massachusetts; he was killed near Dallas, Georgia, in the Civil war, May 25, 1864; member of Company E, Thirty-third Regiment, Massachusetts Volunteers. Child, Lina Louise, born November 27, 1863, died July 2, 1870. 3. Marcelina Phoenicia, born July 4, 1839, married, April 15, 1862, Albert F. Parkhurst, of Dunstable and Groton; child, Alice Theresa Parkhurst, married Gardiner Rockwood, of Groton, and has three children; Horace H., Ruth and Christine. 4. Adelaide Louise, born December 16, 1841, married David H. Cochrane, of Brookline, New Hampshire, November 26, 1865; child, Earle Wadley Cochrane. 5. Frances Adelia, born August 28, 1843; married, March 9, 1865, Albert Lawrence Blood, of Groton. 6. Asa, married Caroline Adams, of Townsend, Massachusetts; children: Guy, Ethel, Arthur, Eleanor, Myron and Richard G. 7. Josiah Sawtell, born August 13, 1848, mentioned below.

(VIII) Josiah Sawtell Williams, third son and seventh child of Rufus (7), and Margaret H. (Shattuck) Williams, was born in Groton, Massachusetts, August 13, 1848. He attended the public schools and Lawrence Academy in Groton. When eighteen years old he also began to teach school. In the next few years he had schools at Groton and at Brookline, New Hampshire. Between terms of school he was selling agent of the Massachusetts Life Insurance Company of Boston for three years. About 1869 he removed to Townsend, Massachusetts, and formed a partnership with his brother Asa to carry on a general store business. After two years he sold out to his partner, and in 1872 took charge of the farm at Nobscot, Framingham, Massachusetts, owned by his wife's father, Elbridge G. Eaton. He succeeded to the ownership of the farm later and has added to it large tracts of woodland, from which he cuts timber. He also makes a specialty of market gardening, finding an excellent market for small fruits and vegetables in Boston. His farm was formerly known as the old Brackett Place.

When the post office was established at the village of Nobscot he was appointed postmaster and served fifteen years in that position. He attends the Plymouth Congregational Church at Framingham Centre. In politics Mr. Williams is a Republican, and has served on various occasions as delegate to state, councilor and representative conventions. He has been a member of the Framingham school committee, and was for two years on the board of assessors. He has also been on the board of fire engineers, and town constable. He was a charter member of the Framingham Grange, No. 1113, Patrons of Husbandry, was lecturer for that body, and now master of the degree staff. He is a member and has been one of the trustees of the Middlesex South Agricultural Society. He served eight years in Company B, Sixth Regiment, Massachusetts Volunteer Militia, and was for three years captain of the company.

He married, September 28, 1871, Mary Ella Prentice Eaton, who was born January 19, 1850, daughter of Elbridge Gerry and Lydia Kingsbury (Brackett) Eaton, of Framingham. Her father was a carpenter and farmer, prominent in the militia, active member of Plymouth church, and a Republican. Their children: 1. Bertha Louise, born September 2, 1873, married, November 15, 1892, John Minot Harrington, of Framingham; children: i. Helen Tenney, born May 24, 1894; ii. Catherine, born April 20, 1900; iii. Margaret Williams, born April 28, 1904. 2. Carleton Hartwell, born May 9, 1875; married, August 18, 1898, Fannie Louise Bigelow, of Framingham; children: i. Philip Loraine, born May 6, 1901; ii. Grace, born April 2, 1906. 3. Gladys Idella, born February 2, 1877, married, December 28, 1898, Fred E. Barrett. 4. Harold Gerry, born July 12, 1879, florist, Sudbury, Massachusetts. 5. Laurence Lincoln, born February 13, 1882, resides with parents. 6. Meredith Gilbert, born March 25, 1884, graduate of Bates College, teacher in high school, Abington, Massachusetts.

DAVENPORT Thomas Davenport, immigrant ancestor of this family, was born in England. He settled in Dorchester in New England before November 20, 1640, when the records show he was a member of the church there. His wife joined the church March 8, 1644. He was admitted a freeman May 18, 1642, and was constable in 1670. His dwelling house was on the east slope of Mt. Bowdoin, near the corner of Bowdoin street and Union avenue, Dorchester, now part of Boston. He bought a house and land of William Pigrom, November 25, 1653, and more land February 5, 1665, of William Blake. He left the homestead to his youngest son John after the death of widow. He died November 9, 1685; his widow October 4, 1691. His will was dated July 24, 1683, and in it he calls himself aged. The estate was valued at three hundred and thirty-two pounds, sixteen shillings and eightpence. Children: 1. Sarah, born December 28, 1643, married Samuel Jones. 2. Thomas, baptized March 2, 1645, killed in King Philip's war at the Narragansett Fort, December 19, 1675, in Captain Johnson's company. 3. Mary, baptized January 21, 1649, married Samuel Maxfield. 4. Charles, baptized September 7, 1652. 5. Abigail, baptized July 8, 1655. 6. Mehitable, born February 14, 1657. 7. Jonathan, born March 6, 1659. 8. Ebenezer, born April 26, 1661. 9. John, born October 20, 1664, mentioned below.

(II) John Davenport, son of Thomas Davenport (1), was born at Dorchester, Massachusetts, October 20, 1664, died at Milton, March 21, 1725. His wife Naomi died January 7, 1739, probably daughter of Timothy Foster, of Dorchester, born February 11, 1668. John inherited the homestead at Dorchester after the death of his parents according to his father's bequest, but he removed to the adjoining town of Milton in 1706, his name appearing on the tax list in 1707. He lived on the old Isaac Davenport estate as his farm has been known in later years from the name of his descendant, Isaac. His children are mentioned in his will. Children: all born in Dorchester, except the youngest: 1. John, born June 10, 1695, mentioned below. 2. Samuel, born October 20, 1697, mentioned below. 3. Ephraim, baptized August 6, 1699, buried February 25, 1774, unmarried. 4. Joseph, born August 30, 1701, married Sarah Ware. 5. Stephen, born October 8, 1703, married Thankful Bent. 6. Mehitable, born August 30, 1705, married James Mears, of Roxbury. 7. Benjamin, born at Milton, August 12, 1707.

(III) John Davenport, son of John Davenport (2), was born at Dorchester, Massachusetts, June 10, 1695, died at Stoughton, July 20, 1778. He married, June 10, 1725, at Milton, Mary Bent, daughter of Joseph, baptized January 28, 1699, died July 20, 1768. Children, born in Stoughton, now Canton, Massachusetts: 1. Mary, born November 19, 1729, married Joseph Houghton. 2. Miriam, born April 15, 1732, married February 23, 1749, Ebenezer Billings. 3. Mariah, born November 13, 1735, married, March 23, 1754, Isaac Fenno, Jr. 4. John, Jr., born November 1, 1737, mentioned below. 5. Mehitable, born April 30, 1740, married, January 6, 1757, Oliver Billings, of Dorchester.

(III) Samuel Davenport, son of John Davenport (2), was born in Dorchester, October 20, 1697, and died in Mendon, Massachusetts, June 29, 1773. He married Rebecca Craft, who was born in Milton, February 9, 1699, and died in Mendon, September 23, 1777. Their first two children were born in Roxbury, the others in Milton. He gave his Milton homestead to his eldest son and removed to Mendon about 1741. Children: 1. Samuel, Jr., born September 1, 1720, mentioned below. 2. Rebecca, born May 3, 1723, married Jonathan Wadsworth. 3. Abigail, born April 15, 1726, died July 7, 1738. 4. Sarah, born July 22, 1730, died July 21, 1738. 5. Benjamin, born February 4, 1733, died June 30, 1738. 6. Elizabeth, born April 2, 1736, died July 4, 1806; married James Lovett, of Mendon. 7. Seth, born November 2, 1739, ancestor of the Mendon Davenports.

(IV) John Davenport, son of John Davenport (3), was born at Canton, Massachusetts, November 1, 1737, died at Stoughton, April 25, 1776. He married, 1759, Lois Badlam, of Weymouth, who died at Stoughton, February 11, 1809, aged seventy-two years. Many descendants reside in and about Canton. Children, born at Canton: 1. Mary, born November 9, 1757. 2. Jesse, born October 14, 1761, mentioned later at length. 3. Hannah, born May 9, 1764. 4. John, born January 16, 1767, married Lucy Lewis. 5. Lois, born September 16, 1768. 6. Mehitable, born April 22, 1771. 7. Sarah, born June 5, 1773. 8. Samuel, born August 23, 1776.

(IV) Samuel Davenport, Jr., son of Samuel Davenport (3), was born at Milton, Massachusetts, September 1, 1720, and died December 6, 1793. He was a blacksmith by trade and carried on business in Milton. He was one

of the jury that tried Captain Preston on account of the Boston massacre, November 27, 1770. He is the progenitor of most of the Suffolk and Norfolk county lines. He married, June 4, 1741, Sarah Whiting, of Dedham. She died June 11, 1764. He married (second), September 24, 1769, Sarah Tucker, widow of Nathaniel Tucker. Children of Samuel, Jr., and Sarah (Whiting) Davenport: 1. Lemuel, born March 10, 1742, married, October 4, 1764, Patience Stone, of Stoughton. 2. Sarah, born July 29, 1744, married, 1761, John Crehore, of Milton. 3. Nathaniel, born April 12, 1747, mentioned below. 4. Abigail, born August 16, 1749, married, July 6, 1769, Lemuel Gay. 5. Rufus, born January 19, 1752, died April 12, 1752. 6. Isaac, born November 12, 1753. 7. Mehitable, born April 14, 1759, married, 1777, John Vose, of Milton.

(V) Jesse Davenport, son of John Davenport (4), was born at Canton, Massachusetts, October 14, 1761. Married Hannah Crane, January 12, 1784. He was a soldier in the Revolution, in Captain Samuel Holden's company, Colonel Ebenezer Thayer's regiment (Suffolk county), in 1780, raised to reinforce the Northern army. Children, born at Canton: 1. Nancy, born December 16, 1784, married Nathaniel Davenport (6), mentioned below. 2. Catherine, February 15, 1787. 3. John, June 4, 1789. 4. Hannah Crane, December 8, 1791. 5. Silas, October 8, 1794. 6. Jesse, Jr., April 22, 1798.

(V) Nathaniel Davenport, son of Samuel Davenport (4), was born at Milton, April 12, 1747, died June 13, 1813. He was a butcher by trade and conducted business in the Boston market. He was a soldier in the Revolution, a private in Captain Josiah Vose's company that guarded the coast in 1776. He married, February, 1767, Lydia Stone, of Stoughton, who was born July 25, 1747, daughter of Henry and Lydia Stone. Children: 1. Samuel, born April 9, 1769, died young. 2. Phinehas, March 9, 1772. 3. Avis. 4. Avis, May 3, 1779, married, December, 1794, Dr. Benjamin Turner, of Milton. 5. Nathaniel, born March 7, 1781, mentioned below.

(VI) Nathaniel Davenport, son of Nathaniel Davenport (5), was born at Milton, Massachusetts, March 7, 1781, and died May 5, 1863. His children were descended as is shown by the lineage both through mother and father from Thomas Davenport, the immigrant ancestor. He was educated in the public schools of Milton and at Phillips Academy, Andover. He began life as a farmer on the homestead at Milton, owned by the family since 1706, but which he afterward sold to Augustus Heminway, father of the donor of the Heminway Gymnasium at Harvard University. Mr. Davenport made a specialty of flower culture and sale. He was the first man in the town to make the cultivation of flowers a special vocation, beginning in 1827 and carrying on the business of florist for full thirty years. His greenhouses were on Canton avenue. He was a Unitarian in religion, a Whig and finally a Republican in politics. He married Nancy Davenport, daughter of Jesse Davenport, (5), who died March 1, 1865. Children: 1. Nancy, born March 3, 1801, married, January 11, 1821, Jason W. Houghton, of Milton. 2. George, born February 3, 1805, married, November 30, 1828, Harriet C. Davenport, daughter of Elijah Davenport. 3. Lewis, born September 25, 1808, married, December 9, 1834, Margaret L. Babcock, of Milton. 4. Nathaniel T., born January 8, 1811, married, January 29, 1834, Sarah Dunham, of Milton. 5. Lydia, born February 22, 1814, married, July 20, 1837, James Breck, of Milton. 6. Edward, born August 21, 1816, married, September 27, 1855, Sarah M. Sampson. 7. Edwin, born August 21, 1816, married, February 14, 1855, Ellen M. Bennett. 8. Henry Seth, born June 27, 1819. 9. Fred Jason, born January 5, 1824, married, October 6, 1845, Hannah M. Cutting. 10. Lyman, born June 26, 1829, mentioned below.

(VII) Lyman Davenport, son of Nathaniel Davenport (6), was born at Milton, Massachusetts, June 26, 1829, died August 4, 1900. He was educated in the public schools. He started in his business career in the employ of George Greene, at Milton. He soon left that position to work for his brother Lewis, a florist. About 1862 he was appointed city forester of Boston and filled that position four years. He then engaged in the business of florist on his own account, growing roses for the Boston market. He sold out his business in 1890 to Charles Rogers, a Boston florist, and removed to South Framingham to live with his son, Harrie L. Davenport, and there he spent his last years, free from the cares of business. Mr. Davenport was a Unitarian in religion. In politics a Republican. He filled the office of member of the school committee in Milton. He married, November 29, 1855, Harriette Low Blaney, born April 27,

1832, at Boston, died at South Framingham, February 24, 1906, daughter of Benjamin and Abigail Miller (Bowman) Blaney, of Boston. Benjamin was a mason by trade; manufactured and installed furnaces and heaters; was captain of the volunteer fire department; represented his district in the general court. Children: 1. Harriette Louise, born July 7, 1857, died April 28, 1859. 2. Lyman, Jr., born April 13, 1860, died December 19, 1860. 3. Harrie Lyman, born January 17, 1862, mentioned below. 4. Edith Blaney, born October 29, 1865, died November 20, 1866. 5. Mabel Blaney, born July 9, 1868, died January 29, 1882.

(VIII) Harrie Lyman Davenport, son of Lyman (7) and Harriette Low (Blaney) Davenport, was born at Milton, Massachusetts, January 17, 1862, on the original Davenport estate held by the family since 1707. He was educated at the Chauncy Hall School, Boston, from which he graduated in 1880. He entered the employ of Houghton, Coolidge & Company, manufacturers of boots and shoes, High street, Boston, in the same year, and in 1882 was transferred to the Para Rubber Shoe Company plant at South Framingham, of which Houghton, Coolidge & Company were the selling agents. At the rubber mills Mr. Davenport acted as the purchasing agent of the company, a position which he filled until the mills were closed some ten years later. In 1889 the South Framingham Co-operative Bank was organized, principally among the employees of the Rubber Company, and Mr. Davenport was elected its treasurer, a position which he holds at the present time. He is also the treasurer of Westborough Insane Hospital, a state institution located at Westborough, Massachusetts, being appointed to that office in 1895. In 1907 he was elected one of the members of the first board of water commissioners of the town of Framingham, being its secretary and also acting as water registrar. Mr. Davenport is a thirty-second degree Mason, being a member of Massachusetts Consistory and subordinate Scottish Rite lodges of Boston, and a member of Alpha Lodge, A. F. and A. M. and Concord Royal Arch Chapter, of South Framingham, and Natick Commandery of Natick. He married, November 14, 1897, Helen Cliff, born April 28, 1878, daughter of James S. and Jennie (Dykeman) Cliff, of Lower Line, Queensbury, York county, New Brunswick, Canada. Children: 1. Edith Cliff, born July 5, 1899. 2. Harriet Cliff, born January 30, 1902.

GERRY

Thomas Gerry, the immigrant ancestor, is said to have been of Irish ancestry. He was born in 1638. Two immigrants of this surname came to Massachusetts early,—Dennis Gerry, who settled at Saugus, but died in 1637 and provided for the return of his wife and daughters to England; and William Gerry, who settled in Salem about 1638, and left sons and daughters. Thomas Gerry lived for a time in Reading where he owned land, but about 1668 settled in Charlestown End, now Stoneham. Dean tells us that he was a boatswain on an English man-of-war; that when in Boston he fell in company with Patrick Hay, a Scotchman, and they decided to settle in this country. He was allowed to leave his ship on condition that he return to service if war with France broke out. The historian of Stoneham names Gerry first in the list of founders of that town. In 1678 the inhabitants were Thomas "Gery," John Gould, Sr., John Gould, Jr., William Rogers, Thomas Cutler and Matthew Smith. "The monuments that survived them were the fields they cleared, the walls they built and the families they reared. The records have saved a little and tradition some more." Gerry made his clearing and built a house just beyond the northern slope of Farm hill, on or near the present High street, and had his home there during King Philip's war. As early as 1668 he was complained of for cutting an acre of grass without authority in Charlestown meadows. Thomas Gerry was a soldier in King Philip's war, impressed as soldiers in Captain Hutchinson's company. Gerry was third on the list of subscribers for the new Charlestown meeting house in 1688. He was at the same time a cunning and courageous man. It is related that on a certain occasion, having risen early in the morning, his attention was attracted by the suspicious movements of an Indian lying concealed behind a log, and having reason to believe that he was lying in wait for him, but not caring unnecessarily to expose himself, he extended through the partly open door his coat and hat in such a manner as to draw the arrow of the unwary savage, and the next instant the ball had whizzed from his unerring musket with fatal effect. Fearing the vengeance of the tribe should they discover the dead body, he buried it in his own cellar. On another occasion, as the story goes, he had been away from home one winter's day cutting wood, and on his return, just after dark, stopped at the house of his neighbor, Thomas Cutler, who invited him to remain and spend the

night, urging upon him the danger of proceeding, as a pack of wolves had been heard in the neighborhood. Mr. Gerry, however, thought of his family and their anxiety if he failed to return, so he declined the invitation, shouldered his ax and set forth again. He had gone but a short distance when he was attacked by the wolves. With his back against a big tree, he fought the hungry pack with his sharp ax and finally drove them away. When he returned to the scene of the battle next day, he found the carcasses of four wolves. He died in November, 1690, on the return of the Phipps Expedition against Canada. His descendants have held a prominent place in every generation since in the town he helped to establish in the wilderness. He married Sarah ——, who survived him. The inventory shows an estate valued at one hundred and fifty-nine pounds. Children: 1. Thomas, mentioned below. 2. Benjamin, of Lynn.

(II) Thomas Gerry, son of Thomas Gerry (1), was born about 1670. He bought land at Charlestown in 1703-04, and various lots of land from 1708 to 1725, probably in what is now Stoneham. June 26, 1710, the selectmen of Charlestown put on record that they "have ordered and impowered Henry Green and Thomas Gary, both inhabitants of Charlestown, to demand and receive of every person that shall lay any cord on either part of said bank that belongeth to Charlestown, except the inhabitants of Charlestown the sum of three pence per cord." (to protect the fisheries). He married, April 10, 1701, Hannah Streeter, of Reading. Children: Captain Benjamin; and Thomas, Jr., mentioned below.

(III) Thomas Gerry, son of Thomas Gerry (2), was born in Stoneham about 1702. Possibly Hannah Streeter was his father's second wife. He was of age and a taxpayer in 1725, when his father and cousin of the same name were also living there. He married Abigail Vinton, who was born at Reading, December 28, 1704, eldest daughter of John Vinton, a leading man and the largest land owner of Stoneham. Children: 1. David, born at Stoneham, November 27, 1728, mentioned below. 2. Thomas, born 1732, married (first) Jane Wilder, of Lancaster, April 22, 1756; (second), October 24, 1765, Priscilla Jewett, of Lancaster; settled at Chocksett in Lancaster. He was a soldier in the Revolution from Stoneham in Captain Isaac Hall's company, Lieutenant Colonel William Bond's regiment, in 1775 and 1776. 3. John.

(IV) David Gerry, son of Thomas Gerry (3), was born at Stoneham, November 27, 1728, and married, March 30, 1748, Keziah Holden, of one of the oldest families of the town of Stoneham. Samuel Holden came to Stoneham from Groton in 1690. He was the son of the immigrant, Richard Holden, who was born in England in 1607, settled at Watertown, then Woburn, then Groton, Massachusetts, and died at Groton, March 1, 1696. The Holdens left Groton on account of King Philip's war, and Samuel died there in 1739, aged eighty-eight years. The Holdens owned an extensive territory in the southwest part of Stoneham and easterly of Bear Hill. Many of the family achieved prominence in later generations. Children of David and Keziah Gerry: 1. David, born September 3, 1751, mentioned below. 2. Reuben, grandfather of Robert Gerry, of Malden.

It should be said at this point that, notwithstanding the similarity of names, the Stoneham family is not related to the family from which Elbridge Gerry, the signer of the Declaration of Independence, sprang. Elbridge Gerry, governor of Massachusetts, vice-president of the United States and one of the leading men of his day in Massachusetts and the nation, was born in Marblehead, July 17, 1744, and died November 23, 1814, son of Thomas Gerry, who was born at Newton Abbot, Devonshire, England, March 15, 1702, and died in Marblehead, whither he came when a young man; he was captain of a trading vessel; he married Elizabeth Greenleaf, daughter of Russell and Rebecca (Elbridge) Greenleaf. Elbridge was named for his mother's family. The grandfather of Elbridge was Daniel Gerry, of Newton Abbot.

(V) Captain David Gerry, son of David Gerry (4), was born in Stoneham, September 3, 1751. Married (first), December 31, 1772, Elizabeth Damon, of Reading; (second), 1777, Anna Bucknam, born July 3, 1757, daughter of John and Anna Bucknam, of Stoneham, and sister of Nathan Bucknam; he married (third), Sarah Richardson, a descendant of Samuel Richardson, one of the founders of Woburn. (See Richardson sketch). Her lineage is: Sarah (6), Caleb (5), Reuben (4), Joseph (3), Joseph (2), Samuel (1). Captain David died in Stoneham, September 16, 1807. He was a soldier in the Revolution, a drummer in Captain Samuel Sprague's company at the Lexington Call, April 19, 1775; private in Captain Jesse Wyman's company, Colonel Josiah Whitney's regiment, in 1777, at Point Judith in the Rhode Island campaign; private in Captain Edward Richardson's company, Colonel Thomas Poor's regiment, in 1778 and

1779, serving at North river, King's Ferry and elsewhere in New York; private in 1780 in Captain William Green's company, Colonel Cyprian How's regiment. It is possible that some of this service should be credited to David Gerry, his father. The word Jr. is applied carelessly. One record makes him in Captain Abraham Gould's company in 1778, and calls him Junior. He attained the rank of captain after the Revolution. His wife was admitted to the church in Stoneham, April 6, 1787. He was a leading citizen of the town many years. He died May 17, 1807, aged fifty-six years. His widow, Sarah, died thirty-two years afterward, January 14, 1839, aged seventy.

Child of Captain David and Elizabeth (Damon) Gerry: 1. David, born March 26, 1773, deacon of the Stoneham church; died there January 4, 1853, at an advanced age. Children of Captain David and Anna (Bucknam) Gerry. 2. Anna, born December 29, 1777, married Rufus Richardson. 3. Abner. 4. Betsey. 5. Thomas. 6. Zaccheus. Children of Captain David and Sarah (Richardson) Gerry: 7. Reuben, born November 11, 1791, married (published September 28, 1816,) Sarah Green, who died December 12, 1832; married (second) Elizabeth Baker, widow, of Ipswich; he died 1840, a noted trader at Stoneham and South Reading, Massachusetts, and Alton, Illinois. Children: i. Sarah, born February 10, 1818; ii. Reuben, Jr., born April 20, 1820; iii. Elizabeth Andrews, born March 13, 1823; iv. Ellen, died young; v. Lyman, born December 12, 1832, married ——— Bonny, Oxford, Maine. 8. Elbridge, born August 20, 1793, mentioned below. 9. Joshua, born October 12, 1795, died August 13, 1796. 10. Sarah, born May 21, 1797, married, December 29, 1814, Captain William Willey, who was born April 5, 1790, son of Phineas and Susanna (Green) Willey; she died August 16, 1835; he died August 11, 1831; children: i. Sarah Willey, born August 3, 1816, died August 5, 1836; ii. William Willey, born February 22, 1818, married, May 14, 1841, Mary Allen; he died January 28, 1846; iii. Eliza Willey, born June 10, 1821, married, December 18, 1845, Lyman Dike (See sketch); iv. Mary Jane, born May 14, 1828, married John Pike. 11. Caleb, born August 9, 1799, died September 27, 1801. 12. Eliza, born July 5, 1801, married, June 5, 1823, Joseph Leeds; she died January 19, 1824. 13. Arad, born February 28, 1804, died March 23, 1833; married, January 22, 1826, Sally Lynde, born May 24, 1802; resided at Stoneham; she married (second), September 24, 1835, Peter Green. 14. Ira, born June 29, 1806, mentioned below.

(VI) Colonel Elbridge Gerry, son of David Gerry (5), was born in Stoneham, August 20, 1793, and died there December 18, 1868. He was a noted sportsman, a citizen of wealth and distinction; colonel of his regiment in the state militia and prominent in town affairs. He married (first), January 16, 1817, Betsey Cowdrey, daughter of Captain George Cowdrey. She was born July 2, 1794, and died April 20, 1826. He married (second) Minerva Griffin, daughter of Daniel Griffin, of Andover. She was born October 10, 1805. He married (third) Catherine Bryant Gilson, daughter of Leonard and Sally Gilson, of Stoneham, October 30, 1830. Children of Colonel Elbridge and Betsey Gerry: 1. Mary Stevens, born September 2, 1818, married Alfred Johnson Rhoades, a trader in Stoneham; child, Mary Louise Rhoades. 2. Elbridge, born June 17, 1825, mentioned below.

(VI) Ira Gerry, son of Captain David Gerry (5), was born in Stoneham, June 29, 1806. Losing his father when he was nine months old he had the good fortune to grow up under the influence of a strong-minded and affectionate mother. His early advantages were limited, and he obtained only the meagre education afforded by the schools of his native town, and yet in after-life he became a man of large information, sound judgment, and possessed a well-trained mind. He had barely reached the age of majority when, in company with his brother Arad, he opened a store and commenced the manufacture of children's shoes, remaining with him, however, only a few years on account of his brother's failing health, after which he continued for some years alone, till 1844, when his own physical weakness compelled him to close up his business and engage in pursuits which required less confinement and application. About this time "Square" Peter Hay, as he was called, died. Mr. Hay for many years had been the principal conveyancer of the town, and after his death Mr. Gerry took his place, and gradually absorbed almost all the business of this character. The deeds and wills and contracts that he wrote during the remainder of his life would have afforded a lucrative office practice to a well-established lawyer. In addition to his occupation as a conveyancer and a considerable probate business, he engaged in fire insurance and became a sound and prosperous financier. He was repeatedly called to fill almost every

office within the gift of the town, and at the age of thirty was elected a representative to the general court.

When the Stoneham Five Cents Savings Bank was organized, he became its first president, and in 1862 its treasurer, which office he held for eleven years, and under his able and conservative management the deposits increased from $9,000 to a quarter of a million. In financial matters and business Mr. Gerry was a man of rare judgment and sound sense. He was a safe counselor and trusty friend. But few men in any community ever enjoyed a more universal confidence of his townsmen, which prompted them constantly to seek his advice and entrust to him the settlement of their estates. While not inclined to large public benefactions, or to much display, he was a man of scrupulous honesty and a lover of justice. In politics he was a Democrat, though a firm believer in equal rights. In the bitter anti-slavery agitation of 1837, notwithstanding his politics, he demanded for all parties the right of free speech. He was a large owner and dealer in real estate, inheriting from his father land which afterwards became some of the most valuable in town. Like his brother, Colonel Elbridge, he was an ardent sportsman, and from his gun and dog derived through life the greater part of his recreation. Thoroughly conscientious, he combined great natural courage with gentleness, and possessed feelings as sensitive as those of a woman. He was reared a Congregationalist Orthodox, but in mature life became liberal in his faith, and tolerant of the views of others. When first in business, like most of their contemporaries, he and his brother kept a stock of liquor among their goods, but becoming convinced of the evils of intemperance, and the dangers attending the sale of intoxicating liquors, they closed them out and determined to have no further connection with such traffic. He died November 23, 1875, in his seventieth year. He married, in 1832, Paulina Gerry, daughter of Robert Gerry. They lived together for forty-four years. They had no children.

(VII) Elbridge Gerry, son of Colonel Gerry (6), was born in Stoneham, June 17, 1825. He was educated in the public schools of his native town and in Phillips Academy at Andover, Massachusetts. At the age of seventeen he became a clerk in his father's grocery store. He also assisted his father in the management of the farm. But most of Mr. Gerry's life has been spent in the care and improvement of the family estates and investments. He inherited from his father and grandfather a fondness for fishing and hunting, and until his age prevented him followed these sports with great zest and delight. He traveled much and during his rambles in various parts of the world, especially in this country, he gathered an interesting collection of souvenirs and antiques. As a traveler he observed as well as enjoyed the novelties of new scenes and new faces, and he has a wonderful cosmopolitan knowledge of American history, manners and customs. He takes much pleasure in showing his trophies to friends and visitors who are in turn entertained by the many unique and interesting objects in his possession. Mr. Gerry has always been interested in the public affairs of his native town where he has always made his home, although never caring for public honors and responsibilities. At the age of eighty-two he retains a good measure of health with faculties unimpaired, and enjoys the fullest respect and confidence of his townsmen.

He married (first), 1846, Catherine Gilson, who was born in Stoneham in 1828. He married (second) Susan Scarlett, of Tewksbury, Massachusetts. The only child of Elbridge and Susan (Scarlett) Gerry was: Elbridge, Jr., born April 3, 1866, who married Sarah Longmore; no issue.

(For early generations see Thomas (3).)

GERRY

(IV) Nathaniel Gerry, son of Thomas Gerry (3), grandson of Thomas (2), and great-grandson of the immigrant, Thomas Gery or Gary, of Stoneham, was born in Stoneham in 1733 and died in his fifty-ninth year at Harvard, Massachusetts, January 29, 1791 (gravestone). He resided in Stoneham, Reading, Charlestown and Harvard. He was a soldier from Reading in the Revolution, a private in Captain John Walton's company, Colonel David Green, on the Lexington call, April 19, 1775. This was a train-band. He was a cordwainer (shoemaker) by trade; also a farmer. He was on the valuation list of Charlestown in 1771, and was taxed there in 1773. His home may have been in Stoneham, however, until he removed to Harvard. He bought his farm at Harvard, September 10, 1783, of John and Ruth Hill, of Stoneham, but he was in Harvard before 1778, when he took a mortgage on this place, then owned by Martha Rider, Widow, of Plymouth, Massachusetts. The Gerry homestead was northwest of the meeting house; had two dwelling houses and a barn; was bounded by the land of Samuel and Benjamin Barnard, Elijah Cole and Jonathan Wetherbee; it com-

ARAD GERRY

ELIZA J. GERRY

prised forty-eight acres. The mortgage was made payable to his sons John and Peter as well as himself, and was of date April 3, 1778. Nathaniel Gerry, his son, was a licensed innholder in Harvard in 1796. His will was dated January 15, 1791, and proved May 17 following. He married Susanna ———. Children: 1. Nathaniel, Jr., married, October 24, 1784, Betty Farnsworth at Harvard; settled in Waterford, Maine. 2. John, mentioned below. 3. Peter, removed to Waterford about 1786. 4. Susannah, married ——— Whitney. 5. Abigail. A child of Nathaniel, not one of these, died April 29, 1791; perhaps child of Nathaniel, Jr.

(V) John Gerry, son of Nathaniel Gerry (4), was born in Stoneham about 1775; removed to Harvard with his father's family when about three years old. He joined his mother, the Widow Susannah, his brothers Nathaniel and Peter of Waterford, Maine, in deeding the homestead mentioned above to Jonathan Symonds, of Harvard, January 22, 1800. He married, August 4, 1795, Sarah (Sally) Merriam. He was one of the founders of the Second Universalist Church, March 29, 1830. Children: 1. George, born June 14, 1799, captain, assessor 1833, 1846-49, 1851-53; selectman 1830-32; died January 3, 1854, at Harvard; married Sabra ———. 2. Fanny, born May 5, 1802; married ——— Lewis; children: William A. Lewis, of East Saginaw, Michigan; Mrs. N. L. Miller, of Mount Clemens, Saginaw, Michigan; George F. Lewis. 3. Ward Safford, born June 6, 1804, died at Harvard, January 10, 1881. 4. John, born March, 1806, died 1847; married Rebecca ———; left children: Mrs. George Chase, of Harvard, and Nellie, wife of W. O. Willard, of Harvard. 5. Mrs. S. P. M. Kittridge, of Peabody, Massachusetts. 6. Caleb S., died at Harvard, April 23, 1885; widow Sarah, died February 6, 1894; only child Mary N.; he was selectman in 1852-63-75. 7. Atalanta A., married George Tuttle, of Littleton. 8. Gustavus Adolphus, born June 22, 1831, mentioned below.

(VI) Gustavus Adolphus Gerry, son of John Gerry (5), was born at Harvard, June 22, 1831, and died at Lowell, Massachusetts, October 24, 1890. He was educated in the public schools of Harvard. He worked on his father's farm until he left home to learn the profession of dentistry in a dentist's office at Clinton. In 1857 he went to Lowell and began the practice of his profession. After the Boston Dental College was established he took the course of study and received his diploma, July 4, 1874. He followed his profession with marked success until the time of his death. He was prominent in his profession, not only in the city of his home, but throughout that section of the state. He was for many years a member of the board of examiners of the Boston Dental College, member of the Academy of Dental Science of Massachusetts, member of the Dental Society of Massachusetts and of the New England Dental Society. He was prominent also in public life. A Republican in politics, he was a member of the Lowell city council in 1865-66-67, and of the board of aldermen in 1872. He was a prudent, careful and useful city officer. He was a valued member of the school committee and was chairman of the committee on training and teachers. He was a well known Free Mason, a member of Pentucket Lodge of Lowell, of Royal Arch Masons and of Pilgrim Commandery, Knights Templar. He was a member also of the Odd Fellows. He was an active and faithful member of the Unitarian church of Lowell, being specially interested in the Sunday school, serving on important committees.

He married, January 29, 1861, Frances Adeline Crowell. Children: 1. George Henry, born May 20, 1862, graduate of the Harvard Dental School; practicing in New York City. 2. Arthur Crowell, born November 3, 1863, graduate of the Harvard Dental School; practicing in Lowell; married Florence Churchill, of Montpelier, Vermont; child, Churchill, born March 14, 1895.

(For early generations see David (5).)

GERRY (VI) Arad Gerry, son of David Gerry (5), was born in Stoneham, Massachusetts, February 28, 1804, died March 23, 1833. He married, January 22, 1824, Sally Lynde, born May 24, 1802. She married (second) Peter Green. Children: Arad, mentioned below; Sarah and Betsy.

(VII) Arad Gerry, son of Arad Gerry (6), was born in Stoneham, Massachusetts, November 9, 1828. He was educated in the common schools of his native town and Phillips Andover Academy. His first employment was as clerk in a store, after which he was engaged in the manufacture of shoes, and later for nine years was engaged in the leather business in Cincinnati, Ohio. He then retired from active pursuits, and returned to Stoneham, where his death occurred December 22, 1904. He was a meber of the investing committee of the Stoneham Five Cent Savings Bank, also a trustee. He was a Republican in politics. He

married Eliza Jane Gerry, born in Melrose, Massachusetts, daughter of Robert Gerry, a distant relative. She died September 17, 1897. Children: 1. Arad Winthrop, born April 19, 1854, died April 25, 1856. 2. Alice May, married Frederick Kimball Daggett, of Malden, and has two daughters, Pauline G. and Marion P. 3. Arad, born August 15, 1859, mentioned below.

(VIII) Arad Gerry, son of Arad Gerry (7), was born in Cincinnati, Ohio, August 15, 1859. He received his education in the public and high schools of his native town and at Bryant & Stratton's Business College in Boston, Massachusetts. He was employed as a shipper in a leather business for a number of years, but retired from active pursuits, and has since lived quietly at his handsome home in Stoneham. In politics Mr. Gerry is a Republican. He attends the Unitarian church. He married Mrs. Anna B. Phillips, April 22, 1905.

NORTON

There were several early settlers bearing the surname Norton. George Norton, of Ipswich, Salem and elsewhere, came from London early; took the oath of freeman in 1634 and died in 1659, leaving a widow who married Philip Fowler, and ten children, but no son Joseph. Mr. William Norton, born 1610 in England, came in the "Hopewell" in 1635, was admitted a freeman in 1635-36; brother of Rev. John Norton; left son John, ancestor of Professor Charles Eliot Norton, of Harvard; son Bonus who settled in Hampton, and no others mentioned in will; daughter Elizabeth.

Rev. John Norton was born at Stortford in Hertfordshire, May 6, 1606, a godly man and preacher in England, came with his family to the invitation of Governor Edward Winslow in the autumn of 1635, preached at Plymouth, but settled at Ipswich; removed to Boston as teacher of the first church; died April 5, 1663; mentions brothers William and Thomas Norton; left no sons.

Nicholas Norton settled in Weymouth, Massachusetts, 1635-40, removed to Martha's Vineyard and had son Joseph born 1652, too young to be Joseph (1) mentioned below. George Norton, a carpenter, settled in Salem in 1629; admitted freeman May 14, 1634, removed to Gloucester, removed to Wenham; no son Joseph in list of children attached to inventory of estate in 1659. Francis Norton of London was in Charlestown as early as 1630; had charge of the armory at Boston; had interests at Salem, Massachusetts. There were several others from England before 1650.

(I) Joseph Norton, born about 1640, may have been nephew of some of the immigrants named above, though no actual proof of relationship has been found. He settled in Salisbury, Massachusetts, in the vicinity of which the Nortons named above settled. He took the oath of allegiance and fidelity in 1677; was a soldier against the Indians in 1697. He died November 16, 1721, at Salisbury. He married, March 10, 1662, Susanna Getchell, who died, his widow, August 19, 1724. Children, born at Salisbury: 1. Son, born 1662, died young. 2. Samuel, born October 11, 1663, a soldier to Wells, Maine, in 1696. 3. Joseph, born August 14, 1665, mentioned below. 4. Priscilla, born December 16, 1667, married John Ring, son of Robert (1). 5. Solomon, born January 31, 1669-70, died May 2, 1721. 6. Benjamin, born March 24, 1671-72, died October, 1693. 7. Caleb, born June 25, 1675, married, March 6, 1699-1700, Susanna Frame; was soldier in 1697-98; removed to Brunswick, Maine. 8. Flower (daughter), born November 21, 1677. 9. Joshua, born October 13, 1680, died January 22, 1692-93.

(II) Joseph Norton, son of Joseph Norton (1), was born in Salisbury, Massachusetts, August 14, 1665. He married, November 16, 1699, Elizabeth Brown, and made his home in Salisbury. He was a soldier against the Indians in 1697. Children, born in Salisbury: 1. Joshua, born February 18, 1700-01, mentioned below. 2. Mary, born February 28, 1702-03, died May 7, 1703. 3. Judith, born March 3, 1703-04, baptized, an adult, April 28, 1723.

(III) Joshua Norton, son of Joseph Norton (2), was born in Salisbury, February 18, 1700-01. He settled in Newbury, Massachusetts. He was one of the signers of the petition dated March 9, 1762, presented to the town of Newbury stating that a company had been formed to care for the fire engine and asking that members be relieved from certain other minor public duties while serving as firemen. The road known as Elbow Lane is mentioned in the Newbury records as running between his house and that of Samuel Swazey and this lane had been in use, though not accepted as a public way, for fully thirty years. It is now within the limits of the city of Newburyport and extends from Market square to Liberty street. In 1763 it probably extended through what is now Center street to New Lane, now

Arad Gerry Jr.

ALICE MAY (GERRY) DAGGETT

Middle street. Children: 1. Benjamin, mentioned below. 2. Bishop, a prominent citizen of Newburyport. 3. William.

(IV) Benjamin Norton, son of Joshua Norton (3), was born in Newbury in 1747; married, November 18, 1775, Sarah Wyatt. He was a private on the brigantine "Freedom," Captain John Clouston, in June, 1776. Children: 1. Benjamin, born July 21, 1777. 2. Joshua, born December 18, 1778, died February 7, 1786. 3. Sarah, born November 9, 1780. 4. Hannah, born August 11, 1782. 5. Caty, born February 27, 1784. 6. Joshua, born January 5, 1786, mentioned below. 7. Stephen, born January 8, 1788. 8. Mary Brown, born October 3, 1790. 9. William, born January 28, 1792. 10. Elizabeth, born February 18, 1794. 11. Daniel, born February 18, 1796. 12. Charles, born May 4, 1798.

(V) Joshua Norton, son of Benjamin Norton (4), was born at Newburyport, Massachusetts, January 5, 1786. He was educated in the district schools of his native town, and learned the trade of sailmaker which he followed in after years. He had a sail loft at Newburyport and fitted out vessels sailing from that port. In later years he had a similar business in Boston. He was very energetic, systematic and orderly in his affairs; proud, dignified and rather austere in his bearing; tall, spare and always well-groomed. He was liberal in his religious views. He was a Whig in politics, and an ardent Abolitionist. He married Sarah Remick, who was born in Newburyport, daughter of Samuel Remick, a Revolutionary soldier. He enlisted at Georgetown, Massachusetts; he died at Derry, New Hampshire, where his remains were interred. It is stated that her father was called upon to make the coffin in which Major Andre was buried. Children of Joshua and Sarah Norton: 1. Joshua, Jr., born in Newburyport, December 3, 1811, mentioned below. 2. Gorham N., born about 1812, was lost or died at sea about 1646. 3. Alfred (twin), born January 23, 1815, mentioned below. 4. Albert (twin), born January 23, 1815, married Mary Ann Moore; their daughter Fanny married Rev. Albert Moore and resides in Lynn, Massachusetts. 5. Charles Stephen, born 1821, died December 1, 1833.

(VI) Joshua Norton, son of Joshua Norton (5), was born at Newburyport, December 3, 1811, died March 29, 1894. Married, September 27, 1833, Elizabeth Woodman, daughter of David and Elizabeth (Truesdale) Woodman, of Newburyport. Children: 1. Charles Stephen N., born November 28, 1834, died January 15, 1881; married, 1864, Nancy Prentice. 2. Joshua 3d, born July 24, 1836, died February 29, 1907; married, 1864, Margaret Mitchell, of Bridgewater, Massachusetts; she died in 1868 and he married (second), May 13, 1869, Harriet Downe, of Michigan. 3. David Woodman, born January 31, 1838, killed June 3, 1865. 4. John Homans, born June 9, 1839, married, November 26, 1867, Nellie M. Leavitt. 5. Elizabeth Woodman, born December 21, 1841, married, October 1, 1863, John B. Young. 6. Anna Jane, born April 15, 1843. 7. Sarah Remick, born May 15, 1844, died April 7, 1895. 8. Charlotte Hovey, born July 31, 1848, married, July 29, 1875, Robert Hendrig McGloshan. 9. Walter F., born August 8, 1852, married, 1875, Ammi Bartlett. Three other children died in infancy unnamed.

(VI) Colonel Alfred Norton, son of Joshua Norton (5), was born in Newburyport, January 23, 1815. At an early age he removed with his parents to Boston, and was educated in the public schools of that city and at the Boston Latin School, then located on School street on the present site of the Parker House. He entered Harvard College, but left before graduation. His first business venture was in the manufacture of paper at Lowell and Lawrence, Massachusetts, where he owned mills, having his offices in State street, Boston. In 1837 Colonel Norton was appointed deputy naval officer of the Boston custom house, at the time that George Bancroft, the historian, was collector of the port. He was a strong anti-slavery man, and when young he went to South Carolina for his health, but was sent home by the citizens there who resented his taking the part of an abused slave. At the outbreak of the Civil war, he offered his services and was appointed commissary of subsistence in the Federal army. At the battle of Fredericksburg, Maryland, he won his promotion to the rank of major, being the first officer to cross the pontoon bridge into the city. He was one of the last of the volunteers to be mustered out at the close of the war. He was occupied for some time in closing up the business of the commissary department in New Hampshire, then he returned to the custom house and continued in faithful service, until his death.

The *Springfield Republican* said of him: "Colonel Norton was one of the old guard of liberty and literature. Born in Newburyport ninety years ago, a younger townsman of Garrison, he seems to have been a Democrat originally, as Bancroft and Hawthorne were,

and he entered the Boston Custom House in the collectorship of Bancroft two years before Hawthorne did. But while Hawthorne soon tired of his inspectorship (being technically a weigher and measurer) and resigned before the Whigs under Harrison could remove him, as perhaps they would have done, Colonel Norton remained and served the port at intervals for half a century. He joined the anti-slavery party early. In the first months of 1849, when Emerson, Olcott and others formed the Town and Country Club with rooms at 12 West street, Boston, Alfred Norton was one of its members for a long time, affiliating with the men of letters of the country and others."

At the death of John Brown, the citizens of Winchester invited Colonel Norton to deliver an address on the day of the execution. His address on that occasion was printed and widely distributed. At the dedication of the National Cemetery at Gettysburg, Colonel Norton had the good fortune to be seated on the platform and to hear the immortal address of Lincoln. Colonel Norton was one of the founders of the Mercantile Library Association of Boston; secretary of the Boston Lyceum when Alexander Everett, brother of Edward, was present. He was a member of the Radical Club, of which Emerson and other Transcendentalists were prominent members. He was a man of culture and learning, holding views and opinions in advance of his generation. In later years he was ever ready to talk of the great historical period in which he had been active, and he was a ready and interesting conversationalist. He was a Unitarian, being a member of Dr. Samuel Crothers's church in Cambridge, Massachusetts. After the Republican party was originated he supported it loyally for the remainder of his life. He was a Free Mason. He belonged also to the Walt Whitman Club, the Ruskin Club, the Radical Club, all of Boston, and to the Arlington Improvement Society. He was a member of Francis Gould Post, No. 36, Grand Army, of Arlington. He died August 28, 1904. Of unusual ability, personal magnetism, sympathy and generosity, he had the qualities that make men beloved.

He married, April 25, 1844, Eliza Abrahams, born November 11, 1822, daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Harrod) Abrahams, of Boston. Her father was a merchant and shipowner of Boston. Children: 1. Alfred, Jr., born March 28, 1845, died at Chicago, January 24, 1892; married, December 27, 1883, Elise Lee Clark, of New York City; had no children. 2. Benjamin Abrahams, born November 30, 1847, mentioned below. 3. George, born at Winchester, August, 1851, died in 1853.

(VII) Benjamin Abrahams Norton, son of Colonel Alfred Norton (6), was born at Chelsea, Massachusetts, November 30, 1847. He removed when an infant with his parents to Medford, Massachusetts, and thence after a time to Winchester, Massachusetts, where he was educated in the public schools, graduating from the Winchester high school at the age of sixteen. He also took a commercial course at Bryant & Stratton's, Boston. He began his business career as clerk in the store of Kendall, Brigham & Barrows, dealers in woolens, on Milk street, in the old Franklin building. He became a salesman and remained with the firm until it went out of business, then with its successors, Kendall, Barrows & Company, until the senior partner died, when he was admitted to the firm, the name being unchanged. Kendall, Barrows & Co. were importers of fine Scotch and English woolens, and their place of business was on Essex street. After twenty-five years as salesman and partner in the two firms owning this concern, he retired and associated himself with E. S. Fessenden under the firm name of Norton, Fessenden & Company, with store at 68 Chauncey street, making a specialty of Scotch and English as well as domestic woolens.

He married, November 10, 1875, Mary Pamelia Fessenden, born March 26, 1855, daughter of Nehemiah and Mary Elizabeth (Fiske) Fessenden, of Arlington. Her father was a spice merchant; representative to the general court; held various town offices in Arlington; was secretary of Hiram Lodge of Free Masons. Children: Leslie, born May 28, 1881. 2. Therese, January 3, 1884. 3. Rachel, April 12, 1888.

MUZZEY

This surname was written Muzzy, Mussey, Musse, Muse and Mussel, in the early records. The first of the name was Esther, who was settled in Cambridge, Massachusetts, as early as 1633, and two years later is on record as owner of a house on the westerly side of Holyoke street, Cambridge, where the printing house now stands. In 1635 she married William Ruskow (Roscoe) and soon afterward removed to Hartford, Connecticut.

(I) Benjamin Muzzey, the immigrant an-

cestor, was doubtless related to Esther. He lived at Malden and Rumney Marsh, Massachusetts. In 1678 he bought a lot of fifteen acres in Charlestown, Massachusetts, selling it again in 1682. In 1680 he bought two hundred and fifty acres in Billerica, Massachusetts. He was then living at Rumney Marsh. He died before January 26, 1696-7. Some authorities give him as the son of Robert Muzzy, of Ipswich, one of the first settlers of that town, admitted freeman September 3, 1634. Robert mentions his son Benjamin in his will dated January 5, 1642, and March 18, 1643-4, proved May 16, 1644; his second wife Bridget married ——— Rowlandson. The other children mentioned in the will are: Mary, Joseph, and Ellen. Perhaps Esther was widow of Benjamin's brother, perhaps daughter. Children of Benjamin: 1. Benjamin, born April 16, 1657; mentioned below. 2. Joseph, born March 1, 1658-9. 3. Richard. 4. Sarah, married John Waite.

(II) Benjamin Muzzey, son of Benjamin (2) and grandson of Robert Muzzey of Ipswich, was born in Malden, April 16, 1657; married first Sarah ———, who died at Lexington, January 28, 1710, aged fifty. He married second, Jane ———. He was of Rumney Marsh (Chelsea), in 1675, when he was a trooper in King Philip's war. He removed to Cambridge before 1681, and in 1693 he bought two hundred and six acres of land of Edward Pelham, of Rhode Island, at the Farms (Lexington), where he subsequently resided and where his posterity dwells to this day. He was one of the largest taxpayers after 1693 in the Farms, or North Precinct; was one of the subscribers to the meeting house fund in 1692. He owned much land in the center of the town. In 1693 he was on a committee with David Fiske, Sr., Samuel Stone, Sr., and others, to negotiate with Cambridge for the purchase of a tract of land for the support of the ministry. He was constable in 1694, assessor in 1700, tythingman in 1716. In 1771 he sold to the inhabitants of the district two acres of land for a village common and site for the meeting house. He and his sons John and Richard also contributed to the fund raised to buy the common. He resided on or near the site of the Rufus Merriam house. Here was opened the first public house in the place, his son John being licensed for that purpose in 1714. He died May 12, 1732, possessed of a large landed property. The inventory mentions his mansion house, barn, cider mill and homestead of 111 acres. Among other articles appraised were three slaves, a man valued at eighty pounds, and a woman and child at sixty. Children: 1. Mary, born July 13, 1683. 2. John, born 1685, died March 8, 1768. 3. Benjamin, born February 20, 1689. 4. Richard, drowned in 1719. 5. Amos, baptized January 7, 1699; mentioned below. 6. Bethia, born 1701, baptized in June; married Ebenezer Fiske. 7. Thomas, baptized September 1, 1706; died November 26, 1740.

(III) Amos Muzzey, son of Benjamin Muzzey (2), was born in Lexington, baptized there January 7, 1699; married September 26, 1734, Esther Green, daughter of Samuel and Esther Green. He died June 26, 1752. His widow, probably a second wife, married second, March 4, 1758, Thomas Prentice, Esq., of Newton. Muzzey had a large estate for his time. He also owned a man and woman slave, the former valued at 350 pounds, the latter at one hundred. His mansion house was on the spot where David W. Muzzey now resides, and the land extended down upon Waltham street, to what is now called Grapevine Corner. He also owned land in Woburn and Townsend. He was assessor in 1744; selectman in 1750. Children: 1. Esther, born July 11, 1735, died October 9, 1789, unmarried. 2. Sarah, born March 30, 1737; married October 19, 1758, Bezaleel Lawrence. 3. Amos, Jr., born June 7, 1739; died July, 1740. 4. Amos, born May 24, 1741; mentioned below. 5. William, born July 31, 1743; married Lydia Reed. 6. Samuel, born July 12, 1745; died August 23, 1747. 7. Bethiah, born July 8, 1747; married November 16, 1769, Thaddeus Brown. 8. Mary, born September 8, 1749. 9. Benjamin, born January 25, 1752, graduate of Harvard 1774, chaplain of the privateer "Hero Revenge," in the Revolution; lost at sea, sailing from Boston last in September, 1777.

(IV) Amos Muzzey, son of Amos Muzzey (3), was born in Lexington, Massachusetts, May 24, 1741; married November 29, 1764, Abigail Bowers, of Billerica. They were admitted to the Lexington church, June 26, 1766. She died March 15, 1803, aged fifty-eight. He married second, Abigail Smith, widow of Captain Joseph Smith, December 25, 1806. She died February 18, 1814, aged sixty-three. He died December 10, 1822, aged eighty-three. His tomb at Lexington is inscribed: "The northwest corner of this tomb is reserved for Mr. Amos Muzzy and wives, and no other corpse to be laid there." He was a soldier in the Revolution, in the battle of Lexington, April 19, 1775; also in a

detachment from the Lexington militia company commanded by John Bridge at Cambridge the following month, by order of the committee of safety. He was five months at Saratoga and three months at Cambridge in 1778. Children, born at Lexington: 1. Amos, born April 19, 1766; mentioned below. 2. Josiah, baptized November 7, 1767; died November 26, 1767. 3. Abigail, born May 27, 1769; married 1800, Thomas Conant, of Boston. 4. William, born May 25, 1771; died April 16, 1835.

(V) Amos Muzzey, son of Amos Muzzey (4), was born in Lexington, April 19, 1766; married Lydia, daughter of Timothy Boutelle, of Leominster. Both were admitted to the Lexington church, April 28, 1798. He was chosen deacon April 14, 1822. He died May 20, 1829; she died December 24, 1838. Children, born at Lexington: 1. Elmira, born October 21, 1794; married October 12, 1817, Charles Reed. 2. Benjamin, born December 13, 1795; mentioned below. 3. Lydia, born June 11, 1799; married October 29, 1818, Samuel Chandler. 4. Artemas Bowers, born September 21, 1802; graduate of Harvard in 1824; studied theology, was ordained at Framingham, June 10, 1830, installed at Cambridgeport in 1834, at the Lee Street Church of Cambridgeport in 1846, resigning the same year, and was settled over the Second Congregational Church in Concord, New Hampshire; married June 26, 1831, Hepsabeth Patterson, daughter of Enoch. 5. Abigail, born November 26, 1804; married September 11, 1834, Samuel Chandler. 6. Amos Otis, born June 14, 1808; died January 20, 1812.

(VI) Benjamin Muzzey, son of Amos Muzzey (5), was born in Lexington, December 13, 1795; married there June 19, 1822, Elizabeth Wood, of Newburyport. He commenced business in Boston as a trader, and continued there until 1830, when he came back to Lexington. He was popular among his townsmen, and elected to many positions of trust and honor. He was justice of the peace. The Lexington history says that the "Lexington railroad is a standing monument of his public spirit and energy of character." He was attacked with apoplexy while on 'change in Boston, April 21, 1848, and was taken to the Exchange Coffee House, where he died. Children: 1. Charles O., born in Boston, August 17, 1824; entered the navy in the civil war, November, 1861, as secretary to Captain Pickering, of the U. S. S. "Kearsarge;" was transferred to the "Housatonic," May, 1863, and killed by an explosion of a torpedo in Charleston harbor, destroying his ship, February 18, 1864. 2. Susan Elizabeth, born in Boston, July 21, 1826; died September 12, 1827. 3. Helen Elizabeth, born in Boston, June 25, 1828; married November 22, 1854, Richard F. Hooper, of Charlestown; died July 31, 1905. 4. Loring W., born in Lexington, August 28, 1831; mentioned below. 5. David Wood, born July 18, 1833; married December 13, 1860, Anna W. Saville, daughter of David and Anna; child, Benjamin, born September 19, 1866. 6. George Eveleth, born August 4, 1838; entered Twelfth Massachusetts Volunteers in 1861, was appointed quartermaster-sergeant in 1862, first lieutenant in 1863, and quartermaster in 1864. 7. Benjamin Lyman, born November 14, 1840; died March 13, 1855.

(VII) Major Loring W. Muzzey, fourth child and second son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Wood) Muzzey, was born in Lexington, Massachusetts, August 28, 1831. He was educated in the public schools, and began his active career as clerk in a hardware store in Boston. On reaching his majority he engaged in the coal business on his own account, at the end of the Cambridge bridge, and built up an extensive trade in Boston. After five years he relinquished this and returned to the hardware business, in which he continued until the breaking out of the civil war. He enlisted June 21, 1861, under President Lincoln's first call for three years troops, in the Twelfth Regiment Massachusetts Infantry, known as the Webster Regiment, in the capacity of quartermaster-sergeant; was promoted to first lieutenant and regimental quartermaster, May 17, 1862; on May 30, 1864, was commissioned by President Lincoln as captain and commissary of subsistence, U. S. V., May 30, 1864; and July 7, 1865, was brevetted major U. S. V., "for efficient and meritorious services." He was present at many hard fought engagements and participated in many of the most dramatic campaigns of the civil war period: Cedar Mountain, August 9, 1862; Bull Run, August 30, 1862; Antietam, September 17, 1862; Fredericksburg, December 13, 1862; Chancellorsville, May 1, 1863; Gettysburg, July 3-5, 1863; Bristow Station; the Rappahannock River; Mine Run; the Wilderness; Cold Harbor; Spotsylvania; siege of Petersburg in 1864; and the subsequent operations culminating in the surrender of General Lee, April 9, 1865, and had in charge the provisioning of the captured rebel army, (Headquarters Army of the Potomac, April 10, 1865,

General Orders, No. 13; by Command of General Meade, Geo. D. Ruggles, Assistand Adjutant-General). During this period he was brought into close association with many of the most distinguished officers of the Army of the Potomac, serving at various times in each of the First, Second, Fifth and Sixth Corps, as a staff officer at corps headquarters. After the war had closed, he was ordered to join General Devens at Hilton Head, South Carolina, and subsequently served with General Adelbert Ames, commanding District of South Carolina, with headquarters at Columbia, the capital of that state. He was honorably mustered out of the service of the United States on October 13, 1865. Returning home with this brilliant military record, he was commissioned by Governor Bullock as captain and engineer officer of the Second Brigade, Massachusetts Militia, General Pierson commanding, and served in that capacity until 1876, when he resigned, thus bringing to a close an active military career of sixteen years.

Immediately after the war Major Muzzey became treasurer of the Boston Car Spring Company, serving for eight years; was then treasurer of the Boston Drug Mills for two years; treasurer of the Equitable Safe and Deposit Company for six years; and for a number of years was proprietor of the Massachusetts House at Lexington. He was appointed tax collector for the town of Lexington in 1899, and has creditably discharged the duties of the position to the present time. He is a companion of the Military Order of the Loyal Legion, Massachusetts Commandery; a comrade of the Grand Army of the Republic; is affiliated with the Masonic fraternity; politically is a Republican; and is a member of the First Congregational Society of Lexington.

GRAFFAM

The Graffam family is of Scotch origin, and the early form of the name seems to have been Grafton. A coat-of-arms was granted to the family of that name in England. Joseph Grafton, of Salem in 1636, was a freeman May 17, 1637. His wife Mary died in November, 1674. He was a mariner and merchant, and was master of the ship "Endeavor" in 1641. He made two imperfect wills, which were set aside at his death. His second wife was Bethia, the widow of Captain Thomas Lothrop, and daughter of Samuel Rhea. Joseph Grafton's children were: 1. Priscilla, who married, February 20, 1654, John Gardiner. 2. Joseph, Jr., baptized January 24, 1636, married October 29, 1657, Hannah Hobart, of Hingham, Massachusetts, and had children; married, second, Elizabeth Brown, June 30, 1664. 3. John, baptized April 28, 1639; married, December 1, 1659, ——— Gardiner, and had children. 4. Nathaniel, baptized April 24, 1642, died at Barbadoes, February 11, 1671; married, April 6, 1665, Eliza Maverick, and had children.

It is not known whether Joseph Grafton, above mentioned, was an ancestor of Captain Caleb Graffam, of Windham, with whom the authentic genealogy of the subject of this sketch begins. There was a Thomas Grafton who was one of the early settlers in New Hampshire. Captain Caleb Graffam's name was called Grafton at Scarborough and Windham, though he did not sign it that way in Windham, at least. A fac-simile of his signature, with date of 1770, reads "Caleb Graffam," in a bold and legible hand, not one letter of which could be misread. The statement in the history of Scarborough that Caleb Graffam became an inhabitant of that town in 1714, if applying to Captain Caleb Graffam, as it apparently does, is a mistake, as he was then but two years old. The same history says that from 1727 until 1731 he lived at Dunstan as a tenant of William Vaughn, of Portsmouth, New Hampshire, who owned a portion of Robert Elliot's estate there.

Caleb Graffam removed to Windham about 1743, and was one of the early settlers of that town, where he became a useful citizen. At the beginning of the French and Indian war in 1745, he removed to Falmouth, now Portland, where his family resided. He was a corporal in Captain George Berry's company of scouts from May 19, 1746, until January 19, 1747. In a report made in regard to the settlement of New Marblehead, now Windham, in 1749, now preserved in the Massachusetts Archives, Caleb Graffam is said to have cleared nine acres of home lot No. 61, and at that date built a garrison house on the lot. He was a garrison soldier there from April 8 to October 31, 1757, for which service he was paid by the colony. He was one of the signers of the petition to Governor Pownell in 1758 for a minister and meeting-house for Windham, and the next May he signed a statement that the meeting-house had not been properly built and that it was not completed. On April 12, 1762, the year of the incorporation of the town of Windham, he signed a letter of thanks for the settling of the Rev. Peter Thatcher Smith over the Windham church, and May 5 of the same

year he was elected the first selectman of the town at its incorporation. He was also elected a church warden and a tithingman. Soon after, on August 4, he was appointed one of the committee to repair the fort, or block-house, to make it suitable for public religious service, and to procure provisions for the ordination of the Rev. Mr. Smith, and he was one of those who signed the agreement of the new minister.

In 1762 Caleb Graffam was the captain of the town military company, which was a part of Colonel Samuel Waldo's regiment. In the report of that regiment his name is given as Grafton. He was town clerk in 1770, and kept the town records. At a town meeting held February 16, 1773, which was called to answer a letter from the town of Boston, Caleb Graffam was the moderator. He was put on the committee that was chosen to prepare an answer, and that committee reported the preamble and resolutions printed in Smith's "History of Windham," pages 25 and 26. At a town meeting held March 15, 1775, Captain Caleb Graffam was chosen to fix up the great gun and swivel as soon as possible, for services for the then impending Revolutionary war. Besides being the chairman of the selectmen in 1762, he was selectman in 1764, chairman again in 1768, 1769, 1770, and 1773, selectman in 1779, and chairman again in 1780. He died November 11, 1784, at the age of seventy-two years, highly honored as a patriotic and public-spirited citizen. His wife was Lois Bennett, and the date of their marriage 1740. She was admitted to full communion in the Windham church, February 19, 1774, and he was admitted to membership in the same church, April 8, 1770. She died January 12, 1804, aged eighty-three years. They were both buried in the Smith cemetery at South Windham, where their gravestones are in good condition. They had ten children—Peter, Abigail, Hannah, Mary, Sarah, Enoch, Caleb, Jr., Rebecca, Lois and Elizabeth.

Peter (2), born at Falmouth, April 31, 1742, eldest child of Captain Caleb Graffam, (1), married at Windham, February 16, 1764, Mary Wilson; secondly, at NewGloucester, December 21, 1775, Mary Allen. His children by the first wife were: Peggy, born February 3, 1765; and Mary, February 7, 1768. By his second wife he had: Dorcas, born October 21, 1776, married October 25, 1798, Joshua Bailey, of Falmouth; Lois, born September 29, 1779, died May 21, 1798; Lucy, born March 11, 1782; and Sarah born June 14 1783. Peter Graffam moved from Windham to New Gloucester. He served as second lieutenant in Captain Nathaniel Merrill's company, Colonel Jonathan Mitchell's regiment, in the Bagaduce expedition in 1779. He died May 3, 1783, aged forty-one years.

Abigail, born in Windham, April 11, 1744, baptized May 13, 1744, married November 25, 1766, Joseph Chesley; lived in Windham and Buckfield, and had eleven children; her husband, who was a Revolutionary soldier, died at Paris, Maine, in 1825, aged eighty-five years. Hannah Graffam, born at Falmouth, May 31, 1746, died unmarried December 13, 1789; her grave in the Smith cemetery at Windham is marked by a gravestone. Mary Graffam, born in Falmouth October 23, 1748, baptized November 20, 1748, married December 14, 1786, Samuel Elder (second wife), and had four children; she died May 27, 1829; he died May 16, 1819.

Sarah Graffam, born in Windham, February 23, 1751, baptized April 7, 1751, married October 21, 1773, Ezra Brown, a prominent citizen of Windham, born April 3, 1750; she died December 12, 1797; she had nine children. Caleb Graffam, Jr., born in Windham, September 26, 1755, married January 3, 1783, Eunice Bailey, of Falmouth, Maine; he was a Revolutionary soldier. Rebecca, born in Windham, May 1, 1757, married June 21, 1781, John Elder, and lived in Windham; he was born August 20, 1752, was a Revolutionary soldier, died May 15, 1828; she died October 5, 1829; no children. Louis, born in Windham, April 30, 1759, married in November, 1781, Robert Mugford, son of Robert and Mary (Evans) Mugford; she died February 10, 1820, aged sixty years; he died February 14, 1835. They had six children, born in Windham. Elizabeth Graffam, born in Windham, April 30, 1766, baptized May 11, 1766, died July 17, 1792, at Gambo, Maine; she married in Windham, February 9, 1786, Samuel Swett, born in Newburyport, Massachusetts, June 8, 1759, son of John and Sarah Swett. Enoch (2) Graffam, sixth child of Captain Caleb and Lois (Bennett) Graffam, was born in Windham, Maine, April 14, 1753. He married, August 25, 1774, Charity Mayberry, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Dennis) Mayberry, and granddaughter of William Mayberry, the emigrant ancestor of the family; she was born August 30, 1755, at Windham. Enoch Graffam was a chairmaker and a farmer. He lived on the river road at Windham, nearly opposite where William Frank Mayberry now (1901) lives. He was a soldier of the Revolution, serving first as a private in Captain William Knight's company at Falmouth Neck (now Portland), October 18 until

October 23, 1775, and eight days in November. He enlisted February 1, 1776; served two months at the siege of Boston, but probably was transferred to Captain Bartholomew York's company, Colonel Edmund Finney's Eighteenth Continental Regiment, after arriving at Cambridge, as his term of service covers the same period in that regiment. He was discharged December 31, 1776. In August, Colonel Finney's regiment marched and joined the Northern army near Lake Champlain. While in this regiment he re-engaged to serve three years in Captain George Smith's company, in Colonel Joseph Vose's First Massachusetts Regiment, and served from January 1, 1777, until January 1, 1780. He was at Stillwater and Saratoga, spent the winter of 1777-78 at Valley Forge, and took part in the battles of Monmouth and Quaker Hill. His total service was forty-seven months and thirteen days. He died at Raymond, Maine, August 28, 1827, aged seventy-four years.

The children of Enoch and Charity (Mayberry) Graffam were as follows: Barsheba, born September 9, 1775, baptized January 7, 1787, died unmarried, December 30, 1837, aged sixty-two years. Hannah, born August 26, 1776, baptized January 7, 1787, married Jedidiah Loveitt, January 24, 18—, and lived in Cape Elizabeth, Maine; he was born March 29, 1776, and had the following children: Caleb, born April 23, 1802, married Susan Davis; Enoch, born April 23, 1802, married Hannah Pillsbury; Nathan, born April 30, 1804; married Maria P. Angell; Rebecca, born August 29, 1806, married John Pillsbury; John, born April 20, 1809; Mary, born September 18, 1811, married James Boothby; David, born June 16, 1814, married Betsy Cobb; George, born August 31, 1816, married October 21, 1839, Lavina Goold; James, born December 20, 1820, married Lucinda Goold. Caleb (3), born October 17, 1780, baptized January 7, 1787; Peter (4), born May 31, 1783, baptized January 7, 1787; Enoch, Jr., born July 29, 1785, baptized July, 1787, died young. Enoch Jr., born August 27, 1787, of whom there is no detailed record. Rebecca, born August 26, 1789, baptized October 11, 1789, died August 18, 1805. Elizabeth, born March 29, 1792, died October 23, 1861, married 1810, Samuel Willard, of Cape Elizabeth, Maine, born February 16, 1792, and died June 4, 1863. Charity, born August 31, 1794, married August 4, 1816, Jonathan Goold, of Cape Elizabeth, who was born at Eliot, Maine, September 23, 1793; he was the son of Alexander and Margaret (Emery) Goold.

Alexander Goold was a soldier in the army and marine in the navy of the Revolution. His full record can be found in the publication, "The Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolution from Kittery and Eliot," by Lieutenant O. P. Remick. Jonathan Goold served in the war of 1812, in Captain Nathan Goold's Windham company. He was married in Windham, moved to Denmark, where his wife died. He went to Willard, Cape Elizabeth, about 1849, where he married for his second wife, Sarah R. (Graffam) Cobb, in April, 1859; she was the widow of Samuel Cobb, of Cape Elizabeth, and was born in Windham, June 9, 1807, and died at Willard, May 1, 1894, aged eighty-six years. By her first husband she had a daughter, Mary Cobb, who married Samuel Angell, of Cape Elizabeth. Jonathan Goold died at Willard January 5, 1875, aged eighty-one years. The Goold pedigree is: Jonathan (6), Alexander (5), Benjamin, Jr. (4), Benjamin (3), John (2), and Jarvice Goold (1). Charity (Graffam) Goold died at Denmark, Maine, March 3, 1848, aged fifty-three years. The children of Charity (Graffam) and Jonathan Goold are: 1. Lavina, born December 15, 1817, married October 21, 1839, George Loveitt, of Cape Elizabeth; she died July 21, 1847, aged thirty years; they were cousins, he being a son of Jedidiah and Hannah (Graffam) Loveitt; children: Lucina, born August 11, 1842, died young; Rufus C., born August 18, 1844; Daniel G., born July 25, 1852. 2. Nathaniel, born August 30, 1819, married December 7, 1847, Eveline L. Twombly; she died at Cape Elizabeth, January 13, 1892, aged seventy-two years; he died there July 22, 1896, aged seventy-six years ten months; their children were: George Loveitt, born September 20, 1848, married Sarah L. Graffam; Abba Allen, born January 7, 1851, died in 1897, married September 25, 1870, Edward Boutherhouse; Sarah Hicks, born September 2, 1855, died July 7, 1883. 3. Lucinda, born January 30, 1822, married July 19, 1846, James Loveitt; she died July 10, 1865, aged forty-three years; he married second, Lydia Cameron; the children were: Loenah, born August 26, 1847; Charity, born July 18, 1849, married Mr. Therar; Lois, born December 20, 1851; twin boys died in infancy. 4. Rebecca, born November 1, 1824, died at six months. 5. Daniel, born March 7, 1826, died October 3, 1835. 6. Lois, born August 2, 1828, married Captain Benjamin J. Willard; she married, second, Bernard Holmes. 7. Jonathan, born June 10, 1831, married, first, Lizzie Butland; second, Margaret Doyle; children by first wife: George L.,

married; Francis; Benjamin Willard, married. 8. Daniel, born September 16, 1833, married Jessie McDonald; he was accidentally shot while unloading guns from the privateer "Tacony," during the civil war. Children: Ella Frances, married William Allen; Cora Belle, died young; and Emma. 9. Mary Elizabeth, born January 27, 1837, married November 20, 1859, Henry Pillsbury, lived at South Portland; children: Alice A., born June 24, 1864; Winfield Henry, born January 4, 1867. 10. Dennis, born March 23, 1841, was drowned off Two Lights, Cape Elizabeth, March 19, 1860, aged nearly nineteen years. Polly, a twin sister of Charity, born August 31, 1794, married Ithiel Rand, March 29, 1830. John, born September 15, 1796, married, first, Mary Gay, of Raymond, died February 16, 1833; second, Margaret True, of Denmark, died February 17, 1835. James, born October 21, 1799, married Dorcas Pillsbury, of Cape Elizabeth. Lois, born July 5, 1802, married John Lowe, of Saccarappa; no children.

Caleb (2) Graffam, eldest son of Enoch (2), married April 2, 1801, Polly Joseph. She died June 10, 1807. Their children were: Sally Joseph, born May 17, 1802; Peter, born July 4, 1803; Mary, born April 2, 1805; Sarah R., born June 9, 1807, died May 4, 1894. His second wife was Polly Cloudman, whom he married December 1, 1808, died July 3, 1814; children: Hannah, Nancy, and Jedidiah, born June 6, 1813, living now (1901) at Cape Elizabeth, Maine. His third wife, Rachel Clay, married March 17, 1815, died August 13, 1816; one child, Thomas, who died at sea. His fourth wife was Mary Swett, of Gorham, children were: Annie; Clement P., born March 16, 1817, married November 17, 1839, Mary A. Sanborn, lived at 418 Cumberland street, Portland, Maine; he died August 16, 1887; Joshua S., born February 24, 1819, died September 16, 1819; Mary J., born March 20, 1820; Rachel A., born March 15, 1822; Sophia S., born March 20, 1824; Caleb S., born March 17, 1826; Rebecca, born March 29, 1828, died 1849; Leander L., born February 14, 1830, lives in Bangor; Ben R., born June 24, 1832, died June 19, 1833; Caroline E., born June 27, 1833; David H., born April 10, 1835; Joseph F., born February 25, 1837; William C., born February 20, 1839, died February 23, 1839; Evelyn B., born March 19, 1840; Charles W., born October 23, 1841, died March 8, 1843.

Samuel and Elizabeth (Graffam) Willard, of Cape Elizabeth, Maine, had eleven children: 1. Mary R., born December 6, 1812, married Benjamin Franklin Woodbury; children: Benjamin Franklin, Jr., and Carrie. 2. Samuel, born March 12, 1815, married February 6, 1840, Jane Trundy, and was lost at sea, 1852; children: Freeman Gilman, born 1845, died August 3, 1867; Augustavus; Georgianna; Lucinda, died December 29, 1841. 3. James, born April 6, 1817, died young. 4. Elizabeth, born May 12, 1818, married August 13, 1839, Edward H. Woodbury, died August 4, 1901, aged eighty-three years; children; Joseph H., Edward Israel, Clara, Eldredge, Willard, Charles, Almeda, and William. 5. William, born December 12, 1820, married Sarah Mariner, died May 10, 1877, aged fifty-six; children: William H. and Sarah Adelaide. 6. Enoch Graffam, born February 28, 1823, married Sarah D. Loveitt, lives in Portland (1902); children: Enoch Franklin, born May 21, 1853, died March, 1883; Sarah Frances, born February 24, 1857; Mary Ellen, born June 15, 1859; Martha Pauline, born May 21, 1861. 7. Charity G., born May 8, 1825, married, first, Nathaniel Jordan; second, William T. Rolfe; children: Susan and John. 8. Captain Benjamin Jesse, born October 30, 1828, married, first, Lois Goold; second Henrietta Gardiner; she was born March 14, 1839, died November 19, 1885, aged forty-six years. He lived in Portland, Maine, had no children, died April 4, 1899. 9. Susan D., born November 20, 1831, married Caleb Willard; she died December 1, 1886; children: Elizabeth, Mary F., Warren. 10. Captain Charles Joseph, born December 7, 1834, married 1861, Ellen Elizabeth Graffam; he was lost at sea in March, 1872, aged forty-seven years; children: Samuel W., born August 17, 1862, died August 1, 1873; Charles Wilton, born August 7, 1868, died May 1, 1869; Charles Joseph, born April 26, 1872. 11. Captain Henry E., born November 9, 1837, married Appia D. Loveitt; children: Charles H., Albert, and Amelia.

John (3) and Margaret (True) Graffam had four children: Enoch, born March 30, 1836, married Lemara C. Washburn, January 24, 1856; Robert, born September 18, 1837, married Mary A. Custin, and died March 10, 1860; Joseph A., born April 9, 1839, married Patrinea D. Morill, November 26, 1862; Harriet, born March 9, 1842.

James (3) Graffam and his wife, Dorcas Pillsbury, had thirteen children, all born at Cape Elizabeth, Maine; children: Rebecca, born September 26, 1826. Solomon Berry, born July 10, 1827, married in 1848, and had ten children. George Henry, born September 9, 1828, married Mary Jane Clark May 13, 1853, and died March 25, 1878; had one child.

Lucy Jane, born July 25, 1830, married in 1853, Joshua Pillsbury, born October 1, 1829, died December 31, 1892; had two children. Barsheba, born September 9, 1832, married March 8, 1857, John Berry, born September 23, 1831; no children. Daniel Pillsbury, born December 26, 1834; married Annie Scott; had three children. Margaret, born May 30, 1837, married Gustavus Woodsum; he died aged fifty-four years; she died January 1, 1899; no children. Joshua P., born September 26, 1839, died July 22, 1841. Joshua P., born May 10, 1842, died unmarried, March 31, 1865; he was in the battle of Petersburg. Mary, born August 25, 1843. James Osgood, born September 10, 1845, married Mary Jane Hall, and had seven children. Benjamin J., born September 18, 1847, married Clara Paul, of Rockland. Sarah L., born October 8, 1850, married George L. Goold, January 14, 1873; had one child.

Peter (3) Graffam, fourth child of Enoch (2) and Charity (Mayberry) Graffam, married, first, in 1812, Betsey Boston, who was born in 1791, and died February 9, 1833. He married for his second wife, in 1834, Jane Jellison, who died April 10, 1853, aged seventy years. He died June 17, 1870, aged eighty-three years. He had five children by each marriage. His children by his first wife Betsey Boston were: William H., born 1814 (December 31), who died March 8, 1875; Rebecca, born 1816 (November 28); Mary Jane, born October 24, 1818, died young; James, born 1821 (September 13), married Louisa Smith, and had three children—Sarah Jane, Shirley E., and James, Jr.; and Mary Jane, second, born June 24, 1824, died January 4, 1903, married November 26, 1846, Henry Witham, and had two children; Mary E., born May 22, 1854, married first, George Young, of Windham, and had two children; she married again, John Colby Mayberry, of Windham, and had two sons. Sadie H., born December 31, 1857, married 1894, A. A. Maines, of Raymond. Henry Witham served in the civil war, and was killed in the battle of Gettysburg, July 2, 1863. His widow married Josiah Webb, of Casco, Maine. By his second wife, Jane Jellison, Peter (3) Graffam had: Betsey, born January 19, 1835, (who married in 1853, Ebenezer Proctor, and had three children; Charles, born August 16, 1857; Arthur, born July 29, 1861; Irvin, born May 9, 1865); Henry, born December 19, 1836; Barsheba, born 1839; Mark, born 1841, and Eliza, born 1843. Henry Graffam was mustered into the United States service (Seventeenth Maine Regiment) August 18, 1862, and served in the battles of Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville, Gettysburg (three days), Warpen Heights, Mine Run, Locust Grove, Wilderness (May 5, 1864, where he was wounded), Deep Bottom, Bull Run, Hatcher's Run, and Petersburg (April 2—3, 1864). He was mustered out June 10, 1865.

William Henry Graffam, eldest child of Peter and Betsey (Boston) Graffam, was born December 31, 1814. He married November 9, 1842, Charlotte Gardner, of Otisfield, Maine, a daughter of Richard and Eleanor (Johnson) Gardner. Richard Gardner, who was born December 9, 1772, went from Saccarappa to Otisfield in 1800, and died March 12, 1853. His wife Eleanor, who was born August 20, 1778, died in Naples, Maine, in May, 1859. William H. Graffam and his wife Charlotte lived on the Gardner homestead at Otisfield. They had five children—Ellen Elizabeth, Sarah Adeline, Peter, William, Henry and Edwin Mayberry. Ellen Elizabeth, born December 26, 1843, married in 1861, Captain Charles J. Willard, of Cape Elizabeth, and lived on the old Willard homestead at Cape Elizabeth; their children were: Samuel W., born August 17, 1862, who died May 1, 1873; Charles W., born August 7, 1868, who died September 18, 1869; and Charles J., born April 26, 1872. Sarah Adeline, born August 10, 1847, married October 9, 1867, Charles L. Abbott, of Brunswick, Maine, born 1840, a son of Lewis and Dorcas Abbott. Her children were: Lewis, born at Cape Elizabeth, August 3, 1868, died October 20, 1868; Charles Woodbury, born at Naples, April 10, 1869; William Henry, born at Bath, May 16, 1871; Edward, born at South Thomaston, Maine, March 10, 1873; Martha Ellen, born at Vinalhaven, Maine, April 2, 1878.

(VII) Peter Graffam, son of William Henry Graffam (6), was born August 5, 1849, in Otisfield, Maine. He was educated in the public schools of Naples and Portland, Maine, and at a commercial college in Boston. In 1875 he removed to Malden, Massachusetts, and engaged in the contracting and building business on his own account. Among other contracts he had the building of the Maplewood school building and the factory of the Boston Rubber Company. After ten years of successful business in Malden and vicinity he took several larger contracts in Boston, and engaged in the real estate business on a large scale. He promoted building and the development of the Back Bay section of Boston, Beacon street, and Huntington and Commonwealth avenues. In 1889 he bought

twelve acres of land in Roxbury, and has built seventy houses there. He had twelve acres in Brookline, where he has built and placed on the market sixty-five houses. He built Hotel Graffam, Beacon and Dartmouth streets, in 1891, in Boston. After a remarkably active and successful career in real estate, Mr. Graffam retired, and has since been occupied in the care of his rented property and other investments.

He has resided in Malden since 1875. His home is at 181 Clifton street. He is a Republican in politics, but has had no time to spare from business to hold public office. He is a director in the Malden Trust Company. He is an active member and for twenty years trustee of the Methodist Episcopal church, and took an active part in the building of the present edifice, and he is a prominent member of the Young Men's Christian Association. He is also a member of Mount Vernon Lodge Free and Accepted Masons; Melrose Council; and Beauseant Commandery, Knights Templar, of Malden; and Sons of the American Revolution.

He married, November 12, 1879, Alice Susan Tufts, born in Malden, December 30, 1851, daughter of Edward and Susan (White) Tufts. Edward Tufts was born in Medford, April 28, 1815. Later he removed to Malden, where he followed his trade of blacksmithing. His political affiliations were with the Republican party. He married, February 20, 1844, Susan White, of Carlisle, Massachusetts, died December 31, 1866, and they were the parents of: 1. Edward, born in Malden, December 4, 1844. He is a foreman in a last factory. He married Ella Kite, of Connecticut, and they have children: Marian Lina and Edward Harold. 2. George Francis, born August 10, 1847, died May 22, 1891, dry goods merchant of Malden; he married Etta J. Winship, and had one daughter, Jennie Barnard, born May 30, 1873, who married Frederick M. Bartlett, of Marlboro, Massachusetts. 3. Alice Susan, who married Mr. Graffam. 4. Austin Noyes, born December 21, 1859, died February, 1863. David Tufts, grandfather of Mrs. Graffam, was born at Malden, August 28, 1753; married, March 31, 1784, Elizabeth Pratt, of Malden; died November 28, 1804. Stephen Tufts, great-grandfather of Mrs. Graffam, was born in 1710, died in Malden, December 5, 1785; he married Catherine ———, born in 1714; died June 23, 1787. John Tufts, great-great-grandfather of Mrs. Graffam, was the son of Peter Tufts, of Charlestown, who was the emigrant ancestor. (See sketch of Tufts family elsewhere in this work.) John Tufts married Mary Putnam, who died May 28, 1728. Their children were born in Medford and Malden, whither he removed in 1705-6.

Peter and Alice Susan (Tufts) Graffam have had children: 1. Grace Ellen, born November 18, 1881. She was educated in the Malden schools and at the Lasell Seminary, Auburndale, Massachusetts. 2. George Francis, born December 5, 1884, died April 23, 1891.

William Henry Graffam (second), real estate dealer, Malden, born February 10, 1852, married in Malden, January 19, 1887, Mary L. Worcester, daughter of Leigh R. and Ann B. Worcester, of Malden. Born in Ipswich, Massachusetts, October 24, 1860, she died July 8, 1892, aged thirty-one years. They had two children; a son, born May 30, 1889, who died June 2, 1889; and a daughter, Lizzie Leigh, born May 28, 1890.

Edwin Mayberry Graffam, real estate dealer, Malden, born February 11, 1854, is unmarried (1908), and resides in Malden.

PATTEE

The surname Pattee is variously spelled in the early records Pettee, Petty, Patty and Pattee. According to family tradition the progenitor was a French Huguenot who settled in the Isle of Jersey when he fled from France.

(I) Sir William Pattee, the ancestor of this family, was a prominent physician. He was physician to Cromwell under the Commonwealth, and later to King Charles the Second also. He was one of the founders of the Royal Society established by the physicians, and he was knighted in 1660. He was a copious writer on political economy and is mentioned as an authority in Macaulay's History of England.

(II) Peter Pattee, son of Sir William Pattee (1), was born in Lansdown, England, in 1648. In 1669, on account of certain political notions which he entertained, he found it necessary to take a hasty departure from his country, and he settled in Virginia. In 1676 or 1677 he left Virginia, possibly from domestic troubles, as we find him accused of leaving a wife in Virginia, after he had married in Massachusetts. The merits or the disposition of the charge do not appear. He apparently won his case, for he was a citizen of Haverhill the remainder of his life. In November, 1677, he took the prescribed oath of fidelity and allegiance to England. We are told that he established the ferry which still bears his

name and that it was the first in the town of Haverhill. Somewhere he had picked up the trade of shoemaker, and at the annual town meeting of Haverhill, in the spring of 1677, a year after an application of William Thompson asked "to be accepted a Townsman, to dwell here and follow his trade of shoe-making" had been refused, Pattee made a similar application and met with the same refusal. The record of the transaction is: "Petter Patie making a motion to the town to grant him a piece of land to settle upon, it not being till then known to the town that he was a married man and a stranger, having hitherto accounted of him as a journeyman shoe-maker, his motion, according to law, was rejected. And the Moderator declared to him before the public assembly that the town doth not own him, or allow of him for an inhabitant of Haverhill, & that it was the duty of the Grand-jury men to look after him." But this was in line with a general custom in the towns at that period. The very best families, when removing from one town to another, were, according to this custom, "warned out," so that in case any of the family became paupers they would not have a legal residence where they dwelt. As a rule no attention was paid to these warnings. Nor did the refusal of the people of Haverhill discourage Peter Pattee. He settled there and lived there the remainder of his life, even holding town offices at a later period. In 1680 he was presented to the court for being absent from his Virginia wife several years, but no record of action taken. Next year he was presented for having another wife in Virginia. But this again seems to have had no effect on Pattee, and in 1694 we find him chosen to the important office of constable in Haverhill by a "Plentiful, clear and legal paper vote." As late as 1710 he was the regular ferryman at "Pattee's Ferry." It appears that Pattee was the first shoemaker regularly to follow his trade in a place since famous for the manufacture of boots and shoes, for he paid no attention to the town vote. He was undoubtedly of different faith and standards of life from the stern old Puritans of Haverhill who were in control. The same opposition to Pattee is shown when he asked to be accepted as a townsman, persisted, and in 1695 when he asked permission to erect a grist mill at East River Meadow he was refused. The reason given was that the town was under obligations to Currier & Greeley, who were also in the mill business. But if tradition is correct he built a mill at Haverhill, one of the earliest in that town. He had a tavern in 1696 when Nathaniel Saltonstall complained that there were too many taverns licensed in the vicinity. His second wife was Sarah Gile, whom he married November 8, 1682. There is no record of children by the Virginia wife. Eight children were born in Haverhill between July 28, 1683, and May 15, 1696, viz: 1. Moses, born 1683. 2. Benjamin, died young. 3. Jeremiah. 4. Samuel, had a seat in the meeting house in 1709. 5. Hannah. 6. Mercy. 7. Jemima. 8. Benjamin, born May 15, 1696, mentioned below.

(III) Benjamin Pattee, son of Peter Pattee (2), was born May 15, 1696. He settled in Haverhill, Massachusetts. In 1745 he was the only one of the family remaining in Haverhill and paying taxes there.

(IV) Captain Asa Pattee, son of Benjamin Pattee, it is said, and certainly grandson of the redoubtable Peter Pattee (2), was born in Haverhill, Massachusetts, in 1732. He settled first at Goffstown, New Hampshire, and at about the close of the Revolution settled in Warner, New Hampshire. He was captain of a company in the old French and Indian war, and was present at the taking of Quebec in 1759, under General Wolfe against General Montcalm. In the Revolution he was a Loyalist, and the place of his residence in Warner came to be called from him Tory Hill. His residence was where the village of Warner is located and his was the first frame house built there. It is now called the Dr. Eaton house. In it for several years he kept hotel. He had the largest farm in the town, and raised much stock, cattle, sheep and horses. He became well-to-do, and notwithstanding political differences was highly esteemed and trusted by his townsmen. He was married twice and according to family tradition had twenty-two children by his second wife. Among his children were: 1. John, born September 2, 1769, mentioned below. 2. Daniel, born about 1775, settled in Canaan, New Hampshire; father of Mrs. Daniel Bean and Mrs. Jacob Currier.

(V) John Pattee, son of Captain Asa Pattee (4), was born at Goffstown, New Hampshire, September 2, 1769, and died at Warner, New Hampshire, August 19, 1865. He was brought up on his father's farm, acquiring the usual common school education of his day. He removed to Warner, New Hampshire, about the time of his marriage in 1791. He bought the farm of his father and lived all the remainder of his life on the homestead on Tory Hill. It was the largest farm in the

town, consisting of about five hundred acres about a mile and a half from the village to the north. He also owned a large tract of land on the side of the Lower Kearsarge Mountain on what was called the Gore. He raised large flocks of sheep and the wool was spun into yarn on the farm. He also raised cattle and horses for the market. He was a very devout man, and the visiting ministers of the town were in the habit of staying at his house. He knew the Bible by chapter and verse and was fluent in quoting from it. He enjoyed nothing more than a Scriptural argument with a clerical guest, and often he was more than a match in Biblical learning and interpretation for his antagonists. He was a skilful penman, though the paper used in those days was costly and difficult to get. For ordinary purposes birch bark was used. He was called a natural physician and bone setter, so readily did he acquire the art, and often he was called in cases of sickness rather than physicians. He was an active and liberal member of the Baptist church of Warner, responding to every proper call upon his purse in charitable ways. He served in the militia and was a Democrat in politics.

He married, June 16, 1791, Eunice Sargent, of Salisbury, Massachusetts, born 1770, and died at Arlington, Massachusetts, October 5, 1837. Among their children are: 1. Hannah Dustin, born May 28, 1792, died in Cambridgeport, April 14, 1877; married, January 15, 1812, Asa D. Flanders, of Warner; children: i. Lucy Buzzell Flanders, born November 3, 1812, died October 16, 1896; married, February 5, 1831, John Hammond (children: John F. C. Hammond, born January 20, 1833; Adelaide Hannah Hammond, born December 5, 1834; Harrison James Hammond, born May 29, 1838; Laura A. Hammond, born November 4, 1842; Charles W. Hammond, born February 19, 1847; Ella H. Hammond, born February 5, 1850); ii. Moses Gould Flanders, born June 25, 1814, died April 11, 1899, married, September 26, 1841, Lucy Ann Cutler (children: Ann Maria Flanders, born January 3, 1843; Laura Jane Flanders, born October 13, 1849; Lucy Jane Flanders; Ada Elizabeth, born June 26, 1854; Asa Warren Flanders, born April 18, 1859); iii. Laura Bartlett Flanders, born March 30, 1816, died November 12, 1889, married, 1838, Asa Dustin Pattee (and had children: George, born 1838; Charles, born October 8, 1842, died August, 1882; Laura, born August 26, 1845, died November 15, 1892). 2. Sarah Sargent, born June 16, 1794, died September 30, 1823, unmarried. 3. Susanna, born December 9, 1796, died March, 1823; married Silas Rowell, of Warner. 4. Lavinia, born March 11, 1799, died October 5, 1854; married David Watson, of Warner (children: Lenson Watson, Hiram Watson, Cyrus Watson, John Watson). 5. Asa, born October 14, 1800, was selectman and representative to the legislature; died January 9, 1876; married, 1827, Sally Colby, daughter of Stephen Colby, of Warner; children: Stephen B., John, Susan, Dr Luther, Dr. Asa F., Emma. 6. Judith, born October 9, 1802, married Dudley Morrill, of Warner. 7. Jesse Peasley, born August 12, 1804, mentioned below. 8. Cyrus Cressey, born March 16, 1807, married Huldah ———. 9. Dorcas F., born March 8, 1810, died May 13, 1840; married Dudley Kendrick; no children.

(VI) Jesse Peaslee Pattee, son of John Pattee (5), was born at Warner, New Hampshire, August 12, 1804, and died at Warren, New Hampshire, August 12, 1863. He attended the common schools, the Hopkinton Academy at Hopkinton, New Hampshire, and Weare Academy at Weare. At the age of fourteen he began to teach school, and after completing his schooling he continued for some years to teach in the district schools of the vicinity. He remained at home and assisted his father on the farm until he was twenty years old, when he went to Arlington, Massachusetts, and learned his trade in Cotton's bakery. After a time he established a business of his own, running a baker's cart and buying his goods of his former employer. He was thus engaged for five years, and then he bought out his old employer. While driving his baker cart he conducted evening schools in penmanship in Cambridge and Brookline. He bought the house which is now the corner of Main and Central streets, Arlington, and five years later purchased a house and lot comprising about two acres at the southwest corner of Academy street and Massachusetts avenue, and resided there up to a month prior to his demise. In 1855 he leased his bakery and about two years later sold it to his son, William H. Pattee. He was the first baker to ship bread to California after the discovery of gold, sending it in large hogsheads made for the purpose. He was associated with Hon. John Schouler in the West Cambridge Street Railway Company and was successful for a few years, but later suffered heavy losses. He was the most active man of the company, procuring its charter, selling the stock, and building the horse railroad.

The first trip was made in June, 1859. After Mr. Pattee's death the lease of the road was sold. He was one of the most generous and energetic of men, always ready to help the unfortunate and poor. A man of sterling character, he enjoyed fully the confidence of his townsmen and friends. Though reared in the Baptist church, he was liberal in religious belief and joined the Universalist church at Arlington, being collector and treasurer many years, serving on its standing committee; a charter member. He subscribed liberally to the building fund and served on the building committee when the church was built; was also a pew holder and an attendant of the Universalist church at Warner, New Hampshire. He was a Democrat in politics, and was a representative to the general court from his district about 1844. He was collector of taxes and held other town offices. He was made a member of Hiram Lodge of Free Masons, June 6, 1844, of which he was worshipful master for a period of three years, 1852-53-54. He was junior grand warden of the Grand Lodge of Massachusetts in 1861. He was also a member of St. Paul's Chapter of Royal Arch Masons, of Boston; of Boston Commandery, Knights Templar; of Massachusetts Consistory, thirty-second degree, Scottish Rite Masonry; also of Bethel Lodge, No. 12, Odd Fellows, joining September 20, 1842. He was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston and of the National Lancers of Boston.

He married, at Arlington, December 1, 1831, Adeline Nourse Hill, who was born in Arlington, August 17, 1809, died July 26, 1873, daughter of William and Mary (Bowman) Hill. She was the daughter of Solomon Bowman, a soldier in the Revolution. William Hill was a cabinetmaker and fancy painter. Children: 1. William Henry, born June 13, 1833, mentioned below. 2. John Augustus, born December 2, 1836, died February 28, 1873, married, October 17, 1861, Sarah Matilda Allen of Cambridge; children: i. Bertha Adeline, born May 18, 1863, married, September 22, 1880, Fred O. Petts, of Keene, New Hampshire; (children: Beatrice Edith Petts, born May 18, 1883, died March 29, 1892; Arthur Fowler Petts, born April 1, 1890); ii. Edith Augusta, born December 8, 1866, married, October 23, 1887, Albert Edwin Fowler, of Newburyport, Massachusetts; (children: Harold Richard Fowler, born November 13, 1888; Edith Allen Fowler, born November 30, 1891, died March 17, 1892; Albert Edwin Fowler, Jr., born June 11, 1897). 3. Mary Eliza, born January 20, 1843, married, June 10, 1878, Otis Thatcher Cobb, of New Bedford, Massachusetts, child, Mary Florence, born May 29, 1879. 4. Frances Adeline, born June 30, 1846, died August 9, 1846.

(VII) William Henry Pattee, son of Jesse Peaslee Pattee (6), was born at West Cambridge, June 13, 1833. He attended the public schools of his native town until he was fourteen years old when he removed to Bradford, New Hampshire, and went to school there. He then took a course of study at Sanborn Academy at Washington, New Hampshire. After completing his education he was associated with his father in business at Arlington, Massachusetts, as clerk in his father's bakery establishment. Later he worked for Prescott & Proctor, drygoods dealers, one year, and for Lyman, Nichols & Co., wholesale drygoods dealers, afterward the firm of Cushing, Pierce & Moore, 80 Milk street, Boston. Upon attaining his majority, he went to Arlington to work for his father. He drove a baker's cart for a year and then with his cousin, Enoch D. Pattee, bought out his father's business establishment about 1857. The firm name was E. D. & W. H. Pattee. The bakery was located near the corner of Academy and Main streets, Arlington. After two years the business was sold again to his father and he continued in his father's employ for one year. In the winter of 1859 he entered the employ of the West Cambridge Street Railroad as conductor, his father being one of the principal owners, and in 1857 be became a member of Company E, Fifth Regiment Massachusetts volunteer militia of which he was elected lieutenant in 1859. This company was known as the Lawrence Light Guards at Medford. The regiment proceeded among the first soldiers to Fortress Monroe, thence to Annapolis, Relay House, and then to Washington where the regiment guarded the United States treasury building. Later he was in camp with his company at Alexandria, where he served as lieutenant of provost. He went with the regiment to Fairfax Courthouse, where he was detailed on hospital work at camp. He took part in the battle of Bull Run. When the time of his enlistment expired he returned to his native town and entered the employ of J. K. Southmayd as head salesman for three years. He then took up insurance business. He was agent of the Phoenix of Hartford and had offices on Washington street, Boston, but two years later he again took up his business as a

baker in his father's old establishment at Arlington, which he had formerly owned, and which had been idle for a long time. In 1878 he entered the employ of Estabrook & Eaton Cigar Company as salesman and confidential clerk, a position he has held for many years. The firm has stores in Worcester and Boston. Mr. Pattee has a beautiful residence at 24 Jason street, Arlington. He is a Universalist in religion, and a Democrat in politics. He has served his party as delegate to the various conventions and has been treasurer and chairman of the Democratic town committee. He was on the board of registrars of Arlington from the time of the introduction of the Australian ballot system to 1905. He was made a member of Hiram Lodge of Free Masons, June 8, 1854, and was worshipful master in 1862-63-64-65; was made honorary member of the lodge April 28, 1904; was made member of Menotomy Chapter of Royal Arch Masons, one of its charter members, and in 1872-73-74, and 1880 was its high priest. He is also a member of Boston Commandery, Knights Templar, and of the Massachusetts Consistory, thirty-second degree, Scottish Rite Masonry. He was formerly a member of the Old Menotomy Social Club, and the Arlington Boat Club, and the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston.

He married, March 3, 1857, Frances Helen Grant, born June 13, 1838, at Boston, and died at Arlington, February 10, 1896, daughter of Daniel A. and Mary (Parker) Grant, of Boston. Her father was a successful carpenter and contractor of Boston. Children: 1. William Herbert, born December 31, 1857; married (first), ———; married (second), July 13, 1884, Alice C. McGregor, of Cambridge; no children. 2. Jesse Grant, born May 22, 1867, mentioned below. 3. Mabel Frances, born January 24, 1870, married, October 16, 1890, Albert E. Pond, of Boston; children: i. Helen Pond, born September 11, 1892; ii. Laura Cushman Pond, born July 11, 1895; iii. Alberta Pond, born September 24, 1900; iv. Madalaine, born January 26, 1903. 4. Winthrop, born November 24, 1874.

(VIII) Jesse Grant Pattee, son of William Henry Pattee (7), was born at Arlington, Massachusetts, May 22, 1867, and educated there in the public schools. He graduated from the Russell grammar school at the age of seventeen, and afterward assisted his father in the bakery. Later he entered the employ of Bradford & Anthony, later known as James Stoddard & Kendall, wholesale cutlery etc., at 374 Washington street, Boston. After two years he entered the employ of his brother, William Herbert Pattee, broker, at 77 Devonshire street, Boston, and continued there three years. He was in the employ of W. K. Hutchinson, market gardener, for a short time and then was for two years with the firm of Cram & Carter, brokers, Washington street, Boston. In 1889 he removed to New Haven, Connecticut, where he was employed by the Winchester Avenue Railroad Company. At the end of one year he was appointed foreman of the electrical department. In 1892 he returned to Arlington in the employ of the Boston Elevated Railroad Company. He worked two years for W. K. Hutchinson, and then in 1896 established himself in the laundry business in Arlington. Two years later he sold out to the Traver Laundry Company of Somerville and entered the employ of H. R. Leighton & Company, brokers, 16 State street and 274 Washington street, Boston, remaining in that position some four years. In June, 1906, he purchased the old established business of W. H. Webber & Son, fish dealers, 464 Massachusetts avenue, Arlington. He has the patronage of the best trade in the town and enjoys a flourishing business. He attends the First Universalist church, and has been librarian of its Sunday school. In politics he is a Democrat. He has been delegate to various representative and senatorial conventions of his party. He is a member of Menotomy Council, No. 1105, Royal Arcanum, and has been an officer of that body; of Charles B. Marsh Camp, Sons of Veterans; of the Young Men's Universalist Club. He was formerly a member of Hose 3, Arlington fire department, and was clerk of the company.

He married, May 18, 1888, Julia Desmond, of Brooklyn, New York, born July 31, 1877, daughter of Dennis Gerald and Eliza Olden (Conklin) Desmond, of Brooklyn. Children: 1. Mildred Rogers, born May 4, 1891. 2. Mabel Grant, October 5, 1899.

DWELLEY

The surname Dwelley is a contraction of the ancient English or Norman family name De Welle. It is quite likely that the name has been radically changed by some descendants by dropping the particle de (of) and making the name Will, Willey, Welle and Welling. We find also a family of de Wellyoge in county Norfolk, England, and a family of de Welling. A family of Welley dwells in Houghton, Durham county, England. The present English branch bearing

the coat of arms spells the name De Well, De Welle or De Will. There is but one crest for this family: On a mount vert a horse courant ar bridged sa. The coat of arms: Ar two palets gu. each charged with five bezants, is substantially the same in all the branches. One family has ar two palets gu. on each four bezants in pale. The coats of arms indicate that this family is of the same origin. The name is not common, and its very rareness is an indication that the American immigrant is from the English stock bearing arms described above.

(I) Richard Dwelley, the immigrant ancestor of all the American families, was born in England about 1630. He was in Lancaster, Massachusetts, as early as 1654, and in Hingham, Massachusetts, a few years later. He had settled permanently in Scituate, Massachusetts, in 1665, and his farm was on the road leading from the Third Herring brook to the harbor, one mile north of the brook, and has stood on the site of that of Captain Sety Foster of a generation since. He also owned land on Till's brook, since known as Dwelley's brook or creek, and this land remained in possession of his descendants until sold by his great-grandson, Lemuel Dwelley. He had land in Scituate between Cornet's mill and Plymouth road, granted to him for his service as a soldier in King Philip's war in 1675-76. This land is on what is now East street, Hanover, Massachusetts. He died May 27, 1692. Children: 1. Richard, married, April 4, 1682, Eamie Glass, daughter of Roger Glass, of Duxbury; (second) Elizabeth Simons in 1690; eight children born in Hanover. 2. John, mentioned below. 3. Samuel, died in 1690 in the ill-fated expedition to Canada.

(II) John Dwelley, son of Richard Dwelley (1), was born about 1670. Married Rachel Buck, daughter of Cornet John Buck, January 4, 1692-93. It is said the Rhode Island branch of the family is descended from John. Children, born in Hanover: 1. John, born January 15, 1693, married, December 20, 1721, Judith Bryant. 2. Rachel, born September 27, 1695, married, October 27, 1713, Caleb Turner. 3. Ichabod, born December 30, 1696. 4. Obadiah, born February 21, 1697; died March 17, 1706. 5. Jedediah, born September 5, 1698, mentioned below. 6. Abner, born March 7, 1700. 7. Simeon, born December 22, 1701. 8. Deborah, born July 25, 1703, married, February 17, 1724, Isaac Keen, of Pembroke. 9. Joseph, born 1705, baptized May 6, 1705. 10. Thankful, born December 12, 1706, married, February 3, 1725, William Fobes, of West Bridgewater. 11. Mary, born May 18, 1708, died young. 12. Benjamin, born May 22, 17—. 13. Susannah, born December 19, 1711. 14. Mary, born September 24, 1714, married Joshua Lincoln, February 18, 1731. 15. Lemuel, born June 25, 1717.

(III) Jedediah Dwelley, son of John Dwelley (2), was born in Hanover, Massachusetts, September 5, 1698. Married Elizabeth House. His autograph is shown in the Hanover history. He died at Hanover, April 16, 1738, in the prime of life. Children, born in Hanover: 1. Elizabeth, born April 27, 1726. 2. Deborah, born September 22, 1728. 3. Lusanna, born March 20, 1730. 4. Abner, born March 6, 1733. 5. Joshua, born July 20, 1736, mentioned below. 6. Jedediah, born March 15, 1737, soldier in Revolution. 7. Lot, born April 6, 1740, baptized March 16, 1741 "being sick;" was soldier in Revolution.

(IV) Joshua Dwelley, son of Jedediah Dwelley (3), was born in Hanover, July 20, 1736. He was a soldier in the Revolution, a private in Captain Lemuel Curtis's company, Colonel Anthony Thomas's regiment (Plymouth county), marching from Cohasset on the Lexington alarm; also private in Captain Heywood Peirce's company, Colonel Theophilus Cotton's regiment, in 1777, marching to Tiverton on a secret expedition. He was second lieutenant in Captain Joseph Soper's company, Colonel John Cushing's regiment, marching to Rhode Island, December 10, 1776, on an alarm; also lieutenant in Captain Joseph Clift's company, Colonel Josiah Whitney's regiment, in 1778.

He bought his farm in the spring of 1765. His house is standing at the corner of Maine and Union streets, Hanover, and was owned by George E. Dwelley in later years. He died March 15, 1787, aged only fifty-one. He married, December 24, 1761, Avis Ramsdell, who died March 19, 1831, aged ninety. Children, all born at Hanover: 1. Deborah, born October 18, 1762, married, April 13, 1786, Asa Whiting. 2. Lemuel, born November 7, 1764, mentioned below. 3. Joshua, born December 13, 1766. 4. Joseph, born November 2, 1772, moved to Maine and died there. 5. Lucy, born September 18, 1775, married, December 4, 1798, Seth Rose; she died April 25, 1845. 6. Priscilla, born May 20, 1780, married, October 20, 1804, Joshua Stetson; died November 27, 1845.

(V) Lemuel Dwelley, son of Joshua Dwelley (4), was born at Hanover, Massachusetts,

November 7, 1764, and died October 29, 1846. He was educated in the common schools, and at an early age learned the trade of a blacksmith. He engaged in the forging business and made anchors for ships, most of his work going to Boston, Scituate and the shipyard on North river at Hanover, Massachusetts. He inherited his father's farm of seventy-five acres near the present farm of his grandson Jedediah. It is known as the old Curtis place and the old house is still standing, being over two hundred years old. The place has been in the family two hundred and seventeen years. Mr. Dwelley raised cattle and sheep and general farm products. He was a hard working man of sturdy frame. He was of medium height, slender, erect and with a keen, intellectual face. He received an injury to one of his feet which made walking painful, and as he was of an active temperament with many interests to superintend, he used to ride much on horseback, and became an accomplished rider. He had two farms with much outlying land, and was besides, half owner of some iron works on the North river and he accumulated considerable property. He was brought up in the Orthodox Congregational church, but later became a member of the Baptist church. He was a Democrat in politics, and was tax collector at one time in Hanover. He served in the early militia. He resided on the corner of Union and Main streets, Hanover.

He married (first), November 5, 1796, Jane Cushing, born in 1772, died December 1, 1816, daughter of David and Mary W. (Gardner) Cushing. Her father was a colonel in the Revolution. He married (second) Lucia Turner, of Charlestown, daughter of Joseph and Patience (Oldham) Turner, of Lunenburg, Massachusetts, December 6, 1818. Children of the first wife: 1. Lemuel, born June 18, 1798, mentioned below. 2. Jane Russell, born December 9, 1804, died December 11, 1886; married (first), April 21, 1827, George Merriam; married (second), September 26, 1839, William H. Curtis; children of the first husband: i. George Russell Merriam, born February, 1828, died unmarried May, 1842. ii. Jane Russell Merriam, born November 12, 1829, died July 6, 1907; married, June 8, 1851, Ludol Augustus Poole and had Georgianna Russell Poole, born May 24, 1852; Celig Merriam Poole, born January 14, 1856, married Lewis Corbett, of Rockland, Massachusetts; Mary Jane Poole, born September 12, 1858, married Charles F. Forbes, of Rockland, Massachusetts; Abel Merriam Poole, born May 1, 1860; Viola Lincoln Poole, born December 23, 1863, married, July 18, 1888, Albert L. Studley, of New York City; Grace Ellsworth Poole, born February 20, 1867, married Traverse Blenis; Chester Allen Poole, born October 23, 1872; Frederick Irving Poole, born October 23, 1874. Children of the second husband: iii. Edward Revere Curtis, born February 11, 1840. iv. George Merriam Curtis, born April 23, 1844, married, June 13, 1868, Matilda A. Cody, of Killingly, Connecticut, and had Velma L. Curtis, born August 16, 1870, married, February 1, 1902, William C. Whiting; George A. Curtis, born June 17, 1881; v. Ellen M. Curtis, born August 12, 1849, died unmarried July 24, 1870. 3. George Russell, born September 27, 1807, died November, 1827; was master of a vessel. 4. Jedediah, born 1815, died March 26, 1834. Children of the second wife: 5. Joseph Turner, born September 23, 1819, died October 8, 1836. 6. Mary Turner, born November 10, 1821, married, November 24, 1842, Joseph Briggs, Jr., who died May 28, 1869; children: i. Sarah Frances Briggs, born August 18, 1843, died April 3, 1867; ii. Joseph Austin Briggs, born May 8, 1851, married, November 18, 1874, Fanny Ella Damon, and had May Alma Briggs, born July 28, 1884, and Stanley Austin Briggs, born May 4, 1889. iii. Charles Williams Briggs, born July 15, 1853, married, November 24, 1879, Ruthena Stockbridge, and had Amy Newton Briggs, born September 19, 1880; Louise Homer Briggs, born November 24, 1882; Christine Taylor Briggs, born February 8, 1892, died June 5, 1892. iv. Lucy Ann Briggs, born October 28, 1858, died September 15, 1862.

(VI) Lemuel Dwelley, son of Lemuel Dwelley, was born at Hanover, Massachusetts, June 18, 1798, and died April 15, 1878. He had a common school education, and when he was seventeen years old was offered the choice of going to college or having a business partnership with his father. He chose the latter. For some years he conducted the farm and drove with the forgings from the iron works to Hingham. The family tradition states that he also owned one-half interest in the Fore River Iron Works. When he was thirty years of age he sold his interest in the iron business and invested the money in a large farm of one hundred and fifty acres, adjoining that of his father. He raised large quantities of rye and corn. In early life he taught the district schools in the winter months. In later years he made trips to the Brighton market where he bought and drove cattle to Hanover, selling them alive to people in the county. This business was

quite profitable. He was also engaged in appraising estates. He was a very popular man in the county, being sociable, and a great joker. He attended the Congregational church and served on its parish committee. He believed in going to church and was deeply interested in church work. He was a Democrat and later a Republican. He was selectman of Hanover from 1827 to 1831, inclusive, and from 1842 to 1844. He was a member of the prudential committee, was highway surveyor and held other minor offices. He was lieutenant of a company of militia at Hanover.

He married, April 21, 1827, Sarah Jacobs Bailey, born August 20, 1805, and died April 23, 1893, daughter of Calvin and Sarah (Jacobs) Bailey, of Hanover, Massachusetts. Children: 1. George Russell, born December 5, 1829, mentioned below. 2. Edwin Bailey, born January 2, 1831, died August 17, 1898; married, January 1, 1859, Catherine L. White, of Hanover; children: i. Edwin Forest, born August 24, 1864, married, June 29, 1890, Mary A. Turner, and had Eleanor White, born July 16, 1897; ii. Percy White, born September 29, 1866, married, November 8, 1891, Sarah E. Bailey, of Hanover, and had Edwin Bailey, born March 13, 1901. 3. Jedediah, born February 28, 1834, married, February 2, 1862, Elizabeth A. Hollis, of Hanover; they had one child, Josephine Sumner, born September 12, 1862, married, October 27, 1881, Rev. Melvin S. Nash, of Abington, Massachusetts. 4. Sarah Bailey, born March 6, 1836, died May 2, 1896; married, December 31, 1866, Joshua E. Bates, of Hanover, who died in the Civil war. 5. Charles Henry, born October 7, 1843, married, December 31, 1866, Myra A. Chamberlain, of Hanover, Massachusetts.

(VII) George Russell Dwelley, son of Lemuel Dwelley (6), was born at Hanover, Massachusetts, December 5, 1829, and died at Arlington, Massachusetts, April 13, 1901. He was of Puritan descent on both sides of the family. He attended the district school and Hanover Academy, and entered Phillips Academy at Andover, Massachusetts, where he fitted for college. He entered Yale college with the famous class of 1853, and attended three years, but then went to Harvard, where he studied a year and graduated at that institution. President Elliot graduated with the same class. His first chum at college was Edmund Clarence Stedman, the poet and critic. In his sophomore year at Yale he became associated with Joseph Ashley Welch, who in 1860 was candidate for city attorney in New York City, but was beaten by B. K. Phelps, another classmate. His third year chum was John S. Marmaduke, who was president of the college debating society, and later major general of the Confederate army. In Harvard his chum was Captain Crawford, of the Confederate army. After graduating from Harvard he taught school at Hanover and Hingham, Massachusetts, and later became principal of the Rockland high school, where he remained till 1862. He then accepted a similar position at the Watertown, Massachusetts, high school, remaining until 1866. He then resigned to take the position of treasurer of the Copper Falls Mining Company at Copper Falls, Michigan. He returned to Watertown to marry one of his former pupils who had graduated under him. They returned to Michigan and stayed at Copper Falls three years. At the urgent request of the Watertown school committee, he again returned in 1871 and became principal as before until 1874, when he resigned. He then became treasurer of the Mechanics' Savings Bank in Boston, where he remained until the great financial crash a few years later. Mr. Dwelley then taught in Lexington for four years as principal of the high school, and in 1881 went back to Watertown to his old position. In 1884 he was elected superintendent of schools in Watertown and filled both positions until 1896, and was also superintendent of schools at Groton in 1897, when he resigned from professional activities. He taught in all in Watertown twenty-five years. He was a brilliant and at the same time a thorough student, as well as a teacher of exceptional ability, and the title "The Old Man" which was so familiar to the pupils of his later years, carried with it in the minds of his scholars no disrespect, but rather a spirit of deep regard and veneration. He was especially fond of his home. He was a member of the Arlington Heights Land Company, and president of the Village Improvement Society. He was an attendant at the Arlington Congregational church. He was always a Republican. In early life he was town clerk at Hanover. He was a member of the Eagle Harbor, Michigan, lodge of Masons. He belonged to the Association of School Superintendents of Boston.

He married, June 4, 1868, Florence Grace Pinkham, born January 14, 1846, daughter of John S. and Lydia Ann (Harrison) Pinkham, of Watertown. Children: 1. Gertrude Florence, born October 31, 1869, married Henry Lawrence Chadwick, of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; children: Horace Edmund Chadwick and Dora Bernice Chadwick. 2. Dora Louise, born January 10, 1878, married, July 2, 1902,

George William Hill, of Stoneham, Massachusetts. 3. Grace Russell, born January 14, 1881, married, October 2, 1907, Frederick Herschel Curry, of Melrose, Massachusetts. 4. Charles Theodore, born November 10, 1883. 5. George Merriam, born September 3, 1886.

BLACKMAN

Horace Phelps Blackman, now leading a retired life at his home in Cambridge, which is a fitting sequel to a life of activity and toil, is a native of Augusta, Maine, born July 1, 1833. He is a son of Henry B. and Mary E. (Sortell) Blackman, the former of whom was a carpenter and builder, and resided in Augusta, Maine, and the latter was a daughter of a clergyman in Sydney, Maine, Henry B. and Mary E. (Sortell) Blackman were the parents of eight children, namely: 1. Henry R., deceased. 2. Josiah B., deceased, was unmarried. 3. Nancy, deceased, was the wife of Moses Dyer. 4. Hannah L., married Sheppard Randall. 5. Charles Wesley, a Methodist Episcopal clergyman, married Clara Prince. 6. Mary E., married (first) Orrison Woods, who was killed at the first battle of Bull Run; married (second) Rev. John Gibson; they reside in Augusta, Maine. 7. Horace Phelps, see forward. 8. William Augustus, married Lucy Fellows, now deceased.

Horace P. Blackman attended the schools of Augusta, and after completing his studies located in Boston, Massachusetts, where he learned the trade of cabinet making with Chickering & Sons, the celebrated piano makers. Later he worked three years for the firm of Hallett & Davis as foreman in their mill department, and then entered the employ of Mason & Hamlin, of Cambridge, where he became a contractor of cabinet work and where he remained from 1862 to 1892, a period of thirty years, when he retired from active labor, having accumulated a competency for his declining years. Mr. Blackman takes an active interest in the affairs of his adopted city, and in 1893 was chosen by his townsmen as a member of the board of aldermen, in which capacity he rendered efficient service. He is a member of Mizpah Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, the Royal Arch Chapter, Boston Council, Boston Commandery Knights Templar, Lafayette Lodge of Perfection of Boston, and Cambridge Lodge, No. 13, Independent Order of Odd Fellows. He is also a member of the Newtowne Club.

Mr. Blackman married, July 15, 1857, Lydia Flint, daughter of John Flint, a native of Andover, Massachusetts; he was a banker and railroad director, one of the organizers of the Boston & Maine Railroad, of which he was the treasurer for a number of years, the treasurer of the Andover Savings Bank and the president of the Andover National Bank. The children of this marriage are: 1. Gertrude Flint, married (first) Chester F. Sanger, of Cambridge, who was appointed judge of the district court; they had one child, Paul A.; she married (second) Rev. Francis E. Webster, of Waltham, Massachusetts, a director of Christ Church, and they have three children: Kirby, Stevens and Francis. 2. Arthur Wright, graduate of the Cambridge high school; he learned the provision business in Boston, but later entered the employ of William H. Claflin, wholesale paper dealer, with whom he has remained up to the present time. He is a member of the Hamilton Club of Boston. He married Marion Floyd, of Houghton, Maine; children: Floyd Horace, Ruth, John, Constance, who died in infancy, and Marjorie. He resides at 27 Agassiz street, next door to his father.

HOUGHTON

John Houghton, the immigrant ancestor of this family, is believed to be the son of Thomas and Katherine Houghton, and nephew of Sir Richard Houghton, Tower, England. He was born about 1631, in Lancashire, and came to this country at the age of four years in the ship "Abigail," of London. A certificate of two justices and the minister of Eaton Bray near Dunstable, county Bedford, England, is on the custom house records. He spent his youth in Dedham, Massachusetts, and about 1652, settled in Lancaster. His first home in that town was on Dean's brook, between Clinton and South Lancaster. After the massacre in King Philip's war he settled on the old common south of the road and nearly opposite the present reform school. He acquired much land in what is now Berlin, Clinton and Bolton. He owned the land from Clamshell Pond to the William Fife lands, thence southward including Baker Hill. He was a prominent citizen, a deputy of Lancaster to the general court in 1690 and several years afterward. He married Beatrix ———. During the King Philip's war he and his family retreated to Woburn. Children: 1. John, born 1650. 2. William, born and died young at Dedham. 3. Robert, born March 28, 1659; see forward. 4. Jonas,

HORACE P. BLACKMAN

born about 1660, settled in Bolton. 5. Mary, born March 22, 1661-62. Born at Lancaster: 6. Beatrix, born December 3, 1665; married September 20, 1683, John Pope. 7. Benjamin, born May 25, 1668. 8. Sarah, born July 30, 1672.

(II) Robert Houghton, son of John Houghton (1), was born at Dedham, Massachusetts, March 28, 1659. He returned to Lancaster with the family after King Philip's war. He was a carpenter by trade, and was the builder of the new meeting house in 1705. He received twenty-five acres of land for "building the pulpit." He was in the garrison at Lancaster in 1704, with his father (in charge of John Houghton, Sr., and Captain Thomas Wilder), also with his brothers Jonas, John Jr. and nephew Joseph. He married Esther ——— before his return to Lancaster and a daughter Isabel was born in Woburn, where John Jr., also lived temporarily. Esther, his wife, died January 13, 1740-41, in her eighty-second year, at Lancaster. Robert died there November 7, 1723, in his sixty-fifth year. Both their graves have stones suitably inscribed. Children of Robert and Esther: 1. Isabel, born at Woburn August 6, 1682; died young. 2. Hannah, born November 2, 1683. 3. Beatrix, born September 3, 1685. 4. Isabel, born June 6, 1687. 5. Abigail, born April, 1689; admitted to church 1711. 6. Eleazer, owned covenant August 3, 1718, at Lancaster. 7. Gershom; mentioned below. 8. Joshua, born 1695. 9. Ebenezer, owned covenant at Lancaster, August 3, 1718. 10. Esther.

(III) Gershom Houghton, son of Robert Houghton (2), was born in Lancaster, about 1695 to 1700; owned the covenant at the same time as his brothers Ebenezer and Eleazer, "sons of Robert and Esther" August 3, 1718, and were baptized. He married at Lancaster, February 23, 1724-25, Elizabeth Rugg, who was admitted to the church June 2, 1728. He was a soldier in the Louisburg expedition with five others from Lancaster in 1748, under Captain Jonathan White. In 1725 he and James Boutelle ventured a few miles farther north than Sterling, and erected houses in what is now the south and southwest part of the town of Leominster. The town of Leominster was incorporated July 4, 1740. His will was dated January 14, 1757, and was proved May 10, 1757. He bequeathed to wife Elizabeth; son Abiathar, and daughter Tamar. He had among other real estate two whole rights in Ipswich, Canada. Eleazer Houghton, who signed the will as witness probably was brother of Gershom. Children, born in Lancaster: 1. Abiathar, born January 21, 1725-26; mentioned below. 2. Tamar, born December 5, 1733; baptized December 16, 1733, at First Church.

(IV) Abiathar Houghton, son of Gershom Houghton (3), was born at Lancaster, January 21, 1725-26, and baptized in the First Church, April 26, 1726. His descendants are eligible to the Society of Colonial Wars, as well as Sons and Daughters of the American Revolution. He was in the service first, in 1748 against the Indians, under Captain Ephraim Wilder, just after the two soldiers at Ashby were slain and the family of John Fitch taken into captivity. In 1755 he was a sergeant in Captain Benjamin Ballard's He was in Captain Joshua Wood's company from Leominster and marched on the Lexington alarm. His son Abiathar was in the same company, and served later in the war also. He married Millicent Carter, of Lancaster. He died intestate, and his widow Millicent administered his estate and was guardian of their two minor children, Peter and Jemima Houghton. The inventory is dated October 3, 1777, soon after his death. He had land at Winchendon among other real estate mentioned. The estate was finally partitioned June 3, 1784, the oldest son receiving all the real estate and paying their shares to the others. Children: 1. Samuel. 2. Elizabeth. 3. Abiathar Jr.; soldier in the Revolution. 4. Alice. 5. John. 6. Abigail. 7. Peter, mentioned below. 8. Jemima.

(V) Peter Houghton, son of Abiathar Houghton (4), was born at Leominster, January 25, 1768, and died at Fairlee, Vermont, August 15, 1853. He married, in 1801, Nancy Ann Storms, at Stillwater, New York. Children: 1. David, born June 17, 1804; died in 1846. 2. Abiathar, born March 9, 1806; left home in 1826 and was never heard from again. 3. William Isaac, born December 25, 1808; married at Wiscasset, Maine, Sophia Lambert, and died at Braintree, Massachusetts, in 1872. 4. George Washington, born April 23, 1811; married Julina A. Coolidge, of Cambridge, Massachusetts, and died in February, 1900. 5. Henry, born October 18, 1813, died very young. 6. Pamelia Ann, born January 4, 1815; married Eben Eaton, of Boston, and died in 1900. 7. Alonzo (twin), born March 11, 1817; married Mrs. Lucy Ann Hobart, of Salem, Massachusetts, and died in Chelsea, Massachusetts, December 16, 1843. 8. Alansing (Alanson?), born March 11, 1817 (twin), married Laura Kendrick, of Lyme, New

Hampshire, and died October, 1868. 9. Louisa, born May 4, 1820; married R. H. Macy, the great dry goods merchant of New York city, founder of the house of R. H. Macy & Company; she died January, 1888. 10. Elizabeth, born 1822, died in infancy. 11. Samuel Storms, born September 10, 1824; mentioned below. 12. Mary Ellen, born June 18, 1826; married John Clark, of Williamsburg, New York; died in April, 1893.

(VI) Samuel Storms Houghton, son of Peter Houghton (5), was born September 10, 1824, in the town of Fairlee, Orange county, Vermont. He was educated in the common schools, and spent his early youth chiefly in farming on his father's place in his native town. He came to Boston when he was only fourteen years old to live with his brother George W. Houghton, who was engaged in the wholesale dry goods trade. He attended the public schools in Boston two years, and then became a clerk in his brother's store. In 1848 he started in business for himself with a small store in Lamb's Hotel, Washington street, Boston, having a stock of fancy goods. He established a flourishing business, and after five years located at 70 and 72 Tremont street, the site of the new addition to the Parker House and of the Tremont Building. For a short time he was in partnership with George Brooks, but the firm was dissolved by his partner's death. In 1858 Mr. Houghton became a partner of R. H. Macy, his brother-in-law, in the dry goods business in New York City. After remaining in New York five years he withdrew from Mr. Macy's house and returned to Boston, where he had retained his interests in the business he had established on Tremont street. The firm of S. S. Houghton & Company then became Houghton, Dutton & Company, and the foundation of the present department store was laid in the building at 55 Tremont street, nearly opposite the former location. The Albion Building was added to the store. From time to time enlargements and improvements have been made in the buildings occupied by the business, which has for many years attained mammoth proportions. The Houghton, Dutton Company, the name of the present corporation, is one of the largest and most successful department stores of Boston. The success of this department store is due chiefly, if not entirely, to the force of character and business ability of the founder. Mr. Houghton knew the dry goods business from top to bottom, and he kept abreast of the times; he was shrewd, farsighted and keen in buying. He knew the popular taste, and his store attracted the masses. He was a large and successful advertiser in the daily newspapers, and the name of his firm is one of the most familiar to the readers of newspapers of the department stores of New England. He was enterprising, original and adventurous along the legitimate lines of business. He made a fortune in business. Largely self-educated, he made his own way in the world, and his life affords a brilliant example of a self-made man, of a brilliant mercantile career, and of the possibilities for the young men in business who have the degree of industry, courage and perseverance that distinguished Mr. Houghton.

He resided in Melrose, Massachusetts, from January, 1849, to the date of his death, July 6, 1893, with the exception of the five years he spent in New York City. He was an active member and a generous contributor to the charities of the Congregational church of Melrose. In politics he was an earnest and loyal Republican, though he confined his attention during his active years to business, excluding ambition for public honors and other distinction to make successful his main purpose. Mr. Houghton had a very fine stock farm at Orford, New Hampshire, and took much pleasure in conducting the farm and raising stock. He was a prominent Free Mason, a member of Wyoming Lodge and of the Knights Templar.

He married, October 27, 1846, at Lyme, New Hampshire, Mary Cross Converse, daughter of Marquis and Electa (White) Converse, and a lineal descendant of Edward Converse, of Charlestown and Woburn, who came to Massachusetts Bay in 1630; was deacon, town officer and of large influence; the proprietor of the first ferry between Boston and Charlestown. Marquis Converse was a farmer and teacher, and held various offices in Lyme, New Hampshire, including that of selectman; he was born in Lyme, July 12, 1779, and died there November 21, 1840. Mrs. Houghton resides at the home in Melrose. They had two children: 1. Edward Howard, born June 17, 1851; mentioned below. 2. Mary Alice, born April 28, 1856; educated at William's private school, in Boston, and in the Melrose high school; married October 17, 1877, Harry Dutton Jr., partner in the firm of Houghton & Dutton, (see Dutton family); children: i. Marion Houghton Dutton, born November 7, 1880; ii. Mary Converse Dutton, born July 23, 1884; iii. Alice Dutton, born July 1, 1893.

(VII) Edward Howard Houghton, son of Samuel Storms Houghton (6), was born at

Melrose, Massachusetts, June 17, 1851. He was educated in the public schools of Melrose and in Phillips Academy at Andover. After leaving school he was engaged in the fancy goods business on Milk street, Boston, and later was for seven years with the mercantile firm of Willoughby, Hill & Company of Chicago. Mr. Houghton is now traveling abroad and is not in active business.

BROWN

John Brown, or (Browne) the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, and was associated with the Pilgrims at Plymouth. While he was traveling in his youth he became acquainted with Rev. John Robinson, pastor of the Pilgrims, and through him met many of his people in the same way that Governor Winslow and Miles Standish came to join the Pilgrims. He did not come in the "Mayflower," however. It was not until March, 1629, that he reached New England and then he landed at Salem. Two years earlier, however, March 19, 1627, the council for New England approved a patent for trade, soil and planting on which a Royal Charter was obtained March 4, 1628, to certain patentees and their associates among whom were John Browne, John Saltonstall and others who became well known in the colonies. He was elected to Governor John Endicott's council, April 3, 1629, with Francis Higginson, Samuel Skelton, Francis Bright, Samuel Browne, Thomas Graves and Samuel Sharp. He went from Salem to Plymouth and thence to Taunton with his son James. In 1643 John Brown (1) and his sons John and James Brown, were residents of Taunton, but next year they settled at Rehoboth, Massachusetts. There John Brown (1) and John Brown, Jr. stayed and were among the first settlers, but James Brown, being a Baptist, was forced to leave town in 1663, and with others of his sect founded the town of Swansea, Massachusetts. The designation "Mr." always given to him in the records shows that he was counted among the gentry. His sons and grandsons were leaders in civic, judicial and military affairs. John Brown was appointed one of the townsmen (an office) in Rehoboth, March 16, 1645, and again 1650-51, and he served the town on important commissions. He was on the prudential committee; was for seventeen years from 1636 to 1653 one of the governor's assistants. In 1638 the assistants were: William Bradford, Edward Winslow, Captain Miles Standish, John Alden, John, Jenny and John Brown. He was one of the commissioners of the United Colonies of New England (which fore-shadowed the later confederation) from 1644 to 1655. In the governor's court, June 4, 1652, he won a notable suit for damages for defamation against Samuel Newman, the judgment being one hundred pounds and costs. Mr. Browne waived the judgment, however, and let Newman off on payment of the costs. Browne was a friend of Massasoit, and the proof of their friendship was shown when the life of his son James was spared by King Philip, son of Massasoit, when he came on a mission from the governor to the Indians. Colonel Church, in his narrative, says: "that the Indians would have killed Mr. Browne, who with Mr. Samuel Gorton and two other men bore the letter, but Philip prevented them, saying that his father had charged him to show kindness to Mr. Browne." It is said in his honor that he was the first magistrate to raise his voice against the coercive support of the ministry, taking the stand that all church support should be voluntary and backed his precepts by liberal example. He was a man of ability, intellect, piety and patriotism, and was buried with civic and military honors in 1662. His wife Dorothy died in 1674. His eldest son died the same year, 1662. His other son, James, was afterward in the magistracy. His grandson, John Browne, became useful and eminent. In 1685 John Browne was one of the first associate justices of the court of common pleas in the county of Bristol. In 1699, during the administration of Lord Bellamont, he was again appointed a magistrate.

John Brown (1) was born in 1595 and died April 10, 1662; his wife died at Swansea, January 27, 1673-74. Children: 1. Ensign John, Jr., born in England, died last of March, 1662; settled in Rehoboth; children: i. John, born last Friday in September, 1650; ii. Lydia, born August 5 or 6, 1656; iii. Annah, born January 29, 1657; iv. Joseph, born April 9, 1658; v. Nathaniel, born June 9, 1661. 2. Major James, of Swansea, born 1623, mentioned below. 3. Mary, born in England, married, July 6, 1636, Captain Thomas Willett, the first English mayor of New York City, twice elected to that office. 4. William, not mentioned in the will of John (1) and not proved to be his son, but believed to be.

(II) Major James Brown, son of John Brown (1), was born in England in 1623, and was in Taunton in 1643 with his father, the assistant, and went with him to Swansea, Mas-

sachusetts. He was said to be a Baptist, as stated above, and a preacher in that denomination. He was chosen assistant in 1665. He married Lydia Howland, daughter of John Howland, who came over in the "Mayflower," and all his descendants are therefore of "Mayflower" ancestry. He died October 29, 1710, aged eighty-seven years. Children: 1. James, born at Rehoboth, May 4, 1655, mentioned below. 2. Dorothy, born at Swansea, Massachusetts, August 29, 1666, married ——— Kent. 3. Jabez, born July 9, 1668, at Swansea.

(III) James Brown, son of Major James Brown (2), was born in Rehoboth, May 4, 1655 (or May 21), and died April 15, 1718 (?) or in 1725, at Barrington, Rhode Island. He married, June 5, 1678, Margaret Dennison, who died May 5, 1741, aged eighty-four years. He was sergeant in the militia. Children, as recorded at Swansea: 1. Lydia, born January 23, 1678-79, died February 1, 1678-79. 2. Mary, born September 11, 1680. 3. Margaret (as given by Savage), June 28, 1682. 4. Lydia, born July 28, 1684. 5. James, born September 7, 1685. 6. Mary, born July 5, 1687. 7. Peleg, born February 28, 1688. 8. William, born June 2, 1690. 9. Dorothy, born May 7, 1694.

(IV) William Brown, son of James Brown (3), was born June 2, 1690, at Swansea, Massachusetts. He married (first) Elizabeth ———, and she died April 27, 1725, aged twenty-seven years. He married (second), October 27, 1725. He died February 26, 1731-32. He settled at Rehoboth, Massachusetts, where all his children as given here were recorded, except William, and the record is clear that William, Jr., must have been his son. Children: 1. William, born about 1710. 2. Consider, born September 8, 1711. 3. Amos, born May 28, 1714. 4. Elizabeth, born June 14, 1716. 5. Bethiah, born July 8, 1718. 6. Jerusha, born August 27, 1720. 7. Ezra, born August 18, 1722. 8. Rebecca, born April 17, 1725. 9. Noah, born August 7, 1726. 10. Isaac, born August 24, 1728, mentioned below. 11. Ann, born March 13, 1729, died October 27, 1731. 12. Ann, born January 8, 1731-32.

(V) Isaac Brown, son of William Brown (4), was born at Rehoboth, Massachusetts, August 24, 1728. He married, February 28, 1756, Susanna May, of Attleborough, Massachusetts. Late in life he removed to Royalston, Massachusetts. Children of Isaac and Susanna Brown, all recorded as born at Rehoboth: 1. Anne, born March 22, 1756. 2. Chloe, born December 30, 1758, married ——— Cutler. 3. Isaac, born February 8, 1761, died at Royalston, Massachusetts, March 20, 1832, aged seventy-two; married, February 17, 1786, Huldah Carpenter. 4. William, born March 18, 1764, mentioned below. 5. Captain Benjamin, born May 15, 1766, married at Royalston, January 24, 1790, Ada Warren; (second), December 8, 1834, (intention dated) Mrs. Catherine Townsend, of Keene, New Hampshire. 6. Elisha, born October 4, 1768. 7. James, born September 22, 1770. 8. Susanna, born August 12, 1772. 9. Lucy, born August 27, 1776.

(VI) William Brown, son of Isaac Brown (5), was born in Rehoboth, Massachusetts, March 18, 1764. He removed to Royalston, Massachusetts, with his father's family during the Revolution or shortly afterward. He was a farmer in Royalston, removing in 1801 to Waterford, Vermont. Children: 1. Elisha, born August 29, 1787, mentioned below. Born at Royalston: 2. Lydia, born March 10, 1790, died February 10, 1795. 3. William, born December 28, 1792. 4. Martha, born September 27, 1794. 5. Betsey, born July 20, 1797.

(VII) Elisha Brown, son of William Brown (6), was born August 29, 1787, and died July 30, 1853, at Waterford, Vermont. He was a farmer in Waterford. He married Mehitable Taylor, of Waterford, born March 11, 1788, died at Waterford, January 8, 1879. Children: 1. Lydia F., born March 25, 1807, died unmarried April 25, 1843. 2. Louise, born April 2, 1809, died May 8, 1890. She married a Mr. Bickford, of Littleton, New Hampshire. 3. Lorana, born October 4, 1811, died December 9, 1893. She married a Mr. Stiles. 4. Susan, born January 28, 1814, died unmarried August 31, 1832. 5. Oliver T., born January 2, 1816, mentioned below. 6. Bradley P., born December 1, 1818, died May 16, 1900; married Mary M. Ross, who died March 21, 1881; children: i. Amanda L., born March 11, 1847; ii. Elisha W., born May 22, 1852; iii. Dwight B., born December 29, 1859, died March 9, 1881. (Elisha W., his son, is town clerk of Waterford, Vermont, 1907; married Eliza Cutler, born March 4, 1854, and had Harris K., born June 30, 1884, and Dwight B., born July 28, 1889.) 7. Elizabeth, born September 12, 1822, died May 10, 1899; married Charles Gates, and lived and died at Hartford, Vermont; children: Elisha Gates, Charles Gates, Harriet Gates, Mary Gates. 8. Harriet A., born April 15, 1826, died January 26, 1880.

(VIII) Oliver T. Brown, son of Elisha Brown (7), was born at Waterford, Vermont, January 2, 1816, and died in St. Johnsbury,

March 13, 1881. He was educated in the public and high schools of his native town. He studied law and was admitted to the bar at St. Johnsbury, Vermont, where he settled and practiced his profession for the remainder of his life. He was an active and useful citizen; of high character and large influence in the community. At the time of his death he was the oldest lawyer at the Caledonia bar.

He married Melinda Bean, who was born in Coventry, Vermont, in 1825. Children: 1. Edward, born in 1855, removed to Minneapolis, Minnesota, and engaged in the real estate business; married Etta Sykes; children: Oliver, Mildred, Doris and Elizabeth. 2. Ellen, born in 1856, resides in Lexington, Massachusetts, unmarried. 3. Flora B., born in 1858, married E. K. Houghton in 1885, son of Dr. H. A. Houghton, of Lyndon, Vermont, now practicing in Boston, and had children: i. Marjorie E. Houghton, born in 1886, unmarried, residing at home; ii. Randall B. Houghton, born in 1887; associated with the Mohair Plush Company of Boston. Mr. and Mrs. E. K. Houghton reside in Lexington, Massachusetts.

CUSHING

(I) Hrolf Nefja Jarl, a Viking, we are reliably informed was the progenitor of the Cushing family, and the lineage connecting the American family with this Norse chief is remarkably interesting. In the Scandinavian Sagas relating to the latter half of the eighth century from 750 to 800, which may be regarded as the period in which reliable Norse history begins, frequent mention may be found of this viking and his ancestors in Throndjem and the Maeras of Norway, and in later centuries of his descendants in Normandy and England as well. Hrolf Nefja had at least one son Malahjulc, and a daughter, Hild or Ragnhild, who married Rognvald Maera-Jarl, who in return for assistance rendered him by Harold Fair Hair in the Conquest of Norway was made chief ruler over not only the two Maeras but also Ramsdel.

(II) Hild or Ragnhild, daughter of Hrolf Nefja (1), married Rognvald Maera-Jarl. They had three sons and a daughter.

(III) Gongu Hrolf, second son of Rohgnvald Maera-Jarl and Hild (2), was called Walking Rolf. He became early a great Viking leader, especially in the east. Returning from one of his expeditions soon after Harold's Conquest, he committed acts of depredation in Vikin, and King Harold, who was then in Vikin, was very angry when he heard of it, for he had strictly prohibited robbery within his country and he announced at a Thing the outlawry of Hrolf from Norway. In vain Hrolf's mother appealed to the King. Accordingly Hrolf, accompanied by his Uncle Malahjulc as councillor and a numerous following of disaffected Hersirs sailed for the Hebrides, whence they made conquests ultimately gaining from Valland (now France), about 912 A. D., the great Jarl's Realm, known soon after as Normandi. Thus Hrolf, so well known in later history as Rollo, became the founder and first earl or Duke of Normandy, establishing, according to nearness of kin with his own and the families of his chief leaders, the great Ruda-Jarls or feudal nobility of Ruen, ancestors of the sovereign families and Norman barons of Normandy and England alike, in later centuries. In this manner Malahulcinus de Toesini, or Toedini, as Malahjulc was called, became possessed of Toesini and Conches.

(III) Hugo de Toesini, son of Malahjulc (2), became Lord of Cavalcamp in Nuestria and had two sons: 1. Ralf, mentioned below. 2. Hugo, Archbishop of Rouen, 942-980, who gave to his brother Ralf the estates of Toesini.

(IV) Ralf was next in line.

(V) Ralph or Ranulph of Apulia, son of Ralf (4), was celebrated for his conquests of Apulia and elsewhere; inherited Toesini.

(VI) Ralf, son of Ranulf of Apulia (5), was appointed castellan of Tillieres jointly with Nigel, Viscount of Coutances in 1011. Ralf had issue: 1. Roger de Toesini, surnamed D'Espagne, on account of his prowess against the Saracens in Spain, progenitor of the De Toesinis, hereditary standard bearers of Normandy, barons of Toesini and Conches, and of Stafford and Belvoir in England, ancestors of the English houses of Cholmondeley, Egerton, Grisley and others. 2. Hugh de Toesini, mentioned below.

(VII) Hugh de Toesini, son of Ralf (6) surnamed de Limesay from his Norman seigneurie, was living in 1060 and had several sons who accompanied William the Conqueror, to whom they were related as nephews through their mother, who was William's half sister.

(VIII) Ralf, son of Hugh de Toesini (7), received from his uncle, William of Normandy, the barony of Oxburg, or Oxenburg, in Norfolk, and forty-one other manors in several counties, with the lands of Christina, one of the sisters of Prince Edgar whom Ralf married.

(IX) Ralf, son of Ralf (8), married daughter of Hadewise.

(X) Alan, son of Ralf (9), was next in line.

(XI) Gerard, son of Alan (10), married Amy, daughter of Trian de Hronelade, of Bidun Limisi.

(XII) Ralf, younger son of Gerard (11), was surnamed Le Cusyn (or Le Cosyn) de Limisi, whence the name Cushing is derived; held Choseley.

(XIII) Roger, son of Ralf (12), had a brother Richard. One of these was ancestor of Galfridus Cusyn, mentioned below.

(XIV) Galfridus, Gerard (or Geoffrey) Cusyn, was born in Norfolk county, of the family as given above, in the latter part of the thirteenth century. He possessed estates in Hardingham, in that county, and in 1327 was assessed to the King's subsidies, Edward II.

(XV) William Cushing, son or grandson of Geoffrey or Galfridus Cusyn (14), added to the original estates of his ancestors lands in Hingham.

(XVI) Thomas Cushing, son of William Cushing (15) (spelled also Cussyn, Cussheyn, etc.) was born in Hardingham, Norfolk county, England, in the latter part of the Reign of Richard II, 1377-1399; had large estates at Hardingham, Hingham and elsewhere.

(XVII) William Cushing, son of Thomas Cushing (16), was born at Hardingham early in the fifteenth century, and married Emma ———; lived in Hingham. His long and explicit will was dated September 26, 1492, and proved March 11, 1493. His wife Emma died in 1507. Children: 1. John, the elder, there being two children of the same name living at the time the will was made—a perplexing custom of that day. 2. Robert of Hingham, styled "Gentleman." 3. Thomas, of Hardingham, and afterwards of East Dereham, in Norfolk. 4. John Jr., inherited his father's house at East Row, Hingham. 5. Elyne. 6. Annable. 7. Margaret, married Thomas Crowe. 8. Agnes.

(XVIII) John Cushing, son of William Cushing (Cushyng or Cushyn) (17), was born in Hingham, but lived in Hardingham, where he owned estates. He also owned large properties in Lombard street, London. His will was dated February 21, 1522, and proved March 5, 1523; mentions his wife and six children: 1. John of Hingham. 2. Thomas of Hardingham; mentioned below. 3. William of Hardingham. 4. Margaret. 5. Isabel. 6. Margery. 7. Elyne. 8. Agnes.

(XIX) Thomas, son of John Cushing (Cushyn), inherited the homestead of his father; died at Hardingham, in April, 1558. Children: 1. John of Norfolk. 2. Ursula. 3. Nicholas. 4. Edward. 5. Stephen. 6. Peter; mentioned below.

(XX) Peter Cushing, son of Thomas Cushing (19), was born at Hardingham, but removed to Hingham about 1600, in which year the parish register of Hingham begins. He married Susan Hawes, at Hardingham, June 2, 1583. He was buried at Hingham, March 2, 1615. His wife was also buried in Hingham, England, April 26, 1641. He was probably one of the first Cushings to embrace the Protestant faith, for the wills of his father and eldest brother are not in the Protestant form. Children: 1. Theophilus, baptized November 4, 1584; came to New England in 1633, in the ship "Griffin;" for a time resided on the farm of Governor Haynes, as advisor and secretary; settled with his brother Matthew at Hingham; was blind twenty-five years; died unmarried, March 24, 1679. 2. Bridget, baptized February 19, 1586; married July 15, 1627, George More. 3. Matthew, baptized March 2, 1589; mentioned below. 4. William, baptized April 1, 1593. 5. Barbara, baptized June 16, 1596; died January 1632. 6. Peter of London; married Godly Payne, widow of Simon. 7. Katherine, married ——— Long, of Carlton Road, near Wymondham. 7. Thomas, of London, baptized May 15, 1603; died 1669.

(XXI) Matthew Cushing, son of Peter Cushing (20), and the immigrant ancestor, was baptized in Hardingham, England, March 2, 1589. He married August 5, 1613, Nazareth Pitcher, daughter of Henry Pitcher, of the famous family of Admiral Pitcher, of England. She was baptized October 30, 1586, and died in Hingham, Massachusetts, January 6, 1682. Matthew Cushing died September 30, 1660. For the first fifty years of his life he resided in Hardingham and Hingham, England; in 1638 with his wife and five children and his wife's sister, Widow Francis Riecroft, who died a few weeks after their arrival, he embarked in the ship "Diligent" of Ipswich, John Martin, master, which sailed from Gravesend on April 26, 1638, with one hundred and thirty-three passengers, among whom was Robert Peck, M. A., rector of the parish of Hingham, England. The immediate occasion of the emigration was religious differences. They settled in Massachusetts, and called the place Hingham, after their old home. At a town meeting in the new town in 1638, a house lot of five acres, first below Pear Tree Hill, on Bachelor (Main) street,

was given Matthew Cushing, and it continued in the possession of the family until 1887. He was active in town affairs and deacon in Rev. Mr. Hobart's church. It is a pretty well established fact that with the exception of a few families who have come to this country during the present century, all the persons bearing the surname of Cushing in the United States and Canada are his direct lineal descendants. He left a nuncupative will, dated November 15, 1660. Children: 1. Daniel, baptized April 20, 1619; mentioned below. 2. Jeremiah, baptized July 21, 1621; married March 11, 1662, Elizabeth, widow of John Wilkie; shipmaster plying between London and Boston. 3. Matthew, baptized April 5, 1623; married in Hingham, Massachusetts, February 25, 1653, Sarah Jacob, daughter of Nicholas and Mary Jacob; wheelwright by trade; died without issue, January 9, 1701; selectman and lieutenant. 4. Deborah, baptized February 17, 1625; married May 9, 1648, Matthias Briggs; resided at Pear Tree Hill, Hingham, Massachusetts. 5. John, born 1627.

(XXII) Daniel Cushing, son of Matthew Cushing (21), was baptized in Hingham, England, April 20, 1619; married first, January 19, 1645, Lydia Gilman, daughter of Edward and Mary (Clark) Gilman. She was born in England, and died in Hingham, Massachusetts, March 12, 1689. He married second, March 23, 1691, Elizabeth Thaxter, widow of Captain John Thaxter, and daughter of Nicholas and Mary Jacob. She was born in England in 1632, and died in Hingham, Massachusetts, November 24, 1725. Cushing died December 3, 1700. His will was dated September 11, 1693. A lot was granted him in Hingham in 1665; he was admitted a freeman in 1671; was a magistrate, and many years town clerk of Hingham. A book has been published entitled "Extracts from the Minutes of Daniel Cushing of Hingham," with a photograph of his manuscript, etc. (1865). From 1682 and for many years after he had a general store at Hingham; he was selectman in 1665, and many years afterward; deputy to the general court in 1680, 1682 and 1695. Children, all born in Hingham: 1. Peter, born March 29, 1646. 2. Daniel, born July 23, 1648. 3. Deborah, born November 13, 1651; married September 25, 1679, Henry Tarleton; and second, August 31, 1686, Rev. Benjamin Woodbridge, of Bristol and Windsor, Connecticut; she died at Medford, January 15, 1710. 4. Jeremiah, born July 3, 1654. 5. Theophilus, born June 7, 1657; mentioned below. 6. Matthew, born July 15, 1660.

(XXIII) Theophilus Cushing, son of Daniel Cushing (22), was born in Hingham, Massachusetts, June 7, 1657; married November 28, 1688, Mary, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Jacob) Thaxter. She was born August 19, 1667, and married second, January 11, 1722, Captain Joseph Herrick, of Beverly, Massachusetts, and died in 1737. Cushing died January 7, 1718. His will was dated January 3, 1718. He resided on Main street, South Hingham. He was a farmer; was selectman in 1697, 1707 and 1715; representative to the general court 1702-4, 1707 and 1713. Children, all born in Hingham: 1. Nehemiah, born July 18, 1689. 2. Mary, born February 9, 1691; died in Boston, August 8, 1699. 3. Adam, born January 1, 1693; mentioned below. 4. David, born December, 1694. 5. Abel, born October 24, 1696. 6. Rachel, born August 17, 1698; died September 9, 1699. 7. Mary, born September 26, 1701; died August 30, 1716. 8. Theophilus, born June 16, 1703. 9. Seth, born December 13, 1705. 10. Deborah, born September 26, 1707; died November 20, 1730. 11. Lydia, born February 13, 1710.

(XXIV) Adam Cushing, son of Theophilus Cushing (23), was born in Hingham, Massachusetts, January 1, 1693; married in Rehoboth, September 25, 1718, Hannah Greenwood, daughter of Rev. Thomas Greenwood of that town. He died very suddenly, of throat distemper, January 21, 1752. His will, made at Weymouth, was proved in 1752. He graduated from Harvard College in 1714; in 1720 was one of the selectmen of Hingham; in 1726 he bought an estate at the corner of Commercial and Essex streets, Weymouth; was captain of his militia company. Almost immediately upon his settlement in Weymouth, from his force of character, education and reputation, he sprang into prominence and became the leading spirit in all town and parish affairs. He was almost continuously the deputy to the general court from 1735 to 1748, and held as regularly the most important town offices. Among his other offices he held a captain's commission in the militia, hence his military title, and was one of "His Majesty's Justices of the Peace." Children, first four born in Hingham, the other three in Weymouth: 1. Adam, born September 6, 1719; mentioned below. 2. Thomas, born June 4, 1721. 3. Greenwood, born September 29, 1723; died October 9 following. 4. Alethea, born February 21, 1726. 5. Frederic, born February 1, 1729. 6. Beza, born July 11, 1731. 7. Regemelech, born December 2, 1740, died young.

(XXV) Adam Cushing, son of Adam Cush-

ing (24)), was born in Hingham, Massachusetts, September 6, 1719; removed with his parents to Weymouth in 1726, and afterwards settled in Abington; married June 9, 1743, Sarah Reed. He was a blacksmith by trade. Children, first five born in Abington: 1. Greenwood, born June 10, 1744; was in the French war and Revolution. 2. John, born February 24, 1746. 3. Ezra, born July 13, 1748; mentioned below. 4. Avis, born September 4, 1750. 5. Sarah, born 1753; married April 15, 1779, Nehemiah Whitman, of Weymouth. 6. Polly. 7. Adam. 8. Hannah.

(XXVI) Ezra Cushing, son of Adam Cushing (25), was born in Abington, July 13, 1748; married November 10, 1772, Susannah Shaw, daughter of Captain Eben Shaw. Cushing died May 5, 1820; was a soldier in the Revolution. He lived in Abington. Children, born there: 1. Ezra, Jr., born September 13, 1773. 2. Brackley, born October 16, 1775; mentioned below. 3. Susanna, born December 18, 1777. 4. John, born July, 1781. 5. Josiah, born February 28, 1789. 6. Sylvanus, born January 22, 1794.

(XXVII) Brackley Cushing, son of Ezra Cushing (26), was born in Abington, Massachusetts, October 16, 1775; married Sarah Gurney, of Abington (published December 4, 1796). He was a soldier in the war of 1812. Children: 1. Brackley, born April 14, 1797. 2. Greenwood, born December 29, 1798; mentioned below. 3. Ezra, born 1800; no issue. 4. Charles, had a son Charles. 5. Cyrus. 6. John; had five children. 7. Henry, had a son Henry. 8. Mary, married Brigadier General Henry Dunham.

(XXVIII) Greenwood Cushing, son of Brackley Cushing (27), was born December 29, 1798; married December 29, 1824, Mary Hobart Reed, daughter of Isaac and Mary (Pulling) Reed. Sarah Pulling was the daughter of Major John Pulling, one of the "Boston Tea Party," and the man who hung the lantern signal for Paul Revere for the Lexington alarm, April 18, 1775. Cushing lived in Abington and died October, 1872. Children, born at Abington: 1. Lucy Reif. 2. Mary A. 3. Abby P. 4. Henry Greenwood, mentioned below. 5. Maria F. 6. Emily D. 7. George Walter; lives in East Cambridge, Massachusetts.

(XXIX) Henry Greenwood Cushing, son of Greenwood Cushing (28), was born in Abington, October 8, 1834. He was educated in the public schools of his native town and the Abington Academy, and took a preparatory course for college at the Williston Academy, Easthampton, Massachusetts. Deciding however to enter mercantile life, he gave up his preparation for college and entered the employ of Chandler & Company, dry goods merchants, of Boston. After several years in the employ of this firm he left to begin the manufacture of shoes on his own account in Abington. At the outbreak of the Civil war he enlisted in the Eighth Regiment New Hampshire Volunteers, in November, 1861; was commissioned second lieutenant, then first lieutenant, and served on the staff of Brigadier Generals Phelps, Cahill and H. E. Paine, and Major General William T. Sherman. After two years of service he was honorably discharged for physical disability caused by hardships suffered in the service.

In 1867 he resumed the dry goods business in Chicago, and at the time of the fire was conducting an extensive dry goods establishment there. After the fire he removed to Lowell, Massachusetts, and in 1875 was appointed deputy sheriff for Middlesex county by Charles Kimball, then high sheriff of the county. When Sheriff Kimball died in 1879 he was succeeded by Hon. Eben W. Fiske, who appointed Mr. Cushing special sheriff. When Sheriff Fiske died in 1883 Mr. Cushing was appointed to succeed him by Governor Butler. At the election in November following he was nominated by both parties and unanimously elected sheriff for three years. He was re-elected at the expiration of his terms of office, and served continuously until his death in 1899, a period of sixteen years. He was a member of James A. Garfield Post, No. 120, Grand Army of the Republic, and of the Massachusetts Commandery of the Loyal Legion. He was active in the Masonic fraternity, and belonged to the various Masonic bodies in Lowell and to the Massachusetts Consistory. He died in Lowell, June 9, 1899. He married in Woodstock, Connecticut, Susan Watson, the daughter of Captain Cyrus and Susan (Hall) Watson, of Woodstock. She was twice married. Her daughter, Ida, by her first husband, married Julius Chambers.

DAWES

William Dawes, the immigrant ancestor of this family, came to America with the first body of Massachusetts Bay settlers in 1628-9, the founders of Boston and Salem, but soon returned to England. Family tradition says that he was accompanied by his wife, and that she bore a child during the voyage, named for the vessel, Ambrose, but nothing further is known of father or son. The coat-of-arms in use in

this family is: Argent on a band azure, cottised gules, three swans or, between six pole-axes.

(II) William Dawes, son of William Dawes (1), was born in Sudbury, Suffolk county, England, in 1620; came to America in the ship "Planter" in April, 1635, at the age of fifteen. He married, at Braintree, Massachusetts, Susanna Mills, daughter of John and Susanna Mills, of that town, about 1641, and his eldest son was born there. He was a mason by trade. About 1652 Dawes removed to Boston, where he lived the remainder of his life, buying an estate on the east side of Sudbury street. Part of this estate was deeded to his son Ambrose, and the mansion house remained in the possession of his family for five generations; it was at one time known as "the Parrot," and was finally destroyed by the British during the siege in 1775. Dawes was admitted a freeman May 6, 1646; he and his wife were members of the First Church, and were among the founders of the Third or Old South Church in 1669. He died March 24, 1703. Children: 1. Ambrose, born July 24, 1642. 2. William, born March 8, 1655, died young. 3. Hannah, born January 7, 1659, died January 14, following. 4. Jonathan, born November 3, 1661; mentioned below. 5. Daughter, married John Nicholls, whom Ambrose calls "my brother."

(III) Jonathan Dawes, son of William Dawes (2), was born in Boston, November 3, 1661; was a brick-layer and mason. He married Hannah Morse, daughter of John and Elizabeth Morse. She joined the Old South Church, January 29, 1668. Jonathan died October 5, 1690, leaving some debts, including 90 pounds to his father, and property amounting to 226 pounds. His widow was appointed administratrix. Children: 1. Hannah, baptized January 13, 1683, probably died young. 2. Hannah, baptized August 9, 1685, probably died young. 3. Jonathan or Joanna, born April 21, 1687 (perhaps twins), baptized April 24, following. 4. Hannah, baptized May 19, 1689. 5. Jonathan, born January 11, 1691; settled in East Bridgewater, Massachusetts; ship-joiner; married Lois ———. 6. Samuel (probably twin of Jonathan); mentioned below.

(IV) Samuel Dawes, son of Jonathan Dawes (3), was probably born January 11, 1691. He went to East Bridgewater with his brother Jonathan (see Mitchell's Bridgewater history), and Samuel bought large tracts of land in Bridgewater in 1714. Before 1727 he married Sarah Howland, of Pembroke, Massachusetts, where he was then living, and had two children. Thence he came to East Bridgewater, where his other children were born. His widow Sarah married Captain Daniel Reed, of Abington, Massachusetts, in 1765, and died January 2, 1775. He died in 1750. Children: 1. Robert, born about 1722; mentioned below. 2. Samuel, born February 24, 1724; died November 5, 1794; removed from Abington to Hampshire county, Massachusetts, married Abigail Kingman, in 1755, daughter of Isaac Kingman. 3. Abigail, born 1729, married 1751, Josiah Vining. 4. Content, born 1733. 5. Ann, born 1735, married Daniel Reed. 6. Mary, born 1738, married Nathaniel Prior. 7. Jonathan, born 1745; married Lydia Snell, 1772; soldier in Revolution; never returned.

(V) Robert Dawes, son of Samuel Dawes (4), was born about 1722; married Lydia Harden, daughter of John Harden, of Abington, in 1742; bought land in Bridgewater in 1747, and became wealthy; was captain, according to the records, and is called also "gentleman." He died in 1755. His widow Lydia married Bickford, of Littleton, Maine. 3. Lorana, born Isaac Tirrell, of Abington, in 1755, and she died at East Bridgewater in 1798, aged seventy-six. Children: 1. Robert, born 1747, settled in Cummington, Massachusetts; married Lydia Tirrell, daughter of Isaac. 2. Nathan, born 1751; mentioned below.

(VI) Nathan Dawes, son of Robert Dawes (5), was born in Bridgewater in 1751; married Abigail White, daughter of Jacob White, in 1772. He was a soldier in the Revolution, in Captain David Kingman's company, Colonel Edward Mitchell's regiment, in Rhode Island, in 1776. Children, born in Bridgewater: 1. Nathan, born 1775; mentioned below. 2. Jacob, born 1778, married, 1800, Martha Hearsey. 3. Mary, born 1781, married, 1800, Samuel Bicknell. 4. Abigail, born 1791, married William Hersey.

(VII) Nathan Dawes, son of Nathan Dawes (6), was born in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, in 1775. He settled in Hallowell, Maine, where his wife joined the Congregational church in 1802. He married Elizabeth Haskell. Children: Ezra H., born 1800; mentioned below.

(VIII) Rev. Ezra H. Dawes, son of Nathan Dawes (7), was born in Hallowell, Maine, in 1800. After his first marriage he went to live in Windham, Maine, and settled finally in Litchfield, Maine, in 1830, at the Plains. His farm is now or was lately occupied by Mr. Shepard, Pond Road. He was a Free Baptist in religion, and was a preach-

er of that faith. He was a blacksmith by trade. He died at Detroit, Maine, September 6, 1890, aged ninety years five months. He married first, Rebecca Frank, who died March 20, 1847, aged forty-two years. He married second, Arnice (Grover) Rideout, who died May 12, 1858, and third, Abigail Clark. Children all by the first wife: 1. Sarah A., born October 7, 1824, resided in Massachusetts. 2. Lucy Elizabeth, born September 4, 1827; married Charles Jenkins, and died March, 1878, at Whitman, Massachusetts. 3. Lyman Seavey, born May 25, 1830; settled in Florida. 4. Sophia Frances, born March 3, 1833; resided at Richmond. 5. Alfred, born February 16, 1836; resided in Chelsea, Massachusetts. 6. Philena, born July 24, 1839; married William Alexander. 7. Frederick Sidney, born August 11, 1842; mentioned below. 8. Cordane Rebecca, born November 2, 1846; resided at South Abington, Maine.

(IX) Frederick Sidney Dawes, son of Rev. Ezra H. Dawes (8), was born at Litchfield, Maine, August 11, 1842. He was educated in the common schools. He was a resident of Litchfield, Maine, and Hudson, Massachusetts, manufacturing cutting dies, and later established the electric light plant at Hudson. He died November 7, 1897. He was a member of Morning Star Lodge of Free Masons; of Houghton Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; of Council, Royal and Select Masters, and past commander of Trinity Commandery, Knights Templar: also member of Aleppo Temple, Order of the Mystic Shrine, Boston.

Mr. Dawes was for many years president of the Hudson Electric Light Company.

He enlisted August 27, 1862, in Company C, First Maine Cavalry, in the civil war, and was discharged for disability January 15, 1863. He re-enlisted August 10, 1863, in Company F, First Battalion Massachusetts Heavy Artillery, served the period of his enlistment, and was mustered out at Fort Warren June 28, 1865. He is a member of General Reno Post, No. 9, Grand Army of the Republic. He was one of the leading citizens of Hudson, a man of high character and exceptional ability. He married December 25, 1867, Mary E. Bradley, born May 4, 1847, daughter of Joseph Bradley. Children: 1. Eva May, died young. 2. Leslie Sidney, born January 4, 1872; died April 11, 1907. 3. Fred Bradley, born June 27, 1875; mentioned below.

(X) Fred Bradley Dawes, son of Frederick Sidney Dawes (9), was born in Hudson, Massachusetts, June 27, 1875. He was graduated from the Hudson high school in the class of 1894, and entered the Massachusetts Institute of Technology in the same year, taking the course in electrical engineering. He was for three years a member of the class of 1898. When his father died in 1897 he left the Institute and in the spring of 1898 engaged in the business of electrical construction, in which he has prospered. He is director in both the Worcester Electrical Contractors Association and in the Massachusetts Electrical Contractors Association, and is a member of the National Electrical Contractors Association. His place of business is in Hudson where he resides. He is a member of the Sons of Veterans Camp No. 5, and is sergeant of Company M, Fifth Regiment Massachusetts Volunteer Militia. He is a member of the First Unitarian Society, and assistant superintendent of the Sunday school. He married June 23, 1899, Ada Taylor, born in England, January 12, 1875, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Taylor. Children: 1. Robert Taylor, born April 2, 1904. 2. Mary Bradley, born July 4, 1907.

BUTLER

A recent compiler of the genealogy of our particular branch of the Butler family in New England has said that "all of the name of Butler who came to this country during the first century of its existence can be traced to a common ancestry in Ireland." In bearing out this view, Johnstone has furnished in his various narratives the succession of conquests and of conquerors from Rolf, or Rollo, to the dukes of Normandy and the ultimate victory of William the Conqueror, 1066, and after him to the time of Theobald, son of Harvey Walter, who was received into the royal favor and taken by his monarch with the title of "Chief Butler" into Ireland, where by the bounty of his sovereign and his own valor he became eminent and acquired great possessions.

According to Burke's "Peerage and Baronetage," the history of the illustrious house of Butler, of Ormonde is in point of fact the history of Ireland from the time of the Anglo-Norman invasion; and from the same authority it is learned that the surname Butler is derived from the "chief butlerage of Ireland, conferred by Henry II, upon the first of the family who settled in that kingdom." Theobald Fitz Walter (Theobald, son of Walter), who accompanied Henry II into Ireland, and was created Chief Butler, 1177, became

Fred B. Dawes.

possessed of the baronies of Upper Ormonde, Lower Ormonde, and numerous other possessions.

Other antiquarians have held that the surname Butler is derived from Robert, supposed to have been butler to William the Conqueror, and who in Domesday Book is called "Robertus Pincerua." This Robertus, with two others of the same name, called Hugo Pincerua and Richard Pincerua, held each of them, from the king, several towns in England.

Such then is the ancient lineage of the Butler families who have been seated in New England more than two centuries, and while chroniclers have traced the ancestry in England and Ireland, they have taken little account of the Scotch branches of the Butlers, who were families of distinction in that country for several centuries and finally were driven out because of their Presbyterian belief, and became seated in the north of Ireland. The particular branch of the family proposed to be treated in these annals is of distinctively Scotch ancestry and origin, and displays as its arms an uncovered cup or (gold), with the motto "sapienter uti bonis" wisely to enjoy blessings.

Large companies of emigrants from Scotland and England settled in the north of Ireland as early as 1612, and accessions were made to their number in later years, but it was not until a century afterward that the descendants of these emigrants began to cross the Atlantic ocean and settle in the American colonies of New England and New York, largely in New Hampshire, and to a less extent in Massachusetts and Connecticut. They were called Irish and Scotch-Irish, but they were not such in fact; that name applied exclusively to the Celts and to those families who in the course of generations had adopted Celtic manners. Of the Celts at the beginning of the eighteenth century there were perhaps a little less than a million, who with few exceptions adhered steadfastly to the teachings of the Church of Rome; and among them dwelt about two hundred thousand Scotch and English colonists, proud of their Saxon blood and their protestant faith.

Whether it was on account of the same causes that induced the emigration of other Scotch and English colonists to New England during the first quarter of the eighteenth century, or by reason of other impelling influences, is now difficult to determine, but about the year 1720 there came to America, Malachi Butler and Jemima Daggett. If they were then married the fact does not appear, and insomuch as their eldest child was not born until 1729, it may be assumed that their marriage did not take place until after they settled in the Connecticut colony. They settled first in Windham, remained there until about 1753, and then located in Woodbury, where, according to the history of that town, others of their name and kin were living.

Cothren, in his "History of Ancient Woodbury," has this to say of the several Butler families in that town: "Richard Butler was among the earliest Stratford settlers, and had two daughters: Phebe, married Benjamin Peet; and Mary, married John Washborn, of Hempstead, Long Island, in 1665, and afterwards Thomas Hicks, and thus became ancestress of Elias Hicks, founder of the Hicksite sect. There was in Stratford a Dr. John Butler, from 1684 until his death in 1695. He was a grantee of lands in Woodbury before 1697. He was probably a son of Dr. John Butler, of Boston, afterward of Branford, Connecticut, where he died in 1680. John senior had sons, John, Richard, Jonathan and Jonas. There was a Deacon Butler in Hartford who died in 1684, and had sons Thomas, Samuel, Nathaniel, Joseph and Daniel. Their descendants are numerous. Zebulon Butler and John Butler, who figured in the troubles in Wyoming valley (Pennsylvania) were of this race. Benjamin F. Butler, late attorney general of New York, was also of this lineage. Captain Zephaniah Butler was in the campaign of General Wolfe at Quebec, marching with other brave soldiers from Woodbury. His son, John Butler, father of General Benjamin F. Butler, now member of Congress (1872), was a captain in the war of 1812, and General Butler has his commission, signed by Madison, as well as the powder horn of his grandfather, who fought under Wolfe, marked 'Zephaniah Butler, his horn, Woodbury, (Connecticut) ye 27, 1758'. This Zephaniah and his brother Benjamin moved to Nottingham, New Hampshire, and settled there."

Zephaniah Butler was the fourth son and child of Malachi and Jemima (Daggett) Butler, of whom mention is made in a preceding paragraph. Their other children were Benjamin, Silas, Solomon, Thankful, Susannah, Margery, Lydia and Mary. Benjamin, the eldest son, will be mentioned at length in a later paragraph. Silas and Solomon removed to New York, where Silas married, lived and died, leaving a family. Solomon settled in Solas and lived and died there,

leaving several children. Of the daughters of Malachi and Jemima little is known.

Zephaniah Butler, son of Malachi and Jemima (Daggett) Butler, removed to Nottingham, New Hampshire, about 1756, and was known there as "the schoolmaster," a man of education and influence. He married Abigail Cilley, daughter of Captain Joseph Cilley and Alice Rawlins, and their youngest son, John Butler, was father of the late General Benjamin F. Butler, candidate for the office of president of the United States on the "Greenback" ticket in 1880.

Rev. Benjamin Butler, eldest son of Malachi and Jemima (Daggett) Butler, was born in Windham, Connecticut, April 9, 1729, and died in Nottingham, New Hampshire, December 26, 1804. He received a classical education at Harvard College, where he graduated in 1752, and made his theology studies at Andover, Massachusetts, where he met and married Dorcas Abbot. After marrying he continued his theology course until the spring of 1754, and then went to Nottingham, settling first at Nottingham Square. Soon afterward he purchased the proprietor's lot formerly set off to Governor Wentworth, and lived there during the remainder of his life. In the early part of 1757 Mr. Butler became settled pastor of the church in Nottingham, receiving about the same time a settlement of two thousand pounds, old tenor, and a salary of thirty-five pounds sterling. His church there was organized in 1742, its first pastor being Rev. Stephen Emery, a graduate of Harvard College in 1730. Mr. Butler was pastor of the church until August 1, 1770, when he resigned and afterward devoted his attention to literary pursuits and agriculture, and also for a time performed the duties of magistrate, to "try small causes." "He was a man," says one of his biographers, "of thorough education, of an active yet disciplined nature," and he used every effort of his life to educate in morality and intelligence his people and his associates. He is spoken of as a "christian of perfect sincerity and earnest work, whose moral influence was realized to his church and town."

On May 7, 1753, Rev. Benjamin Butler married Dorcas Abbot, who was born May 28, 1729, and died in April, 1790, daughter of Lieutenant Henry and Mary Platts Abbot, (see Abbot). Their children. 1. Henry, born April 27, 1754, died July 20, 1813; married April 11, 1776, Isabella Fisk, born August 2, 1757, died January 17, 1808; see forward. 2. Benjamin, born February 23, 1757, died April 30, 1757. 3. Benjamin, born June 14, 1758, died August 29, 1759. 4. Mary, born March 30, 1760, died August, 1846; married Abraham Brown, of Epping, New Hampshire, and settled in Northfield, New Hampshire, where both died, leaving several children. 5. Elizabeth, born August 30, 1762, died October 3, 1762. 6. Dorcas (triplet), born October 9, 1766, died October 22, 1857; married Jonathan Cilley, born March 3, 1752; removed to Ohio. Children: Joseph, Benjamin, Sally, Henry, Jonathan, Bradbury and Mary Cilley. 7. Jemima (triplet), born October 9, 1766, died October 19, 1766. 8. James Platts (triplet), born October 9, 1766, died October 19, 1766.

Henry Butler, eldest son and child of Rev. Benjamin and Dorcas (Abbot) Butler, was born in Andover, Massachusetts, April 27, 1754, and died in Nottingham Square, New Hampshire, July 20, 1813. At the beginning of the revolutionary war he had just attained his majority, but he entered the service and was commissioned captain of a company of New Hampshire men which was sent to West Point, on the Hudson river, in New York. After the close of the war he was commissioned major-general of New Hampshire militia, a position he held many years, succeeding General Thomas Bartlett, whose immediate predecessor was General Joseph Cilley These were notable characters in early Nottingham and New Hampshire history, and all of them lived and died on Nottingham Square, each being in office at the time of his death.

General Butler was the first postmaster of Nottingham, receiving his appointment while Gideon Granger was postmaster general. He was as well known and as highly respected as any man in the state. He was one of the leading Free-masons in New Hampshire, for many years master of Sullivan Lodge, the meetings of which were held in his house after 1798. During his life he held many important offices of a civil character, and his integrity never was questioned, whether in an official capacity or as a private citizen in the daily walks of life.

His wife, whom he married April 11, 1776, was Isabella Fisk, who was born August 2, 1757, and died January 17, 1808. She was a daughter of Dr. Ebenezer Fisk, of Epping, New Hampshire, and granddaughter of Rev. Ward Cotton, the first settled minister in Hampton, New Hampshire. The wife of Rev. Ward Cotton was Joanna Rand, of Boston, Massachusetts, and after the death of her first

husband she married Captain Jonathan Gilman, of Exeter, New Hampshire, and after his death she married Deacon Ezekiel Morrill, of Canterbury, and still later married, for her fourth husband, Deacon Joseph Baker, of Canterbury. The last years of her life were spent in the home of General Butler, where she died February 25, 1811, aged ninety-three years. General Henry and Isabella (Fisk) Butler, had ten children:

1. Elizabeth, born July 29, 1777, died July 12, 1808; married William Norris, his second wife; both lived and died in Nottingham. Children: Joanna, born in February, 1800, married Joseph Blake of Raymond, New Hampshire; Betsey, born in August, 1802; William, born September, 1804, married Abigail Cartland of Lee, New Hampshire.

2. Benjamin, born April 11, 1799, died October 1, 1851; married July 6, 1806, Hannah Hilton of Deerfield, New Hampshire, and removed to Cornville, Maine, where both died. Children: Sally, married John Judkins of Athens, Maine; Isabelle, married Bradbury Robinson of Cornville, Maine; Abigail, married ——— Jewell of Solon, Maine; Mary, married Robert Prince of Skowhegan, Maine; Hannah, married John Brennan of Detroit, Michigan; Joanna, married John Warren of New York; Joseph Henry, married Miss Bartlett; Frank, removed to Wisconsin.

3. Ebenezer, born March 13, 1781, died December 25, 1850; married October 19, 1809, at Sanbornton, New Hampshire, Sarah Hersey, born October 24, 1785, died November 27, 1854, daughter of James Hersey of Sanbornton. Children: James Hersey, born October 27, 1811; Henrietta, born December 24, 1813; Sally Tilton, born November 30, 1818, died November 13, 1853; Louisa, born March 30, 1823, died November 11, 1830.

4. Henry, Jr., born June 30, 1783, married first, October 1, 1806, Abigail Lord, who died June 7, 1817; married second, March 12, 1818, Nancy Hersey (see post).

5. Sarah Cotta, born August 12, 1785, died January 17, 1872; married September 18, 1808, John Haley, of Lee, New Hampshire, who was born February 17, 1783, and died February, 1874. Their married life covered a period of more than sixty-three years, and they had seven children: George, born February 22, 1810, married (1) December 16, 1840, Betsey Jane Knowlton; (2), January 10, 1860, Alice Smith; Henry, born July 20, 1812, married April 4, 1844, Jane Chesley; Samuel Abbot, born July 24, 1815, married August 9, 1838, Mary Ann French, who died December 8, 1871; Almira, born February 18, 1818, married November 16, 1842, Caverly Knowles; John Parkman, born October 24, 1820, married June 22, 1843, Lydia Ann Gile; Benjamin Franklin, born April 30, 1823, married January 10, 1860, Abbie L. Hill; Harrison, born May 20, 1825, married (1) Isabella S. Hurd; (2) September 6, 1860, Jennie Gordon.

6. Dorcas, born April 15, 1787, died November 8, 1855; married February 11, 1812, William Furber, of Nottingham. They had four children, Henry, Ward C., Isabella and Abigail Furber.

7. Samuel Abbot, born July 19, 1789, died January 16, 1814; enlisted in Captain John Butler's company of cavalry from Nottingham for service in the second war with Great Britain, and stationed at Burlington; promoted sergeant and clerk of the company; while on duty in Highgate, Vermont, with a squal of eighteen men under him, he engaged a party of smugglers driving cattle to Canada, and although four of his men were killed and he himself received mortal wounds, he refused to surrender and with his pistols killed two of the enemy before he could be taken. He refused the services of the British surgeon and died in a few hours after the fight.

8. A son (twin) born June 16, 1792, died unnamed.

9. A daughter (twin) born June 16, 1792, died unnamed.

10. Ward Cotton, born January 22, 1795, died December 2, 1861; married September 19, 1820, Margaret Anderson, and removed to Philadelphia; had three children.

Henry Butler, junior, fourth child and third son of General Henry and Isabella (Fisk) Butler, was born in Nottingham, New Hampshire, June 30, 1783, and died on his farm in Hampden, Maine, 1877. After his second marriage he went to Maine, living for a time in Bangor, and afterward settling on a farm in Hampden, a town about four miles west of Bangor. He was an industrious man, of exemplary habits and was highly respected in the community in which he lived. He married twice. His first wife, whom he married October 1, 1806, was Abigail Lord, of Nottingham, who died June 17, 1817, having borne her husband six daughters. He married (second), March 12, 1818, Nancy Hersey, of Sanbornton, New Hampshire. She was born in Sanbornton, October 22, 1792, and died January 10, 1870, aged seventy-seven years, and was a descendant of one of the old colonial families of New England, hence

some brief reference to her ancestors is appropriate in this place.

The American ancestor of the Herseys of Sanbornton, and perhaps of New England as well, was William Hersey of Hingham, Massachusetts, 1635, who was made freeman in 1638, and became a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery in 1652. On the parish and town records in the localities where the earlier generations of the family lived, the name Hersey is found written Hersie, Harsie, Hearsey, and also as Hershey. The name is one of great antiquity, and doubtless of French origin, as it is found in the list of noblemen and gentlemen who went over with William the Conqueror into England in 1066. In Hingham it is still one of the more numerous of the surnames of the early settlers. At the time of the trouble about the election of officers of the train band in Hingham, 1644-5, William Hersey was assessed a heavy fine for supporting the views of Rev. Peter Hobart, and the family rate toward the erection of the new meeting-house was the largest but one on the list. William Hersey is believed to have been born in England, but the place and date of his birth have not been determined. The baptismal name of his wife was Elizabeth. He died March 22, 1657-8, and Elizabeth died October 8, 1671. Their children were William, Frances, Elizabeth, Judith, John and James. Of the daughters, Elizabeth married Moses Gilman, of Exeter, New Hampshire, and Judith married Humphrey Wilson, of Exeter. The removal of these daughters with their husbands to New Hampshire was followed by that of at least one of the sons or grandsons of the ancestor, but just which one of them is not easily determined by existing records, and we only know that James Hersey, probably a grandson of the first William, lived in Sanbornton, near Jemima Burley and by her had ten children. James Hersey, son of James and Jemima, was born in Sanbornton, about 1746, and was a surveyor, in which capacity he was employed by the last provincial governor, John Wentworth, to run a line from Portsmouth to Quebec, and also to survey several townships. He was a man of influence, and held close relations with Wentworth. He married Elizabeth Hayes, and died May 14, 1817. His wife died December 26, 1829. They had ten children, the fifth of whom in order of birth was Nancy, the second wife of Henry Butler, Jr., and by whom he had one daughter and seven sons.

By both marriages Henry Butler, junior, had fourteen children: 1. Isabella Fisk; married (first), William C. Kelly, of Northwood, (second) Bryce Hight, of Newport, Maine. 2. Elizabeth Norris, married Joseph Ireland, of St. Albans, Maine. 3. Mehitable Ford, died young. 4. Sarah Ann, married Cyrus Bartlett, of Harmony, Maine. 5. Abigail Ford, married William Folsom, of Stratford. 6. Harriet, died young. 7. Mary Frances, born February 16, 1819; married May 25, 1843, Thomas P. Emerson, of Lafayette, Indiana. 8. Henry Abbot, born July 22, 1820, married September 23, 1847, Sarah C. Cram, of Bangor, Maine. 9. Calvin Luther, born November 6, 1821, died in New York city, October 19, 1847. 10. Harrison Hersey, born October 30, 1823; died young. 11. Jacob Tilton, born January 15, 1826; see forward. 12. James Harrison, born May 24, 1830; married June 22, 1852, Frances M. Crosby, of Hampden, Maine. 13. A son, born February 16, 1833, died unnamed. 14. A son, born December 4, 1834, died unnamed.

Jacob Tilton Butler, son of Henry Butler Jr. and Nancy Hersey, his second wife, was born in Nottingham, New Hampshire, January 15, 1826, and died in Somerville, Massachusetts, June 6, 1892. He was given a good early education in the common schools, and after leaving school he became a machinist, and for many years was in the engineering department of the Charlestown (Boston) navy yard, in the service of the federal government; and after leaving that employ he carried on a general furniture business fifteen years in Somerville, Massachusetts, where the later part of his life was spent. For many years Mr. Butler was a consistent member of the Winter Hill Baptist Church, a member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and in politics was a Republican. He married June 6, 1850, Hannah M. Young, of Dover, New Hampshire, who was born there February 9, 1826, and died in Somerville, Massachusetts, May 27, 1905. They had three children: 1. Eva F., born July, 1853; married George C. Hallett, of Somerville, and had two children, May and Isabel. 2. James H., born November 7, 1856; married December 28, 1876, Mary E. Baker, born March 12, 1858; see forward. 3. William E., born December, 1863, died in Somerville, May 17, 1905; married Nellie Wilson, and had one daughter, Grace E.

James H. Butler, elder son and second child of Jacob Tilton and Hannah M. (Young) Butler, was born in Lafayette, Indiana, November 7, 1856. He was educated in the pub-

lic schools of Chelsea, Massachusetts, graduating from the old Williams grammar school in June, 1871, then for a short term was a student in the Chelsea high school, but left because it became necessary for him to find employment and contribute to the support of his parents and the family. For something like two years he worked in the tool room of the navy yard in Boston, and when eighteen years old went to Lanark, Illinois, and engaged in a woolen business on his own account. Having lived in Lanark about four years, engaged in successful business operations which extended into the east as well as the west, Mr. Butler returned to Massachusetts in 1887, and five years later was the active organizer of the Chandler Adjustable School Chair and Desk Company, a corporation formed under the laws of Massachusetts, and having its principal offices in the city of Boston. Mr. Butler was treasurer and general manager of the company from the time of its organization until 1898, when it merged with the American School Furniture Company. Still later this company was merged with the American Seating Company, a corporation with a capital of four million dollars, and which today controls seventy-five per cent. of all of the business in its special line—school desks, church furniture and opera chairs, etc.—in this country, with a large business in Europe. Mr. Butler is New England manager of the business of the company, and is an energetic, capable and successful officer in that capacity, as he was in the establishment of the original company more than fifteen years ago, and the organization of its affairs on a secure financial basis. In politics he is a staunch Republican, not an aspirant for political honors, although when living in Somerville he did serve a single term as overseer of the poor, and for several years was chairman of the ward committee in the ward in which he lived. He lived in that city about twenty years, and removed to his present home in Malden in 1901. He is a member of the several masonic bodies of Somerville—John Abbot Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons; Somerville Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; Oriental Council, Royal and Scottish Masons; and of De Molay Commandery, Knights Templar. He and his family are regular attendants of the First Parish Universalist Church in Malden.

On December 28, 1876, at Lanark, Illinois, Mr. Butler married Mary E. Baker, who was born in Brookfield, Illinois, March 12, 1858, a daughter of George H. Baker and Elizabeth Herbert, his wife, of Lanark, Illinois. Mr. Baker lived many years in Lanark, where he engaged in mercantile pursuits, and eventually came to Massachusetts and settled in Stoneham, where he died in 1905. His wife, Elizabeth Herbert, who is still living, aged seventy-seven years, came of an old and highly respectable family of Baltimore, Maryland, and of revolutionary ancestors. They married in Mount Morris, Illinois, 1852, and had seven children.

Mr. and Mrs. Butler have two children. Their first child, E. Rose Butler, was born in Lanark, Illinois, November 22, 1877, and was educated in the Somerville grammar and high schools and the state normal school in Salem, Massachusetts. On July 11, 1906, she married Captain John Doull, son of William M. Doull, of Montreal, Canada, an officer of the English army, and now major of the Royal Canadian Regiment at present stationed at Halifax, Nova Scotia. He served with distinction in South Africa during the Boer war. Major and Mrs. Doull have one daughter, Mary Campbell Doull, born in Malden, August 4, 1907.

James Percival Butler, younger of the two children of James H. and Mary E. (Baker) Butler, was born in Somerville, Massachusetts, January 9, 1881, and was educated in the grammar and high schools of that city, later was a student in the Rindge Training School, Cambridge, Massachusetts, during one year, and for three years at Tufts College. He is now associated in business with his father.

COGGAN

John Coggan, the first of the name in New England, appears first in Dorchester in 1632, and took the freeman's oath November 5, 1633. The name on various records is spelled Cogan, Coggen, Coggin and Coggen. John Coggan was a merchant in Boston, and possessed of considerable wealth, and he appears, according to Washburn's Judicial History of Massachusetts, to have acted as one of the attorneys under the old charter of the colony of Massachusetts Bay. His first wife Ann joined the church at Boston, and had her daughter Ann recorded to have been born November 9, 1636, and baptized November 6, 1636, and another daughter Lydia, born and baptized July 14, 1639. John Coggan's second wife was Mary, who died January 14, 1652, and his third wife, whom he married March 16, 1652, was Martha,

daughter of Captain William Rainborow, widow (1) of Thomas Coytemore and (2) of Governor John Winthrop. By his third wife he had one child Caleb, born December 15, 1652, baptized December 26, 1652. He had also as members of his household three children of his brother Humphrey, who never came to New England. These children were: Mary, born in England, and Elizabeth who was probably born in Dorchester, as the mother probably came with either one or both children at the time her brother-in-law, John Coggan, emigrated. The third child of Humphrey Coggan was John, Jr., so named to distinguish him from his Uncle John. This John Coggan was admitted as a freeman of the town of Boston, May 18, 1642, married and had child Sarah, born December 25, 1657, died 1674. Mary Coggan married (first) John Moody, of Roxbury, and (second) Thomas Robinson, of Scituate, and had three children. Her sister Elizabeth married Joseph Rock. John Coggan, the immigrant, died in Boston in April, 1658, and in 1660 his widow Martha administered his will, made December 16, 1657, and in it he mentions his wife Martha, his son Caleb, Mary Robinson, Elizabeth Rock, and John, son of his brother Humphrey, to whom he bequeathed a gold ring, and £20 to the children of Windsor. A letter of the Rev. John Davenport, printed in Massachusetts Historical Collection forty-five, contains a story of unusual interest of the widow of John Coggan. The property of John Coggan, the immigrant, named in his will, included besides houses and a shop in the town of Boston a farm at Rumney Marsh, a corn mill at Mystic Side (Malden), and five hundred acres of land in the town of Woburn.

(I) Henry Coggan, another immigrant, appeared in the town of Boston in 1634, removed to Scituate, and to Barnstable in 1639, and died in England while there on a visit in June, 1649. His wife Abigail bore him children: Abigail, born probably before settlement at Boston. Thomas, baptized March 1, 1640, died January 26, 1659. John, born February 12, 1643. Mary, born April 20, 1645, died a few days thereafter. Henry, born October 11, 1646. Left a widow in June, 1649, she married, June 10, 1650, John Phinney. She died May 6, 1653. Her daughter Abigail married, June 21, 1659, John French, of Billerica, and died early in her married life. We have here three brothers: John, of Boston, who settled in Dorchester, 1632; Humphrey, of England, whose son John was brought up by John, of Boston; Henry, of Barnstable, 1639, who had a son John baptized February 12, 1643.

(II) John Coggan, son of Humphrey Coggan, of England, and nephew of John Coggan, of Dorchester, and probably of Henry Coggan, of Dunstable, immigrants, was admitted a freeman of Boston May 18, 1842. He married and had a daughter Sarah, born December 25, 1657, died 1674.

(III) John Coggan, of Charlestown, born February 12, 1643, son of Henry and Abigail Coggan, married, December 22, 1664, Mary, daughter of Michael Long, and died at Charlestown, May 7, 1681. The children of John and Mary (Long) Coggan were: John, born August 27, 1666. Henry, April 13, 1669. Abigail, 1671, married, 1702, John Teal, schoolmaster.

(IV) John Coggan, son of John and Mary (Long) Coggan, was born in Charlestown, August 27, 1666, and removed to Bristol, Maine.

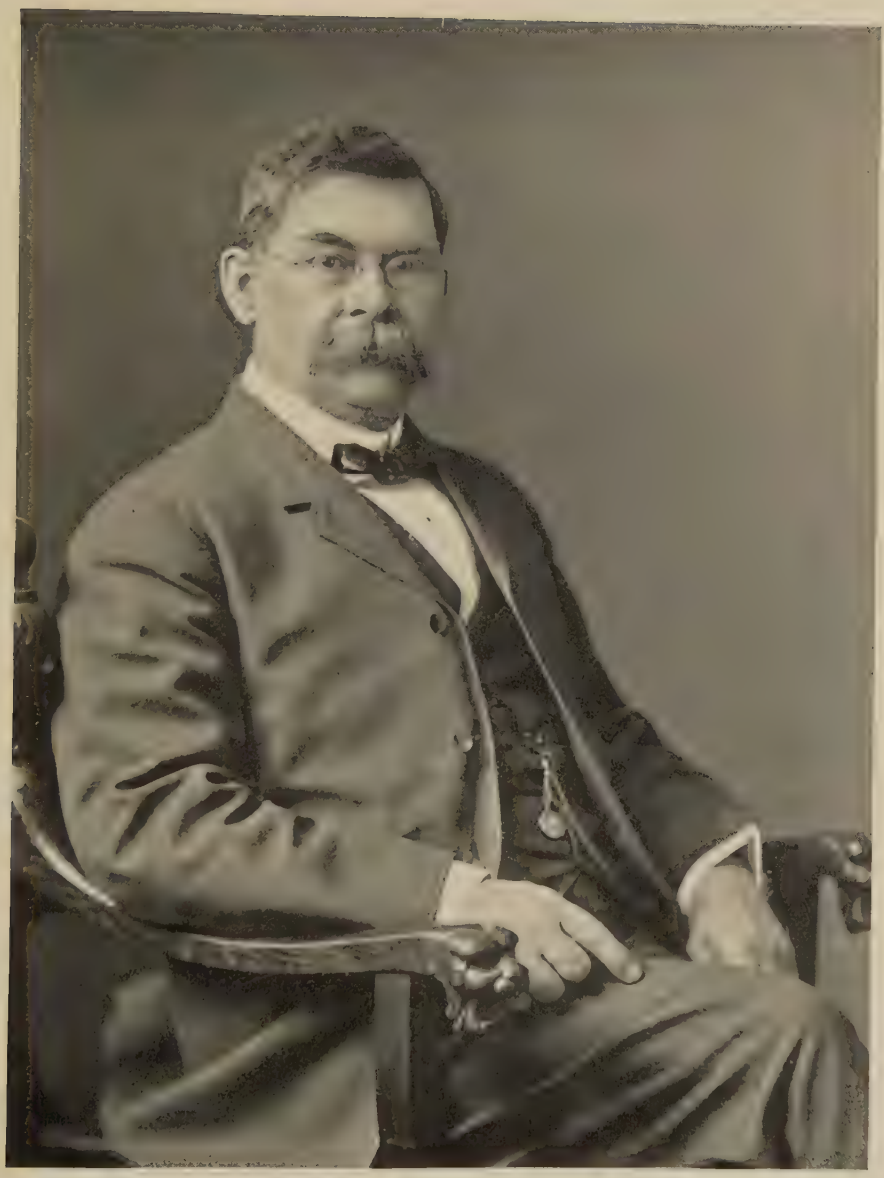
(V) John Coggan, son of John Coggan, lived in Bristol, Maine, where he was a farmer.

(VI) John Coggan, son of John Coggan, of Bristol, Maine, was born in Bristol, Maine, in May, 1790.

(VII) Taber Coggan, son of John Coggan, was born in Bristol, Maine, married Betsey Kingsbury, daughter of Mr. Kingsbury, stepdaughter of Mr. Leach, and widow of Lemuel Bryant, March 19, 1812, and had children including Leonard Chamberlain Coggan. Her second husband died in Bristol, Lincoln county, Maine, June 2, 1863.

(VIII) Leonard Chamberlain Coggan, son of Taber and Betsey (Kingsbury) (Bryant) Coggan, was born in Bristol, Lincoln county, Maine. Married Betsey Martin (born in 1825), daughter of Benjamin and Margaret (Farrar) Webber, of Bremen, Lincoln county, Maine. The genealogy of the Webber family appears in this article.

(IX) Marcellus Coggan, son of Leonard Chamberlain and Betsey Martin (Webber) Coggan, was born in Bristol, Maine, September 6, 1847, and was prepared for college at Lincoln Academy, New Castle, Maine. He was graduated at Bowdoin College, A. B., with the class of 1872. He was principal of Nichols Academy, Dudley, Massachusetts, 1872-79, during which time he was chairman of the school board of the town. He removed to Malden, Massachusetts, was a law student in the office of Child & Powers in Boston, and was admitted to the Suffolk bar in 1881. He



Marcus Hanna

practiced in Malden and Boston, and in 1886 formed a law partnership with William Schofield, as Schofield & Coggan, which partnership was continued up to 1896, when he practiced alone up to 1904, when his son, Marcellus Sumner Coggan, who was admitted to the bar in 1900, was received in the business as a partner. Marcellus Coggan was married November 28, 1872, to Luella Blanche, daughter of Calvin Chandler and Lucinda Boothby (Butterfield) Robbins, and granddaughter of Reuben Robbins. The children of Marcellus and Luella Blanche (Robbins) Coggan were: 1. Marcellus Sumner, of the ninth generation from Humphrey Coggan, the immigrant Coggan, born in Dudley, Massachusetts, November 14, 1873; was prepared for college in the Boston Latin School, was graduated at Bowdoin College, A. B., 1897, and at the Boston University Law School, LL.B., 1900. He was admitted to the Suffolk bar in 1900, and became in 1904 a law partner with his father in Boston. He was married January 4, 1899, to Mattie M., daughter of Luther L. and Alice (Rogers) Hanson, of Malden, and their son, Marcellus Sumner Coggan, Jr., was born December 22, 1905. This child was of the tenth generation from Humphrey Coggan, the immigrant. 2. Linus Child Coggan, born in Malden, Massachusetts, June 10, 1884, graduated at the Malden high school, 1903, and from Tufts College, A. B., 1907. 3. Florence Betsey Coggan, born in Malden, Massachusetts, April 26, 1866, graduated at the Winchester high school in 1906. Marcellus Coggan was a member of the school committee of Malden, and was active in the civic welfare of his adopted city. He was a Republican in party affiliation, and was elected by that party mayor of Malden in 1886-87. He was a member of the Universalist church, as were the other members of his family. His fraternal affiliations were with the Masonic fraternity as a member of Converse Lodge of Malden, and with the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, as member of Malden Lodge, No. 201. He was also associated with various other organizations, including social and professional clubs and societies.

(I) Thomas Webber, who lived at the mouth of the Kennebec river as early as 1649, married Mary, daughter of John Parker, Sr., and have five sons and one daughter. The Webbers came from Holland early in the seventeenth century.

(II) Samuel Webber, son of Thomas and Mary (Parker) Webber, was for a time a resident of Gloucester, Essex county, Massachusetts Bay Colony, but he died in York, Maine, in 1716.

(III) Waitt Webber, son of Samuel Webber, removed from York to Harpswell, Maine, in 1738.

(IV) Benjamin Webber, great-grandfather of Betsey Martin Webber, and son of Waitt Webber, married Polly ———, and lived in Harpswell, Maine.

(V) Joshua Webber, son of Benjamin and Polly Webber, was born in 1761, and died March 3, 1819. He married, January 26, 1791, Elizabeth Martin, born in 1766, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Martin, of Marblehead, Massachusetts Bay Colony, and she died November 12, 1841.

(VI) Benjamin Webber, son of Joshua and Elizabeth Martin Webber, was born in Bristol, Maine, November 4, 1792, and died in Bremen, Maine, September 27, 1851. He married Margaret Farrar, December 27, 1818. Margaret Farrar was born in Bristol, Maine, April 18, 1792, daughter of John (1756-1847) and Hannah (Burns) Farrar, and great-granddaughter of John and Hannah Farrar. John Farrar died in 1809, and his wife, Hannah Burns, was a daughter of Deacon William and Jane McClintock Burns. Deacon William Burns (1733-1827) was born in Cornwall, England, and was said to have been of noble blood. John Farrar (1711-1809) had seven sons, all of whom served in the American army during the Revolution, and their mother fitted out these sons with all the clothing they wore and carried, except their shoes. She spun, wove, cut out and made all these garments with her own hands and sent them out as well equipped as any soldiers in the ranks. They all returned to her except one son Thomas, who died in the service. The children of Benjamin and Margaret (Farrar) Webber were: Betsey M., Hannah H., John F., Betsey M. (2d), Margaret M., James F. and Samuel (twins), Charles M., Cynthia and Benjamin.

(VII) Betsey Martin Webber, daughter of Benjamin and Margaret (Farrar) Webber, married Leonard Chamberlain Coggan, who was a farmer in Bristol, Lincoln county, Maine.

CARPENTER

Few American families have been traced so thoroughly and accurately in America and England as that of the Carpenter family. The line is traced back for a period of over six hundred years.

(I) John Carpenter, the first progenitor to whom the line is definitely traced in the Eng-

lish records, was born in 1303. He was a member of parliament in 1323.

(II) Richard Carpenter, son of John Carpenter (1), was born in 1335. He married Christina ———, and both are buried in St. Martin's, Outwich, Bishopsgate street, London. He was a chandler and probably also a gunsmith.

(III) John Carpenter, son of Richard Carpenter (2), was a brother of John Carpenter, Jr., the famous town clerk of London, whose bequest to the city of certain funds was the foundation of the City of London School. It was perplexing, one would think, to have two sons in the same family of the same name, but it was a common practice, even when both were living. The younger was called Junior, sometimes Jenkin. John, Sr., was one of the executors of John, Jr.'s, will, and was mentioned in the will, as well as another brother, Robert, who was given "one of those two silver gilt cups with a lid which Thomas Knolle gave me." Robert was also an executor.

(IV) John Carpenter, son of John Carpenter (3), left little record.

(V) William Carpenter, son of John Carpenter (4), was born 1440, and died 1520, called "of Homme."

(VI) James Carpenter was son of William Carpenter (5).

(VII) John Carpenter was son of James Carpenter (6).

(VIII) William Carpenter, son of John Carpenter, (7), was born in England. Children: 1. James, heir to his father's estate. 2. Alexander, born 1560, emigrated to Leyden; children: i. William, born 1599, died in England; ii. Mary, "a Godly old maid," lived with her sister in Governor Bradford's family; iii. Alice, married Governor William Bradford; iv. Julia, married George Morton, York, England; v. Agnes, married Dr. Samuel Fuller; vi. Priscilla, married William Wright, who came over in the "Fortune;" vii. Bridget, married Dr. Samuel Fuller, who came over in the "Mayflower." 3. William, mentioned below. 4. Richard, of Amesbury, England, father of Richard, of Providence, Rhode Island.

(IX) William Carpenter, son of William Carpenter (8), was born in London, England, in 1576. He was a carpenter by trade. He rented certain tenements and gardens mentioned in the will of John Carpenter, the town clerk, in London, in 1625. He came to America in the ship "Bevis," in May, 1638, together with his son William, his son's wife Abigail, and their four children. All were Dissenters, or Puritans, and obliged to leave London. He returned to England in the same ship on the return voyage for some unknown reason, and spent the remainder of his days in England. He lived at Wherwell.

(X) William Carpenter, son of William Carpenter (9), the immigrant ancestor, was born in England about 1605. He came, as stated, in May, 1638, with his father, wife, and four of their children all under ten years of age. He settled first at Weymouth, Massachusetts, where on May 13, 1640, he was admitted a freeman. He bought land of the Indians, January 30, 1641-2. He was deputy to the general court in 1641-3, and was a constable in 1641. He removed to Rehoboth in 1643 or 1644, and was admitted an inhabitant March 28, 1645, and a freeman in the June following. Governor Bradford, who married his cousin, had a strong friendship for him and aided his measures in the legislature. He transacted most of the legal business of Rehoboth. He was on the committee to lay out the road from Rehoboth to Dedham, Massachusetts. In 1647 and again in 1655 he was a director of the town. He was appointed a captain in 1642. His home lot was No. 10 of the first division, June 30, 1644. He died at Rehoboth, February 7, 1659. His will was dated April 10, and proved April 21, 1659. It showed that he and his cousin William of Rhode Island, owned land jointly in Pawtucket. He married Abigail ———, who was born in England, 1606, and died February 22, 1687. Her estate was administered September 7, 1687, by her son William. Children: 1. John, born about 1628 in England; married Hannah Hope; died May 23, 1695. 2. William, born in England, about 1631. 3. Joseph, born about 1633; married Margaret Sutton, daughter of John Sutton, May 25, 1655; founder of Baptist church in Massachusetts, 1663; buried at Barrington, Rhode Island, May 6, 1675. 4. Hannah, born at Weymouth, April 3, 1640; 5. Abiah, (twin), born April 9, 1643; 6. Abigail, (twin), born April 9, 1643, at Weymouth; married 1659, John Titus, Jr. 7. Samuel, born 1644; mentioned below.

(XI) Samuel Carpenter, son of William Carpenter (10), was born at Weymouth, in 1644, and died February 20, 1682-3. He married, May 25, 1660, Sarah Readaway, of Rehoboth. She married second, Gilbert Brooks, who was a deputy to the general court. He was one of the purchasers, February 5, 1671, of the "North Purchase." He and his mother

worked the homestead as joint owners, after his father's death. He is buried in the old burying ground at Rehoboth, now East Providence, Rhode Island. His grave is supposed to be a few rods away from the front of the Newman meeting house. In 1680 the town voted to fence this burying ground, and the old stone wall is still standing in good condition. Children: 1. Samuel, born September 15, 1661; married January 8, 1683, Patience Ide. 2. Sarah, born January 11, 1663-4; married May 17, 1683, Nathaniel Perry. 3. Abraham, born February 10, 1665-6; married May 30, 1690, Mehitable Read. 4. James, born April 12, 1668; married June 26, 1690, Dorothy Bloss. 5. Jacob, born September 5, 1670; on expedition to Canada in 1690. 6. Jonathan, born December 11, 1672; married March 13, 1699, Hannah ———. 7. Solomon, born December 23, 1677; married Elizabeth Tefft, and resided at South Kingston. 8. David, born April 17, 1675; married Rebecca Hunt. 9. Zachariah, born July 1, 1680; mentioned below. 10. Abraham, born September 20, 1682; married first, May 1, 1705, Abigail Bullard; second, April 22, 1714, Eleanor Chord, who died December 27, 1762, aged eighty-five. He died April 22, 1758.

(XII) Zachariah Carpenter, son of Samuel Carpenter (11), was born July 1, 1680, and died April 8, 1718, aged thirty-eight. He owned land in Rehoboth and Attleborough. The inventory of his estate was filed in Attleborough, April 23, 1718. He married November 8, 1705, Martha Ide, daughter of Nicholas Ide. Children: 1. Zachariah, born October 18, 1706; mentioned below. 2. Keziah, born July 1, 1708; married Jabez Carpenter. 3. Martha, born June 10, 17—; resided at Rehoboth. 4. Abigail, born November 14, 1714; married Peter Perrin. 5. Patience, born March 9, 1717-8; died April 4, 1727.

(XIII) Zachariah Carpenter, son of Zachariah Carpenter (12), was born at Rehoboth, October 18, 1706, and died July 25, 1765. He was a farmer. He married November 27, 1728, Margaret Child. Children: 1. Patience, born June 27, 1729; married Joshua Everett. 2. Zachariah, born October 22, 1730; died May 18, 1733. 3. Keziah, born August 29, 1733; married Noah Claflin. 4. Zachariah, born February 27, 1734-5; mentioned below. 5. Phanuel, born November 19, 1736; married first 1760, Dorothy Carpenter, daughter of Edward Carpenter; second, May 8, 1777, Molly Hunt; was in the Revolution. 6. Martha, born September 1, 1738; married February 25, 1768, Nathan Ide. 7. Caleb, born March 10, 1740-1; married Lucy Carpenter; died March 22, 1810. 8. Simeon, born September 24, 1742; married Loraine Phelps. 9. Esther, born June 28, 1744; married John Brown. 10. Richard, born June 14, 1746; married Betsey Sanborn, and settled in Richmond, Massachusetts. 11. Grace, born July 28, 1748; married Otis Peck, son of Jonathan Peck. 12. Benjamin, born May 3, 1751; married December, 1774, Esther Gerrish; married second, Abigail Gerrish; married third, Deborah (Austin) Lee, widow; he was a sea captain, one of the founders of the Salem East India Marine Museum. He served in the navy in the Revolution.

(XIV) Zachariah Carpenter, son of Zachariah Carpenter (13), was born February 27, 1734-5, and died October 1, 1775, at Rehoboth. He was a member of the First Foot Company of the militia in Rehoboth in 1767. He was a farmer. He married May 29, 1760, Hannah Carpenter, born June 10, 1740, and died April 20, 1790, daughter of Obadiah Carpenter. Children: 1. Bethia, born May 12, 1762; married Lewis Walker, son of Abraham Walker. 2. Benjamin, born December 25, 1763; married April 17, 1779, Zerviah Carpenter, who died January 29, 1828; he died January 26, 1819. 3. Zachariah, born October 16, 1765; mentioned below. 4. Hannah, born November 10, 1767; married Moses Walker, a lieutenant in the Revolution. 5. Otis, born December 31, 1769; married April, 1796, Mehitable Phinney. 6. Patty, born August 7, 1772; died September 15, 1775. 7. Esther, born April 18, 1775; married October 17, 1797, Daniel Perrin, son of David and Abigail Perrin.

(XV) Zachariah Carpenter, son of Zachariah Carpenter (14), was born in Providence, Rhode Island, October 16, 1765, and died February 22, 1839. He was a carpenter by trade. He removed to Walpole, New Hampshire, early in the century, and resided near the mouth of Cold river. He kept a hotel, which was near the present site of the railroad station at Cold river. He married November 27, 1791, Lydia Whitman, daughter of Samuel and Amy Whitman. Children: 1. Amanda, born April 28, 1796; married May 5, 1846, Francis Holbrook. 2. Almira, born 1798; married Thomas Eaton; died 1828; resided at Walpole. 3. Amy Ann, born October 15, 1802; resided at Walpole. 4. Thomas, born 1804; died 1806, at Providence. 5. Fanny, born January 29, 1805; married May

16, 1826, Samuel Pettis; died March, 1841, at Walpole. 6. Thomas, born 1806; died about 1814, at Providence. 7. Caroline, born March 1, 1808; married October 31, 1834. 8. Samuel, born August 31, 1809. 9. Albert, born January 9, 1815; mentioned below.

(XVI) Albert Carpenter, son of Zachariah Carpenter (15), was born at Providence, Rhode Island, January 9, 1815. He removed to Walpole, New Hampshire, with the family, and succeeded his father in the business of hotel keeping there. Later in life he purchased a farm on which he lived the rest of his days. He was an Episcopalian in religion, and a Republican in politics. He died in 1866. He married first Mary Wilder of Acworth, New Hampshire, and second, Mary Gage. Children of Albert and Mary (Wilder) Carpenter: 1. Edward A., born 1846; mentioned below. 2. Emily, settled in Rutland, Vt. 3. Mary A. 4. Henry O., born 1850; resided at Rutland, married Catherine Mallory, and had children, Catherine and Mabel. 5. Thomas, resided in New York City; has a daughter Grace. 6. Fred. 7. Sarah. Children of Albert and Mary (Gage) Carpenter: 8. Amanda, married Captain Elijah Holbrook, of Swanzey. 9. Caroline, married Warren Daniels, of Keene; resided in Walpole and Rutland. 10. Amy, married ——— Gaskell, of Clarendon, Vermont. 11. Frances, married ——— Pettis; settled in Bellows Falls, Vermont. 12. Almira, married Thomas Heaton, of Drewsville, New Hampshire. 13. Thomas K., died young. 14. Samuel.

(XVII) Edward A. Carpenter, son of Albert Carpenter (16), was born in Walpole, New Hampshire, in 1846. He attended the public schools there and at Bellows Falls, Vermont. In 1862 he enlisted in Company H, Fifteenth New Hampshire Volunteer Regiment, for nine months. After serving his country and receiving an honorable discharge, he returned to Massachusetts and was employed in a factory at Athol, Massachusetts, engaged in the manufacture of shoepegs, then an important industry conducted by his uncle, George Wilder. After two years he removed to South Royalston, Massachusetts, an adjacent town, and was employed in the same line of business for twenty-one years. He became superintendent of a shoepeg factory owned by C. W. Day. He then engaged in the grocery business at South Royalston for a year. In 1881 he removed to North Reading, Massachusetts, and established his present business as a general merchant, in which he has been very successful. He was in partnership with F. S. French for twenty years. For the past few years he has conducted the business alone. He has a large trade in grain, hay, stoves, agricultural implements, as well as groceries and small wares. He is a member of the Congregational church; of Parker Post, No. 123, Grand Army of the Republic, Athol, Massachusetts; and is assistant postmaster of North Reading. He is a member and the treasurer of North Reading Grange, Patrons of Husbandry; a director of the Reading National Bank; trustee of the Mechanics Savings Bank of Reading; trustee of the Flint Library. He has always been interested in public affairs. He is a Republican in politics, and has served his party often as delegate to nominating conventions; has been chairman of the board of selectman of North Reading four years, and was collector of taxes five years while living in Royalston. He married, 1868, Effie Brooks, of South Royalston, Massachusetts, and they had one child, Eugenie, who was born 1868, and died 1872, at the age of four years. They have adopted a daughter, Anna L. Carpenter.

GERRISH

Captain William Gerrish, the immigrant ancestor, was born in the city of Bristol, England, August 17, 1620. He came of a prominent family and held a high social position, being called gentleman or merchant in the public records. He settled in Newbury, Massachusetts, as early as 1639-40. He was captain, commissioner of the court, and town officer. He married April 17, 1645, Joanna Goodall, daughter of Mrs. Elizabeth Goodall, and widow of John Oliver. She died June 14, 1677. Gerrish removed to Boston in 1678, and married second, Ann Manning, widow, and they had a son Harry. William Gerrish died in Salem, August 9, 1687, while on a visit to relatives, and was buried there in the tomb of his brother-in-law, Walter Price. His will was dated July 16, 1687, and proved December 5, following, bequeathing to his former wife's daughter, Mrs. Mary Appleton; to sons John Joseph and Benjamin; to William, Bethiah and Parson, children of his deceased son William; son Moses Greenleafe, and daughter Elizabeth, his wife; daughter Mary Dole. His widow Ann, daughter and executrix of Richard Parker, of Boston, gentleman, made her will February 2, 1687-8. It was proved March 21 following, bequeathing to daughter Ann Jones and her brother

Ephraim Manning; to granddaughter Ann Sandys. She died February 7, 1687-8. Children of William and Joanna Gerrish: 1. John, born February 12, or May 15, 1646 (Salem and Newbury records differing); mentioned below. 2. Abigail, born May 10, 1647. 3. William, born June 6, 1648. 4. Joseph, born March 23, 1650; graduate of Harvard in 1669; settled at Salem; minister at Wenham; married Anne Waldron, daughter of Major Richard Waldron. 5. Benjamin, born January 13, 1652, progenitor of many Salem and Essex county, Massachusetts, families. 6. Elizabeth, born September 10 or 20, 1654. 7. Moses, born May 9, 1656. 8. Mary, born April 1, or May 9, 1658. 9. Anna, born October 12, 1660. 10. Judith, born September 10, 1662. Child of second wife: 11. Harry.

(II) John Gerrish, son of Captain William Gerrish (1), was born February 12 (or May 15,) 1646; married August 19, 1667, Elizabeth Waldron, daughter of Major Richard Waldron, of Dover, New Hampshire, where he settled and became a prominent citizen. He took the oath of allegiance at Dover, June 21, 1669. He was representative to the general court in 1684, member of the convention of 1689, and judge. He received of Major Waldron, his father-in-law, June 1, 1660, part of the mill at Bellamy, where Gerrish lived, and also one hundred acres of land; also a house partly built, May 6, 1670. He died December 19, 1714; his wife died December 7, 1724. Children: 1. John, born August 2, 1668; married first, Lydia Watts; second, Sarah Noyes; lived in Boston. 2. Richard, born April 17, 1670; married Jane Jose, of Portsmouth, and had one child, Richard; died 1717, in Portsmouth. 3. Anna, born January 30, 1671. 4. Elizabeth, born May 28, 1674; married September 3, 1796, Rev. John Wade; second, Joshua Pierce. 5. William, born March 8, 1675-6. 6. Samuel, born March 15, 1678; died December 6, 1678. 7. Nathaniel, born October 19, 1679; mentioned below. 8. Sarah, born July 31, 1681; died July 29, 1697. 9. Timothy, born April 21, 1684; married Sarah Eliot. 10. Benjamin, born September 6, 1686; died June 28, 1750. 11. Paul, born January 13, 1688; married October 2, 1712, Mary Leighton, daughter of John and Oner Leighton.

(III) Captain Nathaniel Gerrish, son of John Gerrish (2), was born October 19, 1679, at Dover, New Hampshire. He lived in what is now South Berwick, Maine. He married Bridget Vaughan, daughter of Hon. William and Margery (Cutt) Vaughan, of Portsmouth. She was born July 2, 1676, and died September 15, 1743. He died April 10, 1729. Both were buried in the old cemetery near the first church in the parish of Unity. Children: 1. Nathaniel; married July 24, 1730, Lydia Pierce, of Portsmouth; died 1752, and widow married Joseph Russell. 2. William, baptized July 16, 1710; married February 19, 1736, Mary Preble; second, Mary Morell. 3. Charles, born 1717; mentioned below. 4. George; married July 3, 1735, Mary Sherburne; lived in Boston. 5. Bridget, married John Lord, Jr. 6. Richard, baptized March 12, 1720-1. 7. Elizabeth, married John Hill.

(IV) Major Charles Gerrish, son of Nathaniel Gerrish (3), was born in South Berwick, Maine, in 1716-17, baptized April 21, 1717; married Mary Frost, daughter of James and Margaret (Goodwin) Frost. He was one of the first settlers of Durham, Maine. He was a major in the revolutionary war, chosen first major February 5, 1776, in Colonel Jonathan Mitchell's regiment (second Cumberland county) Massachusetts militia, and commissioned February 7 following. He was also first major in Lieutenant Colonel Joseph Prime's regiment, serving under Brigadier General Peleg Wadsworth, in defence of eastern Massachusetts, commissioned March 27, 1780.

Gerrish came to Falmouth (now Portland), Maine, in 1748, and ten years later he moved to Saccarappa. He sold his farm at Saccarappa, January 17, 1762, to Enoch Freeman. He was by trade a blacksmith and maker of edge tools. His handwriting and spelling give evidence of an unusually good education. A fac-simile of a letter that he wrote in 1763 is printed in the "History of Durham" (page 13). He was chosen agent of the proprietors of the grant that was afterwards Durham, Maine. He had two hundred acres of land, which remained in the Gerrish family for nearly a century, occupied lately by Willard Sylvester. The first house was taken down many years ago. It stood on the hillside east of the old two-story unpainted house that succeeded it. This is one of the oldest houses in Durham, and remains in the style in which it was originally built over a century ago. The square chimney in the centre, with rooms built around it, was something enormous. Here may be seen one of the old fireplaces that took in eight-foot sticks of wood. The partitions are of upright pine boards, some of them two feet wide. The burial place of Major Gerrish was near the first house. No trace of it can now be seen, since the ground

has been plowed over. Gerrish was last taxed in 1797, but is said to have died in 1805. He was a man of ability, and served often as moderator of town meetings and as an officer of the town. The date of the settlement of Durham was 1763. His house was at first six miles from the nearest neighbor, and for a year and a half his wife saw no other person of her sex after making her home in Durham. Children, of whom the first two were born in Berwick, the rest in Falmouth, Maine: 1. Lieutenant William, born June 27, 1744. 2. Charles, born October 18, 1746, married August 7, 1770, Phebe Blethen. 3. Nathaniel, born April 7, 1751; married October 30, 1777, Sarah Marriner. 4. George, born June 16, 1753; mentioned below. 5. James, died in the revolutionary war at the age of twenty. 6. Mary, married 1782, Abner Harris, son of Lawrence Harris, of Lewiston; removed to Ohio in 1813, and died there; had ten children.

(V) George Gerrish, son of Major Charles Gerrish (4), was born in Falmouth, Massachusetts (now Maine), June 16, 1753. He removed to Royalsborough (now Durham,) Maine, with his father and settled there. He married December 20, 1781, Mary Mitchell, of Freeport, who was born June 21, 1758, and died December 7, 1816. He lived on the original Gerrish homestead, and cared for his father in declining years. He was a soldier in the revolution. He enlisted in the Continental army from Colonel Jonathan Mitchell's (second Cumberland) regiment December 6, 1777; residence Royalsborough, engaged for that town; joined Captain Blaisdell's company, Colonel Wigglesworth's regiment, for three years. He was also credited to the town of Bradford, Massachusetts. He was at Valley Forge. His brother James was in the same company, and died in the service. George Gerrish, died May 23, 1814. Children: 1. Susannah, born September 10, 1782; married March 22, 1801, Thomas Bagley; removed to Troy, Maine; died June, 1868. 2. James, born November 22, 1784; mentioned below. 3. John, born June 10, 1787. 4. Charles, born August 7, 1789; married April 23, 1812, Betsey Woodbury, removed to New York state and died there. 5. Mary, born February 3, 1792; married May 18, 1817, Thomas Winslow, of Freeport; died May 7, 1819.

(VI) James Gerrish, son of George Gerrish (5), was born in Durham, Maine, November 22, 1784; married October 8, 1808, Mary Sylvester, born 1787, died October 20, 1859, daughter of Barstow Sylvester, of Freeport, Maine. James lived near the homestead on the county road. He was a farmer. He died in Durham, June 8, 1824. Children: 1. Harrison S., born January 27, 1810; married Jane T. Small, of Lisbon; children: i. Melissa Jane, born January 29, 1836, married William T. Osgood, of Durham; ii. Charles Harrison, born April 22, 1838, married September 21, 1860, Emily F. Chaffin, of Portland, and died there March 9, 1864, leaving two children, Charles Edward and Harry; iii. Mary Adelaide, born February 27, 1841, married Moses Osgood, of Durham. 2. George Barstow, born July 3, 1811; married November 17, 1841, Eliza Field; he died in Freeport, August 28, 1850. 3. Emeline, born March 7, 1817; married March 29, 1840, Amos Field, of Freeport. 4. Stephen S., born March 23, 1820; married October 18, 1848, Harriet N. Conner, of Troy, Maine; died in Canaan, Maine, May 6, 1864; six children. 5. John Jordan, born December 21, 1821; mentioned below.

(VII) John Jordan Gerrish, son of James Gerrish (6), was born in Durham, near the old Gerrish homestead December 21, 1821. The meagre schooling of a rural district was supplemented by a term in the Bath high school and a winter of teaching school in 1842 in Webster. He was employed in building the roadbed of Maine's first steam railroad and in 1846 he became an employe of the old Atlantic and St. Lawrence, now the Grand Trunk railway, and continued in their employ until October, 1863. Railroading then was in its primitive state, and those connected with the railroads were expected to know all the departments from repairing the tracks to fixing rates. He served as freight and passenger conductor, yard-master and assistant to the manager. He later built and superintended the operation of the Portland Horse Railroad and also had charge of construction as assistant superintendent of the European and North American Railroad at Bangor. After 1871 he became a merchant in Portland, Maine. He served in the lower branch of the city government, and was for two years an alderman and overseer of the poor. He served as trustee of the Evergreen Cemetery for fourteen years. In all positions his capacity, intelligence and integrity of character have been recognized.

He married, December 21, 1848, Susan R. Small, of Lisbon, Maine. Children: 1. Ella S., born March 14, 1851, married Stearns A. Haynes, has one daughter Florence; resides in Worcester. 2. Mary Ida, married Harvey

W. Merrill, of New Gloucester, Maine, now living in Everett, Massachusetts. 3. John H., born October 13, 1858, mentioned below. 4. George L., born August 9, 1860, married Mary E. Kellogg, of Freeport; three children: Gertrude K., Stanley Small and Lester N.; all now reside in Portland. 5. Hattie Small, married Roscoe S. Davis, of Portland, and resides there; they have one son, Lawrence G. 6. Elmer G., born December 28, 1865, married Amy Fernald, one child, Grenvill Bradbury; resides in Melrose, Massachusetts.

(VIII) John H. Gerrish, son of John Jordan Gerrish (7), was born in Portland, Maine, October 13, 1858. He was educated in the public schools of his native city, graduating in the high school, class of 1876. He started first in business as clerk with his father in the railway supply business; later founded with W. L. Blake an oil and supply business, and then engaged in the dredging business in which he has met with signal success. He moved to Medford, Massachusetts, in 1887, and was a founder of the Boston Binding and Nailing Company, the first company of its kind in New England. He is at present general manager and treasurer of the Eastern Dredging Company of Portland and Boston, and also of the Atlantic Dredging Company of New York City. He was also a contractor for submarine work. He is a member of the Boston Chamber of Commerce; Boston Society of Civil Engineers; several clubs in Boston and Melrose, and the Transportation Club of New York City. He is a member of Harmony Lodge of Odd Fellows, Medford. He served in the city council of Medford, and resided there until 1898, moving to Melrose in August of that year and has since resided at 20 Farwell street, Melrose Highlands. In politics he is a Republican. He and his family are members of the Melrose Highlands Congregational Church.

He married, September 25, 1883, Ida L. Thurston, born February 4, 1861, in Portland, Maine, daughter of Samuel and Mary L. (Waters) Thurston. Children: 1. Louise Waters, born in Portland, Maine, August 22, 1884, educated in Medford and Melrose, and graduated as trained nurse from the Worcester City Hospital. 2. Herbert Thurston, born in Portland, Maine, July 6, 1886 (city of Portland centennial year), educated in schools of Medford and Melrose, graduating in 1908 from the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, serving as president of the junior class. 3. Alice Small, born April 7, 1888, in Medford, graduated from the high school of Melrose, class of 1906; composed the music for class ode and made the class presentations at Class Day exercises; later took advanced course in music. 4. Mildred Gardner, born January 2, 1890, died September 30, 1890. 5. Maurice Sylvester, born in Medford, November 30, 1891. 6. Ruth Merrill, born in Medford, September 18, 1893. 7. John Jordan, second, born in Medford, October 20, 1895. 8. Leila Southworth, born in Medford, May 3, 1898. 9. Alma Brown, born in Melrose, December 23, 1899.

FRENCH

Lieutenant Joseph French (1), born in England, in 1649, was living in the town of Concord, Masachusetts Bay Colony, in 1674. He served as a selectman of the town of Concord in 1689, and in 1699 he was a member of the committee to locate the boundary line between the towns of Billerica and Concord, which line was established June 27, (O. S.) 1701. He was one of the original members of the town and church established at Bedford, and set off from the towns of Concord and Billerica, September 23, 1729. He was a farmer, and his town lot, or farm, was located in the southwesterly part of the new town of Bedford, near the Concord line. His residence was one of prominence in the community, strongly built, and occupying a commanding position, and on this account it was used as a garrison house at which the neighbors met on the approach of hostile Indians, especially when the men were away from home conducting regular military warfare against the Indians. This historic home was destroyed in September, 1815, in the terrible gale that visited the locality. Joseph French married January 2, 1672, Elizabeth Knight, of Concord, and, through their son Jonathan, Samuel Wales French is connected with this immigrant ancestor.

(II) Jonathan French, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Knight) French, was born in Bedford, Middlesex county, Massachusetts, May 8, 1690. He married Elizabeth ———, and in 1732 was living with his family in Shrewsbury, Worcester county, Massachusetts, that town having been established December 6, 1720, and was one of the frontier towns endowed with equal rights and powers as other towns in the province of Massachusetts Bay, December 19, 1727. About 1750 he is recorded as a freeman of the town of Hollis,

New Hampshire. Jonathan and Elizabeth French had children, including one son John.

(III) John French, son of Jonathan and Elizabeth French, was born in Bedford, Middlesex county, Massachusetts, May 17, 1727. He married Mary Whitcomb, of Bolton (born June 19, 1730), probably about 1750, and after his marriage settled in Hollis, New Hampshire, where his father migrated about the same time and where his children were born. In March, 1775, he removed with his family to Packersfield, New Hampshire, (the place being subsequently known as the town of Nelson), and after living in that place about ten years removed to Dublin, New Hampshire. His son, William French, was killed at the battle of Bunker Hill, June 19, 1775. It is through his son Whitcomb that we trace the direct descent from Lieutenant Joseph to Samuel Wales French.

(IV) Whitcomb French, son of John and Mary (Whitcomb) French, was born in Hollis, New Hampshire, October 26, 1767. He married Sally Patrick, of Fitchburg, Massachusetts, October 9, 1793. She was born November 6, 1772, and died in 1865. They lived in Dublin, New Hampshire, for forty-six years, and Whitcomb French served as selectman of the town in 1816. In 1840 he removed to Peterborough, New Hampshire, and in 1850 to Keene, New Hampshire, where he died.

(V) Whitcomb French, Jr., son of Whitcomb and Sally (Patrick) French, was born in Dublin, New Hampshire, January 9, 1794. He married Mary Kendall, of Dublin, born May 25, 1797; the date of the marriage was November 27, 1817. He carried on a farm in Dublin and Nelson, New Hampshire, up to 1822, when he removed to Jaffrey, New Hampshire, and engaged in the stage business. In October, 1827, he became stage agent at Keene, New Hampshire, for lines to Boston by way of Keene and Fitzwilliam, he having acquired an interest by ownership in each line. In 1832 he sold a greater part of his stage interests, and removed to Fitzwilliam, where he owned and kept the Fitzwilliam Hotel. In 1833 he established a new hotel in Peterborough, New Hampshire, which he finally purchased, and in 1834 he purchased a farm at Peterborough which he cultivated in connection with his hotel business. He sold his hotel in 1849 to his son Henry K. French, and shortly after retired from business. He died in Peterboro, New Hampshire, May 31, 1882.

(VI) Marshall Whitcomb French, son of Whitcomb, Jr., and Mary (Kendall) French, was born in Jaffrey, New Hampshire, September 4, 1827. He was educated in the public school of Peterboro, and at the age of seventeen engaged as a clerk in a general merchandise store in Palmer, Massachusetts, and subsequently established a business in which he was a partner, under the firm name of Nichols & French, changed subsequently to Nichols, French & Tinkham, general country merchants. He sold out his interest in the business about 1869, and organized the Palmer Savings Bank, and was made its first treasurer. He also helped in the organization of the Palmer National Bank in 1875, and was president of the bank at its foundation. He was married, January 10, 1855, to Elizabeth Thomas, daughter of Royal Porter and Eudotia (Hitchcock) Wales, of Wales, (before 1828, South Brimfield), Hampden county, Massachusetts. Elizabeth Thomas Wales was born in Wales, Massachusetts, September 26, 1830, and is now living in December, 1907.

(VIII) Samuel Wales French, son of Marshall Whitcomb and Elizabeth Thomas (Wales) French, was born in Palmer, Hampden county, Massachusetts, May 12, 1857. He was fitted for college at the Hitchcock Academy, Brimfield, Massachusetts, and commenced his business life as bookkeeper in the Palmer Savings Bank, of which his father was treasurer, when about nineteen years of age. He afterwards entered the Palmer National Bank as a clerk, was promoted to the position first of assistant cashier and then of cashier. He was also made a director of the Palmer National Bank, of which his father was president, and he was president and treasurer of the Palmer Wire Company, and president of the Young Men's Library Association, and treasurer and trustee of St. Paul's Universalist church. He removed to Newtonville, where his father resided, in 1886, and engaged in the wholesale clothing business in Boston. He was cashier of the First National Bank of Peterborough, New Hampshire, 1890-96, and in 1896 returned to Newtonville to assume the office of secretary and treasurer of the newly established Newtonville Trust Company, of which John W. Weeks is president. He has served as treasurer of the Newton Club for five years, and as treasurer and a trustee of the Newtonville Universalist Church. He is a member of the Unitarian Club, of the Men's Universalist Club, of the

STEARNS COAT OF ARMS

Brae Burn Country Club, and of the Central Club of the Central Congregational Church.

He was married (first), June 5, 1878, to Annie Amelia, daughter of Dr. George F. and Harriet (Lyon) Chamberlain, of Brimfield, Massachusetts. She died December, 1879, and he was married (second) June 28, 1883, to Emma Melphia, daughter of Charles W. and Betsey (Whitney) Weller of Winchendon. Charles W. Weller was a private in Company I, Twenty-fifth Massachusetts Volunteer Regiment, for nine months in 1861-62, having been discharged for disability after nine months service in the field.

Mrs. French through her mother, Betsey (Whitney) Weller, is a direct descendant from John and Elinor Whitney, the first of the name in New England, natives of Ipswich, England, who sailed from London, England, in 1635, and settled in Watertown, Massachusetts Bay Colony, and were the parents of nine children: Mary, John, Richard, Nathaniel, Thomas, Jonathan, Joshua, Caleb and Benjamin Whitney. The known ancestry of John Whitney, of Ipswich, England, runs back through English history, and included knights, earls, barons, dukes, kings, both English and Scottish and Norman, including Henry II, of England (1154-1189): William the Conqueror, and Edmund Ironsides, the last of the Saxon Kings. The Whitneys in Watertown built established homes, and one of their residences still stands near Kendall Green, Weston, and there are other Whitney houses in both Watertown and Westminster in excellent state of preservation. Mrs. French is a musician of rare ability, and has been a singer of wide range, filling positions of importance in church, concert and operatic work. As a teacher she has laid the foundation of a number of fine voices in different parts of the state.

Mr. French is a director of the Newton Co-operative Bank, and a member of the Royal Arcanum organized in Boston, June 23, 1872. His daughter, Alice Chamberlain French, married, 1902, F. Lincoln Peirce, a lawyer, of Boston, Massachusetts, and resides at 38 Bowers street, Newtonville; and his son, Robert W. French, was graduated at Boston University School of Medicine, in 1907, and is serving an appointment in the Homoeopathic Hospital in Boston. Dr. French is a member of several college fraternities, and expects to make a specialty of surgery.

Mr. and Mrs. Samuel W. French reside at 37 Walnut Place, Newtonville, Massachusetts.

STEARNS

The Stearns family is of old English origin and the name is well known in Nottingham, Berks, Norfolk, Hertford, Suffolk and Cambridge counties. The name has been variously spelled Sternes, Sterns, Starns, Sterne, in England. Stearns is the form which is used by the American branch of the family. The arms of the Sterns family are; Or, a chevron between three crosses flory sable: crest, a cock starling proper. These were used by family in Watertown, Massachusetts. The family has been prominent. Richard Sterne was archbishop of York. There is a family tradition that three brothers, Daniel, Isaac and Shubael, came from England to America in 1630 and settled near Watertown; that Daniel died soon afterward unmarried, and that the other two brought their families with them. Shubael died leaving two sons, Charles and Nathaniel, eight or ten years old, who were brought up by their Uncle Isaac. The fact that Charles Stearns was left ten pounds by Isaac, who called him "kinsman," and that Isaac, Charles and Nathaniel named their sons John, Isaac and Samuel would tend to bear out this tradition. It is certain that there were three immigrants of the name, probably brothers; Isaac of Watertown, Charles, "kinsman" (probably nephew) of Isaac, and Nathaniel of Dedham.

(I) Charles Stearns, the immigrant ancestor of this branch of the Stearns family in America, came to New England, May 6, 1646, and settled in Watertown. He bought, March 15, 1648, of Edward Lamb, of Watertown, a house and eight acres of land and three or four lots; and the same day he bought from John Fisher six acres of upland. He was elected January 6, 1680-81, constable and tax gatherer of Watertown, but refused to take the oath, and the same year sold his land in Watertown to his son Samuel. Soon after this, he and his son Shubael moved to Lynn End, now Lynnfield, Massachusetts. One Samuel Hosier bequeathed to him ten pounds. He married (first) Hannah ———, who died June 30, 1650, at Watertown, and was buried July 2, 1650. He married (second), June 22, 1654, Rebecca Gibson, daughter of John and Rebecca Gibson, of Cambridge. She was admitted a member of the Watertown church, February, 1658-59. The births of the first two children were recorded in Cambridge. Children: 1. Samuel, born June 2, 1650, settled in Watertown. 2. Shubael, born September 20, 1655, went on the Narragansett expedition; grandson had lands in Narra-

gansett No. 2. (Westminister). 3. John, born January 24, 1657, mentioned below. 4. Isaac born 1658, settled in Salem; his widow Hannah married in December, 1694, John Chapman. 5. Charles, Jr., slain in the King's service before 1695. 6. Rebecca, born 1661, married, January 25, 1693, Thomas Train, of Watertown. 7. Martha, married ——— Hutchinson.

(II) John Stearns, son of Charles Stearns (1), was born January 24, 1657, and died February 22, 1722. He was a housewright and resided in Lexington, Massachusetts, although the birth of the first child was recorded at Watertown. The five eldest children were baptized at Watertown by the Rev. John Bailey, June 22, 1690, and the next seven by the Rev. Mr. Anger at Weston, of the second church, Watertown. The two youngest children are recorded at Lexington. He married (first) Judith Lawrence, born May 12, 1660, daughter of George and Elizabeth (Crispe) Lawrence. He married (second), April 2, 1713, Mary Norcross, born July 10, 1663, daughter of Richard and Mary (Brooks) Norcross, of Watertown. Children: 1. Rebecca, born March 21, 1683. 2. Judith. 3. Sarah. 4. George, (twin) born 1688, married Hannah Sanderson and settled in Waltham. 5. Benjamin (twin), mentioned below. 6. Captain John, Jr., born 1692, married, August 10, 1715, Deliverance Bigelow and settled in Worcester, Massachusetts, in 1722. 7. Captain Thomas, born 1694, housewright and inn keeper; resided at Lexington. 8. Daniel, born 1695. 9. Isaac, born 1697, married Mehitable Frost; tailor by trade. 10. Mary. 11. Elizabeth. 12. Abigail, born May 12, 1700, in Lexington; married; April 2, 1724, Jonas Harrington, and removed to Weston. 13. Charles, born October 20, 1702, in Lexington; cordwainer, in Boston in 1725.

(III) Benjamin Stearns, son of John Stearns (2), was born in 1688. He married, September 6, 1722, Hepsibah Shattuck, widow of Nathaniel Shattuck, who died January 13, 1718, leaving one son, Nathaniel Shattuck, Jr. Children: 1. Hepzibah, born September 1, 1722, died 1723. 2. Benjamin, born 1723, died young. 3. Hepzibah, born March 7, 1725, married Josiah Smith, Esq.; (intention published December 8, 1744). 4. Lucy, born January 24, 1727, married, February 28, 1748, James Smith, of Weston, brother of her sister's husband. 5. Benjamin, born December 27, 1728, mentioned below.

(IV) Benjamin Stearns, son of Benjamin Stearns (3), was born December 27, 1728, and died May 26, 1801. He married, September 11, 1754, Hannah Segar, of Newton. They were admitted to the church at Lexington, June 2, 1766, and had five children baptized July 13, 1766. His wife died November 25, 1805, aged sixty-nine years. He was a soldier in the Revolution and was in camp at White Plains in 1776. Children: 1. Asahel, born 1755, baptized June 13, 1766, mentioned below. 2. Habakkuk, born 1757, baptized June 13, 1766. 3. Nahum, born 1759, baptized June 13, 1766. 4. Martha, born 1761, died May 9, 1791. 5. Ishmael, born 1763. 6. Hannah, born May 21, 1764, married, February 7, 1784, John Parker, born February 14, 1761, son of Captain John and Lydia (Moore) Parker. He died May 15, 1823. (See sketch of Parker family.) She was the mother of Rev. Theodore Parker, pastor of Music Hall Church, Boston. 7. Noah, born 1766, baptized September 21, 1766. 8. Hiram, baptized October 16, 1768. 9. Jephtha, born 1770, married, November 1, 1798, Sally Fiske. 10. Ammi, born 1772. 11. Elisha, baptized April 27, 1777, died April 20, 1845.

(V) Asahel Stearns, son of Benjamin Stearns (4), was born in 1755 and baptized June 13, 1766. He married in 1784, Mary Smith and settled in Lexington. He and his wife joined the church September 25, 1785. He served in the Revolution with Captain Parker on the Lexington alarm, April 19, 1775. In 1777 he enlisted for three years and in 1782 was in Captain Peter Clarges' company, Lieutenant Colonel Smith's regiment. He is described as a resident of Waltham and Lexington, five feet, five and one-half inches tall. In 1777 he was in Captain Abijah Child's company, Colonel Thomas Gardener's regiment. Children: 1. Nathan, baptized October 2, 1785, married Susanna Adams. 2. Moses, baptized August 13, 1786. 3. Amos, baptized July 6, 1788. 4. Joel, born June 20, 1790. 5. Matthew, baptized June 17, 1792, married Abigail Brooks. 6. Rhoda, baptized July 27, 1794, married, October 22, 1818, Charles Gove. 7. Leonard, baptized August 28, 1796, mentioned below. 8. Marshall, baptized August 26, 1798, married Elvira Flagg. 9. Luther, baptized September 12, 1800, married, October 5, 1830, Lydia Varnum. 10. Otis, born November 14, 1802, married Lydia ———.

(VI) Leonard Stearns, son of Asahel Stearns (5), was baptized at Lexington, Massachusetts, August 28, 1796, died at Belmont, Massachusetts, April 8, 1875. He removed to Belmont, then West Cambridge, sometime be-

Leonard Stearns.

fore 1820, and worked for Charles Wellington at market gardening. He later worked for Daniel Hawkes, driving his market wagon and selling produce. At the time of his marriage in 1820 he leased the Josiah L. Frost farm, where he began market gardening. For sixteen years he carried on this business, selling his produce in the Boston market. He then bought of Jonas Belknap his farm, the present Stearns farm, which adjoined the property of his wife, Hannah Wilson. He also bought five acres of meadow land. He erected a house and continued at market gardening up to within a few years of his death. About 1870 he purchased a house on Brighton street of Frank Frost, and occupied it until he died. He had great success growing apples and peaches, and besides raised the early produce, and became a well-to-do man. He was a man rather austere in manner, and very exact and exacting, but was respected for his high principles and strict honesty. In early years he was a Baptist, but later became identified with the Universalist society at Arlington, and was an active worker in the church, being a member of the parish committee. In politics he was a Democrat, but never aspired to office. He was a member of the West Cambridge Light Infantry and of the Fire Department. He married (first), April 6, 1820, Hannah Wilson, born at West Cambridge in 1797, died March 27, 1839, daughter of Daniel and Sally (Belcher) Wilson, of Brighton. He married (second) June 20, 1841, Eliza (Russell) Frost, widow of William Frost, and daughter of Walter and Frances (Cutler) Russell, of West Cambridge. Children of the first wife: 1. Hannah, born 1821, died July 11, 1843, aged twenty-two years. 2. Oliver, born 1823, died January 25, 1845, aged twenty-one years and five months. 3. Leonard, born November 19, 1826, mentioned below. 4. Mary, born 1829, died November 3, 1844, aged fifteen. 5. Harriet Lavina, born 1833, died December 27, 1844, aged eleven. 6. George Austin, born August 4, 1836; he enlisted September 17, 1862, in Company I, Forty-fifth Regiment, Massachusetts Volunteers, in the nine months service; he took part in the engagements at Kinston, Whitehall, Goldsborough and minor skirmishes in North Carolina; he was honorably discharged at Readville, Massachusetts, July 7, 1863. Mr. Stearns married; (first) Ellen Stearns, who died June 10, 1868, aged twenty-three years and twenty-two days, leaving no issue; married (second), November 2, 1872, Caroline Amelia Chase, daughter of Freeman and Adaline (Peirce) Chase, of Athol, Massachusetts; her father was for many years engaged in the produce commission business in Boston; of this union there is no issue. Mr. Stearns was for many years a member of the Arlington fire department. 7. Emeline Augusta, born February 8, 1839, died September 19, 1883; married, November 21, 1861, John Henry Hartwell, of Arlington, born January 16, 1835, died November 24, 1904; children—i. Infant, died young; ii. George Henry Hartwell, born August 22, 1864; iii. Adeline Augusta Hartwell, born October 29, 1866, married, December 13, 1888, James Wilkins Nickles, of Carlisle, Massachusetts, and had Cleora Adeline Nickles, born November 16, 1890; Esther Nickles, born March 24, 1893, Howard Wilkins Nickles, born February 26, 1895, died August 21, 1898; Walter Irving Nickles, born September 2, 1899; iv. Charles Tilden Hartwell, born December 18, 1868, married, October 23, 1895, Annie Muzzy Saville, of Lexington, who died October 7, 1905; v. Julia Elmira Hartwell, born January 14, 1871, married, June 12, 1901, William Stearns Brown, Jr., of Cambridge, and had Russell Hartwell Brown, born June 27, 1904.

Child of the second wife: 8. Frances Elmira, died June 10, 1867, aged twenty-five years and five months.

(VII) Leonard Stearns, son of Leonard Stearns (6), was born at West Cambridge, Massachusetts, November 19, 1826. He was brought up on his father's farm, and received a common school education. In 1849 he went to California with the gold seekers, going around the Horn in the ship "Cheshire," Captain Dix, master. The trip took one hundred and eighty-nine days. He landed at San Francisco and went to Marysville and Sacramento. After two or three years in the gold fields, he went into the express business, carrying goods to the miners. In 1855 he returned to his native town, coming by way of Central America, and entered the commission business, taking the produce of his own and nearby farms to the Boston market. On his return from California he bought his home on Brighton street, near the present school house. In 1870 he purchased of his father the farm where his son, Edward H., now resides, and which his father then occupied. He then entered the market gardening business, and later admitted his son Edward H. as a partner, continuing the business until his death, September 7, 1900. In religion Mr. Stearns was a Unitarian and later a member of the West

Medford Methodist church, of which he was also steward. He was a Whig in politics, later a Republican. In early life he belonged to the Lexington Artillery. He was a member of the West Cambridge fire department. He was a man of large stature, and of genial nature and had a host of friends. He married, November 30, 1862, Abbie Permelia Hoyt, born at Grafton, New Hampshire, July 31, 1840, and died at Belmont, Massachusetts, February 5, 1898, daughter of Collins and Sabra (Moore) Hoyt. Her father was a farmer and was born August 6, 1791, at Grafton, New Hampshire, and died June 6, 1879, at Hebron, New Hampshire. Her mother was born July 23, 1799, at Chelmsford, Massachusetts, and died October 5, 1854, at Townsend, Massachusetts. They had one child, Edward Hoyt, born July 25, 1867, mentioned below.

(VIII) Edward Hoyt Stearns, son of Leonard Stearns (7), was born at Belmont, Massachusetts, July 25, 1867. He received his preparatory education in the schools of Belmont, and after attending high school at Belmont for two years, intending to enter Harvard College, he was forced to relinquish his studies owing to impaired health. Under his father's guidance he became a successful market gardener, and became associated with him in the business. At the death of his father, in 1900, the property came to him by inheritance, and he has since successfully conducted the business. He cultivates about nine acres, with a greenhouse one hundred and twenty-five by forty feet for early growth. He makes a specialty of celery and lettuce and early garden produce. His farm of fourteen acres is situated in Belmont, and his house is No. 122 Brighton street. The residence is modern and equipped with all the latest improvements. He attends to the cultivation of the farm himself, and is always among the first to get the early crops to market. He is a member of the Methodist church at West Medford, and has served as steward. At present he and his family attend the Arlington Baptist Church. In politics he is a Republican.

He married, February 5, 1896, Mrs. Margaret Ann (Redding) Harris, born January 1, 1867, daughter of James Henry and Nancy (Campbell) Redding, of Alberton, Prince Edward Island. Her mother was daughter of John Bawn Campbell. Her father was high sheriff under the Dominion government, and much government business was in his charge, as well as mercantile business for the governor. They have one child, Leonard Parker, born February 16, 1901.

BIRD

The Bird family in England is very ancient and widely distributed. They are or have been numerous in the counties of Chester, Cumberland, Derby, Essex, Hereford, Oxford, Shropshire, Warwick, York. The ancestry of the Birds of Penrith, county of Cumberland, is traced to the year 1295. Father William Bird, a Benedictine monk, was a candidate for the degree of Bachelor of Divinity at Oxford in 1504. Wood thinks his church was at Bath and that he died there May 22, 1525. His arms are curiously carved in stone in this old church—a chevron between three spread eagles, on a chief a rose between two lozenges. There have been many famous men of this surname in every generation in England since the earliest records.

(I) Thomas Bird, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England about 1613, in the reign of James I. He came to America before 1642, when he joined the church in Dorchester, Massachusetts, after its reorganization under the distinguished Rev. Richard Mather. He was made a bailiff in 1654, and was by occupation a tanner. He lived on what is now called Humphreys street. His tanyard was on the ground nearly opposite, a little to the northeast of the residence now or lately owned by Thomas Groom, where not many years ago the old tanyard and pits might have been seen. Jonas Humphreys and his son James were also tanners and near neighbors to Bird, owning and occupying a farm at the southern end of the same street. John Cornhill and John Glover were also tanners in Dorchester in his day. Mr. Bird died June 8, 1667, aged fifty-four. His will was proved July 17, 1667. The inventory of his estate amounted to about a thousand pounds, a large sum for that period. His widow Ann died August 21, 1673. Children: 1. Thomas, born May 4, 1640, mentioned below. 2. John, born March 11, 1641, died August 2, 1732. 3. Samuel, born 1644, baptized in April. 4. James, born about 1647, died September 1, 1723. 5. Sarah, born 1649, baptized August 12, 1649, died April 24, 1669. 6. Joseph, died September 26, 1665.

(II) Thomas Bird, eldest son of Thomas Bird (1), was born in Dorchester, Massachusetts, May 4, 1640. Married February 2, 1665, Thankful Atherton, daughter of General Humphrey Atherton. Thomas Bird was made a freeman April 18, 1690; died January 30, 1709-10. Thankful, his wife, was born in 1644 and died April 11, 1719. The inventory of his estate, taken by Daniel Preston, James Fos-

ter and James Blake, was five hundred and seventy pounds, fourteen shillings, five pence. Among his effects was a negro man servant valued at forty-five pounds; a negro maid servant at thirty pounds, and valuable real estate. The estate was divided by agreement of the heirs dated March 8, 1710-11. Children: 1. Joseph, born October 1, 1666, mentioned below. 2. Thankful, born February 6, 1667, married, 1700, Lieutenant Jeremiah Fuller, of Newton, his third wife, and had six children. 3. Sarah, born October 24, 1669, married, April 7, 1709, Jonathan Jones. 4. Anne, born November 8, 1671, married, April 16, 1697, John Clark, of Newton. 5. Thomas, born August 11, 1673, took part in the expedition to Canada in 1690 under Captain John Withington; his nephew, Benjamin Bird, Jr., drew land in Ashburnham as his heir for services in this war. 6. Mary, born January 26, 1674. 7. Submit, born May 13, 1678. 8. Mercy, born February 6, 1679. 9. Patience, born November 19, died December 25, 1681. 10. Patience, born November 27, 1683, died December 11, 1757. 11. Benjamin, born April 13, 1686, died suddenly March 29, 1757.

(III) Joseph Bird, eldest son of Thomas (2) and Thankful (Atherton) Bird, was born in Dorchester, October 1, 1666. Married (first) Miriam ———; (second) Johanna Leeds, daughter of Joseph Leeds. He died March 9, 1711-12, from the effects of an accident. Blake's Annals describe the accident thus: "This year, March 9th, Joseph Bird died by a wound in his fore-head occasioned by his Gun flying out of ye stock when he fired it at a fowl, being upon ye water in his Canoe." Johanna Bird, widow, and Aaron Bird, husbandman, were appointed administrators of his estate, May 12, 1712. Children of Joseph and Miriam Bird: 1. Aaron, born August 28, 1690, died January 1, 1745. 2. Hannah, born August 2, 1692. Children of Joseph and Johanna Bird: 3. Joseph, born May 28, 1698, mentioned below. 4. Comfort, born February 3, 1701-02, lived in Boston. 5. Patience, born April 4, 1705, married, June 30, 1726, John Day; she died March 18, 1729-30. 6. Thankful, born December 15, 1710, married, September 16, 1734.

(IV) Joseph Bird, son of Joseph (3) and Johanna (Leeds) Bird, was born in Dorchester, May 28, 1698. Married, May 1, 1723, Ruth Jones. He died at Dorchester, August 1, 1727. His widow Ruth administered the estate. He was a cordwainer. Ruth was admitted to full communion in the church, January 12, 1727-28. She married (second), June 10, 1731, Robert Seaver, of Roxbury. Children of Joseph and Ruth Bird: 1. Isaac, 2. Jonathan, born August 17, 1726, married, April 7, 1757, Bebe Bird, daughter of Thomas born January 18, 1723-24, mentioned below. and Mary (Clapp) Bird; she died May 8, 1819, aged eighty-four; had eleven children.

(V) Isaac Bird, son of Joseph (4) and Ruth (Jones), Bird was born in Dorchester, January 18, 1723-24. Married, April 13, 1748, Elizabeth Searl, of a Roxbury family, and they settled in Roxbury. He was brought up in Roxbury in the Seaver family. Children: 1. Jonathan, born at Roxbury about 1750, mentioned below. 2. Joseph, baptized April 5, 1752. Probably others.

(VI) Jonathan Bird, son of Isaac (5) and Elizabeth (Searl) Bird (record of birth destroyed with town records probably), was born about 1750 in Roxbury. He was of Roxbury, March 6, 1773, when he married at Dedham, Anna Kingsbury, of an old Dedham family. He was a soldier in the Revolution, a private in Captain William Draper's company, second Roxbury; Colonel William Heath's regiment, April 19, 1775; also later in 1775 in Captain Moses Whiting's company, Colonel John Greaton's regiment. Children: 1. Samuel, born July 12, 1775, mentioned below. 2. Daniel, married, in Newton, September 15, 1808, Mary Craft, born at Newton, March 7, 1792; resided at Watertown, Massachusetts, and Temple, New Hampshire; he died May 5, 1857; she died July 23, 1859; had five children: i. Harrison Crafts, born in Watertown, March 6, 1809, married, November 8, 1843, Helen Martha Curtis, of Boston; she died June 20, 1849, and he married (second), September 18, 1850, Cynthia Ann Heuston; in 1837 removed to Hamilton, Ohio, in 1867, to Ashton, Illinois, and in 1875 to Clinton, Iowa; ii. Anna Kingsbury, born January 11, 1812, married, April 9, 1834, Eben L. Proctor, son of Benjamin and Susanna (Low) Proctor, of Ipswich; settled in Walpole, New Hampshire, in 1877; iii. Mary Crafts, born March 5, 1815, married March 10, 1842, Charles Hunnewell, of Charlestown, Massachusetts, and died September 28, 1742; iv. Harriet Jane Bird, born April 21, 1820, married, March 10, 1842, Elbridge G. Cutter, son of Solomon and Dolly (Rowell) Cutter, of Temple, New Hampshire; died August, 1873; lived at Temple in 1877; had five children; v. George Frances, born April 9, 1733; he went west and was living with his family at Mexico, Missouri, in 1867.

(VII) Samuel Bird, son of Jonathan (6)

and Anna (Kingsbury) Bird, was born in Dedham, Massachusetts, July 12, 1775. He married, January 9, 1800, Margaret Craft, born at Newton, Mass., January 24, 1779, daughter of Joseph Craft (5). Lieutenant Joseph Craft, her father, was born in Newton, June 12, 1736; married in Brookline, Massachusetts, October 19, 1762, Elizabeth Davis, daughter of Deacon Ebenezer and Sarah (White) Davis; she was born in Brookline, August 30, 1742, and died in Newton, March 13, 1776; he married (second), in Newton, January 23, 1777, Sarah Fuller, born March 26, 1752, died March, 1808, daughter of Jonathan and Eleanor (Hammond) Fuller; he married (third), in 1808, Mary Fiske, widow, of Newton, who died May 9, 1829; he died in Newton, April 21, 1821; was present at the battle of Lexington, lieutenant in command of the company of Newton minute-men at that time; also lieutenant in Colonel Thomas Crafts' regiment in 1776; also in 1778 lieutenant in Captain Edward Fuller's company, Colonel Thatcher's regiment, detailed to guard the British troops in 1778; finally in 1780 marched with his company to reinforce the Continental army; he loaned two hundred pounds to the town to help carry on the war; was selectman in 1777; had fifteen children.

Lieutenant Moses Craft, father of Lieutenant Joseph Craft (5), was born in Roxbury, September 29, 1703, died in Newton, December 3, 1768; married, in Newton, November 15, 1729, Esther Woodward, born November 30, 1704, died February 2, 1787, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth (Greeley) Woodward; he was a weaver by trade; went to live with his uncle, Deacon John Staples, of Newton, after his father's death; was often in town office; lieutenant of the militia; selectman from 1741 to 1745 in Newton; served at the siege and capture of Louisburg in 1746; left a very large estate for his day.

Samuel Craft (3), father of Moses Craft (4), was born in Roxbury, June 16, 1667, baptized June 23. Married, in Roxbury, December 25, 1693, Elizabeth Sharp, daughter of Lieutenant John Sharp, of Brookline; like his father and grandfather he was prominent in public affairs, was surveyor of highways in 1695; constable 1707-08 and 1709; died December 9, 1709; widow married, May 8, 1718, James Shed, of Roxbury.

Lieutenant Samuel Craft (2), father of Samuel Craft (3), was born in Roxbury, December 12, 1637. Married there October 16, 1661, Elizabeth Seaver, daughter of Robert and Elizabeth (Ballard) Seaver, of Roxbury. He was admitted freeman May 31, 1671; was lieutenant, selectman, tithing man and constable; served on various committees and commissions; inherited the bulk of his father's estate; was a grantee of Mashomoquet (Pomfret), Connecticut; signed to settle New Roxbury (Woodstock, Connecticut) and had the twenty-eighth lot; estate partitioned January 23, 1696.

Griffin Craft, the immigrant, father of Samuel Craft (2), was born in England, perhaps in Yorkshire, about 1600; settled in Roxbury, Massachusetts, in 1630, with wife Alice and daughter Hannah; was admitted freeman May 18, 1631; deputy to the general court in 1638-63-64; was lieutenant, resigning during King Philip's war, February 21, 1675-76, after serving twenty-one years.

Samuel Bird lived after his marriage for a time in Roxbury, Massachusetts, the home of the Crafts and of his father; then he removed to Watertown, Massachusetts, where they lived for many years and where for a time he kept a hotel. Margaret (Craft) Bird died there December 7, 1846, aged sixty-seven. Samuel Bird died at North Chelsea, Massachusetts, now Revere, April 13, 1855, aged eighty years.

Children of Samuel and Margaret (Craft) Bird: 1. Leonard, born April 21, 1802, died June 28, 1827. 2. Charles, born June 27, 1804, mentioned below. 3. Margaret Elizabeth, born November 16, 1806, died November 6, 1819. 4. Amasa Craft, born November 11, 1811, lost at sea in November, 1840. 5. Martha Ann, born May 3, 1816, married, April 3, 1839, David Wait Stowers, son of Joseph and Sally Stowers, of North Chelsea, now Revere, Massachusetts; born in Chelsea, April 9, 1815, and resided at Revere, where she died July 26, 1890, aged seventy-four; children: i. George Francis Stowers, born May 27, 1840, married, April 30, 1863, Abby A. Tucker, of North Chelsea, and live at Revere, where he was superintendent of streets; ii. Margaret Elizabeth Stowers, born January 29, 1844, married, December 5, 1876, Minot F. Derby, of Revere, a farmer, and have four children; iii. Anna Bird Stowers, born May 26, 1848, married William H. Robinson, of Chelsea, a wheelwright in Chelsea: two children; iv. Joseph Gross Stowers, born November 22, 1860, married, November 9, 1887, Carrie L. Stanley, of Revere, where they reside; he is in the real estate and insurance business; two children.

(VIII) Charles Bird, son of Samuel (7) and Margaret (Craft) Bird, was born in Rox-

bury, June 27, 1804. Married, April 7, 1826, Caroline Frances Frost, born at Charlestown, Massachusetts, March 26, 1805, daughter of Samuel and Dorcas Frost, of Somerville (Charlestown), Massachusetts. (See Frost family sketch). He died at South Natick, Massachusetts, December 12, 1869. He was educated in the public schools and engaged in the wood and coal business. About 1847 he located his business and home at South Natick, Massachusetts, and continued in business there the remainder of his days. Children: 1. Caroline Elizabeth, born February 4, 1827. 2. Charles, born January 15, 1829. 3. Thomas Jefferson, born September 14, 1830. 4. Herman, born January 27, 1835. 5. Eliza Frances, born December 11, 1833. 6. Warren Augustus, mentioned below.

(IX) Warren Augustus Bird, son of Charles (8) and Caroline F. (Frost) Bird, was born in Cambridge, Massachusetts, October 14, 1837. He attended the public schools of his native town and of Somerville. He worked for his father until the Civil war broke out and then he enlisted in Company I, Fifth Massachusetts Regiment. He took part with his regiment in the first battle of Bull Run. For a time afterward he was assigned to guard duty at the Treasury Building, Washington. After Colonel Ellsworth was killed, he was assigned to guard duty at the Marshall House in Alexandria, Virginia, the scene of the crime. After his term of enlistment expired he returned to Cambridge. He removed to South Natick, and when his father died in 1869 he continued the business which his father had established at South Natick. After a few years he removed his office and yards to the center of the town, and continued with uninterrupted success until shortly before his death, when ill health caused him to retire. His name was well and favorably known in business circles throughout southern Middlesex county. An upright and honorable business man, he held the confidence of his customers, year after year, by fair dealing and integrity. He made many friends in business as well as in the social world. It was natural for him to attract friends and in his more active days no man was more popular or beloved than he.

He was a useful citizen in public life. In politics he was an uncompromising Democrat of the old school. In a town usually favoring the party to which he belonged he became naturally a leader. For many years he served the town as moderator of town meetings, and for a long period of years he was an active and prominent member of the Democratic town committee. He was on the board of selectmen in 1883-84-85; he represented the town in the general court in 1876-77-82. He was delegate year after year to the state and other conventions of the Democratic party, and frequently presided at the caucuses and conventions. Mr. Bird was prominent too in Masonic circles. He was a member of Meridian Lodge of Free Masons; of Parker Royal Arch Chapter of Natick and of Natick Commandery, Knights Templar; of the Aleppo Temple of the Mystic Shrine, Boston. He was also a member of General Wadsworth Post No. 63, Grand Army. He died at Waverly, Massachusetts, where he had been cared for during his last few months, September 9, 1907. Mr. Bird married (first), July 9, 1862, Alvira Adelaide Sleeper, who died 1885, daughter of George L. Sleeper. He married (second) Mary Elizabeth Kingsbury, born at Walpole, Massachusetts, May 28, 1850, daughter of Nathaniel Davis and Sarah (Guild) Kingsbury. Her father was selectman fourteen years and her mother was related to Governor Curtis Guild, Jr. Children of Warren Augustus and Alvira Adelaide Bird: 1. Alice, born November 20, 1863, married, July 9, 1884, Homer Hammond Fiske, son of David F. Fiske, of Natick, Massachusetts; children: i. Vira Bird Fiske, born July 4, 1885; ii. Marie Elizabeth Fiske, born June 12, 1887, student at Wellesley College two years and now a student at the State Normal School, second year. 2. Edith Janett, born June 15, 1869, died April 19, 1890.

JARVIS

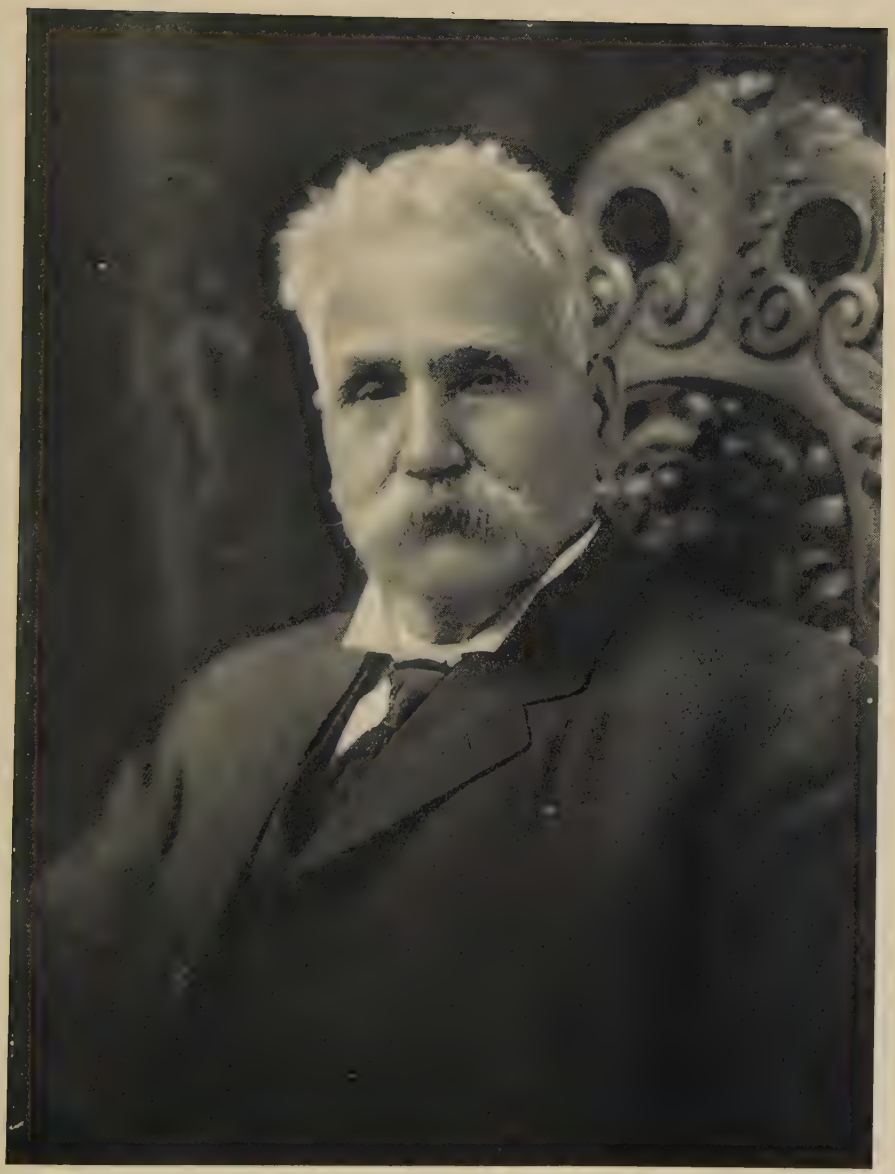
The Jarvis family is of French or Norman origin. The original spelling was Gervais. As early as 1180, at the very beginning of the use of surnames, we find Richard Gervasius (the Latin spelling of the name), and in 1400 Jean Gervais was living at the ancient seat of the family in Bretagne. The variations of spelling from time to time and through the ingenuity of various clerks and recorders are very numerous. We note: Jervis, Jervies, Jervoys, Jarveis, Gervaise, Gervays, Gerveis, Garvey (found in Ireland at present), Jarvice, Gervase, Gervais, Gervasius and Gervys. The most ancient coat-of-arms of this family given in French is thus described: D'or a une pomme de pin placee au canton dextre au chief; et un chouette placee au canton senestre accompagne en pointe d'un crapaud, le tout de sable. This is a very singular de-

vice. One can imagine anything he chooses to explain the association of a pine apple and a frog on the same shield. Motto: Adversis Major Par Secundis. (Strong in Prosperity, Stronger in Adversity.) Another coat of arms of the Jarvis family of England: Sable on a chevron engraved between three martlets argent as many cinquefoils pierced of the first on a chief of the second a fleur de lis between three escallops of the field. Crest: A unicorn's head gorged with a collar charged with three cinquefoils.

Immigrants of this name came to New England among the earliest settlers. John Jarvis, a merchant of Boston, died September 28, 1648. Captain Nathaniel Jarvis, born in Wales, comanded a ship plying between Bristol, England, and Jamaica, where he married the widow of a rich planter and in 1668 settled in Boston and became a prominent merchant. Stephen Jarvis was an early settler at Huntington, Long Island. From these immigrants descended most of the families of the name in New England and New York. During the Revolution a British brig lay off Norwalk, Connecticut, commanded by an officer named Jarvis, who sent word by a merchant who went aboard from shore: "Give my compliments to them (the Jarvis family of Norwalk) and tell them their cousin, John Jarvis, would be happy to see them and make their acquaintance." This John Jarvis subsequently became the Earl St. Vincent.

(I) Edward Jarvis, the immigrant ancestor of this family, came from Eton, near London, England. During the War of 1812, he served in the British army and was at Castine, Maine, when the English cut away the bridge. Curiously enough, about this time, the Jarvis family was represented by a branch at Castine and several other Maine towns. The similarity of names indicates at least some remote relationship. After the war Mr. Jarvis remained in America and located at Bordenham, Maine. In his youth in England he learned the trade of tanner and currier and followed it at Eton, and after he left the army he returned to his trade in this country. He finally established a tannery in Gardiner, Maine, built up a flourishing business which was continued by his sons, Kingsbury and William. He died at the advanced age of eighty-three in 1876; his wife Catherine Millay, born April 21, 1794, died in 1869. She was a daughter of John Millay. He was a Whig in politics, an Episcopalian in religion. His brother James has descendants living in Peabody, Massachusetts, where he settled; other brothers and sisters, Edward, John, Joseph, Maria and Ann resided at Eton, England. Children: 1. Abigail, born May 24, 1817, in Bordenham, married John Stone, now deceased; had three children. 2. Jeremiah Joseph, born at Bordenham, May 2, 1819, married Eliza Starbird; died in California; his daughter, Mrs. Bush, resides in Denver, Colorado. 3. Mary Ann, born October 8, 1821, at Bordenham, died August 24, 1838. 4. William Edward, born at Gardiner, Maine, May 23, 1822, died 1906; married Elvira Maxcy, of Gardiner; children: Frank, George, William and Horatio. 5. Kingsbury Millay, born June 9, 1827, mentioned below. 6. George Henry, (twin), born February 15, 1831, died January 4, 1852. 7. Lucy Holman, (twin), born February 15, 1831, married Elbert Tyler and had Victoria and Joseph Tyler. 8. Ann Warren, born December 20, 1835, married C. Everett Johnson; children: Catherine and Lucy Johnson. 9. Horatio Nelson, born April 6, 1838, enlisted in the Third Maine Volunteers, a famous fighting regiment, and died from wounds received at the Second Battle of Bull Run during a charge on the enemy's lines.

(II) Kingsbury Millay Jarvis, son of Edward Jarvis (1), was born at Gardiner, Maine, June 9, 1827. He received a common school education in the public schools of his native town, and at an early age entered his father's employ in the tannery and became associated with him in the management of the business. After their father's death he and his brother William conducted the business until 1862 when he removed to Boston. Eight months later he accepted a position in Peabody as superintendent of a tannery. In 1872, on account of the financial troubles, the business met with reverses, and a year later after that business had been wound up he established the Jarvis Furnace Company in partnership with a Mr. Upham, his former employer. The company began the manufacture of a furnace which he had invented and patented while at Peabody. The business prospered and grew extensively. After a few years a large corporation called the Jarvis Engineering Company was formed under the laws of Massachusetts, and took over the business. The headquarters of the concern have been for some years in Oliver street, Boston. Owing to the ill health of his wife, Mr. Jarvis retired from business in 1906, selling out his interests, and has since then been enjoying a well earned leisure at his beautiful home on Main street, Malden, where he has lived since 1884,



Kingsbury McJanet

and in Malden since 1879. Mr. Jarvis is a Republican in politics, but has held no public offices. He is a member of no clubs nor societies, having devoted himself to his home and business with few outside interests. In the business world Mr. Jarvis has the best of reputations for ability and integrity. He is well known and highly respected by his townsmen.

He married, March 17, 1867, Ellen Smart, who was born April 7, 1840, at Washington, Maine, daughter of Alfred Smart, a blacksmith by occupation and Baptist in religion, born September 15, 1804, died in Gardiner, July 23, 1878. Her mother was Hannah Dodge, born at Washington, Maine, daughter of David Dodge, a native of Scotland. David Dodge married Susan Crummit, born at Nobleboro, Maine, daughter of an Englishman. Her grandfather, Levi Smart, was a Methodist in religion and a farmer by occupation, lived and died at Vassalboro, Maine. He married (first) Betsey Cowan, children: Alfred Smart, Harrison Smart, Betsey Smart; married (second) Olive Tibbets, children: John Smart, Lydia Ann Smart, Emily Smart, Lucy Smart, Mary Smart, Olive Smart. Alfred Smart's grandfather lived to be one hundred years old. Mr. and Mrs. Jarvis have no children. Mrs. Jarvis is an active and prominent member of the Universalist church of Malden, Massachusetts.

TILTON

The first American ancestor of the Tiltons in New Hampshire and probably of those of Maine was Deacon Nathaniel Tilton. Harvard College records the name of Daniel Tilton, United States judge of Mississippi Territory, who graduated with the class of 1790, and died in 1830. Nathan Tilton, A. B., 1796, A. M., who died in 1851. Joseph Tilton, A. B., 1797, A. M., who died in 1856. In the Quinquennial Catalogue of 1900 there are ten others by the name of Tilton among the graduates, two of whom are sons of Frederic W. Tilton. We begin the family record in Cambridge with Benjamin Tilton, the son of Benjamin Tilton, a sea captain, who resided in Damariscotta, Maine, and Betsey (Hood) Tilton.

Benjamin Tilton, son of Benjamin Tilton, the mariner. He was born in Damariscotta, Maine, August 25, 1805. He came to Boston in a sailing vessel in the year 1821, and there became a clerk in a dry goods store. He gradually amassed a fortune, as fortunes in those days were estimated, and he became a director in the Cambridgeport Bank. He was married in 1828 to Lucinda, daughter of Ebenezer and Anna (Whiting) Newell, and granddaughter of Colonel Daniel Whiting (1732-1807), of Natick, Massachusetts, an officer in the French and Indian war and in the Patriot army during the American Revolution. Benjamin and Lucinda (Newell) Tilton lived first in Boston, then removed to Brookline, and in 1837 made their permanent home in Cambridge. Besides being a director of the Cambridgeport Bank, Mr. Tilton was instrumental in founding and organizing the Harvard Bank, which became the First National Bank of Cambridge in 1864, which in turn became the Harvard Trust Company, in 1904. Mr. Tilton was its president from its organization, March 5, 1861, to the time of his death in November, 1882. He was also president of the Cambridgeport Savings Bank, 1854-1882. Under his presidency the Harvard Bank with its capital of $200,000 paid annual dividends of from six to twelve per cent. He was also associated with large business interests in Boston, and was always very successful in his investments. He served as treasurer of the Prospect Street Church, Cambridge, but later attended the First Church (Congregational) in Cambridge, of which Dr. Alexander McKenzie is pastor.

Henry Newell Tilton, eldest son of Benjamin and Lucinda (Newell) Tilton, was born in Boston, May 18, 1829. He was reared in Cambridge, where he attended the public schools, and became a member of the dry goods firm of H. N. & B. R. Tilton, of Boston, his younger brother being junior partner. Later he went into the lumber business in Boston with his brother, Benjamin R. General Robert Cowdin, who distinguished himself in the Civil war, an experienced lumber merchant, was admitted to the firm at the close of the war, and the firm name became H. N. and B. R. Tilton & Cowdin. Mr. Tilton retired from business in 1875. He was a director of the First National Bank of Cambridge, trustee of the Cambridgeport Savings Bank, member of the Cambridge Club and of the Colonial and Union clubs of Cambridge. He was a member of the Cambridge school board for many years, and a member of the Prospect Street Congregational Church, Cambridge, in which church organization he held the office of deacon. Later he attended the First Church, of which Dr. Alexander McKenzie is pastor. He was married October 5, 1854, to Annie Matilda Adams, daugh-

ter of Ralph and Anna (Adams) Smith, a lineal descendant, on her mother's side, from Governors Dudley and Winthrop. They lived in Boston and later removed to Cambridge, which became their permanent home. Their children were: Annie Eugenia, who graduated at Smith College in 1883, and Florence Newell, who married Frank Perley Prichard, a lawyer of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, and has two daughters, Margaret and Elizabeth Prichard. Henry Newell Tilton died at Cambridge, February 11, 1904.

Benjamin Radcliffe Tilton, second son of Benjamin and Lucinda (Newell) Tilton, was born in Boston, August 22, 1831. He received his school training in the public schools of Cambridge. He became a partner with his brother, Henry N. Tilton, in the dry goods firm of H. N. & B. R. Tilton, of Boston. He was a member of the city council of Cambridge, trustee and a member of the investment committee of the Cambridgeport Savings Bank, held membership in the Cambridge Club, and was an active member of the Prospect Street Church, and later of the First Church. He was a highly esteemed and beloved citizen of Cambridge, and when he died in January, 1892, the community lost a useful man and the church a helpful member. He was married June 18, 1862, to Mary Lovering, daughter of Harrison Prescott, of Lancaster. They had two children, Mabel Radcliffe, who married William Estes Hacker, of Tacoma, Washington, and Grace Prescott, who died when sixteen years of age. Mary (Prescott) Tilton, widow of Benjamin Radcliffe Tilton, died in Tacoma, November 21, 1906.

Frederic William Tilton, third son of Benjamin and Lucinda (Newell) Tilton, was born in Cambridge, May 14, 1839. He was a pupil in the Cambridge grammar and high schools, and matriculated at Harvard College in 1858 with the class of 1862. He graduated A. B., 1862, and received the degree of A. M., 1865. He was one of the first eight elected to the Phi Beta Kappa from his class. He took a postgraduate course in the University of Gottingen, 1863-64. On returning to this country, he taught three years in the Highland Military Academy, Worcester, Massachusetts, and in 1867 was elected superintendent of the public schools of Newport, Rhode Island. He became principal of Phillips Academy, Andover, Massachusetts, in 1871, having been selected by the trustees of that noted secondary school as successor to the eminent educator, Dr. Samuel H. Taylor, who had been at the head of the school from 1838 to the time of his death, January 29, 1871, and who was nominated among the great educators of the United States as a candidate for a place in the Hall of Fame for Great Americans. Mr. Tilton remained at the head of Phillips Academy, Andover, until, in 1873, he was invited to return to Newport to organize and become head master of Rogers High School, endowed by William Sanford Rogers, of Boston. He continued at its head till 1890, when he retired from active educational work, and resided in Europe with his family till 1894. He served the citizens of Newport as a trustee and president of the Newport Hospital, and as a trustee of the Redwood Library. He was also a member of the first board of education organized in the state of Rhode Island. On his return from Europe in 1894 he took up his residence in Cambridge, Massachusetts. He became a director in the Harvard Trust Company, and a trustee and a member of the investment committee of the Cambridgeport Savings Bank, and has served as vice-president of the bank since 1904.

Frederic William Tilton was married July, 1864, to Ellen, daughter of John Howe and Adaline (Richardson) Trowbridge, granddaughter of John and Sally (Howe) Trowbridge, and of James and Elizabeth Richardson, and a descendant from Chief Justice Trowbridge, of Cambridge Colony under George III. Her brother, John Trowbridge, born 1843, is the noted physicist who in 1897 completed an X-Ray apparatus with a battery of twenty thousand volts, a power greater than that of any other similar apparatus in the world, and by which he discovered that under certain conditions a vacuum is a good conductor of electricity, and that a discharge of lightning a mile long encounters no more resistance than a discharge of only a foot in length. The children of Frederic William and Ellen (Trowbridge) Tilton are:

1. William Frederic, born in Cambridge, Massachusetts, February 24, 1867, pursued his studies at Rogers High School, Newport, Rhode Island, at Harvard College, and at the universities of Berlin, Kiel and Freiburg, Germany, where he received the degree of Ph. D. in 1894. He remained and still lives abroad, devoting his time to original investigation in historical lines. 2. Benjamin Trowbridge, born in Newport, Rhode Island, July 17, 1868, was prepared for college at the Rogers High School, Newport, and was graduated at Harvard, A. B., 1890. He was chosen chief marshal of his class, was a member of the 'Varsi-

ty crew and of the 'Varsity foot ball team. He studied medicine at the universities of Berlin, Kiel and Freiburg, Germany, and received the degree of M. D. from the last named university in 1893. On returning to the United States he made his home in New York City, where he is instructor in surgery at the Cornell Medical School. He holds several hospital positions. He translated Tillmann's Surgery, three volumes, (1898). He was married September 14, 1905, to Anna B., daughter of Chauncey W. and Martha (Gallup) Griggs, of Tacoma, Washington, and a daughter, Heartie, was born August 17, 1906. 3. Ellen Maud, born in Andover, Massachusetts, February 29, 1872, was educated in Newport, Rhode Island, going with her parents to Europe, 1890-94. 4. Newell Whiting, born in Newport, Rhode Island, October 26, 1878, was educated in the schools of Newport, at the Cambridge Latin School, and at Harvard University, where he was graduated A. B., 1900. He learned the business of cotton manufacture in the Lyman mill, Holyoke, Massachusetts, and is now with the firm of Harding, Whitman & Company in their New York office. He was married December 15, 1906, to Mildred, daughter of Poultney Bigelow, the well known traveler, journalist and author, and granddaughter of John Bigelow, born 1817, United States minister to France, 1864-67, editor of the New York Evening Post, 1849-61, president of the board of trustees of the New York Public Library, historian, author and biographer. Mr. and Mrs. Newell Whiting Tilton have a daughter Ellen, born September 10, 1907. Frederic William Tilton, father of these children, resides at 86 Sparks street, Cambridge, Massachusetts.

SHERWIN

John Sherwin, the immigrant ancestor of all the early colonial families of this surname in New England, was born in England, in 1644, of an ancient and honored family. This surname is variously spelled Sharen, Sharin, Sherren, Sherwine, etc. He died at Ipswich, Massachusetts, October 15, 1726, aged eighty-two years. He married at Ipswich, Massachusetts, where he settled after coming to America, Frances Lomas, November 25, 1667. They both joined the church in full communion April 12, 1674. He had granted to him by the town the right to cut trees for fencing, three hundred rails, January 13, 1667. He had a seat in the meeting house in 1700, and was on the list of commoners for 1707. He married September 30, 1691, his second wife, Mary Chandler, daughter of William, and was then called "senior." Children: 1. Ebenezer, mentioned below. 2. Mary, born August, 1679. 3. Frances, born January 27, 1681; married November 23, 1696, Isaac Cummings, of Ipswich, at Boxford, Massachusetts. 4. Sarah, born October 8, 1683. 5. John. Children of second wife: 6. Alice, born February 3, 1693. 7. Abigail, born May 4, 1695. 8. Eleanor, born June 28, 1696. 9. William, born June 27, 1698. 10. Jacob, born October 17, 1700.

(II) Ebenezer Sherwin, son of John Sherwin (1), was born about 1675, in Ipswich, Massachusetts. He married at Boxford, Massachusetts, February 1, 1699-1700. Susanna Howlett, of Topsfield, Massachusetts. Her birth appears as Johanna Howlett, born August 27, 1679, at Topsfield, Massachusetts, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Clark) Howlett, who were married January 3, 1670, at Topsfield. Susanna died at Boxford, October 29, 1762, aged eighty-three years. Thomas Howlett, father of Samuel and grandfather of Susanna, was born in England; settled as early as 1635 in Ipswich, which granted to him that year a houselot adjoining Thomas Hardy's, in the way leading to the mill; was ensign in the militia, and in 1643 he was paid for active service with ten soldiers. He was a commoner in 1641; deputy to the general court in 1635; died 1678, aged seventy-nine years; wife Alice died June 26, 1666; second wife Rebecca, survived him; children: Samuel, Thomas, Sarah Cummings, Mary Perley and Nathaniel, who died April 28, 1658.

Children of Ebenezer and Susanna (Howlett) Sherwin, born at Boxford and recorded also at Topsfield, Massachusetts: 1. Susanna, born August 6 or November 9, 1701, (both are town records); married at Boxford, May 20, 1725, Matthias Cowdrey. 2. Jonathan, born January 8, 1703-4 at Boxford; married Mary Lorvey, of Bradford; town clerk 1740; died May 7, 1746; sons Samuel and Asa settled at Rindge, New Hampshire. 3. Ebenezer, born January 5, 1705; mentioned below.

(III) Ebenezer Sherwin Jr., son of Ebenezer Sherwin (2), was born June 5, 1705, at Boxford, Massachusetts, and married there, September 21, 1726, Hepsibath Cole. He was a farmer and cooper at Boxford. Children, born in Boxford: 1. Ebenezer, born March 12, 1728; married, 1748, Sarah Hovey, and settled in Boxford, where he had nine children; sons Ebenezer, born October 16, 1752, and Ahimeaz, born August 7, 1759,

were soldiers in the Revolution, and both settled in Winchendon, Massachusetts. 2. Jonathan, born September 6, 1729, settled with brothers Sampson and John in Rindge, New Hampshire. 3. Daniel born 1730; mentioned below. 4. John, born May 15, 1732. 5. Susanna, born August 28, 1734. 6. Elnathan, born March 9, 1737. 7. Sampson, born August 5, 1739. 8. Martha, born December 23, 1741. 9. Silas, died in infancy November 22, 1744. 10. Hepsibath, born April 19, 1746.

(IV) Lieutenant Daniel Sherwin, son of Ebenezer Sherwin (3), was born in Boxford, Massachusetts, or vicinity, in 1730. He settled in Townsend, Massachusetts, and was a prominent citizen there. He was a soldier in the Revolution, a lieutenant in command of a detachment of the Townsend militia, Colonel James Prescott's regiment, responding to the Lexington alarm; also first lieutenant in Captain Thomas Warren's company (first Townsend) fifth company of the Sixth Middlesex Regiment, ordered commissioned April 24, 1776; also first lieutenant in Captain Aaron Jewett's company, Colonel Job Cushing's regiment, in 1777, marching to Bennington, Vermont, to support Stark; also Captain Aaron Jewett's company, Colonel Samuel Bullard's regiment, in 1777, at the time of taking Burgoyne. His son Daniel Jr. was also in the army in 1775-76-77 and 1778. His son Captain John was also in the Revolution. He married Susanna Proctor, and they had fourteen children, among whom were: 1. Daniel Jr., born about 1755. 2. Lieutenant or Captain) John, born 1758; married February 12, 1793, Eunice Farwell. 3. Darius. 4. Levi, born 1776; mentioned below. 5. Salome, married November 7, 1797, ——— Sherman.

(V) Levi Sherwin, son of Daniel Sherwin (4), was born in Townsend, Massachusetts, in 1776; married there, in 1800, Hildreth Townsend. Children: 1. Betsey, born October 30, 1802. 2. Laura, born January 21, 1805. 3. Hannah, born February 21, 1807. 4. Ai, born May 6, 1809. 5. Zoa, born May 9, 1822. 6. Levi, born February 13, 1816; mentioned below. 7. Cynthia, born December 20, 1817. 8. Nero, born April 1, 1820. 9. Waldo, born March 7, 1829. Zoa is the only survivor (1907).

(VI) Levi Sherwin, son of Levi Sherwin (5), was born in West Townsend, Massachusetts, February 13, 1816. He was educated in the public schools of his native town. He learned the trade of carpenter and builder in his native town, and followed this trade for about twenty years. In 1858 he opened a store in Ayer, formerly called Groton Junction, with a stock of periodicals, wall paper, toys, etc. His business prospered, and he continued in it until his death in February, 1889. Since then the business has been continued by his sons, under the firm name of Levi Sherwin & Co. In politics he was a Republican, and was active in town affairs at Townsend and Ayer all his life.

He married, in 1837, Mary Barrett, of Townsend; second, in 1850, Mary Jane Fletcher, of Chelmsford, Massachusetts, who died in 1889, aged seventy-one years. Children of Levi and Mary Sherwin: 1. Adela, born 1838, died young. 2. Henry C., born 1840; has been deputy sheriff for Ayer, Middlesex county, for many years, and is now a court officer of that county. 3. Martha V., born 1841. Children of Levi and Mary (Fletcher) Jane Sherwin, born in Townsend: 4. William U., born in 1851; partner of Charles, his brother, in the store founded by his father. 5. Charles, born January 31, 1854; mentioned below. 6. Mary Hume, born November 29, 1855.

(VII) Charles Sherwin, son of Levi Sherwin (6), was born in West Townsend, Massachusetts, January 31, 1854, and was educated there in the common schools, and at the public schools of Groton Junction (now Ayer), Massachusetts, whither the family removed when he was seven years old. He completed his schooling at the Lancaster Academy, and began as a clerk in his father's store in Ayer. Since the death of his father he and his brother William U. Sherwin have conducted the store. They have enlarged the store, and the business has grown constantly. At present this firm has a large general store, the stock including hardware, dry goods, groceries, etc. Mr. Sherwin is a Republican, and has held various town offices; has been registrar of voters, and selectman of the town of Ayer. He is a member of the Unitarian Church, and a cheerful contributor to its charitable work. He belongs to no clubs or societies excepting the Board of Trade.

He married, September 6, 1888, Emma Rhodell Abbott, of Aetna, Maine, born March 25, 1853, daughter of Moses and Alice E. (Wilson) Abbott, of Aetna. Her mother was from Aroostook county.

HANSCOM Thomas Hanscom, immigrant ancestor, born in England, in 1623, according to his own deposition, came over with relatives in 1629, and settled first in Salem, Mas-

sachetts. He came from Sutton Parish, Bedfordshire, England, and was a brother-in-law of Richard Clayton. Hanscom's name is found on the records first in 1649 and 1651. He was in Kittery, Maine, in 1678, and had a grant of land there. He died before 1697. He married, May 16, 1664, Ann ———, who married (second) James Tobey, and she was living in 1720. Children: 1. Thomas, born October 17, 1666; mentioned below. 2. John, born September 15, 1668; died about 1697; his mother administering his estate. 3. Olive, born March 12, 1671. 4. Samuel, born April 10, 1675. 5. Moses, born about 1680; married Hannah, daughter of William and Hannah Rackliff; was of Scarborough in 1738. 6. Job, married Mary Cowell.

(II) Thomas Hanscom, son of Thomas Hanscom (1), was born October 17, 1666, at Salem, Massachusetts. He removed to Kittery, Maine, in the vicinity of which most of the Hanscom family have since lived. He married first, Alice Rogers, daughter of Richard Rogers; and second, Tamsen Gowell, daughter of Richard Gowell. He died intestate 1712, and administration was granted his widow Tamsen, November 11, 1713. Children of Thomas and Alice Hanscom: 1. Thomas, born December 16, 1690; married Sarah Fogg. 2. Hester, born November 20, 1692; married David Libby, Jr., died March, 1761. 3. Anne, born August 16, 1684; married June 30, 1715, Daniel Fogg, Jr. 4. John, born October 26, 1696; died November 1, 1697. 5. Priscilla, born October 26, 1696; died January 17, 1697. Children of Thomas and Tamsen Hanscom: 6. Samuel, born July 25, 1698; mentioned below. 7. Mary, born July 28, 1700; married, December 16, 1721, John Morrill, Jr. 8. Martha, born September 27, 1702; married March 4, 1724-5, Solomon Libby; died February 17, 1779. 9. John, born April 15, 1705; married Mary Brooks. 10. Joseph, born July 13, 1708; married Lydia Spinney, March 18, 1732-3. 11. Moses, born March 2, 1712-13; married Mary Field.

(III) Samuel Hanscom, son of Thomas Hanscom (2), was born in Kittery, Maine, July 25, 1698; married January 1721-2, Hannah, daughter of Matthew and Elizabeth (Brown) Libby. He married, second, November 20, 1750, Mary (Fogg) Hanscom. Samuel Hanscom's will was dated December 1, 1774. He lived at the Corner in Kittery, nearly opposite the present or late home of Simon Hanscom. Children: 1. Mary, born December 7, 1722; married, 1741, Thomas Hanscom. 2. Samuel, born October 30, 1725; mentioned below. 3. Hepsibah, born October 30, 1725, (twin); married Joshua Staples, January 27, 1761. 4. James, born August 7, 1727; married Elizabeth Staples, May 27, 1755. 5. Hannah, born August 7, 1729; married John Foster, January 20, 1756. 6. Joseph, born September 22, 1731; married, February, 1755, Dorcas Staples. 7. John, born April 29, 1737. Children of Samuel and Mary Hanscom: 8. Mark, born 1753, baptized February 5, 1753; married Eleanor Fernald, February 16, 1773; died June 3, 1793. 9. Reuben, baptized September 18, 1757; married September 9, 1777, Lucy Moore; and second, September 11, 1783, Alice Abbott; died March 2, 1831, at North Berwick, Maine.

(IV) Samuel Hanscom, son of Samuel Hanscom (3), was born at Kittery, October 30, 1725; married, May 15, 1750, Hannah, daughter of Robert and Hannah (Tobey) Staples. He lived in Kittery and died there; his will was dated May 4, 1775, shortly before his death. His children: 1. Samuel, born 1756, baptized June 9, 1762. 2. Robert, baptized June 4, 1762. 3. Hannah, baptized June 9, 1762, died young. 5. Isaac, born May 9, 1762; married Abigail Pray, of Berwick, April 18, 1785. 6. Catherine, baptized June 6, 1762. 7. James, born June 16, 1767. 8. Mary, born 1770, baptized December 4. 9. John, baptized July 5, 1774.

(V) James Hanscom, son of Samuel Hanscom (4), was born in Kittery, Maine, June 16, 1767, and died in Berwick, Maine, July 21, 1811, aged forty-six years. He married Betsy Chick, who survived him forty-nine years, dying in Berwick, Maine, November 25, 1860, at the venerable age of ninety years. They were the parents of six children: 1. Sally, date unknown, but lived to a ripe old age. 2. Hannah, born 1798; died February 20, 1882, aged eighty-four years. 3. Levi, born April 13, 1801, died April 25, 1875, aged seventy-four years. 4. James, of whom further. 5. Betsy, born 1806, died December 15, 1815, aged nine years. 6. David, died in Benton, Maine, aged seventy-six years.

(VI) James Hanscom, son of James Hanscom (5), was born in Berwick, Maine, June 26, 1803, and died in Albion, Maine, August 28, 1841. He married, January 28, 1830, Mary Frost, born in North Berwick, Maine, October 29, 1806, and died in Albion, Maine, January 4, 1894, aged eighty-eight years. She was of as long lived a family as was her husband. Her father, George Frost, lived and died in North Berwick, and lived to the age of eighty-seven years; he was son of John

and Elizabeth Frost, of North Berwick. His wife, Mary (Stevens) Frost, was the daughter of Benjamin Stevens, of Wells, Maine, whose wife was a Horn. Besides Mary, who became the wife of James Hanscom, George Frost had children: Alvin, died at the age of eighty-two years; Elizabeth, died in Haverhill, age unknown; Laura Jane, died in Reading, Massachusetts, aged seventy-four years; Louisa born June 27, 1818, yet living, in Lynn, Massachusetts. The children of James and Mary (Frost) Hanscom were: 1. George Gilman, born in Berwick, Maine, December 7, 1831. 2. David James, born in Berwick, Maine, August 23, 1833, died at Eden Lake, Minnesota, May 11, 1896. 3. Louisa Jane, born in Albion, Maine, October 7, 1838; unmarried. 4. Sanford, see forward.

(VII) Sanford Hanscom, M. D., son of James Hanscom (6), was born in Albion, Maine, January 28, 1841. He attended the public schools of his native town, fitted for college at the Waterville Classical Institute, and entered Colby University. In his sophomore year he left college to enlist in the Union army for the civil war; in 1885 he received from his alma mater the degree of Master of Arts. He went to the front as first lieutenant of the Eighth unassigned company of Maine volunteers, which was assigned to the Eleventh Maine Infantry Regiment, Twenty-fourth Army Corps, Army of the James. Soon after being mustered into service he was commissioned first lieutenant and adjutant, and in that capacity bore a soldierly part in the stirring operations and hard fought battles in front of Richmond and Petersburg in the spring of 1865, until the downfall of those strongholds, and he was with his regiment in its last engagement near Appomattox Court House on the morning of the day of General Lee's surrender.

On his return from the army he commenced the study of medicine in the medical school of Bowdoin College, at Brunswick, Maine, and completed his courses in Harvard Medical School, from which he was graduated in 1868. In the spring of the following year he entered upon the practice of medicine in Somerville, where he has since continuously resided, engaged in the arduous and active practice of his profession. His standing is attested in marked degree by the fact that for twelve years he was state medical examiner for the Royal Arcanum for Massachusetts, resigning that position in 1896 to become medical examiner-in-chief of the same order, which position he has held to the present time. He is a member of the Massachusetts Medical Society and the American Medical Association. He has constantly been active and useful in community affairs, rendering efficient service particularly in educational matters. He has served on the Somerville school committee for the long period of nineteen years, and, following an excellent local custom—that of honoring good public servants during their lives by giving their names to public buildings—the school edifice on the corner of Webster and Rush streets, Somerville, was in 1896 named the Sanford Hanscom School in his honor. For six years he was a trustee of the public library. He is a member of the Grand Army of the Republic, and a companion of the Massachusetts Commandery of the Military Order of the Loyal Legion. He is affiliated with Soley Lodge Free and Accepted Masons, of Somerville, and with various other fraternal and benevolent orders.

Dr. Hanscom married, October 26, 1874, Beulah A. Hill, born in Vermont, September 8, 1849, daughter of Cyrus and Cynthia (Morse) Hill, of Vermont. The only child of this marriage is Aline Louisa, born in Somerville, March 1, 1884. She married Herbert Brooks Crosby, of Somerville, Massachusetts, October 26, 1907. Mr. Crosby was born in Atlanta, Georgia, son of Warren Brooks and Gertrude (Brooks) Crosby, natives respectively of Massachusetts and Connecticut.

MILES John Miles, or Myles, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England about 1618. He came to New England about 1635, and was admitted a freeman at Boston, December 14, 1638. He settled among the first in Concord Massachusetts, and became one of the largest owners of land. He had acquired 459 acres or more as early as March 14, 1638-9. He was a blacksmith by trade and a farmer by occupation. His residence was about three-quarters of a mile from the Concord meeting house on the road to Groton. His first wife Sarah died July 18, 1678. He married again late in life and had a family of children, named below. His second wife was Susannah Rediat, widow of John Rediat Jr., of Marlborough. Miles died August 26, 1693, and she married third, November 10, 1698, William Wilson, of Billerica. The will of John Miles dated 1691, mentions the children of both wives, viz: 1. Child of John and Sarah Miles: Mary, born February 11, 1639-40;

Sanford Hunscom M.D.

married, but had no children. Children of John and Susannah Miles: 2. John, born May 20, 1680; mentioned below; ancestor of the Miles family of Westminster. 3. Deacon Samuel, born February 19, 1682; married Sarah Foster, of Littleton, Massachusetts, 1706. 4. Sarah, born May 25, 1686; mar- May 10, 1705, Edward Putnam, of Salem.

(II) John Miles, son of John Miles (1), was born May 20, 1680; died August 23, 1725, aged forty-five years. He lived on the homestead of his father, on the Groton road. He married, April 16, 1702, Mary Prescott, whose ancestor, John Prescott, was one of the pioneers at Nashaway (Lancaster) October 5, 1647, of a family noted for distinguished men in civil and military life. She married second ——— Dodd. She died May, 1777. He was wealthy for his day, and left a large estate, valued in the inventory at over seventeen hundred pounds. Children of John and Mary Miles: 1. John Jr., born at Concord, December 24, 1704, mentioned below. 2. Jonathan, born February 13, 1706, graduate of Harvard College in 1727, minister; married Mrs. Catherine Barron. 3. Mary, born October 18, 1709; married Thomas Jones. 4. Elizabeth, born November 16, 1714; died January 2, 1716. 5. James, born August 1, 1719 married Hannah Ball. 6. Benjamin, born November 26, 1724; married Mary Hubbard, of Concord; resided in Rutland, Massachusetts.

(III) John Miles, son of John Miles (2), was born in Concord, Massachusetts, December 24, 1704; died there February 4, 1781, aged seventy-six years. He married Elizabeth Brooks, of Concord, of an old and distinguished family, in 1726. Three weeks before her death, when seventy-eight years old, she made the trip from Westminster to Concord on horseback. She died April 4, 1784. They lived in the south part of the town of Concord. He was a farmer. Their children, all born in Concord: 1. John Jr., born February 20, 1727, removed to Westminster, Massachusetts. 2. Noah, born April 29, 1730; married Hulda Hosmer. 3. Abel, born November 9, 1733; married Lydia Adams, February 26, 1756. 4. Elizabeth, born March 1, 1736; married Obadiah Kendall. 5. Oliver, born September 11, 1738; married Martha Stone, of Framingham. 6. James, born November 7, 1740. 7. Dorothy, born March 12, 1743; married Samuel Gardiner. 8. Abner, removed to Westminster about 1765; married Margaret Trowbridge.

(IV) Oliver Miles, son of John Miles (3), was born at Concord September 11, 1738, and died November 3, 1820, at Concord, aged eighty-four years. He married Martha Stone, of Framingham, Massachusetts, who died February 14, 1813, aged seventy-three years, at Concord. They resided at Concord, where all their children were born. He was a soldier in the French and Indian campaign, and at the battle of Fort Henry he was taken a prisoner by the Indians, but escaped. He served in the Concord company in the Revolution, and was in the New Jersey campaign under Washington. Children: 1. Joseph, born July 22, 1770; married Hannah Brown, of Lincoln; died June 12, 1838. 2. Oliver, born September 27, 1772; mentioned below. 3. John, born February 7, 1775; settled at Gardner, Massachusetts. 4. Martha, born February 1, 1778; married Stephen Holden, and settled in Connecticut. 5. Lydia, born July 5, 1780; married Andrew Conant, of Concord. 6. Burgess, died October 1, 1787, aged four years and a half.

(V) Oliver Miles, son of Oliver (4), was born in Concord, September 27, 1772. He had a son John, mentioned below.

(VI) John Miles, son of Oliver Miles (5), was born about 1800. He lived in Concord and Stow, Massachusetts. He married Sarah Mossman, daughter of Ezra Mossman. Children: 1. Ezra M., born 1824, at Concord. 2. Henry, born at Concord 1827; widow resides at South Acton, Massachusetts. 3. George, born at Concord, 1830; resides at Kewanee, Illinois. 4. Charles C., born at Concord, October 2, 1832; resides at Plattsmouth, Nebraska. 5. J. Frank, born at Stow April 5, 1840; mentioned below.

(VII) J. Frank Miles, son of John Miles (6), was born in Stow, Massachusetts, April 5, 1840, and died January 4, 1888. He was educated in the public schools. He started in his business career as clerk in the store of William Webber, Broad street, Boston. After a few years he accepted a position as salesman in the store of C. A. Richards, Washington, street, Boston. He started in business for himself at 422 Washington street, Boston, under his own name. His store was burned in the big fire, November 9, 1872, and he suffered a total loss, but started again immediately with a new stock and soon regained the lost ground. His business after the fire developed rapidly. He was gifted with unusual business foresight and sagacity. He was a shrewd buyer and understood his business thoroughly. He stood high in the business world, and his death in the prime of life created a noticeable vacancy. After his death his

widow sold his interests to Luther Adams, whom Mr. Miles had admitted to partnership. Mr. Miles was a genial, sociable and attractive personality. He made friends readily and enjoyed social life. He was a popular Free Mason, and a member of the Royal Arch Chapter as well as the blue lodge. He was a member of the Odd Fellows, and of the famous old Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston. He was a Universalist in religion, and a Republican in politics. His home was in Somerville, Massachusetts.

He married Drusilla Doolittle, who was born in Boston, July 11, 1842, daughter of Seth O. and Drusilla Whitcomb. Her father was a farmer and a native of Hinsdale, New Hampshire; her mother was a native of Dresden, Maine. The children of Seth O. and Drusilla Doolittle were—Laura A. Doolittle; Drusilla Doolittle; Seth Otis Doolittle Jr.; Daniel Webster Doolittle; Clara E. Doolittle. Drusilla Whitcomb, her mother, was the daughter of Oliver and Rachel (Thompson) Whitcomb, whose children were: Eliza A. Whitcomb; Freeman Whitcomb; Tryphosa Whitcomb; Samuel Whitcomb; Oliver Whitcomb; Arnold Whitcomb; Drusilla Whitcomb, mentioned above; Clarissa Whitcomb; Seth H. Whitcomb.

The children of J. Frank and Drusilla (Doolittle) Miles: 1. Edith M., born May 19, 1865, graduate of the Somerville public and high schools. 2. Viola B., born September 13, 1873, graduate of the public and high schools of Somerville; resides at 17 1-2 Marshall street, Somerville; married Frank M. Fielder; children: i. Edith Fielder, born October 7, 1900; ii. Drusa Miles Fielder; iii. Frank Monroe Fielder, born September 12, 1904. 3. Lillian G., born February 2, 1875; graduate of the grammar and high schools of Somerville; married George B. Bishop; children: i. Leon Miles Bishop, born June 19, 1901. ii. Norman George Bishop, born December 29, 1902. iii. Bernice May Bishop, born October 7, 1905; they reside at Burlington, Vermont.

HOGG and PRENTISS

James Hogg, the immigrant ancestor of Archer Ruggles Prentiss, of Reading, Massachusetts, was of Scotch Presbyterian ancestry. He lived in Ulster Province, Ireland. His brother had two sons, John and Samuel Hogg, who settled at Hampstead, New Hampshire, removed to Londonderry, before March 7, 1752, but they settled finally at Dunbarton, New Hampshire. John Hogg was a leading man in Dunbarton, but after a time removed to Weare, where he lived the remainder of his life and where he erected mills. John owned a large tract of wild land in Thornton, New Hampshire; he was an active man of business, well educated and became for his day wealthy; by authority of the legislature he and his children took the name of Raymond; he was born October 29, 1739. The record made by his father in the family Bible has been preserved: "My own birth and marriage; the names and ages of my children: I, myself, born September Anno Domini 1704. I was married to Elizabeth Hambleton (Hamilton) November 6, 1729.

"My son Samuel Hoog, born August 13, 1730; my daughter Elizabeth Hoog, born April 29, 1732; my daughter Agnes Hoog, born September 2, 1734; my daughter Anne Hoog, born July 4, 1736; my son, John Hoog, born October 29, 1739; my daughter Mary Hoog, born May 7, 1742; my son David Hoog, born March 5, 1745; my son Abasser Hoog, born May ———; my son Caleb, Hoog, born Nov. ye 22, 17—."

(II) Robert Hogg, son of James Hogg (1), was born in the north of Ireland, February 25, 1732, and came to this country in 1754 with brother Joseph. He lived for a time at Dunbarton, where his cousins had settled, but in 1764 purchased three lots of land in New Boston, New Hampshire, including the farms of Solomon and Israel Dodge and John Cochran, and he built his house on the hill just in the rear of Solomon Dodge's house, and there he and his wife died. He married Margaret Gregg, daughter of Samuel Gregg, one of the prominent Scotch-Irish pioneers of Londonderry, New Hampshire. Her mother was Mary Moor, of another prominent Scotch-Irish family. Mrs. Hogg died about five years after the death of her youngest child, of consumption, aged fifty-five or fifty-six, and Mr. Hogg died January 23, 1795. Both he and his wife were devout members of the Presbyterian church and were highly esteemed for their consistent piety. They had thirteen children, of whom several died young. Those surviving were: 1. Mary, married Tobias Butler, a school teacher, and they lived near her father's for a time, then removed to Antrim and subsequently to Hillsborough, where they died leaving several children: Susan, James, Robert, Margaret, Samuel, Joseph, Thomas, John and Nancy Butler. 2. James, married Jennett Morison; set-

tled in Francestown, New Hampshire, about 1780; was soldier in Revolution, selectman 1786-87-88; was on the committee to consider the constitution in 1788; was a man of mark in town, of strong religious character; was on the first list of buyers of pews in the old church; was cousin of Hugh Hogg, son of Joseph Hogg, whose name was changed to Hugh Moor; James removed to Acworth and finally to Warrensville, Ohio. 3. William, married Elizabeth Ferson (McPherson) and lived where Mrs. Giddings lately resided in New Boston, removing thence to Moretown, Vermont, where they died. 4. Nancy, married Thomas Peterson, and died in Ohio. 5. John, married Polly Brown and died in Plainfield. 6. Margaret, married Joseph Cochran, afterwards a deacon in the Presbyterian church, and lived on the homestead owned later by their son, John Cochran. 7. Robert, married Eleanor Clark and died in Alstead, New Hampshire. 8. Sarah, married Stephen Ferson and lived on the John Dodge place. 9. Samuel, mentioned below. 10. Betsey, married Samuel Fisher and settled in western New York and finally in Pennsylvania. 11. Abner, born in Londonderry, February 15, 1759, and came to New Boston with his father; enlisted in the Revolutionary army in 1776 under Captain Barnes, of Lyndeborough; next spring he enlisted for three years under Captain Livermore in the Third New Hampshire regiment under Colonel Scammel; was in the battle of Saratoga and saw the surrender of Burgoyne; was later near Philadelphia under Washington and fought altogether in ten battles; had a pension later in life; was second lieutenant of the New Boston company in 1787; married, October 21, 1784, Rosannah Ferson; he died October 16, 1856, aged ninety-seven years, eight months and one day, leaving a large family of children whose descendants are numerous.

(III) Samuel (Hogg) Prentiss, son of Robert Hogg (2), was born in New Boston, New Hampshire, October 8, 1775. He was next to the youngest son, four of whom changed their names from Hogg to Prentiss by act of the New Hampshire legislature. This name was selected, it is said, being the name of one of their ancestors. Samuel Prentiss died in Walpole, New Hampshire. He married Lydia Clark, who was born in Methuen, Massachusetts, May 12, 1776, and died at Walpole, New Hampshire, March 4, 1849. Children of Samuel and Lydia (Clark) Prentiss: 1. Mary C., born at Acworth, May 31, 1800, died in Cambridge, Vermont, July 31, 1880; married January 27, 1829, Gardner Watkins, who was born in Walpole; children: i. David Howard Watkins, born in Walpole, married Harriet A. Holmes, who was born in Grafton, Massachusetts, June 28, 1831 (children: Samuel P. Watkins, born in Cambridge, Vermont, July 22, 1855, a farmer at Jeffersonville, Vermont; Harley F., born March 19, 1857, a mechanic at Jeffersonville, married, February 19, 1879, Frankie J. Moore, born December 19, 1859, in Montgomery, Vermont, and had two children, Clayton M. Watkins, born November 2, 1879, and Ralph E. Watkins, born September 7, 1881; Elmer H. Watkins, born at Jay, Vermont, February 5, 1862, died May 15, 1863; Eloine H., born April 10, 1864; Joe A. Watkins, born in Jay, October 11, 1868); ii. Samuel P. Watkins, born in Walpole, March 4, 1831, died December 6, 1875; married Beatrice E. Eliot, born at Bakersfield, Vermont, August 25, 1839; (children: Fannie L. Watkins, born October 20, 1859, married May 6, 1878, Alvah S. Crosby; Mary E. Watkins, born in Boston July 3, 1834; John G. Watkins, born in Cambridge, Vermont, December 16, 1864); iii. Fannie A. Watkins, born in Walpole, July 3, 1833, died December 9, 1875; married George B. Miner, born in Cambridge in 1833; had two children: Eugene S. Miner, born in Cambridge, Vermont, April 5, 1857, and Fred E. Miner, born in Grafton, September 7, 1870. 2. Ephraim, born September 25, 1804, died February 19, 1860, in Walpole; married Olive Ware Hixon, born October 30, 1806, and had two daughters: i. Eunice Maria, born April 23, 1829, married James Patterson, July 25, 1851; residence Hyde Park, Massachusetts; two children: Annie Eloine Patterson, born April 28, 1852; Frederic Lawrence Patterson, born November 26, 1863; ii. Nancy, born April 19, 1836, married, February 18, 1863, Charles Stephens Norton, born November 28, 1834, died January 12, 1882; two children: Charles Stephen Norton, Jr., born December 12, 1865; Florence Elizabeth Norton, born January 9, 1868. 3. Margaret, born December 10, 1806, died in Walpole, December 25, 1864. 4. Theron, born May 9, 1808, died in Walpole, January 18, 1858; married Mary Scavy and had one child: Frances, who resided at Saco, Maine. 5. Samuel, born in Alstead, New Hampshire, November 17, 1812, mentioned below. 6. Nancy Prentiss, born February 25, 1817, married Mark Chase, born November 17, 1817, and died October 4, 1871, a policeman of Boston; his widow resided in Goodwin Place, Boston; child, Mary Ellen

Chase, born November 21, 1849, died November 9, 1869. 7. John Willard Prentiss, the 1st, settled on the homestead at Walpole.

(IV) Samuel Prentiss, son of Samuel Prentiss (3), was born in Alstead, New Hampshire, November 17, 1812, died in Reading, Massachusetts, March 19, 1865, from disease contracted in the army during the Civil war. He was fife major in Thirteenth Massachusetts Regiment and also in the Fiftieth Regiment of Volunteers. He was a cabinet maker and wood carver by trade. He married, April 16, 1843, Cornelia Ruggles, in Reading, Massachusetts. Children: 1. Harley, born January 20, 1844, mentioned below. 2. John Willard, 2d, born October 9, 1848, died March 26, 1853. 3. Walter Samuel, born January 27, 1854, in Reading, clerk for Fitchburg Railroad, Boston.

(V) Harley Prentiss, son of Samuel Prentiss (4), was born in Reading, Massachusetts, January 20, 1844. He was educated in the public schools of his native town. He served two years in the army during the civil war as sergeant in the Fiftieth Massachusetts Volunteers in 1862, re-enlisting in 1864 in the First Battalion Heavy Artillery. He was a commercial traveller for the firm of Carter, Ruggles & Company, 207 State street, Boston, and later with Winslow, Rand & Watson and John A. Andrews & Company, wholesale grocers. He always lived in Reading. He was a Republican in politics, and filled several of the town offices including postmaster at Reading under the administrations of McKinley and Roosevelt. During his regime the free delivery as well as the rural system were inaugurated in Reading. He was one of the executive committee as well as chief marshal at the two hundredth anniversary of Reading, was trustee of Public Library, was member of Post No. 194, Grand Army of the Republic, and was charter member of Security Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows. In religion he was always a unitarian, being one of the founders of the Christian Union Society of Reading. He married Helen Campbell Lindsay, October 16, 1866. She was born in Edinburgh, Scotland, May 1, 1847. Children, born in Reading: 1. Harley Lindsay, born March 24, 1868. 2. Archer Ruggles, born December 27, 1870, mentioned below. 3. Marian Helen, born February 8, 1877. 4. Cornelia, born July 20, 1881.

(VI) Archer Ruggles Prentiss, son of Harley Prentiss (5), was born in Reading, Massachusetts, December 27, 1870. He was educated there in the public and high schools. He engaged in general insurance business in Reading, and became the senior partner in the firm of Prentiss & Viall, who have built up the largest insurance business in that place. He is also superintendent of the insurance office of Field & Cowles of Boston, having been associated with this firm since 1890. In politics he is a Republican, taking an active part in the affairs of his party and serving as chairman of the town Republican committee. In religion he is a Unitarian. He is a member of Good Samaritan Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, of Reading, and was several years secretary of the Reading Athletic Club. He married, June 28, 1894, Mabel Thomas, of Reading. She is the daughter of Charles Dwight and Eunice Josephine Thomas. Her father was an officer of the United States custom house, Boston. Children: 1. Hilda Cameron, born October 7, 1895. 2. Donald Christie, born June 6, 1904, died August 12, 1906.

HARTWELL

The Hartwell family in England is traced back to the days of William the Conqueror, who alotted lands to one of his followers from Normandy by the name of Hartwell. He must have been born as early as 1050, A. D. Although the American progenitor's ancestry is not definitely known, he is probably a descendant of this ancient family, and he is undoubtedly the ancestor of all the American families of the name.

(I) William Hartwell, the American immigrant, was born in England, about 1613. He was among the first settlers of Concord, in New England, 1636; was admitted a freeman May 18, 1642; and signed the petition for the grant of Chelmsford, 1653. He was commissioned corporal in 1671, and quartermaster, 1673. He had a homestead in Concord, one mile east of the common on the road to Lexington. In 1666 he owned two hundred and forty-seven acres, and was among the largest taxpayers of the town. He died March 12, 1690, aged seventy-seven years. His wife Jazan (family name unknown) deposed May 11, 1675, that she was sixty-seven years old, which would fix her birth in 1608. She died August 5, 1695. Children: 1. Sarah, died July 8, 1674; married, April 18, 1661, Benjamin Parker, of Billerica. 2. John; see forward. 3. Mary, probably born 1643, died February 13, 1695-6; married Jonathan Hill. 4. Samuel, born March 26, 1645, died July 26,

1725; married Ruth, daughter of George and Catherine Wheeler. 5. Martha, born May 25, 1649, died before 1690.

(II) John Hartwell, eldest son and second child of William Hartwell (1), was born in Concord, December 23, 1640, and died of smallpox January 12, 1702-3. He married, June 1, 1664, Priscilla, daughter of Edward and Priscilla Wright; she died March 3, 1680-1. He married (second) August 23, 1682, Elizabeth, sister of his first wife; she died December 16, 1704. He served with Captain Thomas Wheeler's company at Brookfield, and elsewhere in King Phillip's war. He was admitted a freeman March 21, 1689-90. His children: 1. Ebenezer; see forward. 2. John, born April 15, 1669; married Sarah Shepard. 3. Samuel, born October 9, 1673, died December 31, 1694. 4. Sarah, born February 12, 1676-7; married Ebenezer Lamson. 5. William, born December 22, 1678, died July 10, 1762; married Abigail Hosmer. 6. Joseph, born January 24, 1680-1; married Ruhamah Cutter, of Charlestown. 7. Elizabeth, born October 23, 1683, died young. 8. Elizabeth, born December 23, 1684, probably the one who married Samuel Wilson. 9. Edward, born August 23, 1689, died February 17, 1785; soldier in 1708-9; was major, justice of the peace, judge of court of common pleas, representative to general court until past eighty years old, on committee of safety and correspondence, and was the most conspicuous man of his day in Concord; married Sarah Wilder. 10. Jonathan, born February 15, 1691-2, died October 18, 1713; married first, Elizabeth Brown, and (second) Sarah Wheeler.

(III) Ebenezer Hartwell, eldest child of John Hartwell (2), was born in Concord, February 28, 1665, and died in Carlisle, an adjoining town, January 1, 1723-4. He bought his homestead of his father-in-law, and the southern part of the house where John S. Keyes lately lived, in Concord village, across the line in Carlisle. He married, March 27, 1690, Sarah Smedley, daughter of John and Sarah (Wheeler) Smedley; she was born 1670, and died November 13, 1715. Their children: 1. John, born April 1, 1691; was district clerk of Carlisle before it was incorporated as a town, and ensign in the militia. 2. Priscilla, born December 13, 1692; died young. 3. Sarah, born July 28, 1694; married Jonathan Melvin. 4. Priscilla, born January 27, 1696-7, died August 2, 1778; said to have had a lover who went to Maine, turned hunter and hermit, and never returned. 5. Ebenezer, born March 22, 1698-9, died 1739; went to Groton; married, August 4, ———, Rachel Francworth. 6. Samuel, see forward.

(IV) Samuel Hartwell, youngest child of Ebenezer Hartwell (3), was born in Concord, April 30, 1702, died in Groton, May 26, 1782; married, 1727, Sarah ———, who died in 1733, having two children who died young. He married (second) June 7, 1737, Sarah Holden, of Groton, who was born September 5, 1717. He settled in the north part of Groton, near the Nashua river. Their children were all probably born in Groton: 1. Sarah, born March 9, 1738, died May 5, 1790; married Job Shattuck, a captain in the revolution. 2. Rachel, born December 19, 1739, died August 16, 1758. 3. An infant, born May 21, 1742, died young. 4. Priscilla, born February 25, 1745, died February 17, 1828; married James Green. 5. Samuel, born July 21, 1748, died young. 6. Hannah, born September 27, 1751; removed to Springfield, Vermont, 1805. 7. Lois, born December 19, 1758, married Simeon Lakin, of Groton, a revolutionary soldier. 8. Samuel; see forward.

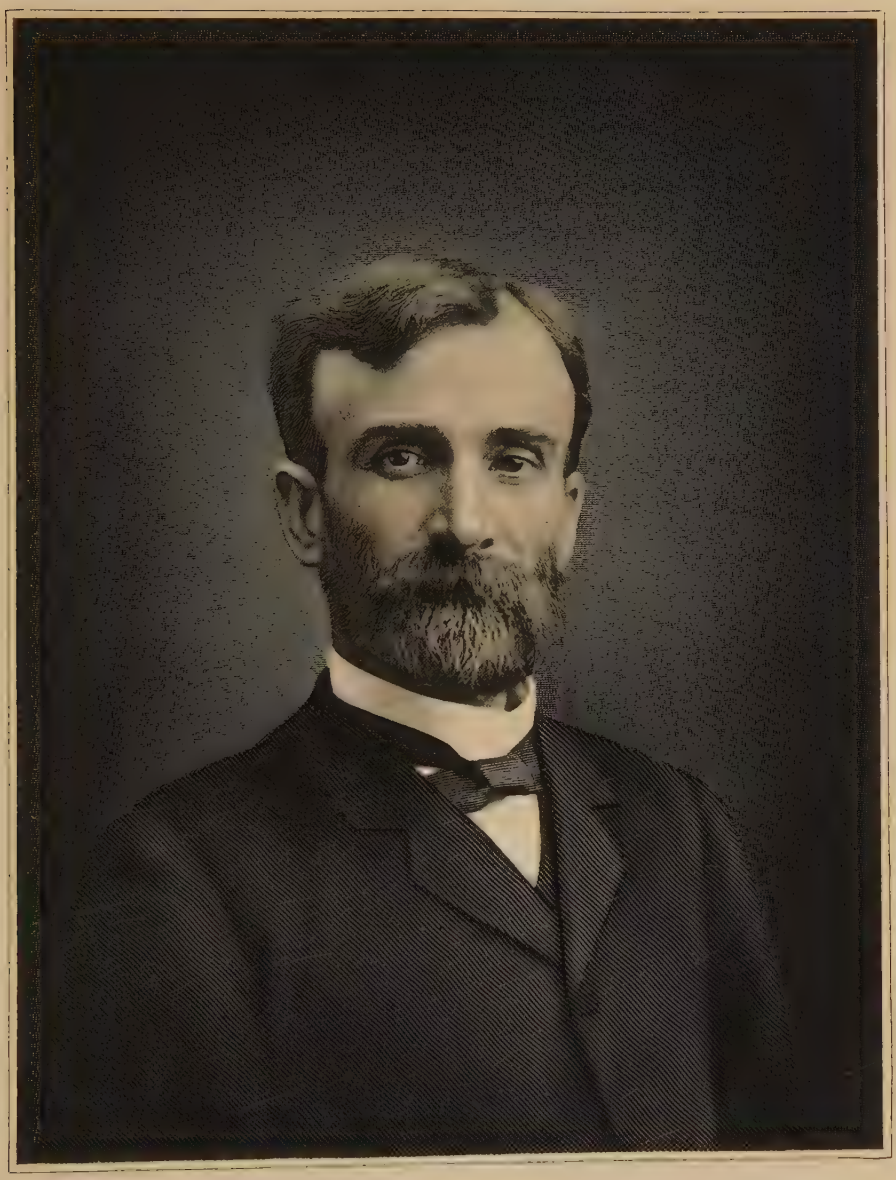
(V) Samuel Hartwell, youngest child of Samuel Hartwell (4), was born in Groton, August 7, 1771, and died there March 24, 1842. He married Caroline M. Wright, of Groton, who was born August 21, 1772, died March 5, 1853. He was a farmer, noted for his fine physique and great strength. He lived in Groton. Children: 1. Samuel, born November 7, 1804, died June 11, 1825. 2. John H., born November 11, 1806; married, May 12, 1831, Caroline M. Shattuck, of Groton, born October 11, 1811; they removed to Germania, Wisconsin, in 1860, and have many descendants. 3. David, born August 2, 1808, died September 20, 1878; married Harriet N. Hayward, of Easton, who was born March 8, 1815, died December 8, 1869; in 1837 removed to Beverly, Ohio; in 1849 to Carrollton, Illinois; in 1854 to Macoupin county, Illinois; in 1870 to Valley Centre, Kansas; was a contractor and builder; left many descendants. 4. Caroline, born December 3, 1812, died July 8, 1844. 5. Matilda, twin with Caroline; died April 8, 1848; married, September 24, 1840, Harrison J. Searles, of Westford, carpenter. 6. Benjamin F., of whom later. 7. James C., born May 12, 1817, died April 22, 1862; married September 24, 1840, Mary G. Corey, of Groton, who was born March 10, 1819; removed to southern Ohio; later to Carrollton, Illinois, and Medora, Illinois; was farmer and carpenter.

(VI) Benjamin Franklin Hartwell, sixth

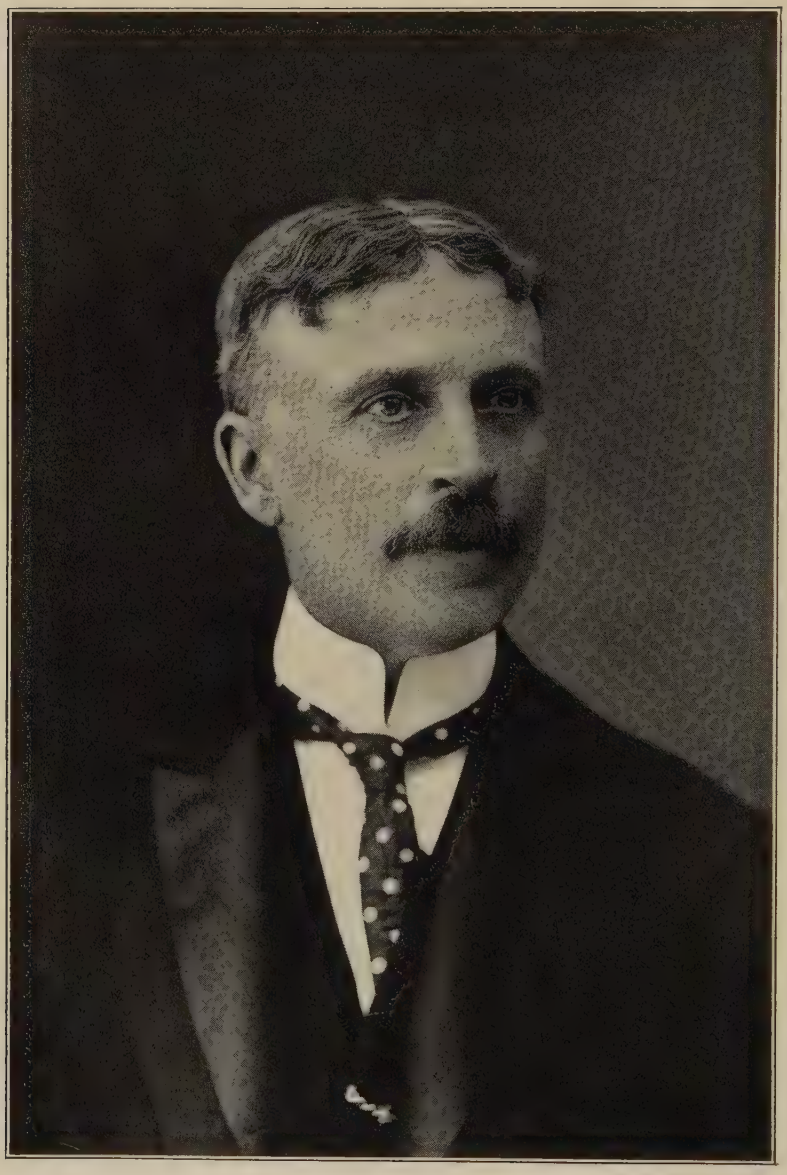
child and fourth son of Samuel Hartwell (5), was born in Groton, November 5, 1814. He married November 25, 1839, Emma Whitman, of Stow, daughter of Dr. Charles Whitman; she was born March 27, 1812, and died April 22, 1880. In early life he was a teacher, and was for some time principal of Franklin Academy, at Germantown, Pennsylvania. Later he was a contractor and builder at Littleton, Massachusetts. He also lived at Groton afterward, and at Zanesville, Ohio, where he died, January 21, 1891. The three generations ending with Benjamin F. Hartwell were unusually long lived. His grandfather was born in 1702, and he died in 1891, making for three generations a span of one hundred and eighty-nine years. Children: 1. Josephine, born December 22, 1840, died young. 2. Emma, born May 20, 1843; married September 13, 1871, M. V. B. Kennedy, of Georgetown, Ohio, who was born February 24, 1843, dealer in books and stationery in Zanesville, Ohio; she is living there now (1906); had son Harris H., born September 29, 1873, late city auditor of Zanesville, Ohio. 3. Benjamin Hall, born February 27, 1845; see forward. 4. Harris C., born December 28, 1847; died at Fitchburg, December 9, 1891; graduate of Harvard; lawyer by profession; member of school board, Fitchburg; city solicitor; representative in general court and state senator; president of senate, 1889; officially connected with various financial and industrial corporations; married Effie M. F., daughter of Colonel Daniel Needham, of Groton. 5. Charlotte E., born August 8, 1852; married, August 16, 1872, Philetus C. Lathrop, of Norwalk, Ohio, who was born August 7, 1839; he served in the civil war; was manufacturer of gloves at Gloversville; resides in Arlington, Massachusetts; no children.

(VII) Benjamin Hall Hartwell, third child and eldest son of Benjamin Franklin Hartwell, was born February 27, 1845, in Acton, Massachusetts. He began his education in the public schools of his native town; pursued advanced branches in Lawrence Academy, where he graduated and was later a trustee of the institution; and Dartmouth College; then taught in the high school in Groton, and prepared for his profession, that of medicine, in the Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, from which he was graduated in 1868, when twenty-three years of age. He subsequently took special courses in medicine in New York City, and London, England. He began practice in Troy, New Hampshire, but after a brief residence there removed to Groton Junction, now Ayer, Massachusetts, in 1869. In the last named place he became one of the leading men, not only in the line of his profession, but in every enterprise that had for its object the betterment and development of the town. He combined with the duties of physician the personal interest and sympathy of personal friendship, and in many cases his services were unrequited, as he never inquired into the ability of his patients to make compensation, and never forced a collection of a bill if it would work oppression upon the debtor. His professional ability brought him appointment as surgeon on the staff of Colonel Kimball, Tenth Regiment Massachusetts Militia, and he served in that capacity for three years. For about thirty years he was a member of the United States board of pension examiners. He was also a member of the Medical Legal Society, of which he was president for three years; member of the Massachusetts Medical Society, and a trustee of the Foxboro Hospital. Outside his profession he rendered public services of great value. In 1888 he was a member of the legislature from Ayer, and served on the committee on ways and means. He was an earnest champion of the cause of education, and it was through his instrumentality that the high school of Ayer was established; he was chairman of the Ayer school board for many years; and at the time of his demise, of the two hundred and forty-three graduates of the high school, every class, two only excepted, received their diplomas from his hands. He was one of the organizers and a life trustee of the Public Library, serving as chairman of the board; and was the leading factor in the organization of the Ayer National Bank, of which he was a director; and of the North Middlesex Savings Bank of Ayer, of which he was president until his death. In all these public relations he never permitted his personal interests to stand before the performance of official duty. He was prominent in the Masonic fraternity; he was affiliated with Caleb Butler Lodge, for upwards of thirty years, in which he was past master; he served as district deputy grand master for three years. He was a Congregationalist in religion, a Republican in politics, also was a member of the Middlesex Club.

Dr. Hartwell married, September 10, 1879, Helen Emily Clarke, born June 12, 1848, in Groton, Massachusetts, daughter of Major Eusebius S. and Mary J. (Shattuck) Clarke, and granddaughter of Robert Clarke, whose



Benj. A. Hartwell.



Millard F. Rodgers

grandfather was one of three brothers who came from Londonderry, Ireland, and settled in the village of the same name in New Hampshire. At the outbreak of the civil war Eusebius S. Clarke responded to the first call of President Lincoln for troops, and entered the service as captain of Company B, Sixth Regiment Massachusetts Volunteers. It was his regiment which met the murderous onslaught of the mob in the city of Baltimore. It filled out its period of three months guarding the approaches to Washington City, at Relay Depot, near Baltimore. On the expiration of his term of service he re-entered the service as captain of Company B, Twenty-sixth Regiment Massachusetts Volunteers, was promoted to the rank of major, and was wounded in action at the battle of Winchester and died a month later from the effect October 17, 1864.

RODGERS

Among the representative citizens of the city of Malden is Millard Filmore Rodgers, a lineal descendant of Thomas Rogers, who came over in the "Mayflower" in 1620, with Joseph Rogers, his son, and settled in Plymouth, Massachusetts Bay Colony. The next in line of descent of whom we have any information was Hezekiah Rodgers, who married Martha Scott. Their son, Hezekiah Rodgers, born October 12, 1780, married Dorcas Cleveland, born May 13, 1777, and they were the parents of a son, Lucius Cleveland Rodgers, born in Plymouth Colony, May 15, 1811, a Methodist preacher, and a Republican in politics. He married Mary Austin, born April 14, 1816, in West Frankfort, New York, daughter of Freeborn Austin.

Millard Filmore Rodgers, son of Lucius Cleveland and Mary (Austin) Rodgers, was born November 15, 1848, at Schuyler, Herkimer county, New York. His early schooling was obtained in the village school, and this was supplemented by attendance at the seminary at Whitestown, Oneida county, New York, and Fort Edward Institute, Fort Edward, Washington county, New York, from both of which institutions he graduated. He served an apprenticeship at the trade of carpenter, but did not follow that line of work. For several years he was employed in the manufacture of army guns for E. Remington Sons, Ilion, New York, and in 1884 took up the undertaking business as a profession and has followed same to the present time (1908). That good deeds can be accomplished even in our daily vocations is evidenced by the fact that for many years and also at the present time, Mr. Rodgers has taken upon himself the entire cost of burial of members of the Malden Home for Aged Persons, a most philanthropic work. Mr. Rodgers is a member of the Center Methodist Episcopal Church, and for many years has served in the capacity of secretary of different Sunday schools. He is a Republican in politics, serving as warden of ward three in the city of Malden. He was formerly a member of Olive Branch Lodge, No. 40, Free and Accepted Masons, of Frankfort, New York, of which he was secretary, and is now a member of Converse Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; the Royal Arch Chapter of the Tabernacle; and Beauseant Commandery, Knights Templar, all of which are of Malden. He is also a member of Aleppo Temple, Ancient Arabic Order of the Mystic Shrine, of Boston; Crystal Chapter, Order of Eastern Star, Malden; Malden Lodge of Elks; the Kernwood and Malden Clubs, of Malden; associate member of Post No. 40, Grand Army of the Republic, Malden, and of the Malden Young Men's Christian Association. That Mr. Rodgers is taking an active and prominent part in the various affairs of his adopted city is clearly demonstrated by this brief account of his career.

Mr. Rodgers married, October 28, 1874, Fannie M. Fairchild, in Ilion, New York. She is a daughter of Robert T. and Nancy Fairchild, of Ilion, New York. She was a graduate of the Oswego Normal School, Oswego, New York, and had been a teacher for several years. Children: M. Floyd and M. Flora (twins), born January 14, 1877, in Ilion, New York; the latter was married to Ralph A. Knight, June 12, 1907, and resides in Malden. Ralph Fairchild, born in Frankfort, New York, November 9, 1879, was drowned in Maranacook Lake, Maine, in August, 1903, in the twenty-fourth year of his age.

HOWARD

The surname Howard originated in England during the thirteenth century, and was derived from Hayward, Harward and Hereward. The first to adopt the present form of spelling was, undoubtedly William Howard, a learned and honored jurist in the reign of Edward I. That monarch married for his second consort Margaret, daughter of Philip the Hardy of France, and his eldest son by this marriage was Thomas Plantagenet, sur-

named De Brotherton. The latter's great-granddaughter Margaret, who was the eldest daughter of Thomas de Mowbray, Duke of Norfolk, became the wife of Sir Robert Howard, a descendant of William Howard, the jurist just mentioned. Howard was the family name of several dukes of Norfolk. The Howards of America, in common with those of the mother country, are the posterity of William the jurist. The Howard family now being considered is thought to be the progeny of Robert and Mary Howard, who came from England and were early settlers in Dorchester, Massachusetts, where Robert was made a freeman in 1635. Their children were: Jonathan, Robert, Hannah, Jeremiah, Bethia, Mary, Temperance and perhaps others.

Robert (2) Howard, second son and child of Robert and Mary Howard, was admitted a freeman in Boston in 1683. By his wife Elizabeth he had Sarah, Robert and Samuel.

Thomas Howard, probably a grandson of Robert and Elizabeth Howard, resided in Boston. He was the father of Thomas, Benjamin, Joseph and Mary. Joseph married and reared two children: Joseph and Mary.

Thomas (2) Howard, eldest son of Thomas, was born in 1749, probably in Boston. He settled in Hingham, Massachusetts, where he followed the cooper's trade, and his death occurred there August 29, 1829, at the age of seventy-nine years. He was married in Hingham, to Sarah Mansfield, born in that town, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Waters) Mansfield, and died August 19, 1817. She was a descendant in the fifth generation of John and Elizabeth (Farnsworth) Mansfield, the former of whom was made a freeman at Hingham in 1684, and his wife was of Dorchester. The line of descent from John and Elizabeth is through John (2), Joseph (3), and Joseph (4). The children of Thomas and Sarah (Mansfield) Howard were: Sarah, Thomas, Benjamin, Molly, Ned (who died in infancy), another Ned, Waters (died at the age of one year), Charles, Edmund and a second Waters.

Thomas (3) Howard, second child and eldest son of Thomas and Sarah (Mansfield) Howard, was born in Hingham, September 30, 1779. On January 7, 1807, he married Hannah Wilder, and in 1810 he removed from Hingham to a farm in Ashburnham, Massachusetts, residing there for the rest of his life, which terminated November 3, 1861. His wife, who died November 14, 1870, was a daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Lasell) Wilder, and a descendant in the sixth generation through Samuel (4), Thomas (3) and Isaac (2) of Edward Wilder, the emigrant ancestor of all of that name who have resided in Hingham. The latter was granted land in Hingham in 1637, and admitted a freeman in 1644. Mrs. Hannah Howard was the mother of seven children: Hannah, Thomas, Samuel W., Lewis, George H., Mary W. and Lucy M.

Thomas (4) Howard, second child and eldest son of Thomas and Hannah (Wilder) Howard, was born in Hingham, October 28, 1809. When a young man he settled in East Cambridge, where he was engaged in the coal business, and later employed by the New England Glass Works. He died November 17, 1850. December 3, 1835, he married Hannah Elizabeth Wright, daughter of Joel S. Wright, who was at one time town clerk of Acton, Massachusetts, and her maternal grandfather was Captain David Brown, who commanded a company of minute men at the North Bridge, Concord, April 19, 1775. Thomas and Hannah E. (Wright) Howard were the parents of three sons: Frank Edson, born March 12, 1837, died January 14, 1863; George H., who will be again referred to; and Thomas Melville, born November 26, 1844. The latter, who married Mary Elizabeth Mattell, died in Somerville, October 12, 1900.

George Henry Howard, second son of Thomas and Hannah E. (Wright) Howard, was born in Cambridge, November 13, 1838. He attended school in Pepperell and Cambridge, and at the conclusion of his studies he found employment at the New England Glass Works in East Cambridge. In April, 1861, he enlisted for service in the civil war in a company raised in Cambridge which was assigned to the Sixteenth Regiment Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry as Company A, and proceeding to the front joined the forces under the command of General McClellan. In the fall of 1861 he was promoted to first lieutenant of Company C, of Groton, which was ordered to Baltimore for the purpose of protecting troops passing through the city, and his regiment subsequently joined the command of General Wood at Fortress Monroe, where he witnessed the famous action between the "Merrimac" and the "Monitor." He afterward served in the Army of the Potomac, participating in the battle of Seven Pines and several other important engagements, including the second battle of Bull Run. As his elder brother was stricken with a fatal illness, and his younger brother was

Geo. N. Howard

also serving his country in the army, he was obliged to resign his commission in order to care for the family, and he reluctantly withdrew from the service for that purpose. Accepting a position at the Portland (Maine) Glass Works, he had charge of the mould department there for a period of four years, at the expiration of which time he resigned in order to accept a more lucrative offer tendered him by the management of the newly established glass works in Montreal, Province of Quebec, and he remained in that city some eighteen months. Returning to Cambridge he pursued a special course of instruction at Bryant and Stratton's Business College, at the conclusion of which he accepted an appointment as a constable on the police force under Mayor Jones, and retained it until 1871. In the latter year he entered as a bookkeeper the employ of W. L. Lockhart, manufacturer of and wholesale dealer in undertakers' supplies, and was admitted to partnership in 1893 and is still engaged in that business.

In politics Mr. Howard is a Republican, and during the past thirty-five years has frequently been elected to public office. For the years 1873, '74, '81, '82, '83 and '84 he served in the Cambridge common council, being president of that body for three years; was a member of the board of aldermen in 1875 and '76; was appointed one of the sinking fund commissioners in 1887 and a member of the water board in 1888, both of these important trusts he still retains. He is a trustee of the Wildey Savings Bank, and was formerly a director of the East Cambridge Savings Bank. He was made a Master Mason in Portland Lodge No. 1, from which he was demitted to Putnam Lodge, Cambridge; entered the Chapter of Royal Arch Masons in 1882, and is a charter-member of Cambridge Commandery, Knights Templar. He is also affiliated with New England Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows; and the Knights of Honor, and the Knights and Ladies of Honor; is one of the original members of the New England Order of Protection, in which he has occupied all of the important chairs; is a comrade of Post No. 57, Grand Army of the Republic, which he served as commander for twelve terms, or until declining further election; and is a member of the Cambridge and Colonial Clubs. For twenty five consecutive years prior to 1896 he was superintendent of the Sunday school connected with the Second Baptist Church, and was at one time a director of the Young Men's Christian Association.

April 28, 1861, Mr. Howard married Miss Charlotte Bruce Wickens, who was born in Shelbourne, Nova Scotia, June 23, 1840, daughter of Joseph and Isabella Wickens. She is a great-granddaughter of Lady St. Clair and Sir Archibald Scott Bruce, of Scotland. Of this union there are two daughters: Lottie Evangeline, born March 14, 1862; and Lillie Belle, born March 10, 1865. Lillie Belle is now the wife of Herbert W. Pierce of Newton, and their children are: Earl Howard, born February 3, 1888; and Ruth Evangeline, born January 2, 1898.

COX Edward Cox, the immigrant ancestor, according to the "History of Plymouth, New Hampshire," was an early settler at Londonderry, New Hampshire, and at Nottingham West, now Hudson, New Hampshire. Mrs. Eleanora Cox, who died at Londonderry, October 2, 1749, aged seventy-three, is believed to be his mother. She was buried in the old graveyard at Derry, where a stone marks her place of burial. Edward Cox married Molly Mitton. Children: 1. Charles, mentioned below. 2. John, was a soldier in the Revolution from Londonderry. 3. Edward, Jr., soldier in the Revolution, at Londonderry.

(II) Charles Cox, son of Edward Cox (1), was born probably in Londonderry, New Hampshire, in 1746. He was an early settler and a prominent citizen of Holderness, New Hampshire. He married Mary Elliott. Children, born at Holderness: 1. John, had a son Caleb. 2. Thomas, born August 11, 1782, married, May 28, 1807, Miriam Dearborn, daughter of Samuel Dearborn, a farmer of Holderness, where he died May 3, 1830; his wife married (second), 1834, Ezekiel Hoyt, of Sandwich, and died in New Hampton, April 11, 1873. 3. Mary, buried in the old cemetery at Derry, New Hampshire. 4. James, mentioned below.

(III) James Cox, son of Charles Cox (2), was born about 1770. He was brought up in Holderness, New Hampshire, where his father was an early settler. He was a farmer in the adjoining town of Thornton. He is buried in Holderness. He married Catherine Wallace, who is buried at Holderness also. Children: William Wallace, born June 8, 1793. 2. James, Jr., born December 8, 1794, died February 28, 1844. 3. Mary, born July 20,

1798, died July 26, 1844. 4. Hannah Wallace, born April 29, 1800, died May 10, 1800. 5. Leonard Jarvis, born July 31, 1801, mentioned below. 6. Caroline, born May 25, 1804.

(IV) Colonel Leonard Jarvis Cox, son of James Cox (3), was born at Holderness, New Hampshire, July 31, 1801. He received a common school education, and during the summer season worked on his father's farm. In early life he left home and went to Boston, where for four years he worked in various restaurants. He returned then to Holderness and finally settled on the Howe farm in the northwest part of the town, near Squam pond. He carried on this farm until 1843, when he removed to Thornton, New Hampshire. In 1850 he removed from Thornton to Manchester, New Hampshire, where he engaged in teaming and farming for his livelihood until his death, September 23, 1861. He was small of stature, quiet in manner, and of great industry. In religion he was a Methodist; in politics a Democrat. He was active in the New Hampshire militia, and rose to the command of his regiment. He was generally known in later years by his military title, Colonel Cox. He married Mary Clark, who was born April 23, 1801, and died September 12, 1882, daughter of James and Mary Clark, of Holderness. Children: 1. Catherine Wallace, born January 8, 1826, died 1864. 2. Arthur Clark, born May 27, 1827, mentioned below. 3. Electa Ann, born July 7, 1829, died October 9, 1889; married Jonathan M. Sanborn, of Manchester; no children. 4. Matilda Jane, born at Pembroke, New Hampshire, March 2, 1832, married Samuel Adams Hood, of Milford, New Hampshire; children: i. Arthur Sumner, born July 21, 1857, married Susie H. Patten, of Deering, New Hampshire (children: Alice Louise, born October 14, 1885, died March 9, 1893; Paul Arthur, born November 16, 1887; Emma L., born October 10, 1889); ii. Lilla May, born March 2, 1872, died November 24, 1892. 5. James Loudon, born June 7, 1835, married, September 22, 1859, Martha Harris, of New Hampton, New Hampshire; children: i. Willis Webster, born February 12, 1867, died February 6, 1879; ii. Lillian Louise, born August 11, 1868, died October 15, 1871; iii. Lura May, born November 23, 1871, died January 7, 1872; iv. Annie Estelle, born January 25, 1874, married, July 1, 1896, Ernest C. Wilson (their children: Mildred Erastus Wilson, born April 12, 1897; Erwin Noble Wilson, born November 6, 1898; Martha Louise Wilson, born July 3, 1902); v. Winnie, born November 4, 1876, died December 17, 1877; vi. Linnie, born January 2, 1880, married, February 1, 1903, Will S. Morgan, and have one child, Langdon, born January 21, 1904; vii. Birdie, born July 3, 1883, died September 2, 1883. 6. Lemuel M., born April 15, 1837, married, August 20, 1868, Mary Abbie Andrews; children: i. Harry Leonard, born May 12, 1869, married, October 26, 1892, Alice M. Maher (children: Harold Bernard, born August 23, 1895; Herbert Donald, born March 26, 1897); ii. Fred Earl, born September 18, 1877, married, December 28, 1905, Bertha M. Kennedy. 7. Charles Parker, born November 22, 1840, married, January 11, 1865, Adelaide A. Barrus, of Boston; children: i. Irving Elmer, born December 21, 1865; ii. Minerva Louisa, born February 12, 1868; iii. George Henry, born September 23, 1869; iv. Mary Florence, born December 7, 1870; v. Charles P., Jr., born January 14, 1872; vi. Alvin Leonard, born March 30, 1873; vii. Leota Amanda, born June 7, 1875; viii. Elsie Adelaide, born September 13, 1876; ix. Charlotte Ann, born December 9, 1878, died April 26, 1880; x. Arthur Jewell, born August 7, 1885; xi. Ida Frances, born January 19, 1888. 8. Mary Adelaide, born December 6, 1844, married, November 9, 1870, Frank J. Locke, of Winchester, Massachusetts.

(V) Arthur Clark Cox, son of Leonard Jarvis Cox (4), was born at Holderness, New Hampshire, May 27, 1827. He was educated in the public schools of his native town, and until he was eighteen years old worked on his father's farm. When he left home he entered the employ of Robinson & Fifield, of Charlestown, Massachusetts, and learned the upholstery business. He followed this trade for about fourteen years. In 1865 he came to Winchester, Massachusetts, buying a third interest in the Locke place, and engaged in market gardening with his brother-in-law, Oliver J. Locke. After Mr. Locke retired, Mr. Cox continued the business alone until the time of his death, February 22, 1892. He was very industrious and prosperous, upright and honest in every kind of dealing, deserving and enjoying the fullest honor and confidence of his townsmen. In religion he was a Methodist, an active and faithful member of the Winchester Methodist Episcopal Church. In politics he was a Republican. He was an earnest advocate of total abstinence, and a prominent temperance man. He was a charter member of the Boston Market Gardeners' Association. He married, at Charlestown,

ARTHUR CLARK COX

January 1, 1851, Sarah Maria Locke, daughter of Jonathan and Betsey (Russell) Locke, of West Cambridge, Massachusetts. Her father, Jonathan Locke, was a farmer. Children: 1. Charles Clark, born April 11, 1853, at Charlestown; died at Winchester, August 4, 1883; married Sarah Hovey Rawson, of Arlington. 2. Herbert L., born November 1, 1866, mentioned below.

(VI) Herbert Lincoln Cox, son of Arthur Clark Cox (5), was born at Winchester, Massachusetts, November 1, 1866. He received his education in the public schools of his native town, graduating from the Winchester high school in 1883. He studied engineering and designing for a year in the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, and entered the employ of the Forbes Lithographing Company of Boston in the designing department. He then entered the employ of the Boston and New York Rubber Company, 49 Franklin street, Boston, as bookkeeper. He was with this company one year, and held a similar position two years with the American Rubber Company. In 1887 he decided to return to the homestead, and associated himself with his father in conducting the market gardening business on Ridge Hill. In 1889 he became foreman for W. W. Rawson on his farm at Arlington, Massachusetts, and continued until the death of his father in 1892, a period of three years. He succeeded to his father's business and farm, and has carried on the Ridge Hill place ever since then, having one of the most profitable and valuable farms in that section. In December, 1906, he became the owner. The farm is known as the old Jonathan Locke place, and is situated in the western part of Winchester, and consists of twenty-seven acres of the original one hundred and seventy-six acres on Ridge street. He makes a specialty of fancy cucumbers, lettuce and radishes. Much of his produce is sold through Rhodes Brothers, commission merchants, Boston. The produce is carted to Boston, his produce wagons making trips to Boston daily. September 15, 1906, the old farm house which had been built by his grandfather, Jonathan Locke, was destroyed by fire. Herbert L. Cox erected the present modern house on the site of the old house, having finished the new building with modern improvements and also a fine large cellar for the storage of vegetables and other produce, on November 26, 1907. June 1, 1907, Mr. Cox bought the Oliver J. Locke farm from the Locke estate. Mr. Cox is an enterprising garden farmer and takes much interest in his homestead, which has since 1887 been known as Windemere farm. Mr. Cox has been a member of the Arlington Baptist Church for twenty years, and was instrumental in raising the funds for the new edifice. He is secretary of the Sunday school and of the Christian Endeavor Society. In politics he is a Republican.

He married, June 2, 1903, Dorris Farnham Parmelee, who was born August 9, 1880, at Portland, Maine, daughter of Edward F. and Annie (Prince) Parmelee, of Portland. Her father is with the National Casket Company at Boston. Mr. and Mrs. Cox have no children.

MARTIN

Louis Martin was born at Baden-Baden, Germany, March 16, 1835. He came to America and married there, February 28, 1870, Agnes Gans, who was born in Germany, April 7, 1852, the daughter of Valentine and Margaret Gans. Mrs. Martin is a woman of unusual business ability. She has achieved a remarkable success as a manufacturer of cocoanut cakes and macaroons. She bought this business April 1, 1891, of Maxim Kaiser, of Dorchester. She brought her business to Somerville in August, 1899, and located at 9 Stone avenue court. She employs a dozen hands and has developed a good market for her product in Boston, New York, Philadelphia, Baltimore, Cleveland, Providence, St. Louis, San Francisco and other centres of distribution. The success of the business depends chiefly, of course, on her skill in preparing the ingredients and the excellence of the product, but her business ability has created the trade and extended it to its present proportions.

Children: 1. John Martin, born April 9, 1872, died at Somerville, May 2, 1896; assisted his mother in the shop. 2. Joseph, born March 23, 1874, died June 19, 1876. 3. Josephine, born December 7, 1875, educated in the parochial schools; married Patrick Molan, son of Martin and Mary (Murphy) Molan, at Boston, December 13, 1894. 4. Mary, born January 20, 1878, graduate of the parochial and Somerville high school; married George Maywood. 5. Frances, born March 17, 1880, educated in the parochial school of Somerville; married M. Blute. 6. Louis, born and died June, 1882. 7. Anna, born June, 1884, died June, 1888. 8. William, born August, 1885, educated in the parochial school; associated with his mother in business. 9. Louisa, born March 23, 1887, died

February, 1888. 10. George, born February 17, 1889, associated with his mother in business.

STILES

Robert Stiles, the first of the name in Massachusetts Bay Colony and probably in New England, is credited as a native of Yorkshire, England. He was an early settler on "Mr. Ezechi Roger's plantation" adjacent to Newbury, Massachusetts Bay Colony, which was established as the town of Rowley, Essex county, September 4, 1639, in that part of the town set off to form the town of Boxford, September 14, 1694. He owned a farm of two hundred and fifty acres, and his farm residence was near what became known in later years as East Parish Village and East Boxford. He paid taxes to the town of Rowley, 1660-64, and he acquired more lands about 1666-67. He was married October 4, 1660, to Elizabeth, daughter of John and Anna Frye of Andover. Elizabeth Frye was born in England in 1637. Robert Stiles was constable of Rowley, 1686, and died July 30, 1690. His wife Elizabeth was admitted to the church at Boxford February 21, 1703, and their ten children were: 1. John, born in Rowley, January, 1661. 2. Elizabeth, born March 15, 1662; married John Buswell, of Boxford. 3. Sarah, died in infancy. 4. Abigail, born February 15, 1666. 5. Ebenezer, born February ah, born October 20, 1672. 7. Robert, born November 15, 1673; married Ruth Bridges. 20, 166—; married Dorothy Dalton. 6. Sar 8. Eunice; married Robert Willis. 9. Timothy, born October 1, 1679; married Hannah Foster. 10. Samuel, born May 21, 1682; married Elizabeth Cory. From this family of children of the immigrant ancestor Robert Stiles, the Stiles family in the different lines may be traced.

Alba Glazier Stiles was born in Waterford, Caledonia county, Vermont, October 28, 1828, and at an early age removed to Lowell, Massachusetts, where he engaged in the flour and grain business, and he continued to carry on this enterprise in Lowell up to 1904, when he retired with an ample fortune. He was an earnest believer in the faith of the Baptist denomination, and an attendant of the Worthen Street Baptist Church of Lowell. He was a Republican in political faith, but not an active worker in the political field or an office seeker. He was married first, on May 15, 1853, to Caroline, daughter of Daniel and Jane (Heagan) Crockett, of Prospect (Maine). She died May 20, 1868, and he was married (second) November 25, 1868, to Amelia Ann, daughter of Ebenezer (1793-1883) and Adeline (Chandler) (1803-1883) Jennison, and granddaughter of Ebenezer (1769-1842) and Sally Webb (1769-1862) Jennison. The Jennison family in New England trace their genealogy back to the father of William and Robert Jennison. These two sons came from Colchester, England, in 1630, and William was among the early settlers of Charles Towne, organized as a town August 23, 1630, and located across the Charles river from Tri-Mountain, organized as the town of Boston, September 7, 1630. He built a house in Charles Towne the same year, and the next year (1631) sold it and removed to Water Towne, where his brother Robert had settled August 16, 1631. William Jennison was ensign of the militia organized to protect the settlers from the Indians, 1631, and was admitted as a freeman of the town May 18, 1631; was one of the first selectmen and deputy to the general court of Massachusetts Bay Colony. He made a trip to Bermuda in the ship "Thunder," in the capacity of pilot, leaving the port of Boston on October 17, 1633, and on his return reporting as to the condition of the English immigrants living in that colony. In 1636 he was made captain of the militia, and led his company, made up of all the able bodied men of the town, against the Pequot Indians, and he showed so much military skill that he was made captain of the train band in 1638. He was selectman of Watertown 1635-1642 and 1644, and deputy to the general court 1637, 1642 and 1645, and in 1646 he returned to England. He does not appear to have had any descendants in New England but his brother Robert.

(I) Robert Jennison, accompanied by his wife Elizabeth, settled in Water Towne, "the town upon Charles river," August 16, 1631, and was at once made ensign to Captain Patrick, who commanded the military company. He was one of the original proprietors of the town, and was admitted as a freeman in May, 1645. As such he was attorney for the brother William, who had returned to Colchester, England, and sold his land in 1657. His wife died October 30, 1638, leaving one daughter, Elizabeth, born in Watertown, April 12, 1637, who married Deacon George Reed (1629—) of Woburn, son of William and Mabel Reed. Robert Jennison was married, (second) about 1639, to Grace ———, and by her had one daughter, Michal,

born in Watertown, December 17, 1640, who married Richard Bloys, and (secondly) John Warren, Jr. Widow Bloys-Warren died July 14, 1713; and they had one son, Samuel.

(II) Samuel Jennison, son of Robert and Elizabeth Jennison, was born in Watertown, October 12, 1642, and like his father was ensign of the military company. He was married October 30, 1666, to Judith Macomber, and their children were, in the order of their birth: Judith, 1667; Mercy, 1669; Rachel, 1671; Samuel, 1673; William (1676-1841) and twin sister Elizabeth; Grace, 1678; Peter, 1681; Robert, 1684; Lydia, 1688.

(III) William Jennison, son of Ensign Samuel and Judith (Macomber) Jennison, was born in Watertown, October 17, 1676; married and settled in Worcester, which was the plantation of Quinsigamond, first settled by whites in 1673, but abandoned and established as the town of Worcester, October 15, 1684, named from Worcester, England, but again virtually abandoned owing to troubles with the Indians in 1702. The permanent settlement of the town dates from 1713, and the town was regularly incorporated in 1722. William Jennison was one of the founders of the permanent town and one of the judges of the court. He died in Worcester, September 19, 1741.

(V) Ebenezer Jennison, grandson of William Jennison (1676-1741) was born in Mendon, Worcester county, March 27, 1767; married Sally Webb, born in Boston, Massachusetts, August 11, 1769, who married Ebenezer Jennison in 1792, and died at Charlestown, Maine, October 7, 1862. Ebenezer Jennison removed to Warren, and thence to Charlestown, Penobscot county, Maine, and died at Dixmont, Penobscot county, Maine, October 9, 1842. Ebenezer and Sally (Webb) Jennison had eight children, named in order of their birth: Ebenezer, born May 10, 1793; Caroline, Harriett (1), Emily, Timothy, William, Harriett (2), Sally.

(VI) Ebenezer Jennison, son of Ebenezer and Sally (Webb) Jennison, was born in Warren, Penobscot county, Maine, May 10, 1793, was married November 11, 1821, at Garland, Penobscot county, Maine, to Adeline Chandler, of Hopkinton, New Hampshire. Adeline Chandler was born in Hopkinton, New Hampshire, June 25, 1803, and died in Foxcroft, Maine, February 6, 1882. The children of Ebenezer (1793-1883) and Adeline (Chandler) Jennison, all born in Penobscot county, Maine, were: John, born September 7, 1822, died July 23, 1863; William Holmes, born January 14, 1824; Timothy Lendal, born November 20, 1825, died October, 1897; Elizabeth Margaret, born April 16, 1827; Frank Sewall, born May 2, 1829; Charles Whipple, born July 10, 1831; Mary Emily, born November 4, 1832; Amelia Ann, born August 29, 1835, died at Lowell, Massachusetts, April 22, 1886, and Martha Washington, born March 10, 1842.

(VII) Amelia Ann (Jennison) Stiles, daughter of Ebenezer and Adeline (Chandler) Jennison and second wife of Alba Glazier Stiles, was born at Charlestown, Penobscot county, Maine, August 29, 1835, and died in Lowell, Massachusetts, April 22, 1886. The children of Alba Glazier and Amelia Ann (Jennison) Stiles, were: Alice Gertrude Stiles, born in Lowell, Massachusetts, August 23, 1871; Bertha Amelia Stiles, born in Lowell, Massachusetts, August 15, 1873. They were educated in the public and high schools of Lowell.

DUNHAM

According to the tradition of the family, Charles B. Dunham is a lineal descendant of Deacon John Dunham, who came to Plymouth in 1620, in the "Mayflower," under the assumed name of John Goodman. Some of his descendants of the third and fourth generations went to Maine. Mr. Dunham's great-grandfather

(I) Joseph Dunham, was born in West Falmouth, Maine, in 1774, and died there October 21, 1835. His son

(II) John Anderson Dunham, was born in Falmouth, Maine, August 16, 1811, died in Medford, Massachusetts, August 14, 1876; married Elizabeth S. Huston. She was born December 17, 1818, died March 3, 1872. His son

(III) Ervin Tewksbury Dunham, was born in Falmouth, Maine, March 25, 1842, died June 28, 1899, in Medford. He married Elizabeth Ellen Hicks, of Cumberland, Maine. She was the daughter of George Hicks, who died at Cumberland, September 21, 1879, aged ninety-nine years and seven months. He outlived all his generation. His powers of mind and body were wonderfully preserved, except that his hearing was a little defective. He was erect in form, and remarkably vigorous. He served for a time as a fifer in the war of 1812. According to the History of Cumberland County, Maine, George Hicks was a leading citizen of Cumberland, and built a sawmill there in 1817. (See page 266

of the Cumberland County History). The children of Ervin Tewksbury and Elizabeth Ellen (Hicks) Dunham are: John Ervin Dunham, born in Providence, Rhode Island, and

(IV) Charles Blanchard Dunham, who was born in Virden, Illinois, February 25, 1869, where his parents were temporarily residing. He came with them to Medford when he was two years old. He was educated in the public schools of Medford, graduating from the high school in the class of 1886. He was president of the Alumni Association when the works of art were presented to the high school after the completion of the new building, and was one of the committee making the selections. He then attended the Art School of George H. Bartlett, principal of the Normal Art School of Boston. In 1888 he entered the architectural office of H. S. Mackay, of Boston, continuing his studies with professors of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, and in the classes of the Boston Architectural Club. In 1892 Mr. Dunham was taken into co-partnership with Mr. Mackay. Four years later he went to Europe to pursue further study of architecture, traveling extensively on the continent and in Great Britain. In 1899 he entered business on his own account, continuing to the present time, with offices at No. 6 Beacon street, Boston. Mr. Dunham has designed many extensive and costly buildings, among them being the Hotels Tuileries, Empire, Ericson and Chesterfield, all on Commonwealth avenue, Boston; the First Baptist Church on Massachusetts avenue, Arlington; the Baptist Church at Watertown; First Baptist Church of Hamilton, New York; besides other churches and mercantile buildings and blocks. Mr. Dunham designed the Franklin schoolhouse and other public buildings in Medford. He is a member of the Medford Club, Medford Historical Society, and is a life member of the Royal House Association of Medford. He is worshipful master of Mount Hermon Lodge of Medford, a member of Mystic Royal Arch Chapter, Medford Council, the Boston Commandery of Knights Templar, and the Aleppo Temple of Shriners. Mr. Dunham is unmarried.

WHYTAL

The family of Whytal, Whittall or Whittle, has been numerous in Lancashire, England, from the beginning of the use of surnames. The following coat of arms was granted to the Lancashire family of Whittle, September 13, 1688: Gules a chevron vair between three talbots heads erased or. The following had probably been in use many centuries; was confirmed in 1694: Gules a chev. ermine fimbriated or between three talbots heads erased of the last. Crest: A bear's head and neck sable muzzled gules. These two coats are almost alike and probably all of the Whytal family, if the descent were traced, would find themselves entitled to bear the ancient coat of arms, essentially as given above.

(I) Joseph Whytal, descendant of this Lancashire family, was born at Mill-town, Kerry, Ireland, and received an excellent education in the schools of his native town, and at an early age served an apprenticeship in the trade of shoemaking. He left home at the age of eighteen and went to Halifax, Nova Scotia, where he worked at his trade two years, and then engaged in business on his own account. At that time shoes were manufactured largely to order and entirely by hand-work. He had a shop and store combined and soon attracted by his skill and good workmanship the best trade of the city. He was in business in Halifax for a period of twenty years, and enjoyed a large and profitable trade. He was also engaged in the tanning industry, which he conducted to the time of his death. He died in Halifax, September 21, 1847. A man of strong character, he was radical in his views. He was an earnest advocate of total abstinence. In politics he was a Radical. Though reared in the Church of England, he attended the Universalist church and was prominent in its work and benevolence. He served in the militia in his younger days in Halifax. Short in stature, but broad and powerful, he was always energetic and industrious.

He married, June, 1820, Mary Dunlap, daughter of Hugh and Hannah (Allen) Dunlap, of Halifax. Hannah Allen was the daughter of Hannah (Lee) Allen, who was born in Salem, Massachusetts. Children: 1. John Leslie, born May 24, 1821, married, April, 1865, Mary Standford, of Dartmouth, Nova Scotia; children: i. John Leslie, Jr., born September 27, 1866; ii. Mary Ambrose, September 1, 1868, died September 9, 1888; iii. Arthur Temple, January 11, 1870, died November 22, 1904; iv. Annie Stanford, September 13, 1872; v. Elizabeth Jane, June 25, 1874, died April 6, 1894. 2. William, born January 28, 1823, mentioned below. 3. Joseph, born December 18, 1824, died January 25, 1907; married, May 2, 1860, Helen Reardon, of Hali-

fax, Nova Scotia, daughter of Lawrence and Elizabeth Reardon; children: i. Joseph E., born November 1, 1860, married, January 1, 1890, Nellie McCrea, of Norton, Kansas; ii. Ambrose, August 27, 1872; iii. Annie, December 30, 1875, married, August 9, 1905, C. P. Kenney, of Montana; iv. Bessie, June 2, 1877. 4. Annie, born April 12, 1828, died March 8, 1877; married, November 2, 1854, Rev. William Hooper; children: i. William Leslie Hooper, born August 2, 1855, married, July 9, 1879, Mary E. Heard and they have: Blanche Heard Hooper, born September 7, 1881; William Ellsworth Hooper, May 7, 1887; Allen Gunnison Hooper, February 10, 1890; Annie Leslie Hooper, November 9 1891; Gertrude Hellen Hooper, December 8, 1892; ii. Ellsworth Stanley Hooper, born September 20, 1861, married (first), 1881, Cora Webb (second), in 1902, Mrs. Josephine Ward, of Denver, Colorado. 5. Mary, born May 13, 1830, married, December 4, 1858, Asa Halliday, who was born August 18, 1828, in Indiana; children: i. Samuel Leslie Halliday, born February 25, 1861, married, June 19, 1883, Ada Henderson and had Mary Agnes, born September 20, 1884; ii. Duncan Ambrose Halliday, March 29, 1863, married, June 20, 1888, Olivia Swallow; children: Horace Asa, born 1889; Grace, 1891; Howard, 1892; Olivia, 1903; iii. Joseph Allen Halliday, born February 20, 1865, married, September, 1904, Ora R. Overholtzer; child: Joseph Allen Halliday, Jr., born October 18, 1905; iv. Asa Dix Halliday, born July 18, 1867, married, July 1, 1899, Ada De Graff; children: Marjorie Halliday, born September 2, 1900; Dix Halliday, July 16, 1902. 6. Ambrose, born April 4, 1834, married, November 16, 1861, Margaret Kent, daughter of James and Sarah (Archibald) Kent, of Truro, Nova Scotia; no children.

(II) William Whytal, son of Joseph Whytal (1), was born at Halifax, January 28, 1823. He was educated there in the common schools, and at the age of fifteen began to learn the trade of currier in his father's shop. In the spring of 1843 he left home and came to Boston where he found employment in the currier shop of Mann & Hartshorn in Charlestown, and later at Lane's tannery, Boston. He also worked for James A. Pollard. In 1848 he removed to Chicago and went to work in the Knox tannery, but at the end of six months removed to St. Louis and followed his trade there. Then the California gold fever broke out, and Mr. Whytal and others joined the St. Charles County Company, under Captain Link and other prospectors, and made the hazardous trip to California. He remained in the vicinity of Sacramento for some two years or more and accumulated considerable money in mining. In 1851 he returned to Boston, where he lived three years. Then with his two brothers, Joseph and Ambrose, and his sister, Elizabeth, he went to Kansas and took up a government claim on which they lived two years. William gave up his share and again returned east, and in 1859 he engaged in the leather business and general findings at Halifax, Nova Scotia. He remained in this business and carried it on successfully for twenty years. In 1882 he came to Somerville, Massachusetts, and started in the retail grocery business, following that with success for five years, removing in 1887 to Arlington, after selling his store in Somerville. He bought the Boston Grocery Store at Arlington. In 1889 he admitted his son, Charles R. Whytal, into partnership under the firm name of William Whytal & Son, and the firm has enjoyed a large and profitable business. In 1902 Fred N. Bennett, his son-in-law, was admitted to the firm, and since then Mr. Whytal has withdrawn from the active responsibilities of business, although he is at his desk daily. Mr. Whytal is interested to some extent in various stocks and bonds in which he has invested, although his chief business has been the store. He has an elegant residence at 19 Avon place, Arlington. Mr. Whytal commands the utmost respect and esteem of his townsmen. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of the Boston Retail Grocers' Association, and the California Pioneer Association.

He married, December 11, 1862, Mrs. Mary (Levis) Ray, of Halifax, Nova Scotia, born in 1830. Children: 1. Joseph, born February 26, 1864, died December 12, 1871. 2. Ambrose Hooper, March 7, 1866, died September 10, 1871. 3. William Halliday, March 7, 1866, died September 12, 1871. 4. Charles Ray, June 16, 1869, mentioned below. 5. Mary Louisa, January 30, 1871, died September 14, 1871. 6. Camille May, October 1, 1872, married, September 12, 1897, Fred Nelson Bennett, of Arlington, Massachusetts; children: i. William Whytal Bennett, born September 9, 1899; ii. Caroline Leslie Bennett, January 10, 1901; iii. Fred Mason Bennett, March 27, 1907.

(III) Charles Ray Whytal, son of William Whytal (2), was born at Halifax, Nova Scotia, June 16, 1869. He had but two years of schooling in his native town. The family

removed to Minneapolis, Minnesota, where he was in the public schools a year and a half; then to Boston where he attended school in East Boston one year; then to Somerville where he attended the Luther V. Bell School for five years, afterward taking a three-year course in the Bryant & Stratton Commercial College, Boston. He entered the employ of Davis Marean Company, dealers in dry goods and small goods, corner of Bedford and Kingston streets, Boston. After a year in that position he removed to Arlington and was associated with his father. When he came of age his father made him an equal partner in his grocery business, under the firm name of William Whytal & Son, and Charles R. Whytal is at present manager of the business, with Fred N. Bennett, his brother-in-law, also as partner. In religion he is a Unitarian; in politics a Republican. He was made a member of Bethel Lodge, No. 12, Odd Fellows, in 1901. He was formerly a member of the Arlington Boat Club; he belongs to the Young Men's Club of Arlington, the Boston Retail Grocers' Association, and for the past six years has been a director of the Arlington Co-operative Bank.

He married, June 23, 1903, Anna Maynard Lawrence, who was born in Lexington, October 22, 1879, daughter of Sidney Myron and Alma (Withrow) Lawrence, of East Lexington. Her father was a farmer and dairy-owner. Children: 1. Ethel May, born May 26, 1904. 2. Leslie Camille, November 15, 1905.

PORTER

The Porter family of England and Ireland trace their ancestry to the time of the Norman Conquest. The progenitor of the Porter family was William de la Grande, a Norman knight in the army of William in 1066. He had an extensive estate granted him at or near Kenilworth in Warwickshire. His son Ralph (or Roger) became the Grand Porteur or Porter to King Henry I from 1120 to 1140, and his descendants assumed his title as a surname when the law and custom required more than the christian name.

(I) John Porter, born about the middle of the eighteenth century, was of a numerous family of this surname located in the Protestant or Scotch-Irish counties of Antrim, Down, Londonderry and Armagh. The family descended doubtless from an English Porter some generations before. This John Porter lived in Gilbertstown, Donegal county.

(II) John Porter, Jr., son of John Porter (1), was born about 1790, at Gilbertstown, county Donegal, Ireland. He was brought up a farmer and continued farming to the time of his death, which occurred when he was in middle life. He was successful in raising flax and sheep. He was a Protestant, attending the English Church at Killaoghten with his wife and family. He married Ellen McKee, daughter of James and Nellie (Marrow) McKee, of Inver, county Donegal, and she was buried in the churchyard at Inver. Their children, born at Gilbertstown: 1. Adam. 2. Patrick, mentioned below. 3. Richard, married Nancy Hamilton. 4. John, was a weaver by trade; died unmarried. 5. Mary, married William Given, of Gilbertstown. 6. Eleanor, married Robert Given, of Castle Rea, Ireland; children: i. Elizabeth Given, born August 27, 1844; ii. John Porter Given, July, 1845; iii. Robert Given, February, 1847. 7. Catherine, born at Gilbertstown, married (first) William Mitchell and had two children who died young; married (second) Robert Dean. 8. Alexander, married (first) Catherine McClintock; (second) Margaret Cassidy. 9. Susan, married Ephraim C. Parry, of North Cambridge, Massachusetts; children: i. John Ephraim Parry, born July 3, 1854; ii. William Augustus Parry, August, 1856; iii. George A. Parry; iv. Richard Henry Parry; v. Robert Alexander Parry.

(III) Patrick Porter, son of John Porter, Jr., (2), was born at Gilbertstown. His opportunity for an early education was somewhat meagre and he was educated largely by his own efforts and study. He began as soon as he was old enough to help his father with the work of the farm. He left home when a young man and came with his sister Eleanor to America. He settled first at Montreal, Canada, where he was employed in one of the large breweries for the next seven years. Subsequently he and his sister returned to their native place and he resumed farming on the homestead. When his father died the farm came to him. He was a prosperous farmer, energetic and enterprising, and especially successful in raising sheep and cattle. The more common crops of this farm and that section, in fact, were oats, barley and flax. His farm occupied the center of the village and consisted of seventy-five acres of the best tillage. He lived there until his death, January 16, 1882. He was an Episcopalian, a member of the English Church of Killaoghten parish church. While in Canada he was in the militia. He married Fanny Shaw, of Carcar, county Don-

ALEXANDER PORTER

egal, daughter of William Shaw. Their children: 1. Ellen, married William Johnson, of Inniskillen, Donegal, and had six children. 2. John, married Mary Ann Boyd, of Donegal county; children: i. Fanny, ii. George, iii. Alexander, iv. Jane, v. Robert. 3. William, born October 24, 1850, died at Woburn, Massachusetts, September 28, 1888; married, June 20, 1872, Annie Hanlon, daughter of John and Jane (Boyd) Hanlon; children: i. John, born August 9, 1873; ii. William Edward, February 3, 1875; iii. Fannie Jane, February 22, 1877; iv. Anna Matilda, March 8, 1881; v. Susan Mary, November 4, 1884; vi. Frederick A., June 7, 1888. 4. Richard, married Fanny Given; children: i. Cassie, born September, 1886; ii. Jane, 1888; iii. Annie. 5. Jane, married William Wilson. 6. Thomas, married Mary Ann Bascomb. 7. Robert, married, February 27, 1884, Elizabeth Stewart; children. i. Child, born August 12, 1885; ii. Emma, February 10, 1887; iii. Child, January 3, 1889. 8. Cassie. 9. Alexander, born August 12, 1865, mentioned below.

(IV) Alexander Porter, son of Patrick Porter (3), was born at Gilbertstown, August 12, 1865. Of hardy stock he followed in the path of his Irish ancestors and when a young boy worked at home on the farm, attending the short terms of school until he was fourteen years old, after which his education was largely gained by practical experience. When he was eighteen years old he left the farm and came to America, landing in New York in May, 1884. After a short time he came to Boston and thence to Woburn, where he worked first for John Cummings for a year and a half on the farm and driving produce carts to the Boston markets. Later he had a similar position on the farm of Frank Flagg, in whose employ he remained for five years. In 1890 he and his brother, Robert Porter, bought the old Jones farm at Lexington, Massachusetts, consisting of about thirty-two acres of land, and started in the business of market gardening under the firm name of Porter Brothers. Their produce was sold in the Boston market. After five years he sold out to his partner and Robert Porter continued the farm. Alexander Porter became foreman of the Whipple farm, but after a year he was ambitious to be his own master again. He bought the Helen Pearson farm on Burlington street, Woburn, in the western part of the town, containing twenty acres, and erected thereon, one after another as his business grew to need them, seven green houses, all devoted exclusively to the growing of violets and chrysanthemums for the Boston florists; and to cucumbers and tomatoes for the Boston markets. His houses cover some fifty thousand feet of land and he has installed the most modern and complete equipment. He purchased also the Rich place of four acres adjoining his other land and the Moreland place of seven acres and part of the old Cutter farm. He has been successful through a complete knowledge of his business and the careful attention given to it. As a citizen he stands high in the esteem and confidence of his townsmen. He was born in the Episcopal faith and baptized in the church at Killaoghten, but at present attends the Woburn Methodist Episcopal Church. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of the Royal Orange Institution of America at Woburn; of the Boston Florists' Association; of the Boston Market Gardeners' Association.

He married, December 6, 1894, Margaret McKee, born April 22, 1869, at Cranny, Donegal county, Ireland, daughter of James and Margaret (Wilson) McKee, of Cranny. Her father, James McKee, was a farmer. Children all born at Woburn: 1. Edith Frances Margaret, born at Woburn, September 30, 1895. 2. Elizabeth Susan Ellen, born May 12, 1897. 3. Ethel Jane, born September 19, 1898; died November 2, 1898. 4. Walter James, born January 29, 1900. 5. Ralph Alexander, September 10, 1901. 6. Marion, September 18, 1902. 7. Beatrice McKee, December 21, 1904.

BOLES

This surname, spelled variously Boles, Bolles and Bowles, belongs to an ancient English family. The coat-of-arms of this family is: Gules two wings disp. or.

(I) Alexander Boles was born at Florencecourt, county Fermanagh, Ireland. He was descended from a branch of the English family which some generations earlier located in Ireland. He was a farmer. He raised a large family.

(II) James Boles, son of Alexander Boles (1), was born at White Hill, near Florencecourt, county Fermanagh, Ireland, about 1810. He was brought up on his father's farm, and was educated in the common schools. He left home when he came of age and began farming on his own account. He raised flax, wheat, barley and potatoes, as well as sheep, cattle and horses. He became a well-to-do farmer and a leading citizen. He married Polly Johnson, daughter of James Johnson, who lived in the same county in an adjacent parish.

Children: John, William, James, Mary, Alexander, mentioned below.

(III) Alexander Boles, son of James Boles (2), was born at White Hill, Florence-court, Ireland, January 13, 1840, and died at Arlington, Massachusetts, October 13, 1884. He attended the schools of his native parish until fifteen years old, and then left his home and native land to come to this country. He located first at Winchester, Massachusetts, where he found employment with William Adams, a farmer, and afterward with Josiah Locke. After working in Winchester four years he came to Arlington and entered the employ of the Schouler Print Works, where he remained six months. He then spent four years at Belmont, working for John S. Crosby, market gardener. In 1867 he resided in Wayland, Massachusetts, for a time, but soon returned to Arlington and bought the farm of seven acres which was the nucleus of his market gardens. Subsequently he added as much more land to his place and had fourteen acres of the best tillage land in Arlington. Part of his place was formerly the Elijah Cutter estate. Mr. Boles became a very successful market gardener, and made daily trips to market with his own team. He was especially fortunate in the culture of celery, strawberries and onions. He had some twelve acres in cultivation, much of it covered with hot beds. The town of Arlington purchased four acres of his land for reservoir purposes. He made successful investments in real estate in Woburn and became a man of considerable property. He was upright, straightforward and honorable in all his dealings, was never known to wrong any man, but on the contrary it was one of his articles of faith to do as much good as he could in this world. He was kindly, sympathetic, openhearted, and gave freely to those in need. Having a strong sense of humor, he was fond of a good joke and constantly on the alert for the humorous in any situation. He was an advocate of temperance and other reform movements. He was a member of the Protestant Episcopal Church, but attended the Arlington Baptist church. In politics he was a Republican. He married, April 27, 1867, at North Cambridge, Massachusetts, Dorothy Morton, who was born July 22, 1843, near Florence-court, Ireland, daughter of William and Catherine (Gaddes) Morton. Her father was a farmer. Children: 1. Alexander Robert, born March 18, 1869, resides in Dorchester, Massachusetts; an engineer on the New York, New Haven & Hartford railroad; married, December 6, 1889, Emily Nannie Stewart, born December 4, 1867, at Cohasset, Massachusetts, daughter of William T. S. and Elizabeth (Damon) Stewart; children: i. Leila Emily, born July 2, 1890; ii. Jeannette, July 31, 1892; iii. Robert Stewart, January 9, 1894; iv. Thelma Eunice, October 8, 1895; v. Inza Almena, December 13, 1898; vi. Orlow Alexander, August 13, 1902. 2. James William, born November 25, 1875, died August 30, 1877. 3. Mabel Prescott, born September 8, 1878, died September 3, 1880. 4. Florence Marion, born February 19, 1883, is living at home.

DUNCAN

The Duncan family is one of the foremost in Scotland. It is believed to be of ancient Norse origin. Before 1700 the family was well established in Forfarshire, Scotland. In the Duncan family are held the Earldoms of Camperdown, Gleneagles, and Lundie; the Viscountcy of Duncan; the Barony of Lundie. Many distinguished men of this family have lived in Scotland during the past few centuries.

(I) James Duncan, the progenitor of the family in America, was born in Forfarshire about 1800.

(II) James Duncan, Jr., son of James Duncan (1), was born in Kerriemuil, Forfarshire, Scotland. He received a good education in the schools of his native town. He learned the trade of gardening. He removed after some years to Brechen and later to Tannadice, Scotland, where he died at the advanced age of eighty-four years. He was a quarryman and gardener during his active years and a skilful craftsman. He was a typical Scotchman in many ways. Frank, blunt and often sarcastic in speech he had strong opinions and freely expressed them. Gifted with an extraordinary memory, he knew by heart much of the older Scotch verse. He read the modern poets freely and quoted from them often. He loved Robert Burns as all true Scotchmen do. He was a highly respected citizen in the community where he lived, a man of influence and sterling character. In politics he was a pronounced Radical and always spoke with great contempt of the laboring man who voted with the Conservatives or Tories, believing that the interests of the working man could not be with the Tory party. He was a devout member of the Presbyterian church. He was devoted to his family and had few interests outside of his daily labor and his home. He married Jane Walker,

who was born at Tannadice, Forfarshire, Scotland. Children: 1. James, married Agnes May and had seven children. 2. Jessie. 3. Jane, unmarried. 4. Walter. 5. Helen, unmarried. 6. David Watt, born September 27, 1870, mentioned below. 7. William.

(III) David Watt Duncan, son of James Duncan (2), was born in Brechen, Forfarshire, Scotland, September 27, 1870. He attended the schools of his native town until he was fifteen years old, also helping his father in his gardening business. He was then apprenticed to his brother, James Duncan, at Brechen for three years to learn the trade of florist. In the spring of 1889 he came to America, landing at Boston where he found employment at his trade with R. & J. Farquhar, South Market street, and worked in their greenhouses at Roslindale, Massachusetts, for eight months. He then entered the employ of George A. James and took charge of his greenhouses in Nahant, Massachusetts. After two years in this position he leased the Peck estate at Arlington and established himself in the business of florist. He was successful from the first and his business grew to large proportions. In 1901 he removed to his present location at 133 Mystic street, Arlington, where he has erected three spacious greenhouses, twenty by one hundred and fifty, besides boiler house, sheds, etc. He makes a specialty of violets and ferns for the Boston trade. He also cultivates five acres not under glass and is very successful with strawberries for the local market. Mr. Duncan is very industrious and progressive, and is well known and highly respected by his townsmen. In religion he is an Episcopalian; in politics a Republican. He is a member of the Boston Florists' Association. He married, November 9, 1893, Margaret Coulter, of Creevin, Donegal county, Ireland, born October 22, 1864, daughter of George and Rebecca (McGee) Coulter. Child, George James, born December 12, 1894.

SANGER

This name is of German origin, and the word itself is the German equivalent for "minstrel." Richard Sanger, of Hingham, county of Norfolk, England, the first of the name on this side of the ocean, was evidently of German descent, and a devout Puritan. He was one of the early settlers in Hingham, Massachusetts, coming over in 1636, with the Rev. Robert Peck, who afterward deserted his flock and returned to old Hingham, in Norfolk. Richard remained in Hingham, Massachusetts, sharing in the various allotments of land to the settlers, and information at hand states that in April, 1638, his servants, whom he had left behind, embarked at Southampton to join their master in New England. He was undoubtedly a man of high moral character, thoroughly devoted to his religious faith, and although not an active participant in public affairs, he nevertheless rendered valuable services in shaping the early affairs of the town and providing for its future prosperity. His death occurred in Hingham, January 25, 1661. He married in England, but the maiden name of his wife does not appear in the records, and he is supposed to have had but one son.

Richard (2) Sanger, son of Richard, accompanied his father from England, and in 1646 went to Sudbury as a blacksmith, and was admitted a freeman there in 1647. In 1649 he removed to Watertown, where he resided for the rest of his life, and during King Philip's war (1675-6) he, with his two adult sons, and three others guarded the mill. He died August 20, 1690, and his will discloses the fact that he possessed all of the comforts and conveniences of life available in that early period. The maiden name of his first wife was Mary Rannals, and the Christian name of his second wife was Sarah. The children of his first union were Mary, Nathaniel and John. Those of his second marriage were "Sary," who died in infancy; another "Sary," Richard, Elizabeth and David.

Nathaniel Sanger, second child and eldest son of Richard and Mary (Rannals) Sanger, was born at Watertown, February 14, 1651 or '52. In 1687-8 he accompanied his brother Richard to Sherborn, Massachusetts, where they established themselves as blacksmiths, but Nathaniel went from there to Roxbury, and subsequently removed to Woodstock, Connecticut. He died in 1735. He was twice married. The given name of his first wife was Mary, and that of his second wife was Ruth; the surnames of both have thus far failed to come to light. He was the father of ten children: Mehitable, born in Sherborn; Mary; Jane; a son who died in infancy; Nathaniel; Benjamin, who was born in Roxbury; David, Elizabeth, Jonathan and Eleazer. (N. B. The "Gazeteer of Massachusetts," issued in 1874, contains the following in relation to the Sangers of Sherborn: "Among the antiquities of the place the most noted is the old Sanger Mansion, near the Centre, where General Washington took breakfast when on his way to take command of the American army at Cambridge,

July, 1775. It is still in good repair, and occupied by one of the descendants of the Revolutionary innkeeper.")

David Sanger, fourth son and seventh child of Nathaniel, was born probably in Woodstock. He resided in Watertown, Massachusetts, and died there December 22, 1761. His wife, who was before marriage Patience Benjamin, became the mother of eight children: Patience, Lydia, John, David, William, Nathaniel, Samuel and Solomon.

Samuel Sanger, fifth son and seventh child of David and Patience (Benjamin) was born in Watertown, June 1, 1736. He married Grace Harrington, and had a family of seven children: Lydia, Samuel, Grace, Anna, Elizabeth, Daniel and Patience, all of whom were natives of Watertown.

Daniel Sanger, sixth child and second son of Samuel and Grace (Harrington) Sanger, was born in Watertown, March 12, 1773. He was three times married; first to Sally Jones, second to Mrs. Fuller, a widow; and third to Emma Carter. His children were: Daniel, Sarah, Samuel, Joseph, Lucy, Charles D., George, Edward H. and Nathaniel Carter.

Nathaniel Carter Sanger, youngest son and child of Daniel and Emma (Carter) Sanger, was born in Watertown. He resided in Portsmouth, New Hampshire, and his death occurred in Watertown, Massachusetts, about 1890. He married Rebecca Banks, who was born there April 26, 1818, daughter of Nathaniel P. and Rebecca (Greenwood) Banks, and a sister of General Nathaniel Prentiss Banks, who was governor of Massachusetts from 1858 to 1861, and served with distinction in the Civil war. Nathaniel P. Banks, Sr., and Rebecca (Greenwood) Banks, who were married at Waltham in 1815, had eight children: Governor Nathaniel Prentiss, born in 1816, married Mary Palmer; Rebecca, born as above; Willis Greenwood, born in 1820, died young; Willis Greenwood, born in 1822; Susan Prentiss, born in 1825; Eliza G., born in 1828; Gardner, born in 1830; Hiram, born in 1833, and William Lester, born in 1837. Nathaniel C. and Rebecca (Banks) Sanger were the parents of four children: George, Frank, Charles Edward and Susan P. The latter became the wife of Harrison P. Page, of Newton.

Charles Edward Sanger, second child of Nathaniel C. and Rebecca (Banks) Sanger, was born in Portsmouth, New Hampshire, October 21, 1845. He was reared and educated in Watertown, and while still a minor he enlisted for service in the Civil war in Company K, Fifth regiment Massachusetts Volunteers, with which he served with credit. He subsequently went to Michigan, where he engaged in the manufacture of lumber, and for some time operated a planing mill in Bay City, that state. His death, which was untimely, occurred in Bay City, 1882. In politics he acted with the Republican party. On December 22, 1871, Mr. Sanger was united in marriage with Miss Hannah Sampson Perkins, who was born November 30, 1846, daughter of William and Hope (Tillson) Perkins, of Pocasset, Massachusetts, probably a descendant of John Perkins, the emigrant, and an early settler in Ipswich.

Mrs. Hannah S. Sanger survives her husband and resides in Watertown. She is the mother of two children: Jessie Perkins, born in Watertown, July 25, 1874; and Guy Edward, born in Bay City, October 24, 1879. The family are members of the Unitarian church.

MILDON

The Mildons of Marlborough are of English descent, and family was established on this side of the ocean during the first half of the nineteenth century.

Thomas C. Mildon, son of Thomas, was born at Triverton, England, in the year 1810, and acquired the advantages of a good education. At the age of twenty-seven he emigrated to Nova Scotia, where he turned his attention to educational pursuits, and taught school there continuously for a period of fifty years. For many years he resided in Weymouth (N. S.), and he died in 1906, nearly a centenarian, being ninety-six years of age. He married Susan Mary Davis, who was born in London, England, in 1815, and her death occurred the same year as that of her husband. They were the parents of seven children: Walter B., who came to the United States and served in the civil war with the Fifth Regiment New Hampshire Volunteers. William S., who resides in Eastport, Maine, and is an ex-mayor of that city; Thomas C., who is still residing in Nova Scotia; Elizabeth Mary, Amey S., who becames the wife of Sterns Jones, of Weymouth, N. S.; Georgiana M. and Frederick R. S. (N. B. These children are not given in chronological order).

Frederick R. S. Mildon, son of Thomas and Susan M. (Davis) Mildon, was born in Weymouth, November 28, 1852. His early edu-

cation was acquired in the public schools, and upon the completion of his studies he began his business training as a store clerk. At the age of eighteen he accepted a clerkship in a grocery store at Yarmouth, Nova Scotia, and in 1873 engaged in the same line of trade upon his own account, continuing in business at Yarmouth for seven years, or until 1880. Selling out his store in Yarmouth, he went to Eastport, Maine, where he conducted a variety store for a year, but at the expiration of that time he decided to seek a more favorable business opportunity elsewhere, and accordingly went to Minneapolis, Minnesota. His stay in the northwest was short, however, and returning to New England in 1881 he established a variety store in Somersworth, New Hampshire, which he carried on for about nine years with profitable results. In 1890 he removed to Marlborough, Massachusetts, and opened a variety store which absorbed his attention for about fourteen years. He finally relinquished mercantile pursuits and established himself in the real estate and insurance business, which he is still conducting.

Since becoming a citizen of Marlborough, Mr. Mildon has evinced an earnest interest in civic affairs, and has emphasized that interest by devoting a considerable portion of his time to public office. In 1901 he was elected as a Democrat to the board of aldermen from Ward seven, which is strongly Republican, thus demonstrating his political status in his own neighborhood, and the ability and sound judgment he displayed in the upper branch of the city government was such as to make his popularity general throughout the city. In 1903 he was brought forward as an eligible candidate for the mayoralty, and being successful at the polls he gave the city the benefits of his business ability, administering its municipal affairs in a most judicious manner. When the new city hall was projected he became chairman of the building committee, serving as such until its completion, which covered the years 1904 and 1905, and from 1904 to the present time he has been a trustee of the Marlborough City Hospital.

In 1875 Mr. Mildon was united in marriage with Miss Abby C. Travis, daughter of Nathaniel Travis of Kempt, Nova Scotia. They have three children: Reginald B., born March 4, 1875; Eleanor, born September 14, 1877; and Alice E., born September 15, 1882. Reginald B. Mildon is a graduate of Cornell University, and a civil engineer in Denver, Colorado.

GERRISH

Captain William Gerrish came from Bristol, England, on board the ship "Jonathan," in company with Percival Lowle (Lowell), his wife Rebecca Lowle, their sons John and Richard Lowle and their daughter Joan Lowle. They arrived at Newbury, Massachusetts Bay Colony, in the month of June, 1639, and became residents of that town, where Percival Lowle, then sixty-four years of age, engaged in merchandising. Captain William Gerrish, at that time a young man, was clerk in Percival Lowle's store, and gained a good knowledge of the mercantile business. He married Joan, daughter of Percival and Rebecca Lowle. Joan (na) Lowle came from Norman stock, and her remote ancestors are said to have come to England with the Duke of Normandy in 1066. Her first known English ancestor was William Lowle, born in Yardley, Worcestershire, probably before 1250, and from him nine generations have been traced to Richard Lowle of Somersetshire, father of Percival Lowle, the Bristol merchant. Richard Lowle married a daughter of Edmund and Elizabeth (Parkhurst) Percival, and was of a distinguished family. Captain William Gerrish removed to Boston in 1678, where he was a merchant, and he died in Salem at the house of his son Benjamin, in 1687.

(II) Benjamin Gerrish was collector of customs for the Crown at the port of Salem, Massachusetts Bay Colony.

(III) Captain John Gerrish.

(IV) Colonel Timothy Gerrish, of Gerrish Island, in the court of Maine, was councillor for Massachusetts Colony and colonel of the Yorkshire regiment.

(V) John Gerrish married Margery Pepperell, niece of Sir William Pepperell (1696-1758), and grandniece of Colonel William and Margery (the immigrants) (Bray) Pepperell, of Kittery, Maine.

(VI) George Gerrish.

(VII) Captain George Gerrish was captain in the York county (Maine) militia.

(VIII) George W. Gerrish was born in Lebanon, Maine, settled in Chelsea, Massachusetts, in 1836.

(IX) Hiram Augustus Gerrish was born in Chelsea, Massachusetts, 1837, and married Charlotte Emeline, born in 1836, daughter of Stephen and Lucy (Borden) Toppan, and a direct descendant from Abraham Toppan, who came from England in the ship "Rose," in 1637, and settled in Newbury, Massachusetts Bay Colony. Hiram A. Ger-

rish was a builder in Chelsea, served as alderman and councilman, and as a member of the school committee. His church affiliation was with the Unitarian Society, and he was a Republican, with liberal views on the tariff and reciprocity.

(X) Harry Theodore Gerrish was educated in the public schools of Chelsea, and was graduated in the Chelsea high school in 1881. He was a wholesale provision dealer in Boston 1881-95, and a commission merchant with business office in North Market street, Boston, from 1895. His political affiliation was with the Independent wing of the Republican party; his fraternal affiliation with the Independent Order of Odd Fellows and the Free and Accepted Masons, and his only club affiliation was with the Highland Club of Melrose, of which he was made president. He was married, in Chelsea, Massachusetts, December 15, 1886, to Harriet I., daughter of George H. and Annie (Harrington) Willey, and tenth in descent from Thomas Roberts, who settled on Dover Neck, New Hampshire grants, about 1633. Their only child, Helen Warrenton Gerrish, was born in Chelsea, December 15, 1887, and was graduated at the Melrose high school in 1906. Mr. Gerrish, with his wife and daughter, established a beautiful home at Melrose in 1896, where the "latchstring" was always within reach of their host of friends.

COBURN

(I) Edward Coburn or Colburn, the immigrant ancestor, settled first in Ipswich, Massachusetts, with his brother Robert. The name is spelled Coborne or Colborne, also. Robert Colburn was born in 1610, and died at Ipswich, May 2, 1685; was a subscriber to the Denison fund in 1648; was a commoner of Ipswich in 1664. Both Robert and Edward may be related to Nathaniel Colburn, of Dedham, ancestor of many of the name of Colburn. Robert left no male descendants of the name. The descendants of Edward spell their names both Coburn and Colburn.

Edward Coburn was born in England in 1618 and died in Dracut, Massachusetts, February 17, 1700. He came over in the ship "Defence" in 1635, aged seventeen years, and was originally a farmer in the employ of Mr. Saltonstall. He owned shares in Hog Island in 1664 and was a voter in 1679. In 1665 he was employed to run a line between Wenham and Ipswich. He and Samuel Varnum went from Ipswich, to Dracut, and were the first settlers in what became Dracut. Their families have been very numerous in the town and closely connected by marriage in every generation. Mr. Coburn bought a tract of land in what is now Dracut, November 22, 1671, and a tract of sixteen hundred acres on the Merrimac river, September 30, 1688, of John Everett, for two hundred pounds. A part of this land is still in the Coburn family. The Coburns removed to Dracut about 1688, though some went earlier probably. In 1678 John and Robert were not included with the other sons in the census of those able to bear arms at Ipswich, and they may have located at Dracut at that time.

Children, born at Ipswich: 1. John, eldest, married Susannah Read. 2. Thomas, married, September 17, 1681, Mary Richardson, daughter of Josiah Richardson, of Woburn; had son Daniel at Ipswich, January 1, 1679. 3. Robert. 4. Daniel, married, June 18, 1684, at Chelmsford, Lydia Parker, daughter of Abraham and Rose Parker. 5. Ezra, born at Ipswich, March 16, 1658; married, December 22, 1681, Hannah Varnum, of Dracut. 6. Joseph, born June 16, 1661. 7. Hannah, married, September 28, 1682, Thomas Richardson. 8. Edward, killed in King Philip's war, August 2, 1675, at Brookfield. 9. Lydia, born at Ipswich, August 20, 1666. Edward deeded land at Dracut to son John, December 12, 1678, one-eighth of his land; to son Joseph another eighth, July 8, 1682; to son Ezra, January 3, 1684, another eighth; to son Daniel, February 20, 1690, another eighth. He gave land to Thomas, Daniel, Ezra and Joseph, April 14, 1693; land to Ezra, December 28, 1696. All the sons had a deed of land from the Indians, April 17, 1701.

(II) Ezra Coburn, son of Edward Coburn (1), was born in Ipswich, March 16, 1658-59. He settled in Dracut and married Lucy ———. Some of his children: 1. Ezra, Jr., married Thankful Richardson. Jonathan (3), Josiah (2), Ezekiel (1). 2. Edward (?), married Elizabeth Richardson, sister of Thankful. 3. John (?), married Olive, sister of Thankful Richardson. 4. Samuel (?), married Mary Richardson, sister of Thankful.

(III) Dr. Samuel Coburn, son or nephew of Ezra Coburn (2), was born in Chelmsford or Dracut about 1690. He was a physician. He died in Dracut, December 22, 1756. He married, in 1717, Mary Richardson, who was born June 26, 1699, and died at Dracut, October 28, 1754. Her father, Jonathan Richardson, was the son of Josiah, a prominent settler of Dracut, and grandson of Ezekiel

Richardson, one of the founders of the town of Woburn, the immigrant ancestor. He married (second) Mary Taylor, of Dunstable, in 1755. (See sketch.) Samuel Coburn was on the board of selectmen in 1714. Children, born in Dracut: 1. Mary, June 27, 1718, died young. 2. Samuel, March 18, 1719-20, mentioned below. 3. Jonathan, June 1, 1722, died young. 4. Hannah, April 3, 1726. 5. Abraham, June 17, 1729. 6. Elizabeth, April 17, 1732. 7. Mary, August 19, 1734. 8. Hezekiah, April 7, 1737, died June 3, 1742.

(IV) Samuel Coburn, son of Dr. Samuel Coburn (3), was born in Dracut, March 18, 1719-20. He married, (intentions dated February 5) 1742-43, Mary Bradstreet. Children, born at Dracut: 1. Abi, February 9, 1743-44. 2. Hezekiah, September 19, 1745, died February 1, 1747-48. 3. Hezekiah, March 29, 1748. 4. Samuel, August 24, 1750. 5. Mary, September 16, 1753. 6. Moses Bradstreet, January 14, 1758. 7. Nathaniel, July 8, 1761, mentioned below.

(V) Nathaniel Coburn, son of Samuel Coburn (4), was born in Dracut, July 8, 1761, and died October 1, 1835, or October 25, 1813. He married Mercy Coburn, (intentions dated January 27), 1787. She was born January 27, 1764, the daughter of Abraham and Mary Coburn, and granddaughter of Samuel and Mary, mentioned above. Children, born at Dracut: 1. Mercy, February 15, 1789. 2. Alvin, January 28, 1794, mentioned below.

(VI) Alvin Coburn, son of Nathaniel Coburn (5), was born at Dracut, January 28, 1794. He married, July 19, 1824, Susan Haskell, of Templeton, Massachusetts, who was born May 17, 1801, and died August 2, 1891. He died January 27, 1856. Their daughter Laura, married, August 14, 1862, John Frank Tabor, born in Lowell, November 28, 1836. He was educated there in the public schools. He was engaged in the provision business all his active life. In politics he was a Republican. He was a member of no secret societies or clubs, being a man of domestic tastes and devoted to his home and family. He was an attendant of the Congregational church. He died February 19, 1888. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Tabor: Helen L., born June 23, 1865. Charles Edward Fitts, January 14, 1872. Susan H., November 27, 1876. Both Helen L. and Susan H. Tabor were educated in the public schools of Lowell and have always lived at home, looking after the interests of their mother. Both are members of the First Congregational Church of Lowell, and are interested in its benevolent work.

WILSON

James Wilson, of an ancient Scotch family, was born at Paisley, Scotland, June 15, 1739. Among his children was John, mentioned below.

(II) John Wilson, son of James Wilson (1), was born at Paisley, Scotland, February 7, 1775. He came to America late in life and settled in 1841 at Pictou, Nova Scotia, removing thence to Lowell, Massachusetts, where he died May 14, 1847. He was a soldier in the Scotch Greys, a noted cavalry regiment in the English army, and served in the bodyguard of King George. He married Margaret ———. Children: 1. John, born June 5, 1799, mentioned below. 2. David, died June 15, 1839; he married ———; children: Katherine, born March 31, 1822; Jeanette, March 20, 1824; Jeanette, April 25, 1826; Margaret, August 24, 1828; John, July 15, 1831; Martha, October 15, 1832, died November 19, 1903; Agnes, January 4, 1834; John, December 9, 1836; David. 3. Glaud, started the original mill with the hand looms, and later joined the jacard and the loom together, being the first man to bring this about. He came to this country with Alexander Wright.

(III) John Wilson, son of John Wilson (2), was born at Birmingham, England, June 5, 1799, while his father's regiment was stationed there. He died at Lowell, February 28, 1872. He came to New England in 1842 and entered the employ of the Lowell Manufacturing Company. He was a constant attendant of the Baptist church, serving in the capacity of deacon in Paisley, Scotland. He was a Republican in politics. He married (first) Margaret Kerr, born August 27, 1798. Married (second) Martha Carswell, born April 24, 1797. Children: 1. John C., born December 9, 1836, mentioned below; 2. David Henry, born June 15, 1839, mentioned below.

(IV) John C. Wilson, son of John Wilson (3), was born December 9, 1836. He served an apprenticeship at the trade of machinist in the city of Lowell, and worked at various places, spending five years in Portland, Maine, from whence he returned to Lowell, where he was in partnership with his brother, David Henry Wilson. He retired July 1, 1886. He is a Baptist in religion, a Republican in politics, and a member of the Knights of Malta. He married (first) Anna E. Brethrick, born June 23, 1839, died September 14, 1871; four children: i. John F., born July 15, 1859; educated in the public schools, graduating from the high school; at time of death was with the Lamson Cash Carrier Company. He mar-

ried Mabel Richardson; two children, Ethel and Irene. ii. Albert, born February 20, 1862; educated in public and high schools, attending the latter three years, and then learned the art of printing; is now teller in the Middlesex Trust Company. He married Alice Woods; one child, Anna M., born April 29, 1885. iii. David, born May 2, 1864, died in infancy. iv. Benjamin H., born July 26, 1867, died April 9, 1903; he attended the public and high schools, the latter two years, and then engaged in the grocery business. He married Annie Harris; one child, Vivian, born October 28, 1895. John C. married (second) Margaret A. Munroe; two children: i. Charles C., born March 21, 1879; married, August 29, 1903, Florence E. Williams, born February 5, 1881. ii. Edith, born December 26, 1884, died May 12, 1886.

John C. (4) and David H. (4) are brothers.

(IV) David Henry Wilson, son of John Wilson (3), was born in Paisley, Scotland, June 15, 1839. He was brought to this country by his parents when three years of age, they arriving July 4, 1842. He was educated in the public schools of Lowell, Massachusetts, spending two years in the high school. In 1852, at the age of thirteen, he went to work for the Lowell Manufacturing Company, studying designing. He remained in this position until the following year, when he was apprenticed to David Dana for five years to learn the trade of coppersmith. In 1859 he removed to Windham, Maine, and for three years was engaged in the grocery business there. Returning to Boston he worked at his trade as coppersmith on government work under Edward Ayer. Afterwards he removed to Portland, Maine, where for eight years he worked at his trade, most of the time on the copper work of gunboats for the United States. He entered the employ of the Union Machine Company at Fitchburg in 1871, remaining two years. In 1874 he and his brother, John C. Wilson, formed a partnership, and they established a successful business in Lowell as coppersmiths, being the first concern in this country to make copper slasher cylinders. The business in recent years has been located at 279 and 283 Dutton street. Mr. Wilson stands high in the confidence of the community, and has won substantial success in his business career in Lowell and throughout all New England, his slashers being used in all the different states of the south. He has now (1908) retired from business. He is an active member of the Worthen Street Baptist Church, and has held at various times all the offices of the church to which laymen are eligible. He is a member of the Knights of Pythias, Pentucket Lodge of Free Masons, and of the various Masonic bodies up to and including the thirty-second degree. He is a Republican in politics, and has been active in the duties of citizenship.

He married, February 7, 1863, Harriet Hudson, of Lowell. She died March 18, 1899. He married (second), October 16, 1900, Hattie M. Hubbard, of Lowell. Children: 1. Henry D., born at Westbrook, January 8, 1865, graduate of the public schools; removed to Lowell, and is engaged in business; married Lilla Bates; two children, died in infancy. 2. Arthur, born June 20, 1869; graduate of public and high school; engaged in business with father; married Carrie Kitteridge; four children: Natalie, Arthur, Harriet L. and Emma. 3. Walter E. H., born in Lowell, May 26, 1880; graduate of grammar and high schools, and Lowell Textile School. Since the retirement of his father, he supervises the business and is considered an able successor to his father. 4. George, died young.

MOIR

Robert Moir and his wife Elizabeth (Moir) Moir, natives of Dennypoe, Scotland, and of Paisley, Scotland, respectively, had ten children, all born in Dennypoe, Scotland, and named in the order of their birth: George, Alexander (1825), Robert, Susan, Isabella, Jeanette, James, William, John and Andrew Moir.

(II) Alexander Moir, son of Robert and Elizabeth (Moir) Moir, was born in Dennypoe, Scotland, April 17, 1825. He learned the trade of calico printer, and in view of the increasing demand for skilled labor in the cotton mills of Massachusetts, he came to that state and found employment at the Pacific Mills, Lawrence, and in 1874 came to Lowell and found employment as a calico printer at the Hamilton Mills. He was married March 13, 1855, at Lowell, Massachusetts, to Isabella, daughter of Duncan and Ann McLardy, natives of Paisley, Scotland, where Isabella McLardy was born in 1831. The eight children of Alexander and Isabella (McLardy) Moir were. Robert, Ann, born September 12, 1858. Elizabeth, August 12, 1860. Duncan, September 8, 1862, died September 12, 1892. Alexander, April 17, 1864. George, April 15, 1866. John, May 8, 1868. James, October 15, 1870. These children were brought up in the relig-

D. McC. Wilson

Walter E. H. Wilson.

ious faith of their parents and ancestors, that of the Presbyterian church, and like their parents were charitable and given to good works as well as to strict church attendance and regard for religious living. Mr. Moir fell from a tree in 1888, and the result of the fall was to disable him physically, so as to confine him to his home for the remainder of his life. His misfortune was accepted by his children as but another opportunity to meet the filial obligation they considered a pleasure to repay. The home of Mr. and Mrs. Alexander Moir at 170 West Sixth street, Lowell, was the mecca for not only sons and daughters by blood and marriage, but as well for a troop of devoted grandchildren. Mrs. Moir, wife of Alexander Moir, died in September, 1896.

GIVEN

Moses Given was born at Gilbertstown, county Donegal, Ireland. He was educated in the district schools of the parish, and up to the time of his father's death was engaged with him in farming. He succeeded to the homestead, a farm of one hundred acres in the center of Gilbertstown. He carried on general farming, raising large crops of flax, oats, barley, etc., and having cattle and sheep. He was prosperous, as prosperity goes in the old country. He was a man of great size and fine physique, though somewhat disabled in later years by lameness. He died at Gilbertstown in 1878. He was an active and faithful member of the Methodist Episcopal church. He married Fanny Watt, of Drummore, county Donegal, Ireland. Her mother was of the Walker family of that place, Frances Walker. Children: 1. Margaret, died young. 2. Jane, married William Given; no issue. 3. Mary, married John Graham; residence, Woburn, Massachusetts; children: i. Elizabeth Graham. ii. Sarah Graham. 4. Eliza, married Robert Hazelett at Cambridge; no issue. 5. William, married ——— Shaw and had seven children. 6. James, born March 7, 1850, mentioned below. 7. Moses, married Annie Cameron, of Lowell, Massachusetts; no issue. 8. Fred, married Jennie Johnson, of Woburn. 9. John. 10. Frances, married Richard Porter; children. i. Cassie Porter, born September, 1886; ii. Jane Porter, 1888; iii. Annie Porter.

(II) James Given, son of Moses Given (1), was born at Gilbertstown, county Donegal, Ireland, March 7, 1850. He received his education in the common schools of his native land, attending during the winters terms and working on the farm during the summer months. He remained at home until seventeen years of age, when he came to America, sailing April 29, 1867. He landed in Boston and secured employment with the Bay State Brick Company at North Cambridge, Massachusetts. He worked there one year, then started in February, 1868, to learn the trade of blacksmith under James Little, of Cambridge, and working in his shop nine months. He finished learning his trade in the shop of R. S. Easter, of North Cambridge, where he worked two years. He and Mr. Easter then opened a blacksmith shop in Woburn, doing business under the firm name of Easter & Given for a year and a half. In 1873 Mr. Given bought out his partner and continued under his own name. In 1878 he added to his business wheelwright and carriage painting departments and began later to manufacture heavy wagons. He built up a large and profitable business in Woburn and vicinity. He owns his place of business as well as his farm on Bedford street, where in 1897 he built his present residence. Besides other real estate he owns a house on Beacon street, Woburn, and is a large taxpayer He stands well in the business world and in the estimation of all classes of his townsmen. Mr. Given comes of Protestant stock and was brought up in the Methodist religion. He is a member of the Methodist Episcopal church of Woburn, and has for twenty years served on its advisory board. In politics he is a Republican and has frequently been elected delegate to county and senatorial nominating conventions. He is a member of the Royal Orange Institution of America of Orangemen, and has been master, secretary and chaplain of his lodge, of which at present he is treasurer. He is a member of the Ladies' Auxiliary of Loyal Orange Institution at Woburn.

He married, December 14, 1881, Lora L. Barnum, who was born June 11, 1858, daughter of Daniel and Nichia Harris (Vaughan) Barnum. Her father was a blacksmith also. Children: 1. Frances Winifred, born December 16, 1882. 2. James Selwyn, June 11, 1884. 3. Stanley, May 2, 1886, died March 27, 1887. 4. Ethel Vaughan, September 12, 1889. 5. Elton Barnum, February 6, 1891. 6. Lora L., July 30, 1893. 7. Harold Hutchings, January 23, 1899.

PATTEN

Patten is an ancient English surname dating back to the very beginning of the use of surnames in England and taken, like many of English names, from localities. Richard

Patten was a resident of Pattine, near Chelmsford, Essex county, England, as early as 1119. One of his descendants, Richard Patten, of Waynefleet, was a man of distinction from 1422 to 1462 in England, was bishop of Winchester and lord high chancellor and founded Magadalen College at Oxford. In 1490 a branch of this Patten family located in Scotland and one of the Scotch Pattens, perhaps several of them, removed to Ulster Province in the north of Ireland 1610-20, and a number of these Scotch-Irish came to New England about a century later. From Coleraine, in Ireland, came the brothers Hector (generally called Actor), Robert and William. The latter settled in Boston and left no male issue. Hector was born, according to the history of Saco Valley, Maine, in Dimbo, now Belfast, Ireland; married ——— Sutor, and came to New England in 1727; married (second) a Widow Armstrong, of Arundel, Maine; settled at Old Orchard and later at Frenchmans Bay, Maine.

(I) Robert Patten, the third of the brothers, was the immigrant ancestor of this family. He came with his brothers in 1727 and settled in Arundel. He is said to have kept a public house in Arundel. He married ——— McLaughlin, who died on the voyage to this country. He married (second) Florence Johnston. He settled in Arundel and lived in that vicinity the remainder of his days. Child by first wife: 1. Actor, married Jane McLellan and removed to Topsham. Children by second wife: 2. Robert, married Sarah Deering. 3. James, mentioned below. 4. Margaret, married Israel Cleaves. 5. Mary, married William Willson. 6. John, married Sarah Wiswall. 7. Rachel, married William Smith.

(II) James Patten, son of Robert Patten (1), was born in Arundel, Maine, in 1745, and died May 8, 1817. He was a soldier in the Revolution from Topsham and Bowdoinham, Maine, a private in Captain Asa Haynes's company, Colonel Edward Wigglesworth's regiment in 1777; also in Captain John Smith's company, Colonel Calvin Smith's regiment in the Continental army in 1777; also in Captain Aaron Haynes's company and Colonel Wigglesworth's regiment. He was at Camp Greenage in 1778 and in 1779 was in Captain John K. Smith's company, Colonel Wigglesworth's regiment. In 1780 his enlistment states his age as thirty (he was probably a few years older, thirty-five according to the date of birth given by the family); was five feet ten inches tall; complexion light; eyes "light." He served again in 1781. His brother, Actor (Hector) Patten, was a captain in the Revolution from Topsham in Colonel Samuel McCobb's regiment in 1779. He married (first) Sally Stone; (second) Abby (Abigail) Meservey, who was born in 1755, and died September 3, 1838. Children of the first wife: 1. Johnston, married Lucy Towne; son James D., born August 26, 1817, died October 7, 1865; married Mary J. Gardner; prominent citizen of Gardner. 2. Robert. Children of second wife: 3. Daniel, born June 26, 1792, mentioned below. 4. James, born July 3, 1795.

(III) Daniel Patten, son of James Patten (2), was born in or near Topsham, Maine, June 26, 1792, and died March 22, 1871. He married, 1817, Phebe Adams, who was born July 25, 1799, and died February 26, 1856. Children: 1. Joseph A., born September 29, 1818, mentioned below. 2. Abigail M., born October 25, 1821. 3. Lydia P., born October 16, 1823, died 1904. 4. James, born March 25, 1826, died March 14, 1848. 5. William, born March 13, 1829, died June 6, 1860. 6. Priscilla J., born February 12, 1836.

(IV) Joseph Adams Patten, son of Daniel Patten (3), was born in Kennebunkport, Maine, September 29, 1818. He was educated there in the common schools and in 1840 left home and located in Lowell, Massachusetts, where he spent the remainder of his days. He worked in the mills eight years, rose to the position of overseer and held it for a period of twenty-seven years. He died January 27, 1897. He was a Republican in politics, was a member of the common council of Lowell in 1855-68-69. He was a member of the Old Residents' Association and was honorary member of Pentucket Lodge of Free Masons of Lowell. He was a member of the Unitarian church, Merrimac street. He married, August 23, 1847, Marie Antoinette Bixby, born October 19, 1826, at Corinth, Vermont, and died February 9, 1906. Children, born in Lowell: 1. Marie Antoinette, born April 29, 1848, died July 6, 1849. 2. Marcellus Adams, born December 4, 1849, mentioned below. 3. Frank James, born March 4, 1852, died July 22, 1854.

(V) Marcellus Adams Patten, son of Joseph Adams Patten (4), was born in Lowell, Massachusetts, December 4, 1849. He was educated in the public schools of his native town, and graduated from the high school in 1868. When he completed his edu-

cation and left home to start on his own account he entered the employ of a florist and learned the business. He was one year with Wieland Bros., Harvard street, Cambridge, and a year with W. C. Strong, Brighton, Massachusetts. In 1870 he engaged in business on his own account with a store and hothouses on West Fourth street, Lowell, and continued for twenty years and became a leader in his line. In 1888 he established his present plant in Tewksbury and made a specialty of raising carnations, and in 1890 he opened a store on Central street, Lowell, for the retail sale of his flowers.

The business is conducted under the firm name of Patten & Co. He resides in Tewksbury. His greenhouse business is now confined exclusively to Tewksbury. He is a Republican but has not been active in politics. He is a member of Pentucket Lodge of Free Masons; of the Knights of Pythias; of the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks; of Tewksbury Grange, No. 207, Patrons of Husbandry; of the Knights of Malta; of the American Florists' Society and of the Boston Florists' and Gardeners' Club.

He married, August 3, 1875, Susan Genevieve Allen, born June 11, 1852, in Danville, Vermont. Her father, John Gordon Allen, was born February 16, 1811, and died July 1, 1892, in Lowell; her mother, Nancy Martin (Crane) Allen, was born February 11, 1813, and died July 27, 1890; married February 5, 1834; children: i. Charles H. Allen, born December 19, 1834; ii. Lydia Jane Allen, born February 16, 1836, married M. J. Bartlett; iii. Eliza A. Allen, born September 17, 1837, died July 7, 1877; iv. George Frank Allen, born June 8, 1839; v. Fannie A. Allen, born January 23, 1841; vi. William Silvester Allen, born October 13, 1842; vii. Flora Helen Allen, born October 22, 1844; viii. John Gordon Allen, born October 28, 1848, died 1853; ix. Mary A. Allen, born October 9, 1850, died in infancy. x. Susan G. Allen, born June 10, 1852, mentioned above. Children of Marcellus Adams and Susan G. Patten: 1. Willie (twin), born October 7, 1876, died same day. 2. Fred (twin), born and died October 7, 1876. 3. Wilbur Allen, born September 5, 1879, in Lowell, educated in his native town and is associated with his father in business; married Bertha L. Lee; children: i. Helen L., born September 12, 1903; ii. Doherty A., born December 22, 1907. 4. Harold Joseph, born May 27, 1884, at Lowell, works with his father on the homestead.

SNOW Nicholas Snow, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England. He came to New Plymouth in the ship "Ann," in 1623, and had a share in the division of land in Plymouth in 1624. In 1634 he settled at Eastham, Massachusetts, and was a prominent citizen. His home was on the road from Plymouth to Eel river, on the westerly side. He was admitted a freeman in 1633, and was elected town clerk at the first meeting of the town of Eastham, holding that office sixteen years; was deputy to the general court from 1648, three years; selectman from 1663, seven years. He and his son Mark signed the call to Rev. John Mayo to settle as their minister in 1655. He was one of Governor Thomas Prence's associates. He died at Eastham, November 15, 1676. He married, at Plymouth, Constance, daughter of Stephen Hopkins, who came in the "Mayflower." All the descendants of Nicholas and Constance Snow are eligible to the Mayflower Society. Constance herself came in the "Mayflower." She died October, 1677. Children: 1. Mark, born May 9, 1628. 2. Mary, born about 1630. 3. Sarah, born about 1632. 4. Joseph, born about 1634. 5. Stephen, born 1636. 6. John, born about 1638. 7. Elizabeth, born about 1640. 8. Jabez, born about 1642. 9. Ruth, born about 1644. 10. Hannah, born probably at Eastham, about 1646. 11. Rebecca, born about 1648. 12. ———. Bradford states that he had twelve children.

(II) Stephen Snow, son of Nicholas Snow (1), was born probably at Plymouth, about 1636, and died December 17, 1705, at Eastham. He married first, December 13, 1663, at Eastham, Susanna (Deane) Rogers, daughter of Stephen and Elizabeth (Ring) Deane. She was born in Plymouth before 1634; married first, Joseph Rogers, Jr., son of Lieutenant Joseph Rogers, who came as a boy in the "Mayflower." Susanna died before 1701, and Stephen married second, April 9, 1701, Mary Bigford. He resided in what is now East Orleans, Massachusetts. Children, born in Eastham: 1. Bathshua, born July 25, 1664. 2. Hannah, born January 2, 1666. 3. Micajah, born December 22, 1669. 4. Bethiah, born July 1, 1672. 5. Mehitable. 6. Ebenezer, born about 1677, mentioned below.

(III) Ebenezer Snow, son of Stephen Snow (2), was born in Eastham, Massachusetts, about 1677; died before April 9, 1725; married December 22, 1698, Hope Horton, who married (second) Thomas Atkins, and went to Chatham to live. Some of her children settled

there. This name Horton seems to be a variation of Houghton, and related to the Houghtons of Milton, descendants of Ralph Houghton, of Lancaster, one of the immigrant ancestors. Ebenezer Snow's estate was divided March 4, 1737-8. Children, born in Eastham: 1. Susanna, born February 6, 1699-1700. 2. Thomas, born February 1, 1702, mentioned below. 3. Ebenezer, born February 16, 1703-4. 4. Nathaniel, born February 7, 1705-6. 5. Henry, born January 6, 1706-7. 6. Aaron, born March 20, 1707-8. 7. Samuel, born 1709-10, died June 10, 1728. 8. Thankful, born July 3, 1714. 9. Elisha, born October 9, 1716. 10. Hope, born November 18, 1718. 11. Hannah, born December 11, 1720. 12. Bashua, born October 4, 1723.

(IV) Thomas Snow, son of Ebenezer Snow (3), was born in Eastham, Massachusetts, February 1, 1701-2. He married January 27, 1731, Abigail Doane, daughter of Israel and Ruth (Freeman) Doane, granddaughter of Daniel Doane (2), son of the immigrant, John (page 53, Doane Genealogy). Children, born at Eastham: 1. Elnathan, born March 3, Doane. Abigail was born December 29, 1706 1734; mentioned below. 2. Abigail, born March 9, 1736; married Isaac Paine. 3. Susanna, born March 31, 1743. 4. Ruth, born April 1, 1749.

(V) Elnathan Snow, son of Thomas Snow at Eastham: 1. Elnathan, born March 2, (4), was born in Eastham, Massachusetts, March 3, 1734-5. He married Phebe Sparrow, of Eastham. Child, Isaac, mentioned below.

(VI) Isaac Snow, son of Elnathan Snow (5), was born December 8, 1757, and died at Orleans, Massachusetts, March 12, 1855, aged ninety-seven years five months and four days, one of the last of the revolutionary soldiers of Barnstable county. He married, March 16, 1786, Hannah Freeman, born March 6, 1764, died September 30, 1838, daughter of Jonathan and Thankful (Linnell), granddaughter of Lieutenant Edmund and Sarah (Sparrow) Freeman. Sarah Sparrow was daughter of Richard Sparrow. Edmund Freeman (3), father of Lieutenant Edmund Freeman (4), married Sarah Mayo (or Myrick). Major John (2), father of Edmund Freeman (3), married Mercy Prence, daughter of Governor Prence and his wife Patience. Edmund Freeman (1), the immigrant, was father of Major John Freeman (2); came to Sandwich about 1637; from England about 1635.

Isaac Snow was in Captain Isaiah Higgins' company, Colonel Thomas Marshall's regiment, stationed at Boston in 1776, and serving in the siege under Washington. He was also in Captain Benjamin Godfrey's company, Colonel Josiah Whitney's regiment, in 1777. He was also in the navy, and was taken prisoner November 28, 1780, in the brig "Resolution," taken to Gibraltar with other Cape Cod men, escaped, was retaken and committed to the old Mill Prison with other Cape Cod men, and was confined there twenty-two months (See "N. E. Reg." 1855, page 295; also "Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution." Children: 1. Jonathan, died 1868; was selectman and representative to the general court from Eastham. 2. Russell, born August 1, 1804; mentioned below. 3. Elisha. 4. Dorcas. 5. Thankful, born May 8, 1787; died June 27, 1870; married Joshua Doane, son of Azariah Doane. 6. Savilla. (See Freeman Genealogy, page 185). These children are not given in the order of their birth.

(VI) Russell Snow, son of Isaac Snow (5), was born August 1, 1804. He married Hannah Shaw Sparrow, daughter of Josiah and Mercy (Smith) Sparrow, and granddaughter of Isaac and Rebecca (Knowles) Sparrow; great-granddaughter of Lieutenant Richard and Sarah (Paine) Sparrow; great-great-granddaughter of Richard and Hannah (Shaw) Sparrow. Jonathan Sparrow (2), father of Richard Sparrow, married Rebecca Bangs, Hannah Prence and Sarah Cobb. Richard Sparrow (1), the immigrant, father of Jonathan, married Pandora; was in Plymouth before 1633; was constable 1630-40; removed to Eastham, where he was a townsman in 1655, and where his descendants have been one of the leading families ever since. Phebe Sparrow, wife of Elnathan Snow, mentioned above, was of this family. The farm on which Jonathan Sparrow (2) located in 1660 in Eastham remained in the possession of his lineal descendants until sold in 1907. Hannah Sparrow was born there, the ninth generation of the family born on the old homestead. Russell Snow followed the sea and became captain of a vessel. Children of Russell Snow: 1. Julia K., born July 21, 1829, died September 1, 1857. 2. Elvira G., born July 19, 1831, died April 19, 1899. 3. Russell L., see forward. 4. Hannah F., born 1836, died 1839. 5. Hannah F., born October 7, 1840; married Captain Alfred Doane, who circumnavigated the globe many times, and sailed more than a million miles during his seagoing life, beginning with a vessel of nine hundred tons, and when he retired commanded one of nineteen hundred tons; children: i. Alfred O., born May 2, 1862, in East Orleans, now of

Newtonville; an engineer in the office of the Metropolitan Water Board, Boston. ii. Julia S., born December 2, 1866, in Cambridge; resides with her mother in Newtonville. iii. Francis H., born September 9, 1870, in Cambridge; instructor in International School of Correspondence, Scranton, Pennsylvania. iv. Arthur L., died in infancy. 6. John H., born March 16, 1843, died November 10, 1892; married Tempa J. Arey, of Orleans; children: Marion J., of Arlington; Florence D., deceased; a son, died in infancy. The mother resides in Arlington Heights, Massachusetts. 7. Lucy A. S., born May 25, 1847.

(VII) Russell L. Snow, son of Russell Snow (6), was born at Orleans, October 16, 1834. He received a common school education in his native town. When he was sixteen years old he went to sea with his father. When he was twenty years old he decided to take up a trade other than the sea, and learned carpentering in East Boston. He worked until 1858 when, having saved a hundred dollars, he went home and attended a private school kept by Jonathan Higgins, of Orleans, afterwards a lawyer. In April, 1858, Mr. Snow came to Cambridge, Massachusetts, to work on houses then building on Magazine street, and entered the employ of his cousin, James Sparrow, a builder, who worked on the old Harding place on Cambridge street. He then went to Savannah, where he worked five months, returning to Cambridge and building there a house for himself during the fall and winter. This house is at 190 Hamilton street. He enlisted September 3, 1862, for nine months, in Company I, Forty-third Massachusetts Volunteer Regiment, under Captain Tyler, and having served his term of enlistment in the army was mustered out at Readville, Massachusetts, July 30, 1863.

Returning to his home in Cambridge he worked a year for the firm of Blodgett & Rhodes, helping build, among other structures, the high school building. In 1865 Mr. Snow began in the building and contracting business on his own account, his firm being Rhodes & Snow. In 1871 this partnership was dissolved, and since then he has been in business alone. He built the residence of J. G. Thorp, Sr., now occupied by his daughter, Mrs. Ole Bull, widow of the celebrated violinist. The music room of the house is beautifully finished in teakwood, carved in India by native artists, and put into place by Mr. Snow himself. He built the Avon Home for Children in Cambridge, the Gilman School building; the Browne & Nichols private school building; the residence of Colonel Thomas Wentworth Higginson; the residence of Professor Laughlin; the Radcliffe College buildings the first being a house on Appian Way, for Professor Whitney, altered into a chemical laboratory; the residence of Professor Whitney; three large double houses near the corner of Harvard and Trowbridge streets, for Professor Horsford; the Nurses' Home at the City Hospital; the Ward for Contagious Diseases at the City Hospital; the residence for Woodward Emery, of Cambridge; the residence for J. G. Thorp, Jr., and many other residences and other buildings in Cambridge and vicinity. Mr. Snow is a charter member of John A. Logan Grand Army Post. He has been a member of Prospect Street church since 1861, and has been deacon for thirty years. He is a Republican in politics, casting his first vote for John C. Fremont. He married Phebe Snow, at Orleans, Massachusetts. She was born October 9, 1833, and died September 21, 1899, the daughter of Captain Azariah Snow, a sea captain. They had no children. He married, second, March 12, 1901, Cordelia H. Snow, sister of his first wife. She died at Cambridge, May 24, 1906.

KITSON

The English surname Kitson is of ancient origin, belonging to the same class as Dickson, Jackson, Billson, and others, derived from nicknames of Richard, John, William, etc. "Kit" is the nickname for Christopher. In this same class of names we find all the surnames composed of a proper name with "son" added, and these names are older even than the use of surnames in England and in the Scandinavian countries whence they came.

The seat of the most prominent branch of the Kitson family in ancient days was Hengrave, county Suffolk, England. The following coat-of-arms had been used by this family probably many years before the date of confirmation, February 13, 1568: Sable three trouts (or lucies) hauriant argent a chief argent. Crest: A unicorn's head argent attired and mailed or environed with palisades of the last. Another crest in use by the same family: On a mount or in flames proper a unicorn's head sable. Only one other Kitson coat-of-arms is given by Burke: Paly of six argent and azure on a chief gules three bezants.

(I) John Kitson was a prominent manufacturer of card clothing in Cleckheaton, Yorkshire, England, descendant of an ancient and honorable family of that county.

(II) Richard Kitson, son of John Kitson (1), was born in 1814, in Cleckheaton, Yorkshire, England, and received his early education in the schools of his native place. He learned the card clothing business in which his father was engaged, and with whom he became associated in business. He was naturally a good mechanic and of an inventive turn of mind, and he found a profitable field for his genius in devising machinery used in the manufacture of cloth. When a young man he invented and patented a very important machine for manufacturing needle-pointed card teeth for card clothing used in the textile mills. This machine produced a revolution in the card clothing business, becoming a necessity to every manufacturer of card clothing in the world, and the principle is still in general use. He succeeded to his father's business, but was unfortunate in losing heavily through the dishonesty of business associates. In 1849 his patent was about to expire in England, so he decided to seek new and larger opportunities in America, and at the urgent request of Francis A. Calvert, then an active member of the firm of Aldrich, Tyng & Company, of Lowell, he located in that city. Mr. Calvert was a personal friend, and his firm used large quantities of needle-pointed card clothing and had reasons for wanting it manufactured in this country. Moreover, Lowell was the center of the cotton manufacturing district through which the Merrimac river flows and for which it furnishes power. Mr. Kitson had his card clothing made in Lowell for Mr. Calvert's firm and other mills, and the demand for his machine and this kind of card clothing grew very rapidly. Mr. Kitson's first factory in Lowell was removed when Broadway was laid out. He had at first had his machines made by other manufacturers. In 1860 he purchased land in the rear of the present Kitson machine shop, on which stood an old school house. A portion of this land was taken by the city in the extension of Worthen street, and he purchased the land on which the present works are located and began the erection of the Kitson machine shop, which has since its completion been enlarged from time to time as business increased. In 1874 a corporation was formed to take over the business under the name of the Kitson Machine Company, with Mr. Kitson president, and he remained at the head of affairs until his death, July 14, 1885. From the outset he was successful, not only with his original invention but with many others of importance. He succeeded in remodeling and improving the picker, and in 1852 he invented a single cotton opening machine which became very popular and was used extensively in the textile world. He was the first to introduce the needle-pointed cylinder to take the place of a beater in the Whitin lapper and other makes, and built many thousand of them. This device enabled manufacturers to use Surat India cotton, which they could not use otherwise to advantage. He afterwards turned his attention to the manufacture of machinery for opening and cleaning cotton, developing the "trunk" system for opening and cleaning cotton fibre from the crude condition in which he found it—a condition dangerous for operatives and costly to the mills, and through his inventive skill and thorough knowledge of the needs and possibilities of cotton manufacture he brought the machinery to its present perfected state. He patented a "preparer" to attach to the ordinary lapper as an opener, effecting a large saving in manufacturing, and achieving great popularity. Other patents of international importance were secured by Mr. Kitson on his devices both in the United States and foreign countries. He will be long remembered as one of the great inventors in the period of development of cotton machinery, and America and his native land divide the honors of his citizenship. In 1902 a building containing two hundred and forty thousand square feet was added to the Lowell Textile School, bearing the name of Kitson Hall, in his honor. At the entrance was placed a bronze tablet bearing the following inscription:

1902

Kitson Hall
Erected in Honor
of
Richard Kitson
Inventor of Cotton Machinery and founder of
The
Kitson Machine Shop.
Born in England July 3, 1814
Died in Lowell July 13, 1885

A resident of Lowell for nearly forty years.
Charlotte Parker Kitson
Emma Kitson Stott
Kitson Machine Co.

For many years Mr. Kitson was a devoted member and constant attendant of the Kirk Street Congregational Church. He had, however, but few interests outside his family and

business. He owed his success in life entirely to his own mechanical and inventive skill, his energy and foresight. He had the rare combination of inventive genius and business ability, and developed one of the important industries of the city of Lowell. In making his own fortune he was of material aid in the development of the city itself. Withal, prudent, temperate and economical; universally respected for his nobility of character and solid, sterling worth. At the time of his death the Lowell *Daily Courier* said of him: "Richard Kitson, the well known patentee and manufacturer of cotton machinery, died at his home, 413 Merrimack street, near Pawtucket street, a few minutes before two o'clock this afternoon. He had been in failing health for the past two or three months, having caught cold in April, from which he never fully recovered." Rev. Mr. Dickinson, who officiated at the funeral, paid a feeling tribute to his nobility of manhood. He spoke of him as "presenting a clear-cut, full-rounded, Christian manhood, a character that outvies alabaster and outlives marble. His death was an irreparable loss to the community, which has lost a part of its strength and integrity; the church which has lost a faithful supporter; and to his home; and yet there was much about him that death could not take. He who is most a man on earth leaves most to comfort those who mourn him in death. Richard Kitson belonged to that few who have been directly instrumental in promoting the world's material progress. Out of his brain grew some of the most important inventions which have helped to decrease and simplify labor. He took out over one hundred patents, all relating to the initiatory stages of textile manufacture. His mind dwelt constantly on mechanical devices. His brain was full of contrivances for saving trouble and facilitating labor. As a man he was characterized by a modesty that was almost self-distrust. Gentle, delicately solicitous of the welfare of others; never overbearing nor dictatorial; free from suspicion and jealousy; his kindness of heart was the glory of his character." His principal delight was to aid all deserving and well-meaning young men to succeed in life, because he himself knew the difficulties and hardships.

Mr. Kitson married, in 1837, Sarah Reynolds, of Leeds, England. Not a little of his success in life was due to her cheerful companionship, wise counsel and helping hand. In the most trying hours he found strength and comfort in her sympathy and devotion. They were together as man and wife forty-eight years. She survived him until 1897. Together they shared the pleasure of helping others, giving to the needy at every opportunity, unostentatiously, kindly and sympathetically. The *Lowell Times* said: "The mention of Mr. Kitson's labors would be incomplete without allusion to the assistance and co-operation of his faithful and gifted wife, and it is but just to refer to the peculiar and happy manner in which Mrs. Kitson supplemented the talents of her husband with rare business sagacity and aided very materially to round out to perfection a business career of unusual success and usefulness to the manufacturing world in which he strove."

Children of Richard and Sarah (Reynolds) Kitson: 1. Child died in infancy. 2. Charlotte Parker. 3. James Parker. 4. Elizabeth Ann. 5. William. 6. Lucy, married S. E. Stott. 7. Emma, married Thomas Stott. (See sketch of Stott family).

KEENE

John Keene, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England in 1678. His name is spelled in the early records Keen, Kean, Kein, and all other ways that suggest themselves. He came in the ship "Confidence" from Southampton, England, sailing April 11, 1638, with his wife Martha and children, John, Eliza, Martha, Josiah and Sarah. He settled at Hingham, Massachusetts, and was an inn-holder. He died at Hingham. Children of John and Martha Keene: 1. John, married in Boston, 1662. 2. Eliza. 3. Martha. 4. Josiah, mentioned below. 5. Sarah.

(II) Josiah Keene, son of John Keene (1), was born in London, England, about 1620, and came with his parents on the ship "Confidence" in 1638. He removed from Boston to Hingham and thence to Marshfield, Massachusetts, near Duxbury. He married (first) at Marshfield, Abigail Little or Littell; married (second), in 1665, Hannah Dingley, daughter of John Dingley. He was on the grand jury from Duxbury in 1689. The town confirmed to him a tract of thirty acres February 24, 1696-97, land that his son Josiah, Jr., had bought of Francis West on Pudding brook adjoining land of Josiah Keene, Sr. He died probably soon after this date. Children of Josiah and Abigail Keene: 1. Josiah, Jr., mentioned below. 2. Daughter, died young. Children of Josiah and Hannah Keene: 3. John,

born 1667, ancestor of the shipbuilders of this name. 4. Mathew. 5. Ephraim. 6. Hannah, married, 1696, Isaac Oldham. 7. Elizabeth. 8. Abigail. 9. Sarah.

(III) Josiah Keene, son of Josiah Keene (2), was born in Marshfield, Massachusetts, about 1660. He had land laid out to him February 21, 1690, in Duxbury, and was doubtless then of age. Soon afterward he bought nine acres of land on Pudding brook, Duxbury. He had a tract of thirty acres laid out to him by the town of Duxbury, February 24, 1696-97, mentioned above, as confirmed to his father. He was a grand juror in 1703, and was then called "Jr." He married, about 1681, Lydia Baker. Children, born at Duxbury: 1. Benjamin, born July 26, 1682. 2. Josiah, Jr., born September 27, 1683, died young. 3. Abigail, born April 7, 1686. 4. Eleanor. 5. Lydia. 6. Josiah, soldier in the campaign against the Spanish in West Indies. 7. Nathaniel, born November 11, 1692. 8. Bethia. 9. Samuel, married, April 18, 1719, Ruth Sprague. 10. Isaac. 11. Hezekiah, born August 8, 1702, mentioned below.

(IV) Hezekiah Keene, son of Josiah Keene (3), was born in Duxbury, Massachusetts, August 8, 1702, and died December 27, 1770. He married Alice Howland, born October 30, 1709, died October 13, 1785. Children, born at Duxbury: 1. Prince. 2. Charles. 3. Mark. 4. Robert. 5. Alice. 6. Diana. 7. Bethia, died May 19, 1781. 8. Hezekiah, Jr., died December, 1809. 9. Daniel, born December 30, 1748, mentioned below. 10. Mary. 11. William.

(V) Daniel Keene, son of Hezekiah Keene (4), was born in Duxbury, December 30, 1748, and died July 23, 1827. He settled at Bristol, Maine, where he was a prominent farmer. He married, July 2, 1784, Lucy Freeman. Children: 1. Abdon, born June 15, 1785, lost at sea November 16, 1831. 2. Mark, born February 2, 1787, died September 28, 1845. 3. Catherine T., born January 6, 1789, died April 28, 1877. 4. Howland, born May 3, 1792, mentioned below.

(VI) Howland Keene, son of Daniel Keene (5), was born in Bristol, Maine, May 3, 1792, and died July 14, 1876. (The family records from which most of the dates in this sketch are taken is in the possession of Abdon W. Keene, of Winthrop, Massachusetts. He resided at Appleton, Maine. He married Fannie Soule. Children: 1. Reuben. 2. Asa Howland. 3. Galen, mentioned below. 4. Mary. 5. Eliza.

(VII) Galen Keene, son of Howland Keene (6), was born in Maine. He removed from Bremen to Appleton, Maine, and married Statira Sprague. Children: 1. Abdon W., born April 14, 1845. 2. Annie L. 3. Noah A. 4. Mary A. 5. Ansel. 6. Lillie U. 7. Sidney B., born January 10, 1861, mentioned below.

(VIII) Sidney B. Keene, son of Galen Keene (7), was born in Appleton, Maine, January 10, 1861. He was educated in the public schools of his native town, working with his father at home on the farm until twenty years of age. He started in his business career in Boston. He became a salesman for the firm of Foster, Weeks & Company, wholesale dealers in hay. In 1891 he was appointed weigher and inspector of hay in the city of Boston, a position he held for seven years. He is at present a salesman connected with the firm of Gilmore, Smith & Company, 604 Chamber of Commerce Building, Boston, dealers in hay, and he is well known to the trade throughout New England. Since September 1, 1887, Mr. Keene has made his home in Somerville. His residence is at 56 Fellsway West, Somerville. He has been active in political life. For seven years he was a member of the Republican city committee and treasurer for four years. He served in the Somerville board of aldermen in 1904-05-06, and during his last year was president of the board and *ex-officio* member of the school board. In 1907 he was representative from the twenty-fifth Middlesex district in the general court, an active and efficient member of the committees on water supply and library, and clerk of both these committees. In religion he is a Universalist. He is a director of the Winter Hill Co-operative Bank, vice-president of the Board of Trade, vice-president of the Sons of Maine in Somerville.

He married, at Waltham, Massachusetts, December 25, 1883, Helen A. Wilson, daughter of Otis D. and Grace (Pendleton) Wilson, whose other children were: Manly O., Lester A., Everard A. and Edmund Wilson. Edmund Wilson, father of Otis D., and grandfather of Helen A. (Wilson) Keene, married thrice. Children of Edmund and Susan Wilson: Ira, Parker, Martha Wilson and four who died in infancy; child of Edmund and second wife: Horace; children of Edmund and third wife, Betsey (Young) Wilson: Joseph, Helen, Otis D., mentioned above, Alonzo and Maria Wilson. Thomas Pendleton was the father of Grace Drinkwater, her mother. Mr. and Mrs. Keene had one son, who died in infancy.

McGILL Henry McGill, born in Scotland, about 1790. The name of his wife is not known. His son (II) John McGill, was born in Glasgow, Scotland, August 1, 1829. He died February, 1885. He came to Boston when a young man and settled in Charlestown, now a part of Boston. He was a painter and grainer, making a specialty of the latter business. The last years of his life his residence was in Charlestown. He married Emily Catherine Williams, who was born in Dublin, Ireland, July 4, 1829. She was the daughter of an English army officer who was stationed there at that time. Children of John and Emily Catherine (Williams) McGill, born in Boston: 1. John H., born December 25, 1854. 2. Edwin, born February 17, 1859, married Jennie B. Dowst, of Salem. 3. Mary, born March 9, 1865, married George Frank Perry. 4. Francis, born January 17, 1868, married Eunice Perry. 5. George William, born May, 1872, married Eva Colton.

(III) John Henry McGill, son of John and Emily Catherine (Williams) McGill, was born in Boston, December 25, 1854. He has had quite a remarkable career. At the age of sixteen, when through the grammar school, while he was thinking of trying for a place in some counting room, or store, an opportunity came to him unexpectedly to go to New Brunswick for Lombard & Company. They had important interests in some quarries in the provinces, and Mr. McGill, who was rather delicate in health, and did not weigh one hundred pounds, was invited to go down there and make himself generally useful, to be paid one hundred dollars and his board for the open season when the quarries could be worked. The opportunity to work sixteen hours a day and rough it seems to have agreed with him. He returned in November with improved health, and with a reputation of doing successfully whatever he undertook to do. With him it was not a question of eight hours a day, but of sixteen hours, if there was work that needed to be done. The result was that his services were in demand, and he soon had an interest in the business, and became the manager of the New Brunswick quarries. Gradually the old proprietors retired, and he came into possession of the entire business and has enlarged it in many ways, though still under the old firm name of Lombard & Company, a name that has been known and honored in business circles for nearly one hundred years. He now operates stone quarries in England, as well as in New Brunswick and Nova Scotia. He is largely engaged in the preparation of stone for use in pulp mills, for the manufacture of paper, especially for newspapers. He also imports Mediterranean products, principally emery ore and figs. These products are brought by steamer and sailing vessels, chartered by him, to his wharves in Boston. He lived for some years in Chelsea, but later removed to West Medford, and built a fine residence on Vernon street, corner of Mystic street. The mantel-pieces and hearth-stones in the fireplaces of his house are from his own quarries in England and the provinces. He belongs to the Charlestown Lodge of Odd Fellows, West Medford Neighborhood Club, and Medford Historical Society

Mr. McGill married Fannie Washburn Taylor, daughter of Thomas and Harriet (Washburn) Taylor, January 12, 1881. Children of John Henry and Fannie Washburn (Taylor) McGill: 1. Harriet Emily, born November 9, 1881, at Ashland, Massachusetts. 2. William Harland, born November 8, 1884, at Ashland, Massachusetts. 3. Walter Lombard, born January 13, 1890, at Chelsea, Massachusetts.

(I) James Taylor was born in Halifax, England, in 1795. When a young man he came to America and settled in Wiscasset, Maine. He married Harriet Allen, who was born in 1797. Children of James and Harriet (Allen) Taylor: William, James, Edmund, John, Sarah, Harriet, Thomas, born January 6, 1830; Joseph, Mary Ann, Emily, Charlotte, Martha, Richard.

(II) Thomas Taylor, son of James and Harriet (Allen) Taylor, born January 6, 1830, in Wiscasset, Maine. He came to Boston when a young man, and for many years has held an important position with R. H. White Company. He lives on Mystic street, West Medford, Massachusetts. He married Harriet Washburn, October 3, 1853. Children of Thomas and Harriet (Washburn) Taylor: 1. Henry Washburn, born September 1, 1854, in Gardner, Maine. He married Cora Sidelinger, December 24, 1881. They live in Alston, Massachusetts. 2. Fannie Washburn, born January 24, 1858, in Providence, Rhode Island; married John H. McGill. 3. Louise Marston, born May 31, 1866, at Chelsea. 4. Florence May, born September 24, 1867, at Chelsea.

(III) Fannie Washburn (Taylor) McGill was born January 24, 1858, married John Henry McGill, January 12, 1881. (See McGill genealogy for children). Mrs. Fannie

Washburn (Taylor) McGill on her maternal line of ancestors is descended from Robert Paddock, who came from England to Plymouth in 1634, through his son Zachariah, who settled in Yarmouth, Cape Cod. His son Zachariah was her great-great-grandfather. His grandson, Benjamin Paddock, married Phebe Leonard, of Middleboro. Their daughter, Fannie Paddock, born in Taunton, in 1786, saw all the presidents of the United States up to the time of General Grant. Her uncle, Adino Paddock, set out the "Paddock elms," on Tremont street, Boston, adjoining the Granary burying-ground, and watered them. He kept a shop on Tremont street, Boston, was captain of a military company when Massachusetts was a province, but was a loyalist at the time of the Revolution. Benjamin Henry Paddock, bishop of the Protestant Episcopal church of Massachusetts, was of this family, also Bishop John Adams Paddock, of the state of Washington, and the Rev. Robert L. Paddock, of New York City, who has just been elected missionary bishop of eastern Oregon. Fannie Paddock, born 1786, married Henry Washburn, of Taunton. Their son, Bradford Washburn, of Taunton, married Harriet Lydia Burt, of Taunton. Harriet Washburn, their daughter, born August 17, 1837, married Thomas Taylor. Their daughter, Fannie Washburn Taylor, married John Henry McGill.

FITZPATRICK

Thomas B. Fitzpatrick, concerned in large business interests in the city of Boston, is also widely known for his intelligent effort and personal liberality in behalf of prominent educational institutions, and is known as one of the foremost Irish-Americans in Massachusetts. He was born in Grafton, Worcester county, Massachusetts, December 17, 1844, son of Patrick and Mary (Gannivan) Fitzpatrick, who were the parents of other children, as follows: Maria Catherine, married Patrick Gilmartin. Annie, married John F. Eaton. Elizabeth, married John Fitzgibbon. James, married Josephine Williams. Margaret, married William J. O'Reilly. Patrick and Mary (Gannivan) Fitzpatrick were of Irish birth; they came to the United States, settling first in Grafton, Massachusetts, and thence removing to Hopkinton, where they spent the greater part of their active years of life, becoming well known for their thrift and probity of character, and where their deaths occurred. Patrick Fitzpatrick was a farmer by occupation; a Roman Catholic in religion.

Thomas Bernard Fitzpatrick began his education in the public schools of Hopkinton, three miles distant from the paternal farm, and this distance the lad walked morning and evening. When fourteen years of age he had completed the grammar school course, and entered the Hopkinton high school. He passed his freshman and sophomore years by diligent attendance, every school day walking to and from school, and at times, when his father needed his daily service on the farm, he not only performed the required labor, but he managed to keep up his studies at home by night application to his books, and with this and with frequent examinations with his class, he succeeded in maintaining his standing. He graduated as valedictorian in 1862, and he had the distinction of being the first Roman Catholic pupil to graduate from the school.

His education completed, he located in Boston, 1862, where he learned the dry goods business in the store of E. D. Bell & Company, his first wages being two dollars per week. Here he became intimately friendly with Oliver H. Durrell, a fellow clerk, and the two became naturally ambitious to master the dry goods business and engage as soon as possible as partners in an establishment of their own. At the end of his first year's service with E. D. Bell & Company, the business was sold out, and young Fitzpatrick accepted a position in the dry goods house of Schofield, Barron & Company, and he was soon afterwards entrusted with the management of the New York branch office, remaining with the firm until its dissolution. He next accepted a position with the firm of Mason, Tucker & Company, Boston, who engaged him as traveling salesman, principally in the New England states, where in seven years he succeeded in building up a very large trade. This brought his business career down to July, 1872, when he secured a position as traveling salesman with Brown, Dutton & Company, by which firm his friend Oliver H. Durrell was also employed. The great fire of November 9, 1872, destroyed the store occupied by the firm, which was thereupon dissolved by mutual consent, with the determination of Mr. Brown and Mr. Dutton to conduct separate establishments. This plan brought to both Mr. Fitzpatrick and Mr. Durrell offers from each of the members of the old firm, and they both accepted the proposition made by Mr. Brown, and the firm of Brown, Durrell & Company was organized, with Messrs. Brown,

Durrell and Fitzpatrick as practically equal partners. The combination proved a strong one, and although they had begun with small capital, the business increased rapidly, and the firm became the largest wholesale house in fancy dry goods in New England. No little credit for this result is due to the thorough business training and untiring energy of the junior member of the firm, now the senior by reason of the death of both Mr. Brown and Mr. Durrell.

His successful career as a merchant marked him as a useful and desirable man in large financial, political and religious undertakings. He was elected a director of the United States Trust Company, and president of the Union Institution for Savings and for the Puritan Trust Company of Boston, and he still holds all of these responsible positions. He was a founder and is a director of the Newton Co-operative Bank, and he is actively concerned in numerous other financial corporations. His earnestness in the movements for the betterment of the Irish people, especially in their native isle, is on a par with his business career, and he became intimately associated with the great leaders of the Irish cause both in America and Ireland. His labors were indefatigable, and he was recognized for his effective aid in the affairs of that body. He has also served for two terms as president of the Catholic Union of Boston, the most representative Catholic organization in the city. He is a director of the Associated Charities, the Working Boys' Home, St. Mary's Infant Asylum, the Child's Helping Society, and of the Catholic Summer School of America. He also aided in organizing the Working Girls' Home on Union Park street, in charge of the Grey Nuns. He is a member of the Catholic Order of Foresters, the Charitable Irish Society, and of various other Irish patriotic and benevolent organizations. He contributed generously to the Catholic University, Washington, D. C. On April 2, 1905, the University of Notre Dame (at South Bend, Indiana) conferred on him the Laetare Medal in consideration of his eminent services in behalf of religion and the welfare of mankind, he being the first representative chosen from among the laymen engaged in mercantile pursuits to be so honored. He has been treasurer of the United Irish League since its establishment in America, and his support of the Irish struggle for constitutional rights for twenty years past is well known. He was a member of the distinguished commission sent to Ireland in 1907 in the interests of the constitutional rights of the Irish people. He was a member of the board of aldermen of the city of Newton in 1900, in 1904 was elected to the board of education in Brookline, serving to the present time (1907), and in 1905 was appointed by Governor Douglass a member of the state board of education.

Mr. Fitzpatrick married, January 13, 1876, Sarah M., born June 30, 1849, daughter of Martin Gleason, of Fitchburg, Massachusetts, and of the seven children born of this marriage four sons and two daughters made up the home circle in their elegant home on Waltham street, West Newton. Three of his sons —Francis G., Paul E. and Thomas M.—graduated at the Newton high school and Harvard University, another at the Brookline high school, and his daughters graduated at Eden Hall Seminary, near Philadelphia, a celebrated school largely patronized by Catholic families. Francis G. graduated from Harvard in 1902, and is now (1907) one of the instructors in the department of fine arts at Harvard. Paul E. and Thomas M. graduated from Harvard in 1904 and 1905, respectively, and are at present connected with the firm of Brown, Durrell & Company. As a resident of Brookline, Mr. Fitzpatrick's home is on Gardner Road, and his Boston office is with Brown, Durrell & Company, 104 Kingston street.

NILES

The surname Niles is found in the early records spelled in numerous ways, Nile, Nille, Nills, Nils, Noyles, Nyles, Noills, etc. It is an ancient Welsh surname, perhaps originating in Scandinavia.

(I) John Niles, the immigrant ancestor, is the progenitor of all the families, at least of the Colonial period, in New England, and probably of all. He was born in 1603 in Wales and was in Dorchester, Massachusetts, as early as 1634. In 1638 or 1639 he removed to Braintree, an adjacent town, and was admitted a freeman, May 26, 1647. His wife Jane died May 15, 1659, and his second wife Hannah died January 31, 1702-03. He died February 8, 1693-94, aged about ninety-one. Children: 1. Hannah, born February 16, 1636-37. 2. John, born March 4, 1638-39. 3. Joseph, born August 15, 1640, married, November 2, 1662, Mary Micall. 4. Nathaniel, born August 16, 1642, married Sarah Sands; progenitor of the Niles family of Rhode Island. 5. Samuel, born May 12, 1644, married Mary Belcher, widow. 6. Increase, born De-

cember 16, 1646, mentioned below. 7. Benjamin, born March 12, 1650-51. 8. Isaac, born April 2, 1658.

(II) Increase Niles, son of John Niles (1), was born in Braintree, Massachusetts, December 16, 1646. Married, December 4, 1677, Mary Purchase. He resided in Braintree, and was a soldier in King Philip's war in Captain Johnson's company, in October, 1675. He died September 1, 1690. Children: 1. John, born October 10, 1678, mentioned below. 2. Increase, born March 9, 1680. 3. Ebenezer, married, July 28, 1715, Sarah Littlefield; he died May 12, 1752; she married (second) Noah Hayward. 4. Mary, married, August 17, 1719, ——— Clark, who died May 17, 1752.

(III) John Niles, son of Increase Niles (2), was born in Braintree, October 10, 1678, and died there May 7, 1752, aged seventy-eight. He married Margaret ———, who died May 10, 1752. His home was in the upper or southern part of the town, now Randolph. He was a worthy citizen and honored with various offices. He was selectman in 1732. He was called "Cooper John" or "Jr." to distinguish him from his cousin John, son of Joseph Niles; also "John 2d." in the list of members of the Second Church in 1711. He, his wife, two sons, a brother and a sister, six in all, fell victims within ten days to a "mortal fever that prevailed in several of our towns." The six are buried side by side and their graves are marked by a pathetic row of small stones in the old burial ground at Randolph. His brother Ebenezer died May 12, 1752, his son Peter May 14; son Nathan May 15, sister March, wife of Benjamin Clark, May 17, 1752. Children: 1. Increase, born February 5, 1703-04, married Hannah Thayer. 2. Hannah, born September 19, 1705, married John Niles. 3. John, born March 17, 1708, mentioned below. 4. Nathan, born March 17, 1710. 5. Daniel, born October 12, 1712. 6. Bethiah, born April 2, 1715. 7. Sarah, born May 31, 1717, married John Hawes. 8. Lydia, born December 18, 1719, married Jonathan Richards. 9. Peter, born March 27, 1722.

(IV) John Niles, son of John Niles (3), was born in Braintree, March 17, 1708. Married (first) Dorothy Reynolds, of Middleborough, Massachusetts; married (second) Experience ———. He died before March 30, 1759, and guardians were appointed for his children Keziah, John, Ebenezer, Judith and James. In the records this John is called "*secundus* or fourth" in one place, and often "Jr. or *tertius*."

Children of John, Jr. and Dorothy, born at Braintree: 1. Jonathan, born May 22, 1730, mentioned below. 2. Isaac, December 4, 1731. 3. Dorothy, September 24, 1733. 4. Margaret, September 24, 1735. 5. Mary, November 5, 1737. 6. John, January 22, 1739. 7. Sarah, July 21, 1741. 8. Cuzziah (Keziah), February 25, 1742. 9. Ebenezer, January 16, 1745. 10. James, April 2, 1747. 11. Judith, October 23, 1748. Children of John, Jr. and Experience: 12. Experience, February 11, 1750, a daughter. 13. Dorcas, January 16, 1753. 14. Peter, November 20, 1755.

(V) Jonathan Niles, son of John Niles (4), was born in Braintree, May 22, 1730. He married Sarah ———. A Jonathan Niles, of Machias, Maine, was a soldier in the Revolution in Captain Stephen Smith's company, Colonel Foster's regiment (from Lincoln county) at Machias in 1777; also a private in the Continental army in 1779-81 in Colonel John Allen's regiment at Machias; and was in the East Indian department at Machias, March 9, 1782. Jonathan and Sarah had a son John, born at Braintree, October 22, 1761. And others in Maine.

(VI) Varanus Niles, son of Jonathan Niles (5), according to the best evidence at hand, and descendant of the generations given above, was born about 1790. He settled in Jay, Franklin county, Maine. He married Mehitable Harris. He was a well-to-do farmer, held various offices of trust and honor in his town and was representative to the general court.

Children: 1. Sullivan, mentioned below. 2. Jacob H., married Hattie Burleigh; son Irving. 3. Louvill Varanus, married Miss Brewer; children: Alice, Gertrude, Marion, Harold, graduate of Dartmouth, class of 1907. 4. Silas Harris, never married. 5. Eugene Manley. 6. Eunice, deceased, married a Miss Harlow, of Ayer, Massachusetts. 7. Harriet, married Granville Keyes, farmer, Maine; children: three deceased and one living, assists his father on the farm; has two sons and a daughter. 8. Eliza, unmarried.

(VII) Sullivan Niles, son of Varanus Niles (6), was born in Jay, Franklin county, Maine, November 23, 1831, and was educated there in the district schools. He came to Boston in 1850 and worked first for John P. Squire in his meat business for about five years, leaving that concern to begin business on his own account. After a few years he admitted his brother to partnership and the business continued to prosper under the firm name of Niles Brothers. The firm owned a stall in Faneuil

Hall Market for forty-five years and a pork-packing establishment in North Carolina. This last-mentioned branch of the business was sold to E. C. Swift & Company of Chicago. The stall was sold in 1907. Mr. Niles has retired from business, but remains a director of the John P. Squire corporation. He is one of the best known men in the wholesale meat and provision business in New England. He is a member of the Universalist church.

He married (first) Abbie A. Stone, of Dixfield, Maine, daughter of Thomas Stone. His wife died June 28, 1905, and he married (second) Emelia Mackinster, widow, of Franklin, Massachusetts, June 21, 1907. She was the principal of Dean Academy for seventeen years. They reside in a handsome home at 91 Washington avenue, Cambridge. He had two children by his first wife: Howard, who died at twenty-four years of age, and Edith, who married Herbert Weed, of Sandwich, New Hampshire, and they have one child, Dorothy Weed.

PFEIFFER

The family of Pfeiffer is of ancient German origin. The name is also found in Holland. In America an important branch of the family is located in Pennsylvania, descended from Dr. Francis Joseph Pfeiffer, who was born May 1, 1734, sailed in the ship "Phenix" from Rotterdam, arriving at Philadelphia on November 22, 1752. Dr. Pfeiffer became a leading physician and one of the most prominent citizens of the town, and his family has been distinguished to the present time. The genealogy of this branch has been published.

Charros Pfeiffer, father of William Frederick Pfeiffer, was born at Schwerin, Germany, 1790. He was one of two children, the other having been a daughter, Ida. His father was a manufacturer of broadcloth. Charros Pfeiffer was also a manufacturer of broad cloth; he died when William F. was a year old; the mill was conducted by his widow until 1834; her death occurred in 1862. Charros Pfeiffer married, at Driesen, Minnie Eichler, who was born in 1800; their children: Albert Ernest, Ferdinand, Adolph Charles, Augusta, Frederick William (William Frederick), see forward.

William Frederick Pfeiffer, head of the family at Natick, Massachusetts, was born in Driesen, Germany, April 8, 1830, and was educated there in the common schools. When he attained the age of fourteen he began to learn the trade of shoemaking, and for several years followed his trade as journeyman in various cities. That was the day of custom-made shoes, and a good mechanic found it easy to secure employment, and often moved from place to place to see the world and to gain a varied experience in their trade. Mr. Pfeiffer finally determined to seek his fortune in the United States. He came to Natick, Massachusetts, in 1853, and worked at his trade first for Mr. Cohn; then for Morse & Farwell, manufacturers of boots and shoes. Mr. Pfeiffer finally engaged in the manufacture of boots and shoes on his own account, building his shop at South Natick, on what is known as the Cape, in 1870. He began with six employees in his shoe business, which has steadily grown during the thirty-seven years in which he has been a manufacturer, until he employs one hundred and fifty hands. His has been one of the staple concerns in the shoe business, keeping the machinery in motion in good times and bad, not seeking to do all the business, keeping within the safe limits of his capital. Mr. Pfeiffer has displayed business sagacity in his affairs, and has built up an enviable reputation for success along safe and conservative lines. His common sense and foresight are recognized by his associates in business and all his townsmen. In politics Mr. Pfeiffer is a Republican, active and influential in the party councils for many years, often elected delegate to important nominating conventions of his party, and an earnest supporter of the temperance movement and other efforts to advance the welfare of the town. In youth he was a Lutheran, like his ancestors. Since residing in South Natick he has been a generous supporter of the Unitarian church, the ancient Natick church at South Natick.

William F. Pfeiffer married, May 31, 1857, at Natick, Elizabeth Decker, daughter of Henry and Louisa (Lyon) Decker, whose children are: Christopher, Elizabeth, mentioned above; Margaret, Henry, Jr., Louisa, born April 11, 1846. Children of William F. and Elizabeth (Decker) Pfeiffer: 1. Emma, born January 31, 1858, educated in the public schools of Natick; married, 1876, Frank F. Shuman; has seven children; resides in South Natick. 2. William Henry, born November 17, 1860, associated with his father in business; resides at South Natick; married, 1883, Margie Ida Yeager, of Natick; two children: Frederick William and Ruby. 3. Charles Francis, born September 11, 1862; married, at Natick, September 24, 1887, Victoria Boinay, born January 11, 1865; children: i.

Charles Harrison, born February 19, 1890; ii. Victoria Boinay, June 27, 1891; iii. Ralph, July 1, 1892; iv. Louise Margaret, November 27, 1896; v. Leslie Herbert, May 13, 1899; vi. Marion Elizabeth, September 17, 1903. Resides at South Natick. 4. George William, born December 25, 1863, educated in the public schools and business college; married, at Hyde Park, Massachusetts, 1889, Anna Morphit, one son. 5. Henry Louis, born January 29, 1865, married, February 25, 1904, Eleanor Bedell, born in Woburn. 6. Edith, born January 30, 1867, married, 1885, Emert E. Taylor, of Natick; two daughters. 7. Elizabeth, born November 8, 1872, married, 1904, Richard Richardson; has one son. 8. Frank Harris, born December 25, 1875, married, March 13, 1897, Catherine Louise Neuschaffer; two sons: Arthur Edison, born October 7, 1897; Frank Kenneth, March 13, 1907. 9. Ida, born May 13, 1877, educated in the public schools and the Walnut high private school, Natick, making a specialty of music.

EDGAR Edgar is an ancient Saxon proper name, later used also as a surname in both England and Scotland. The Edgar family of Berkshire, of the Red House, near Ipswich, county Suffolk, and elsewhere in that county, bears a coat-of-arms and has been prominent for some centuries. The Edgar family in Scotland settled first in Berwickshire. Two branches bearing arms evidently are of the same stock, judging from the similarity of their coats-of-arms. The Wadderly, Scotland, family bears: Sable a lion rampant argent. Crest—A dexter hand holding a dagger point downwards. Motto over the crest—"Man, do it." Motto below the arms—"Salutem Disponit Deus." At Kithock, Scotland, the family bears arms: Sable a lion rampant a garb in chief and a writing pen in base argent. Crest—a dagger and quill in saltire. Motto—"Portius ingenio, Quam Vi." The family at Polland, Scotland, said by Burke, in his General Armory, to be descended from the Kithock family, bears arms: Sable a lion rampant argent between two garbs in chief the second banded gules and a bezant in base. Crest—A withered oak branch sprouting out leaves proper. Motto—"Apparet, quod latebat."

Malcolm, King of Scotland, had a son Edgar. Edgar was the clan name of a border clan in Berwickshire in 1590. John Edgar, of Wedderlie (Wadderly mentioned above), was a member of the Scotch Parliament in 1707; Edward Edgar, of Edinburgh, in 1640-41, 1646-47, and Alexander Edgar, of Haddington, 1696-97, 1702 and 1703-07. A branch of the family settled in the Protestant county of Antrim and the name is common at the present time in Antrim and Downs, but nowhere else in Ireland. This branch is Scotch-Irish and from it came the immigrants to Pennsylvania of this surname. In Pennsylvania the family was prominent before the Revolution, and James Edgar, a Scotch-Irish delegate to the convention to act on the federal constitution, was one of those who voted against its adoption in the form submitted.

The name is found among the Scotch martyrs of 1685. Lieutenant-General James Douglas with Lieutenant Livingston and Cornet James Douglas "surprised five men in a cave at Ingleston in the parish of Glencairn, being betrayed by Andrew Watson; their names were John Gibson, Robert Grierson, Robert Mitchell, James Bennoch and John Edgar, all which were at the command of the said General Douglas, (a brother of the Duke of Queensberry), they were brought forth and immediately shot dead, without giving them so much time as to recommend their souls to God." They, with thousands of others, suffered death for being Presbyterians. On his gravestone the name is given Robert Edgar. Robert Mitchell and Edgar were buried under one stone, inscribed:

> "Halt, passenger, tell if you ever saw
> Men shot to death without process of law.
> We too, of four, who in this churchyard lie
> Thus felt the rage of Popish tyranny."

(I) John Edgar, of this Scotch family, was born at Dumfries, Dumfriesshire, Scotland, about 1780. He was a farmer and gardener, and worked on many fine estates where gardening was the important feature. Among his children was William Wallace, mentioned below.

(II) William Wallace Edgar, son of John Edgar, was born in Dumfries, Dumfriesshire, Scotland, July, 1816, and died at Waverly, Massachusetts, January 11, 1899. He came of sturdy stock, and early began work as a gardener under his father's teaching, going to school also. When he was twenty-one he went to Liverpool and became gardener for Sir William Brown, who at that time was the owner of many vessels plying between Liverpool and America. After several years with Sir William, he removed to Nestor, Cheshire, England, and took charge of the estate of William Horton at Ashfield Hall, remaining as his head gardener for sixteen years. From here he went

with his family to North Wales, where he was gardener for William Foulks at Denbeigh, remaining two years. Next he was at Birkenhead, Cheshire, and had charge for a time of the nurseries of William Henderson, and later became gardener for Richard Boult for five years. The following seven years were spent with Mr. Nichols at Oxton, and in 1881 he came to America, landing at Boston. He obtained a position as gardener for Charles Jones, of New Bedford, Massachusetts, and remained ten years, and finally came to Waverly, where he was employed by his son, William W. Edgar, as florist, during his declining years. He was in the second Cheshire volunteer brigade for five or six years, while at Parkgate, working for a Mr. Edwards. The force had been organized to guard the coast in case of an invasion from France.

Mr. Edgar was a man of quiet manner, fond of reading and greatly interested in the topics of the day. He was well versed in history and was a good conversationalist. He was five feet, eight inches tall, of splendid proportions. In religion he was an Episcopalian and a Conservative in politics, being a strong Beaconsfield man.

He married Elizabeth Blackwell, born in Derbyshire, England, 1815, died at Waverly, Massachusetts, March 6, 1889, daughter of Josiah and Hannah Blackwell, of Derbyshire. Children: 1. James, born August 19, 1841, married Margaret Stoner, of Liverpool, England; children: Alice, James, Sarah, Elizabeth. 2. William Wallace, born April 28, 1843, mentioned below. 3. Elizabeth, born October 30, 1845, married Captain Michael Murphy, of Liverpool, England; children: Florence Murphy, Pauline Murphy, Kathleen Murphy. 4. Jane, born August 10, 1848, unmarried. 5. Ellen, born December 8, 1851, married William Johnson, and had these children: James, William, Emily, John, Grace and Alice. 6. John, born October 5, 1854, married (first), November, 1879, Mary Ellen Ridley, of Oxton, England; married (second) Ellen Hill, of Birkenhead, England, who died April 13, 1903; married (third) Eva Esther Whitman; children of the first wife: i. Wallace, born October 4, 1880; ii. Elizabeth; children of the second wife: iii. John Harold, born December 22, 1884; iv. Mary Elaine, born February 16, 1887, married, May 6, 1903, Thomas F. Lindsay, of Watertown, Massachusetts. v. Helen Jane, born January 1, 1888, died September 5, 1888; vi. Alfred Rowland, born February 16, 1889, died October 26, 1896; child of the third wife: vii. Mildred, born September 25, 1905.

(III) William Wallace Edgar, son of William Wallace Edgar (2), was born at Neston, Cheshire, England, April 28, 1843, and died at his home in Waverly, Massachusetts, December 18, 1907. He went to school in his native town until he was about thirteen years of age, when he started as an apprentice gardener, working under his father, from whom he learned every detail of the business. In 1867 he sailed for America, believing that the opportunities for a business career were greater in the United States. He landed in Boston in April, 1867, and went first to Belmont, Massachusetts, where he was employed for a time, but soon went to Newton, taking charge of the grounds of the beautiful home of Governor William Claflin, "Old Elm." Here he remained seven years and subsequently entered the employ of a Mr. Galvin, one of the leading florists of Boston. He stayed with him but a short time, and took charge of the Powers estate at Framingham, Massachusetts, where he was the florist for a year. He later became identified with Thomas Dee, the Cambridge florist, remaining with him until 1885. He then removed to Waverly, where he bought two acres of land near the railroad station on Trapelo road. He erected a number of greenhouses, besides a handsome residence, and has built up a very lucrative business. He had a natural love for the work, inherited from his father and grandfather, besides a thorough knowledge of the business in all its branches, and was especially well equipped to succeed. He became famous for his Easter lilies and chrysanthemums. The trade increased until the Waverly houses were inadequate to supply the demand, and about 1900 he purchased the place of Judge Nathan Morse in the northeast part of Waltham, just over the Waverly line, and erected two more greenhouses. He was the first florist to import *gloria de loraine* into this country, and in the exhibits of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society at Boston he was awarded several prizes. The present cultivating space of the Edgar plant is seventy-five thousand square feet, the greenhouses being of the best improved patterns. The firm has a large wholesale trade, and the present management and direction of the family interests are under the W. W. Edgar Company, incorporated.

Mr. Edgar was a refined gentleman, of exemplary character, and was one of Waverly's most respected citizens. He and his family were members of the Episcopal church. He was a Republican, and never sought public office. He was cemetery commissioner, filling

the position to the satisfaction of all for a number of years. He was a member of Belmont Lodge of Free Masons and received the Royal Arch degree December 17, 1900, at Charlestown, Massachusetts. He became a Knight Templar in Coeur de Lion Commandery at Charlestown. He was a member of Trapelo Lodge, No. 238, Independent Order of Odd Fellows; of Waverly Council, No. 313, Royal Arcanum; of the Gardeners' and Florists' Club of Boston; of the Flower Growers' Co-operative Association of Boston.

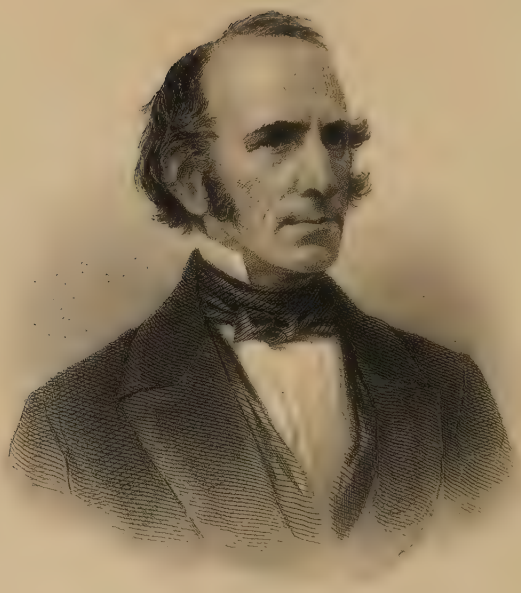
Mr. Edgar was thrice married; his first marriage was to Mary Ann Martin, December 31, 1873; he married (second), Ellen Noonan, born 1860, died May 2, 1892, daughter of Dennis and Ellen (O'Brien) Noonan. He married (third), December 12, 1894, Rose Helena Farmer, born in Montgomeryshire, North Wales, October 8, 1866, daughter of John and Frances (Morris) Farmer, of Montgomeryshire. Her father was a mason by trade. Children of the first wife: 1. William Wallace, Jr., born November 29, 1874. 2. Grace Elizabeth, born January 28, 1881, married, March 15, 1905, James McHutchison, of Jersey City, New Jersey. 3. Robert Stewart, born January 22, 1882, married Bertha Milton, of Waverley, Massachusetts. 4. John Franklin, born October 14, 1885. 5. Mary Florence, born June 5, 1888, died August 17, 1889. 6. Helen Margaret, born February 22, 1890. 7. Kathleen (twin), born April 30, 1892, died August 23, 1892. 8. Pauline (twin), born April 30, 1892. Children of the third wife: 9. Emelie Francis, born June 28, 1897. 10. Katherine Farmer, born March 20, 1907.

BRIGHT

(I) Deacon Henrie Bright was born in Bury St. Edmund's, Suffolk, England, and baptized December 29, 1602. His father, Henry Bright, was son of Thomas and Margaret (Jervis) Bright; grandson of Walter Bright, a parishioner of St. Mary's church, Bury St. Edmund's, and who died in 1550, great-grandson, with but little doubt, of John Bright, malster, who lived in the parish of St. Mary's, Bury St. Edmund's, in the time of Henry VII. To Thomas Bright, Jr., of the parish of St. James, Bury St. Edmund's, was confirmed in 1615 a coat-of-arms which was emblazoned with a dragon's head vomiting flames. As it was ornamented with escallops, it is reasonable to be supposed to have been adopted in the time of the Crusades. There are family portraits of the Brights at Nutherhall, one of full length being in armour. A portrait of Thomas Bright, who had numerous landed estates, and was buried September 1, 1587, was procured by the corporation of Bury St. Andrew's, and hangs in Guild Hall. Henry and Marie Bright had several children, including Robert, who lived in London, but the male line in England became extinct by the death of all his sons without issue, except Henrie, who was the first of the name in America. There is much evidence that he came with the Winthrop party in 1630, as his name appears as the forty-eighth in the list of members of the First Church in Boston, which was made up of members from the First Church in Charles Towne. He appears on May 6, 1635, as an admitted freeman of the town of Watertown. Between 1640 and 1667 his name appears in the town records several times as selectman, and when eighty-two years of age he was a juror, July 22, 1684, on the court of assistants. In his church office of deacon two years later, while carting chairs and other articles from the church where they had been used in the ordination of the Rev. William Bailey, he received injuries from which he died, October 9, 1686. He left the homestead property to his son John, but on John's death and the marriage of John's widow, it went to his second son, Nathaniel.

(II) Nathaniel Bright, second son and seventh child of Deacon Henrie and Anna (Gouldstone) Bright, was born March 5, 1647. He was proprietor of a tanyard in the northern part of Watertown, in addition to the homestead, and on his death, May 11, 1726, the homestead, under his will, went to his brother Henry. Nathaniel Bright was married July 26, 1681, to Mary, daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Barron) Coolidge, and granddaughter of Ellis Barron, of Watertown, and they had ten children born between the years 1682 and 1698. Of these, Mary married Deacon Thomas Livermore, of Waltham, in 1704; Henry married Margaret Jackson, of Newton; John married Rebecca Wain; Joseph married Elizabeth Elliot; Hannah married Jonas Bond; Abigail married John Brown; Mercy married John Coolidge, 1726.

(III) Nathaniel Bright, son of Nathaniel and Mary (Coolidge) Bright, was born in Watertown, December 28, 1686. He enlarged the tanyard inherited from his father and added to the property by purchase. He married Anna, daughter of Captain Nathaniel and Ann (Barnerd) Bowman, and they had six children: Anne, born 1715, married Daniel Brown, of Lexington, 1736; Nathaniel (q. v.);



J. W. Bright.

Hannah, born 1720, died in infancy; Hannah, born January 15, 1721 (o. s.), married (first) Amos Bond, of Watertown, and (second) ——— Wheeler, of Concord; Sarah, born 1726, married Thomas Clarke; Mary, born April, 1731, married David Bemis. Nathaniel Bright, Jr., died in Watertown, December 14, 1737.

(IV) Nathaniel Bright, only son of Nathaniel (1686-1737) and Mary (Coolidge) Bright, died at the homestead in Watertown, October 21, 1754. He was a tanner. He married Sibil, daughter of Captain Samuel and Abigail (Reed) Stone, of Sudbury, and a descendant from Deacon Gregory Stone, of Cambridge and Watertown.

(V) John Bright, son of Nathaniel and Sibil (Stone) Bright, was born in Watertown, February 5, 1754. He carried on the tannery, as well as a small farm. His father died in 1754, the year of John's birth, and his mother married, in 1757, Samuel White. They probably lived in the Bright homestead where John Bright was brought up. On reaching his majority he became possessed of the homestead. Ill health prevented his attending college. He was selectman, justice of the peace, tythingman, highway surveyor, hay ward, fence viewer, sealer of leather, and a member of the school committee at various times, 1780 to 1819. He was married September 24, 1778, to Elizabeth, daughter of Jonathan and Esther (Mason) Brown, and a descendant of Abraham and Lydia Brown, early settlers of Watertown, and of Captain Hugh Mason, also an early settler of Watertown. John and Elizabeth (Brown) Bright had ten children: John, born 1779, died 1858, bachelor; Charles, born 1781, died 1823; Mary, born 1783, died 1788; Francis, born 1784, died 1804; Anna, born 1786, died 1788; Josiah, born March, 1789, married Eulalie Mary Anne Sanquinet, of St. Louis, Missouri, and after her death married Angelique, widow of Pierre Tesson, and after her death Elsie Le Blanc, and he died in St. Louis, July, 1822; Anne, born 1791, died 1818; Henry, born 1793 (q. v.); Mary, born 1796, died 1879; Jonathan Brown Bright (q. v.).

(VI) Jonathan Brown Bright, son of John and Elizabeth (Brown) Bright, was born in Waltham, Massachusetts, April 23, 1800, and worked on his father's farm and in the tannery in Watertown, when not attending the district school at Waltham and Westford Academy, 1814, and Framingham Academy, 1816. In 1817 he accompanied his brother Josiah, a resident of St. Louis, to that city, making the journey by sea on board a brig as far as New Orleans, and thence to St. Louis by a river boat. He remained in St. Louis for four years in the employ of Sanquinet & Bright, of which house his brother was junior partner. He meantime spent one winter in New Orleans, and in travel through Alabama in the interest of the St. Louis house. In 1821 he went to St. Stephens, Alabama, where his brother Henry resided. He was engaged in merchandising in Selma, Alabama, 1822-24, his brother Henry having an interest in the store. Here he was stricken with fever in 1824, and took passage in a sailing vessel from Mobile to New York, where he was clerk in the cotton brokerage house of James Blackstock, on Pine street, and in 1827 he became a partner in the business. He was married November 2, 1827, to Mary Huguenin Garbrance, daughter of Peter and Jane (Van Buskirk) Garbrance, of Albany, New York, the Rev. James Matthews, of New York, performing the marriage ceremony, and their only child, Elizabeth Garbrance, was born in New York City, September 27, 1828, and was baptized by the Rev. James Matthews, in the vestry of the Dutch Reformed church on Garden street, New York. Mrs. Mary Huguenin (Garbrance) Bright died at Red Hook, Dutchess county, New York, in 1830, when twenty-four years of age, and she was buried in the graveyard of the Dutch Reformed church at Upper Red Hook, Dutchess county, New York. At this time Elizabeth Garbrance Bright was but nineteen months old. The concern of Blackstock, Merle & Bright was burned out in the great fire in New York in 1835, and in 1836 Mr. Blackstock retired, and the firm of Merle & Bright removed to Hanover street, and soon after Mr. Gourlie was admitted as a partner. In the spring of 1849 Mr. Bright retired from business and returned to his early home in Waltham, where he soon after began the compilation of a genealogical record of the Bright family not only in America, but also in England, with its various branches traced out as separate branches of the parent stock. He prepared in connection with this work many intricate and carefully considered genealogical charts with corresponding biographical data, giving personal history of great value. This valuable material was carefully preserved by his daughter, Elizabeth Garbrance Bright. Jonathan Brown Bright died at the Bright homestead in Waltham, Massachusetts, December 17, 1879.

(VI) Henry Bright, sixth son and eighth child of John and Elizabeth (Brown) Bright,

was born in Waltham, Massachusetts, August, 1793, and received his education in Waltham. He was married in 1817 to Abigail Fiske, who was born in Waltham, November 13, 1794, and died in Mobile, Alabama, November 26, 1833. Henry Bright was a merchant in St. Stephens, Alabama, and subsequently in Mobile, Alabama, and with interests in Selma. His wife, Abigail Fiske, died in Mobile, Alabama, and he was married secondly to Emeline M. Pinney, of Simsbury, Connecticut.

(VII) William Ellery Bright, son of Henry and Abigail (Fiske) Bright, was born in Mobile, Alabama, September, 1831. He was given an excellent academic school training, and 1852-53 made a voyage to California as a seaman before the mast on the famous clipper ship "Flying Cloud." In 1855 he became member of the firm which then became Torrey, Bright & Copen, dealers in carpetings, on Washington street, Boston. February 28, 1861, he married his cousin, Elizabeth Garbrance Bright, daughter of Jonathan and Mary Huguenin (Garbrance) Bright, and they had three children: 1. Mary Huguenin Bright, born in Waltham, May 7, 1862, married, December 19, 1893, to Henry Haynie, a journalist, and for some time Paris correspondent of the Boston Herald, Chicago Herald, New Orleans Picayune, and San Francisco Chronicle. They made their home in Newton, Massachusetts, and two children, Hylda Haynie, born May 14, 1895, and Helen Haynie, born February 22, 1898, were born of the marriage. 2. William Ellery Bright, born in Waltham, October 6, 1864, married Josephine Boerum Jackson, of New York, October 8, 1889, and they had three children: Elizabeth Garbrance, born January 14, 1891; William Ellery, Jr., born April 10, 1892, and Jackson Van Rensselaer, born October 7, 1899. 3. Bertha Tyrell Bright, born in Waltham, January 28, 1871, who made her home with her mother in the family residence on Main street, Waltham. William Ellery Bright, Sr., died at his home in Waltham on March 12, 1882.

(VIII) Elizabeth Garbrance (Bright) Bright, daughter of Jonathan Brown and Mary Huguenin (Garbrance) Bright, and granddaughter of Peter and Jane (Van Buskirk) Garbrance, and of Lawrence and Jane (Van Buskirk) Van Buskirk, was educated in New York city and Boston, living in New York city up to 1843, when she came to Boston, where she completed her education and was married February 28, 1861, to her cousin, William Ellery Bright, merchant (q. v.). She was of Dutch extraction, being descended from Horperd Gerrebrants through his son Pieter Gerrebrants, who was born in Belleville, New Jersey, and baptized by the Dutch Reformed minister of Hackensack, New Jersey, January 31, 1725, removed on attaining manhood to New York city, where he was married in 1750 to Catherine, daughter of Chasuerus and Hilpah (Cooper) Turk, of New York. The Turk family were emigrants from the Lower Palatinate, settling both on Manhattan Island and at Albany. Pieter Gerrebrants (1754-1815) anglicized the family name by spelling it Garbrance. He married Jane, daughter of Lawrence and Jane (Van Buskirk) Van Buskirk. The Van Buskirks were early settlers of the Hudson River Valley. Lawrence Van Buskirk served in the British army during the revolution, as did many of the wealthy class in and about New York city, and at the close of the war his property was confiscated, and he fled to Nova Scotia with other loyalists, and was granted lands in that province in consideration of his services and the losses he had incurred by loyalty to the crown. Another of the family, Colonel Abraham Van Buskirk, served under Arnold in his expedition to New London, September 7, 1781, being lieutenant-colonel of the Third Battalion of New Jersey (loyalists) volunteers, found refuge in Nova Scotia, as did the Garbrances also, who were loyalists, and had their property confiscated.

SNOW

George Walter Snow, son of Harmon and Sarah Sears Deming Snow, grandson of the Rev. Amos Deming, of Wethersfield, Connecticut, and of Simeon Snow, born in Mansfield, Bristol county, Massachusetts, and removed to Savoy, Berkshire county, Massachusetts; he was a pioneer manufacturer of nails at Mansfield, the first of which he made on an anvil under a hand hammer. He then removed to a large farm in Berkshire county, and carried on the farm until his death about 1854. He married Polly Phillips, of Mansfield, and they had six children: 1. Simeon, Jr., married successively two sisters, and had children: Jacob, Leslie, Charles, Horatio, Margaret, Eliza and Anson Snow. He lived in the town of Root, New York. 2. Hannah. 3. Harmon (q. v.). 4. Abigail, who did not marry. 5. Delsie, married William Dunham and had one son, Ransom. 6. Russell, who married twice and had children, Zarina, Edward and Leslie.

Harmon, son of Simeon and Polly (Phillips)

Snow, born in Mansfield, Massachusetts, February, 1807; married twice; his first wife died leaving two sons, Richard H. and Henry A. Snow, and his second wife, Sarah Sears, daughter of Amos Deming, a Baptist minister of Savoy, Massachusetts, bore him two children: 1. Sarah Abbie, who married Nathan B. Baker, a soldier in the Civil war. 2. George Walter (q. v.). Amos Deming, who married (first) Edna Kinney, and lived in Cheshire, Massachusetts. They had four children: Arthur Harmon, Harry, Abbe, who graduated at Adams high school, and Walter, a graduate of the grammar school. Edna Kinney died about 1895, and he married (second) Nettie Drake, and had no children. Amos Deming Snow was engaged in business in North Adams, Massachusetts, and lived in Adams, Massachusetts, in 1907.

George Walter Snow, son of Harmon and Sarah Sears (Deming) Snow, was born in Savoy, Berkshire county, Massachusetts, December 24, 1848. He attended the public schools, and at the age of twenty-one (1869) removed to Newton, Massachusetts, but worked in the mahogany mills of Palmer Parker & Company of Boston, and has remained with this firm up to 1885, when he established the hardwood, paint and oil business at 21 Union Square, Somerville, with William E. Whitney, the firm being Whitney & Snow. He was a member of the Prospect Hill Congregational church and its treasurer for several years, and always a liberal contributor to its various charitable and institutional work. He helped to organize the Somerville Co-operative Bank and is its vice-president, serving from 1897. He is also a member of the Somerville Board of Trade and of the Republican Club of Somerville. He is a member of John Abbott Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons; of the Oasis Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and Encampment; of the American Order of United Workmen, and a member of the Workmen's Benefit Association.

He is a member and trustee of the Royal Arcanum. He was married June 28, 1871, to Martha Baker, daughter of Harvey and Ann Eliza (Carter) Baker. Martha Baker was born October 28, 1848, was a pupil of the Hawley and Charlemont schools and taught there about five years. Their daughter, Clara Belle Snow, was born in Somerville, May 29, 1872, was graduated a pupil in the grammar and English high school, and was employed in the city clerk's office of Somerville as first assistant city clerk. Mr. Snow resides at No. 12 Sanborn avenue, Somerville, Massachusetts.

TILTON

Edward G. Tilton, of Malden, Massachusetts, traces his ancestry on the paternal side to David (1), and Jane (Greeley) Tilton, who were the parents of seven sons, and whose history can be traced back to the year 1756.

(II) Samuel Tilton, son of David and Jane (Greeley) Tilton, was born in Kingston, New Hampshire, July 3, 1776, died of apoplexy, April 26, 1848, aged seventy-two years. He located in Knox, Maine, after his marriage, when that section was a wilderness, and cleared for himself a farm which he cultivated and improved and on which they resided for the remainder of their days. He acquired a good education for the times, was a shrewd business man, devoted considerable time and attention to religious subjects, and was a Whig in politics. He and his wife were consistent members of the Congregational church. He married, in Kingston, New Hampshire, February 6, 1806, Abigail Bussell, born May 5, 1777, in Kingston, died October 19, 1871, aged ninety-four years. Their children were: Hannah B., born November 23, 1808, died August, 1818. David G., born November 6, 1813, see forward. Samuel N., born January 26, 1816, see forward.

(III) David Greeley Tilton, eldest son of Samuel and Abigail (Bussell) Tilton, born November 6, 1813, died on the farm where he was born, January 31, 1893. He attended the common schools of his neighborhood, and followed farming as an occupation throughout the active years of his life. He married, in April, 1849, Esther Kiles, who bore him three children: Abigail Ann, born November 15, 1852, married, November 15, 1870, Granville Small. Mary Kiles, born July 19, 1855, married, January 1, 1883, Martin Whitten. Samuel G., born February 24, 1858, married, November, 1881, Martha Ellen Vose.

(IV) Samuel Newton Tilton, youngest son of Samuel and Abigail (Bussell) Tilton, born January 26, 1816, in Knox, Waldo county, Maine, died on the farm adjoining where he was born, March 15, 1892. He was chairman of the selectmen of the town for years, a member of the Baptist church, and a Whig and Republican in political faith. He married, April 22, 1840, in Freedom, Maine, Christiana Johnson, educated in the common schools and academy, daughter of Elisha and Rachel (Huse) Johnson, the former of whom was a blacksmith by trade. Children: 1. Hannah Bussell, born October 7, 1843, in Thorndike, Maine, married, March 24, 1874, Ora O. Crosby, who died October 12, 1906; one child,

Charles E., born August 25, 1875, in Albion, Maine. 2. Isadore Estelle, born June 22, 1847, in Thorndike, Maine, died 1867; married, March 25, 1866, Pardon T. Bessey, now deceased; one child, Elmer Francis, born October 6, 1868; he resides in Albion. 3. John Newton, born November 27, 1850, in Thorndike, died 1901; married, January 1, 1888, Isadore Bishop, three children: Harold Bishop, born September 29, 1889, died February 22, 1897; Christine, born September 29, 1895; John Malcolm, December 4, 1898. John N. Tilton was a merchant, and resides in Thorndike. 4. Edward G., born November 14, 1854, see forward. All these children were educated in common schools and Freedom Academy.

(V) Edward G. Tilton, youngest son of Samuel Newton and Christiana (Johnson) Tilton, was born in Thorndike, Waldo county, Maine, November 14, 1854. He received his education in the schools of Thorndike and Pittsfield, Maine. When eighteen years of age he came to Boston and entered the employ of A. W. Hastings & Company, dealers in doors, windows and blinds, as office boy. By the exercise of diligence, prudence and care he advanced steadily step by step until he was admitted to partnership in the year 1896, February 1, the name of the firm remaining unchanged. Mr. Tilton's business career is an example of what can be accomplished by perseverance, diligence and prudence, and is well worthy of emulation by young men desirous of making their mark in the world. Mr. Tilton settled in Malden, Massachusetts, after his marriage, and has since resided there, occupying a fine house which was erected in 1891. He is a Republican in politics, a Mason of high degree, holding membership in the blue lodge, chapter, commandery and consistory, and a member of Kernwood Club of Malden.

Mr. Tilton married, September 6, 1882, Irene May Morton, daughter of Edward F. and Adelaide (Philbrick) Morton, who were the parents of four children: 1. Nathan E., married Anna Hunt; one child, Nathan E., died 1902. 2. Irene May, above mentioned. 3. Elmer E., died May, 1907. 4. Maud H., married Charles W. Dodson; one child, Dorothy; resides in Malden. Edward F. Morton was born in Standish, Maine, son of David Morton, a farmer of that town, and later he became a farmer of Thorndike, Maine, where he passed his active life. Mr. and Mrs. Tilton are the parents of one child, Earl Edward, born in Malden, Middlesex county, Massachusetts, July 7, 1884; he was prepared for college in the Malden public schools and Phillips Academy, Andover, and was graduated at Tufts Medical College, Massachusetts, 1908.

FOSS

Robert Woodbury Foss, a native of Durham, Strafford county, New Hampshire, father of Eliphalet Jay Foss, was a farmer, a selectman of the town, a representative in the New Hampshire legislature, and a sterling Democrat in political faith. His father was Robert Foss, and his grandfather Jeremy or Jeremiah Foss, and his ancestors on both sides were early settlers of the New Hampshire grants. Robert Woodbury Foss married Eliza Wedgewood, daughter of William and Love (Smith) Jones, of Durham. William Jones was a farmer and inherited the land that he cultivated, it having been handed down from generation to generation of the Jones family from the first settlement in 1633, when it was taken up by Stephen Jones, the emigrant, who come over with Thomas Mittell and John Smith.

Eliphalet Jay Foss, son of Robert Woodbury and Eliza Wedgewood (Jones) Foss, was born at Strafford, Strafford county, New Hampshire, February 24, 1840. He was educated in the public schools, and early showed talent in portraiture and as an artist in oil colors. He removed to Boston in 1862, where he engaged in photography, and in 1874 removed his studio to Malden. He followed the profession of photographer up to 1897, when he gave his entire time to painting in oil. He was an acknowledged master of all the arts of portrait photography, and he furnished copies for the leading Boston portrait painters and sculptors, including Young, Ordway, Hunt, etc. His skill was most apparent in lighting. He produced a portrait of Ralph Waldo Emerson, acknowledged by the family the best ever secured, and it was extensively copied and duly appreciated by his friends and admirers. He also produced a portrait of Edmund Yates (1831-1894), the noted English journalist and novelist, and one of James Anthony Froude (1818-1894), the historian, litterateur and educator, which were accepted as the best ever published either in England or America. He invented and patented in 1871 the screen which came into universal use in producing half-tone pictures from photographs. Mr. Foss was an early advocate of no license in Massachusetts, casting his first vote in that state against licensing liquor dealers.

He was married at Thetford, Vermont, November 26, 1864, to Louise Woodward, daughter of Thomas G. and Mary (Leighton) San-

born. Thomas G. Sanborn was a contractor in Thetford, Vermont, and a descendant from the Sanborns who gave the name to Sanbornton, New Hampshire. Mrs. Foss was a successful platform reader and traveled over the United States, reading on the same platform from which Beecher, Phillips, Mrs. Livermore, Anna Dickenson, W. H. H. Murray, John B. Gough, Mark Twain, Charles Dickens and Charlotte Cushman did. Mrs. Foss died in September, 1892. The children of Eliphalet Jay and Louise Woodward (Sanborn) Foss were: 1. Edward Sanborn, born in Cambridge, Massachusetts, August 30, 1865, educated at the Boston Latin School, and the Malden high school, graduating in 1879, and from the Massachusetts Institute of Technology in 1883, and was instructor in chemistry at the Institute 1883-90, his death in 1890 being indirectly due to an accident in the laboratory while he was experimenting. 2. Harold Leighton, born in Malden, Massachusetts, February 14, 1883, was a graduate of the grammar and high school of that city, and matriculated at the Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, in the class of 1908. 3. Paul Maurice, born in Malden, Massachusetts, July 21, 1884, was graduated in the grammar and high school of Malden and entered the Boston University Law School with the class of 1908.

CUSHING

The Cushing family is one of the most distinguished of any family in New England or the country. The immigrant ancestor of Walter F. Cushing, of Medford, and of nearly all by the name of Cushing in the United States, was Matthew Cushing, born in Hardingham, England, and baptized there March 2, 1589. He was a son of Peter and Susan (Hawes) Cushing, and was descended from Galfridus Cussyn, of Hardingham, Norfolk county, England, who was mentioned in the Subsidy Rolls for Norfolk in 1327. He added to the original estate in Hardingham an estate to Hingham. The following is the line from Galfridus Cussyn to Matthew Cushing: 1. William. 2. Thomas. 3. William. 4. John. 5. Thomas. 6. Peter.

(I) Matthew Cushing was married in England, August 5, 1613, to Nazareth, daughter of Henry Pitcher. They resided in Hingham, England, where their five children were born—Daniel, Jeremiah, Matthew, Deborah and John. In 1638 they decided to come to New England, and sailed in the ship "Diligent," arriving in Boston, August 10 of that year, and proceeded to Hingham, where some of their townsmen had already settled. He lived on Bachelor street (Main); was a deacon in the Rev. Peter Hobart's church, a man of influence in the community, and took an active part in the affairs of the town. He died September 30, 1660.

(II) David Cushing was baptized in Hingham, England, April 20, 1619. He was married (first) January 19, 1645, to Lydia, daughter of Edward and Mary (Clark) Gilman, born in England, but died in Hingham, Massachusetts, March 12, 1689. He was married a second time, March 23, 1691, to Elizabeth, widow of Captain John Thaxter, and daughter of Nicholas and Mary Jacob. She was born in England, but died in Hingham, Massachusetts, November 24, 1725. Daniel Cushing died December 3, 1700. A lot of land was granted to him by the town of Hingham in 1665. He became a selectman the same year, and served in that capacity for several years. He was a delegate to the general court in 1680, 1682 and 1695, and was elected town clerk in 1669 and served in that capacity for thirty years. It is stated in the "History of Hingham" that "it is to Daniel Cushing more than to any of his contemporaries that the present generation is indebted for much of the valuable information which has come down to us relating to the early planters of the town." The following were the names of his children, all by his first wife, and all born in Hingham: Peter, March 29, 1646. Daniel, July 23, 1648. Deborah, November 13, 1651. Jeremiah, July 3, 1654. Theophilus, June 7, 1657. Matthew, July 15, 1660. For many years Daniel Cushing kept a country store.

(III) Matthew Cushing was married December 31, 1684, to Jael, daughter of Captain John and Mary (Russell) Jacob. She was born in Hingham, September 7, 1662, and died December 23, 1708. He died June 23, 1715. He resided in the ancestral homestead, Main street, below Pear Tree Hill. He was lieutenant and later was captain, and was selectman in 1710. In his will, proved July 21, 1715, he gave "to oldest son Solomon all my estate, both real and personal, except that which is named hereafter; to son Samuel, land in Cohasset; to son Job, a sum to pursue his college studies and £300 in addition, and to daughter Jael £300, she to be well educated." Children, all born in Hingham: David, June 28, 1686, died September 15, 1687. David, February 25, 1688, died February 2, 1689. Jael, born January 20, 1690, died March 6, 1693. Solomon, January 29, 1692. Job, July 19, 1694. Moses,

December 19, 1696, died 1698. Samuel, February 14, 1699. Isaac, April 28, 1701, died July 13, 1711. Obadiah, May 15, 1703, died August 10, 1705. Jael, February 14, 1706.

(IV) Samuel Cushing was born in Hingham, February 14, 1699. He was married (published November 7, 1722) to Hannah Tileston, of Dorchester. She died July 17, 1748. August 10, 1749, he was married to Mrs. Hannah Sparhawke, of Scituate. They resided in Hingham, second precinct, Cohasset. He was a selectman in 1731, 1732, 1746 and 1749, was a justice of the peace, and often engaged in the public affairs of the town. Children, all born in Hingham, second precinct, Cohasset: Hannah, July 28, 1723. Isaac, September 6, 1724. Jael, August 27, 1726. Samuel, August 21, 1728, died June 15, 1729. Samuel, November 24, 1729. Calvin, November 18, 1731, served as a soldier in the revolutionary war at different times between August 1, 1775, and October, 1779. Ephraim, January 8, 1734. Joel, January 17, 1736. Timothy, February 2, 1738. Lois, December 27, 1739. Solomon, April 1, 1742. Job, April 17, 1744.

(V) Job Cushing was born in Hingham, second precinct (Cohasset), April 17, 1744. He was married, November 21, 1781, to Martha, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Lincoln) Nichols. After her death he was married, April 27, 1784, to widow Abigail Peirce. He was a deacon in the church at Cohasset, and August 1, 1775, organized a company of fifty-six men and joined Colonel John Greaton's regiment, serving as captain. He wintered at Valley Forge with Washington. Later he commanded another company of Hingham and Cohasset men, and had the rank of major in 1782. His children were by his second wife, and were born in Cohasset: Job, September 27, 1785. Roland Franklin, May 3, 1791. Abigail, married Isaac Wheeler. Elizabeth, married Elias Nichols, of Cohasset.

(VI) Job Cushing was born in Cohasset, September 27, 1785. In 1820 he was married to Elizabeth Lincoln, of Cohasset. He was a farmer, and lived in Cohasset. Children, born in Cohasset: Charles, 1821; Abigail, 1823; Samuel, 1825; Martin, 1828; Job, 1831; May, 1833; Otis, 1836.

(VI) Samuel Cushing was born in Cohasset in 1825. He was married in 1851 to Martha S. Chafey, daughter of Hiram and Asenath (Kendall) Chafey, of Albany, Vermont. She died in 1894, and in 1896 he was married to Harriet W. Wheeler, of Binghamton, New York. He died May 21, 1904. He came to Medford in 1850. He was a ship joiner, and worked for some time in the navy yard in Charlestown. He also worked for several years in the shipyards in Medford for some of the ship builders on Ship street, who made the old town famous the world over. His children were by his first wife, and born in Medford: 1. Hiram Chafey, born 1852, married first, in 1876, to Maymie Cutter, of Arlington; and (second) September 14, 1896, to Mary J. Burrie, of Pomona, California, and now lives in South Pasadena, California. 2. Roland Franklin, born 1854, died 1871. 3. Walter Foster; see forward.

(VII) Walter Foster Cushing, youngest child of Samuel and Martha S. (Chafey) Cushing, was born in Medford, September 15, 1857, and was married in 1881 to Carrie E., daughter of Albert Bullard, of Medford, formerly of Sharon. He was educated in the public schools of Medford, entered the high school of Medford in 1871, but remained only two weeks on account of ill health. He started at once as a boy with Thompson, Bigelow & Brown, wholesale booksellers and stationers, 25 and 29 Cornhill, Boston, continuing in the same business until 1878, when he went to California for his health, returning in 1881. He was in business in Meriden, Connecticut, for a year, and then returned to Boston. In 1888 be became a member of the firm of Greenough, Hopkins & Cushing, wholesale stationers and blank book manufacturers, Boston. He is now a member of the firm of Adams, Cushing & Foster, Boston, successors to the above firm. He is a member of the Boston Stationers' Association, serving as president in the years 1899-1902. He represented the Association as delegate in the Boston Associated Board of Trade and also the State Board of Trade, in these years.

Mr. Cushing's residence is in Medford. He is a member of the First Baptist church of Medford, also a deacon and member of the standing committee, and has been treasurer of the society for the past twelve years. He is a member of the Boston Baptist Social Union, and past president of the Boston Young Men's Baptist Social Union. He was a member of the first board of aldermen of the city of Medford, serving in 1893-4-5 and 6, being chairman the last year. He was park commissioner in 1897 to 1901, inclusive; member of joint committee of Somerville and Medford, serving as chairman in charge of securing the boulevard along Mystic river from Wellington to Mystic Lake. He was elected sinking fund commissioner by the city government in 1907, and was elected a director of the Medford National Bank 1907; is past grand of Harmony Lodge,

No. 68, I. O. O. F.; treasurer of Odd Fellows' Building Association that built the Odd Fellows' Building; member of Mount Hermon Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons; and of Mystic Royal Arch Chapter; member of Medford Historical Society; and charter member of Medford Club; and was treasurer of the executive committee that had charge of the celebration of the 275th anniversary of Medford. The descendants of Matthew Cushing have distinguished themselves in different lines of activity. Some have done excellent work in the pulpit, others in the medical profession, and others at the bar or on the bench.

(V) Among those who made his mark was William Cushing, who was born in Scituate, March 1, 1732, and died September 13, 1810. He was graduated at Harvard in 1751. He became a lawyer, and commenced practice in Pownalboro, in the district of Maine. He was appointed the first judge of probate in Lincoln county, and in 1772 made judge of the superior court. At the organization of the superior court in Massachusetts, in 1777, he was appointed chief justice of the court. He became judge of the supreme judicial court in 1782, and became chief justice. At the organization of the United States government in 1789, he was selected by Washington as an associate justice of the United States supreme court, and administered the oath of office to Washington at the beginning of his second term, March 4, 1793. In 1796, after Judge Jay's resignation he was nominated by Washington as chief justice, and was unanimously confirmed by the senate, but he declined on account of the condition of his health.

(VII) Luther Stearns Cushing was born in Lunenburg, Massachusetts, June 22, 1803. He was a son of Edmund and Mary (Stearns) Cushing. He was graduated at the Harvard Law School in 1826. He served as clerk of the Massachusetts house of representatives for twelve years from 1832 to 1844. He was appointed judge of the court of common pleas in Boston, and remained on the bench for four years. In 1848 he was lecturer on Roman Law at Harvard College, was one of the editors of the *American Jurist,* and wrote several able works on jurisprudence. He was reporter to the supreme court of Massachusetts, and published eight volumes of reports. He was the author of "Cushing's Manual of Parliamentary Practice," and the "Law and Practice of Parliamentary Assemblies." The "Cushing Manual" has been for more than forty years the recognized authority for nearly all the state legislatures in the country, and the standard for reference in nearly all deliberative assemblies and societies. More than a half million copies of "Cushing's Manual" have been sold by the publishers.

(VII) Caleb Cushing was a son of John Newmarch and Lydia (Dow) Cushing, and was born in Salisbury, January 17, 1800. He was graduated at Harvard in 1817, and was a tutor there in 1820 and 1821. He was admitted to the bar in 1822, and practiced law in Newburyport until 1829. He was representative to the Massachusetts state legislature in 1825-26-33-34-50-58-59, was senator from Essex county in 1827, and elected to congress in 1835. He was re-elected three times, and remained there until he was appointed envoy extraordinary and minister plenipotentiary to China, and negotiated the famous treaty with that country in 1844. On the 15th of January, 1847, he was commissioned colonel of the Massachusetts regiment, and led it to Mexico, and was promoted and made brigadier-general. From 1852 to 1853 he was judge of the supreme judicial court of Massachusetts, and from 1853 to 1857 attorney general of the United States. In 1866 he was appointed one of the three eminent lawyers to revise and codify the laws of the United States, and in 1872 was one of the counsel for the United States at the Geneva Conference for the settlement of the Alabama claims.

The Cushings have always responded to the call for service wherever it might be. As soldiers they have shouldered the musket and marched for the defence of the town, the state, and the country. It is noteworthy that in the War of the Revolution there were over one hundred of the Cushing family who served in that war.

MARTIN

William P. Martin is a descendant of Robert (1) and Hannah (Pearl) Martin, of Windham, Cumberland county, Maine. They resided for a time in Windham, but later removed to New Gloucester, Maine. Their son Ezekiel Martin (2), was born in Windham, November 22, 1766. He married Mary Stinchfield. Their oldest child Ezekiel was born about 1790. Their ninth child Pearl was born in New Gloucester. He married, and settled in Abbott, Maine. His son, Augustus P. Martin, who removed with his father and family to Boston, served in the civil war with signal ability and success, commanding the Third Massachusetts Battery. He went first for three months, re-enlisted for three years, and took part in the siege of Yorktown, and the battles of Antietam, Fredericksburg, and Chancellors-

ville, having the rank of captain. He afterward served on Governor Gaston's staff with the rank of general, and later was elected mayor of Boston.

(III) Ezekiel Martin was born in Windham, Maine, about 1790. He lived in Turner, and was postmaster at East Turner when the office was first established in 1831, and retained the position for twenty-five years. At first the mail was brought on horseback from Winthrop, later it was carried from Auburn. He was a farmer, but was interested in everything that related to the prosperity of the town. In 1854 he was appointed one of the trustees of the ministerial and grammar school funds, and served for many years. He married Elizabeth Cushman. She was a descendant of Isaac Allerton, who came to Plymouth in the "Mayflower," through his daughter Mary, who married Elder Thomas Cushman. Ezekiel and Elizabeth (Cushman) Martin had seven children. The sixth child was

(IV) Dr. Pearl Martin, who was born in Turner, Maine, September 29, 1829. He graduated at the medical department of Bowdoin College, and commenced to practice his profession in Lewiston, Maine, removing to Medford, Massachusetts, in June, 1868. For more than thirty years, till his health failed, he was one of the leading physicians of the city. He was a Republican in politics, and was active in town affairs, serving as street commissioner and on the board of health for several years. He was surgeon in one of the Maine regiments for three years during the civil war. He gave an address at the centennial celebration of his native town, Turner, Maine, in 1886. Dr. Martin married Mary Davis Frye, daughter of John M. and Alice (Davis) Frye, March 25, 1857. She is a sister of the Hon. William P. Frye, United States Senator from Maine. They are descended from John Frye, who came to New England in 1670, through his grandson, General Joseph Frye, who was born in Andover, Massachusetts, in 1711, and distinguished himself as a soldier, serving as ensign in Colonel Hale's regiment in the siege of Louisburg. He was colonel of a regiment in the French and Indian wars, major-general of the Massachusetts troops in 1775, and brigadier-general in the Continental army, being the first officer of that grade commissioned by the Continental Congress. For his distinguished military services he received a grant of land forming the town of Fryburg, Maine, which took his name when he died in 1794. He had three sons—Simon, who was for many years a judge; Nathaniel, who was an officer in the Continental army; and Joseph, who was an officer in the British army, but later in the United States army. Dean Frye, son of Captain Joseph Frye, married Joanna March, and had three sons and four daughters. One of the sons, Colonel John M. Frye, born in 1802, was the father of Mrs. Pearl Martin. Colonel Frye was state senator and member of the governor's council in Maine. Children of Dr. Pearl and Mary Davis (Frye) Martin, all born in Lewiston, Maine, were: 1. William Pierce, born July 30, 1858. 2. Mary Pearl, born December 6, 1863, married Charles Holyoke of Medford.

(V) William Pierce Martin, born July 30, 1858, came to Medford, Massachusetts, with his parents when ten years old. He was educated in the public schools of Medford, graduating in 1875. He continued his studies another year, and in 1876 entered Bowdoin College, graduating in the class of 1880. He was a member of the Alpha Delta Phi society. On leaving college he began the study of law in the office of the Hon. Benjamin F. Hayes, of Boston, and entered the Boston University Law School, from which he was graduated in 1883, with the degree of LL.B., and was admitted to the Suffolk bar in July of the same year. For several years he was associated with Mr. Hayes in the practice of his profession, and by his ability and energy has achieved a recognized standing among the lawyers of Boston. Mr. Martin is an ardent Republican, and for about eight years was chairman of the Republican committee of Medford, and was city auditor in 1885 and 1886. In 1893-94 he represented Medford in the lower house of the Massachusetts legislature, taking a leading part in the legislation of these years. For two years he was a member of Company E, Fifth Regiment Maine Volunteer Infantry. He is a member and past master of Mount Hermon Lodge of Masons; member of Mystic Chapter, Royal Arch Masons, of Medford; of the Council, Royal and Select Masters; of the Sons of Veterans; of the Massachusetts Society of Colonial Wars, of the Medford Club and the Medford Historical Society. He is member of the board of directors and vice-president of the Medford National Bank, and is the attorney for that bank, the Medford Savings Bank, and the Medford Co-operative Bank, and also a trustee of the Medford Savings Bank.

Mr. Martin married, November 12, 1894, Jane M. Hammond, daughter of Oliver and Belinda (Bertschy) Hammond. Children born in Medford: 1. William Frye, born June 26, 1897. 2. Mary, born June 16, 1900. 3. Katharyn, born March 2, 1902.

MEAD

The Mead family is among the oldest in England. It dates back to the time when surnames were first used in the Mother Country, immediately after the Norman Conquest. The origin of the name is doubtless found in the old Saxon word meaning meadow. Similar are such place names as Lake, Pond, Wood, Hill, Brook, River, and numerous others. The name of the family under consideration appears in the various forms of Mede, Meades, and Meade, as well as Mead, and the use of the final "e" is still common with some branches of the family in America.

Gabriel Mead, the immigrant ancestor, born in England in 1589, was an early settler at Dorchester, Massachusetts, where he was living when he was admitted a freeman May 2, 1638. In the adjoining town of Roxbury settled William and Richard Mead, known to be brothers. William Mead was very wealthy for his day, and made a liberal bequest to the Roxbury Free School. There was another William Mead at Gloucester before 1639, and a Joseph Mead at Stamford, Connecticut. Gabriel Mead died at Dorchester, May 12, 1666, in his seventy-ninth year. His wife Joanna became a member of the Dorchester church about 1638. In his will, which was proved July 17, 1667, he bequeathed to his wife Joanna and to his children Lydia, Experience, Sarah, and Patience, minors, not mentioning by name the elder children. Children: 1. Israel, baptized September 2, 1639; mentioned below. 2. Lydia, married October 19, 1652, James Burges. 3. Experience, baptized January 23, 1641-2; married December 4, 1663, Jabez Heaton. 4. Sarah, baptized January 4, 1643; married November 30, 1664, Samuel Eddy. 5. Patience, baptized March 29, 1646-7; married April 28, 1669, Matthias Evans. 6. David, baptized July 7, 1650.

(II) Israel Mead, son of Gabriel Mead (1), was born in Dorchester, Massachusetts, and baptized there September 2, 1639. He lived in Watertown, and in August, 1674, removed to Dorchester. He lived later, we are told, in Woburn and Cambridge. He was elected viewer of wood in Cambridge in 1683, and in 1693 he was living in the north precinct of Cambridge; was an original member of the church in the north parish in 1696, and his son Thomas was admitted to that church in 1699. Israel Mead served on the committee to seat the gallery in the meeting house in 1700. His will was dated April 2, 1713, and proved September 20, 1714. He married February 26, 1669, Mary Hall, daughter of Widow Hall. Children, born at Dorchester: 1. Thomas, born about 1670. 2. John, born about 1672. 3. Hannah, born about 1674, died January 28, 1702. The following born at Cambridge: 4. Margaret, born January 20, 1676; married Joseph Locke. 5. Stephen, born about 1679; lived in Concord. 6. Mary, born February 10, 1682. 7. Ruth, born August 10, 1684. 8. Ebenezer, born May 10, 1686.

(III) Thomas Mead, son of Israel Mead (2), was born in Cambridge, Massachusetts, about 1670. Thomas and his wife Hasaniah were admitted to the church in the north precinct of Cambridge, August, 1699. In 1700 he had a seat assigned to him in the "front side Galery." He was constable in 1704 and 1714. It is doubtful whether any of his sons except Israel and Cornelius lived permanently in Lexington, their names not appearing on the tax lists. Children, born at Lexington: 1. Hannah, baptized May 8, 1699; died 1723. 2. Sarah, baptized May 8, 1699. 3. Thomas, baptized September, 1700; probably settled in Littleton. 4. Jonathan, baptized September 6, 1702. 5. Israel, baptized August 16, 1704; married Sarah ———. 6. Samuel, baptized May 3, 1706; mentioned below. 7. Mary, baptized March 3, 1709. 8. James, baptized April 8, 1711. 9. Cornelius, baptized June 3, 1714; married Hannah Hadley.

(IV) Samuel Mead, son of Thomas Mead (3), was born in Lexington, in 1706, and was baptized there May 3, 1706. He married Dinah ———, and resided at Littleton until about 1735. The history of Harvard says: "Samuel Mead was a cordwainer from Concord, who in 1727 bought of Daniel Wetherbee sixty acres bounded north by the Groton line, adjoining the farm of Jonathan Rand and west of it." He was living there in 1730, in what was called the Stow Leg, and he owned the covenant in the church at Harvard in 1733. He was assigned the fourth seat in the meeting house in 1750 and his son Samuel had the fourth seat in the side gallery. He served in the French and Indian war in Captain Israel Taylor's company, Colonel Oliver Wilder's regiment, in 1757. Dinah died November 26, 1754, aged forty-four years. Children, born in Littleton: 1. Hannah, born April 10, 1729. 2. Rebecca, born December, 1730. 3. Samuel, born June 18, 1732; mentioned below. 4. Beulah, born March 24, 1733-4. Born at Harvard: 5. Silas, born 1736; died November 7, 1839, aged eighteen months. 6. Lucy, born 1739; died October 7, 1748, aged nine years. 7. Lois, born 1741, died at Harvard, September 29, 1748, aged seven

years. 8. Silas, born 1745, died October 3, 1745; aged nine weeks. 9. Alice, born 1748, died October 24, 1748, aged three days.

(V) Samuel Mead, son of Samuel Mead (4), was born, according to the Harvard records, June 18, 1732, at Littleton, Massachusetts. This birth was probably several years earlier. If it is correct he was but sixteen when he married, October 12, 1748, at Harvard, Hannah Willard. He was elected deacon of the Harvard church November 16, 1775, and resigned November 28, 1798. He was a soldier in the French war in 1755, under Colonel Whitcomb, Lieutenant Judah Clark in command; also in 1757. He was in the revolution in Captain Joseph Fairbank's company, Colonel Asa Whitcomb's regiment, on the Lexington Alarm, April 19, 1775. He was one of the largest taxpayers of Harvard before the revolution, and a leading citizen in every way. His wife Hannah died October 1, 1778. Children: 1. Samuel, born September 1, 1748; died September 12, 1748. 2. John, born June 29, 1749. 3. Oliver, born September 2, 1751; mentioned below. 4. Hannah, born August 13, 1753; died February 5, 1753-4. 5. Lucy, born January 15, 1756. 6. Lydia, born January 9, 1759. 7. Samuel, born May 30, 1761. 8. Mercy, born February 15, 1769.

(VI) Deacon Oliver Mead, son of Samuel Mead (5), was born in Harvard, Massachusetts, September 2, 1751, and died at Boxborough, March 20, 1836, aged eighty-four years. He settled in the adjacent town of Boxborough after his marriage; was selectman and prominent in civil and military life. He had the second seat in the front gallery while at Harvard. He was with his father a soldier in the revolution, in Captain Jonathan Davis's company, Colonel John Whitcomb's regiment April 19, 1775. He married, at Harvard, June 22, 1777, Anna Whitney, born at Harvard, May 2, 1760, daughter of Abraham and Sarah (Whitney) Whitney, descendant of John Whitney, of Watertown, Massachusetts, the immigrant. Children: 1. Sarah, born December 19, 1778; married Levi Houghton, of Harvard. 2. Lucy, died unmarried. 3. Anna, married William Stevens, father of Oliver Stevens, of Boxborough. 4. Abraham, married ——— Kimball, of Littleton. 5. Oliver, Jr., married Betsey Taylor, aunt of Captain Varnum. 6. Elizabeth, married Reuben Houghton, of Harvard, brother of Levi Houghton. 7. Nabby W., married as second wife of Reuben Houghton, of Harvard. 8. Samuel W., married Betsey Stevens; second, Mary Stevens; third, Lucinda Conant, of Harvard. 9. Hannah, died aged eight. 10. Nathaniel, married Lucy Taylor, mentioned below.

(VII) Nathaniel Mead, son of Oliver Mead (6), was born in Boxborough, Massachusetts, October 30, 1798, died July 4, 1852. He married Lucy Taylor, who was born in Boxborough, July 26, 1801, and died October 5, 1865. They settled on the farm at Boxborough now or lately owned by Frank Whitcomb. Children: 1. Adelbert (name changed from Nathaniel) born in Boxborough, January 10, 1822, died April 6, 1905; mentioned below. 2. Oliver W., born October 19, 1823; mentioned below. 3. Sarah, born August 22, 1825, died December 14, 1865; married John Lowe, of Fitchburg, who died in 1907 at an advanced age. He was the father of seventeen children by his two wives, all growing to maturity—a truly remarkable family "Historic Homes, etc., of Worcester County" says: "He has the unique honor of being the head of the largest, and taken altogether, the most successful and distinguished family ever raised in Fitchburg; he has seventeen children grown, and not a single black sheep in the flock!" 4. Maria, born September 7, 1827, died November 24, 1905; married Andrew Patch, of Littleton, and settled in Harvard; had four children. 5. Mary, born June 9, 1829; married John J. Lothrop, and lived in California until the death of her husband, a period of over thirty-four years; they had no children; she returned to West Acton, Massachusetts, to reside. 6. Anna, born January 1, 1831; married Charles Twitchell, of Fitchburg, Massachusetts; resided later in West Acton; their son Clarence resides at home. 7. Varnum B., born October 16, 1832; mentioned below. 8. Frances Adelaide, born September 30, 1842.

(VIII) Adelbert Mead, son of Nathaniel Mead (7), was born in Boxborough, January 10, 1822. His name was originally Nathaniel Jr., but was changed later to Adelbert. He was educated in the public schools of his native town and brought up on his father's farm. When a young man he and his brother Oliver W. Mead established the firm with which their names have ever since been connected, beginning with the firm of A. & O. W. Mead in 1844, in the produce commission business in Boston. Their business flourished. With a thorough knowledge of the business of farming and market gardening, the firm united special knowledge of the commercial needs of their trade and high business principles. The partners were energetic, capable and indus-

Varnum B Mead

Lewis Historical Pub Co

trious. They commanded success and built on a solid foundation. Their house is now one of the oldest in continuous business in Boston in this line.

Before engaging in the produce business, Mead had intended to follow the trade of shoe making, which he had learned. In 1841 he began to sell his shoes in Boston, and it became convenient for his neighbors and for those along the route which he followed on his trips to ship goods to the Boston markets in his care on commission. He soon saw the possibilities of a large trade along these lines, and thus came to establish the business, in partnership with his brother. At first they had only one large market wagon with a stand outside Quincy Market. After conducting the business for nine years at this stand the firm removed to 50 North Market street, and in 1866 to the present location at 35 North Market street and 35 Clinton street, Boston. This location is one of the best in the city. Besides the facilities at Boston, the Mead firm had a cold storage plant at West Acton. This firm built the first cold storage house in Massachusetts for holding fruit and produce. In the place of business this firm has every facility for the handling, care and sale of produce of all kinds. The specialties are butter, cheese, poultry, eggs, fruits, etc. Two-thirds of the business is from the west. The present name of the house is A. & O. W. Mead & Company. Adelbert Mead, the founder, remained in active business until 1900. He was a member of the Boston Chamber of Commerce and of the Boston Fruit and Produce Exchange, and with his brothers was interested in railroads in various sections of the country, and at one time in live stock and ranches in Wyoming. He was a man of sterling character.

He married Almira Hoar, of Littleton, Massachusetts. Their only surviving child, Estella A., born February 3, 1851, married David C. Cutler, and lived at West Acton with her father; their children: Etta, Ethel, Emma, Adelbert and Zelia Cutler.

(VIII) Oliver W. Mead, son of Nathaniel Mead (7), was born in Boxborough, Massachusetts, October 19, 1823. He was educated in the public schools, and remained on the farm which he conducted until he came of age. Then he taught school for two years in Lunenburg and Littleton, Massachusetts, until he entered partnership with his brother in the produce commission business as related above. He was a first class business man in every sense of the word, of marked financial ability, a clever salesman, shrewd at a bargain, but upright and straightforward always. He was systematic in the details of the business and of large executive ability. He was called upon to fill many positions of trust; was director of the First National Bank of Ayer for several years; trustee of the North Middlesex Savings Bank of Ayer; member of the Boston Chamber of Commerce; and a charter member of the Boston Fruit and Produce Exchange.

He married three times. He married first, May 22, 1851, Mary E. Hartwell, of Harvard, and had four children. He married second, August 22, 1867, Susan A. Morrill, who died a few months after their marriage. He married third, January 19, 1869, Lucy M. Emery of Jaffrey, New Hampshire. Children of Oliver W. and Mary E. Mead: 1. Warren H., born December 18, 1853; married Lizzie Blandon, December, 1877; he died January 29, 1879. 2. Julian A., born April 15, 1856; married Mary D. Emerson, December 12, 1889, and settled in Watertown, where he is a very successful physician. 3. Emma A. born March 6, 1859, married George Sumner Wright, son of George C. Wright (See sketch of Wright family). 4. Nelson A., born January 1, 1866; died young. Children of Oliver W. and Lucy M. Mead: 5. Hobart E., born July 4, 1870. 6. Louis Guy, born October 3, 1873; graduate of Harvard College and Harvard Medical School.

(VIII) Varnum B. Mead, son of Nathaniel Mead (7), was born October 16, 1832, in Boxborough. He was brought up on the old homestead, and received his education in the public schools. He has had a varied and interesting career. At the age of nineteen he went to the Hawaiian Islands and was in business there five years. He then had a valuable business experience in Fitchburg and Acton, Massachusetts, and Montreal, Canada, shipping produce chiefly to his brothers, A. & O. W. Mead, of Boston. He worked on salary one year for this firm, and in 1867 was admitted to the partnership. Among other positions of trust he was president of the Franklin and Megantic railroad of Maine. He lived in West Acton many years, but his present home is in Somerville, Massachusetts. In politics he is a Republican. Personally agreeable and attractive in manner, he has many warm personal friends. In business circles he maintained the high standard set by the founders of the house. He married first, Martha A. Keyes, and second, September 18, 1859, Direxa E. Stearns, born July 15, 1835, died March 20,

1900, daughter of Levi and Direxa (Jewett) Stearns, of Townsend (See sketch). Children: 1. George Varnum, born March 18, 1861, mentioned below. 2. Frederick Stearns, born February 1, 1863; mentioned below. 3. Adelbert F., born June 11, 1866; mentioned below.

(IX) George Varnum Mead, son of Varnum B. Mead (8), was born in Townsend, Massachusetts, March 18, 1861. He was educated in the public schools of Acton, and two years at the Chauncy Hall School, Boston. He is a commission merchant in Boston, with his place of business at 35 North Market street. Since 1883 he has made his home in Somerville, residing at present at 66 Chandler street. He is a member of the Boston Fruit and Produce Exchange, also the National League of Commission Merchants of the United States. He is a Republican in politics. He married, November 17, 1883, Effie R. Wright, daughter of George C. and Susan H. (Davis) Wright, of West Acton (See George S. Wright sketch). She is a member of the Anne Adams Tufts Chapter, D. A. R., Somerville, Massachusets. They have one child, Francis Varnum, born at Somerville, August 19, 1885: educated in the public and high schools of Somerville and the Ringe Manual Training School of Cambridge: is now associated in business with his father, dealing in fruits and produce at 35 North Market street, Boston. He is a member of the Boston Fruit and Produce Exchange.

(IX) Frederic Stearns Mead, son of Varnum B. Mead (8), was born at West Acton, Massachusetts, February 1, 1863. He was educated in the public schools of Acton, at Chauncy Hall School and Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Boston. Like his brothers he has followed the commission business in Boston. He is a member of the Boston Fruit and Produce Exchange, and in 1906 was president of the organization. He is also a member of the Boston Chamber of Commerce, the National League of Commission Merchants of the United States, and the National Poultry and Game Association. He resides in Arlington, and served on the board of selectmen for the years 1906 and 1907. He married September 18, 1884, Lizzie M. Gates of West Acton. Children: 1. Frederic Stearns, Jr., born September 18, 1885. 2. Edward Adams, born March 30, 1896.

(IX) Adelbert Francis Mead, son of Varnum B. Mead (8), was born in West Acton, Massachusetts, June 11, 1866. He was educated in the public schools of Acton, in the Chauncy Hall School, Boston, where he was graduated in 1883, and in the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Boston, which he attended two years. He is a member of the alumni of both of the latter named institutions. He left school to work for the commission house of A. & O. W. Mead & Company, of Boston. He is at present engaged with his brothers in the same business in Boston. He is a member of the Boston Fruit and Produce Exchange, and of the National League of Commission Merchants of the United States. Mr. Mead has been president of the Boston Branch of the latter organization. He is also a member of the Sons of the American Revolution, and the Fairbanks Family Association. His home is at 74 Chandler street, Somerville. In politics he is a Republican. He married, November 16, 1889, Theodosia Bertha Wright, daughter of George C. and Susan H. (Davis) Wright, of West Acton (See Geo. S. Wright sketch). She was educated in the public schools of Acton and the Concord high school. She is a member of the Anne Adams Tufts Chapter, D. A. R. of Somerville, and is treasurer of the Woman's Universalist Missionary Society. Children: 1. Marion Elizabeth, born August 28, 1890, student in the Somerville Latin High School, class of 1909. 2. Sumner Adelbert, born October 30, 1892, student in the Somerville Latin High School, class of 1910. 3. Lucian Wright, born June 15, 1895. 4. Varnum Cleveland, born August 5, 1898. 5. Lois Bertha, born October 3, 1902.

George V., Fred S. and Adelbert F., all sons of Varnum B. Mead, after leaving school went to work in the commission house of A. & O. W. Mead and Company, remaining there until 1900, when they purchased the name and good will of the firm. Since that time they have not only maintained the high standing of the firm, but have increased the business in all departments.

STEARNS

The surname Stearns is of English origin, the spelling varying from Stearns, Sternes, Sterns, Strans, to Sterne and Stern. It is a well-known name in the counties of Nottingham, Berks, Norfolk, Hertford, Suffolk, and Cambridge. The oldest coat-of-arms known in the family is that of the Archbishop of York (1664-1683), viz: Or, a chevron between three crosses flory sable. Crest: a cock starling ppr. The arms at that

George L. Mead.

time were doubtless in use for many generations.

(I) Isaac Stearns, the immigrant, was born in England and embarked for America on April 8, 1630, in the ship "Arabella," with Sir Richard Saltonstall and family, Governor Winthrop and many others, arriving at Salem, Massachusetts, June 12, following. Three other ships were in the same party. They preferred Watertown to Salem and Stearns among others made his home there. He had a homestall in 1642 at Watertown, on the east side of the highway, bounded by land of John Warren, John Bisco and the Pequasset Meadow. He was admitted a freeman May 18, 1631, and was selectman several years. In 1647 he and Mr. Bisco were appointed by the selectmen "to consider how the bridge over the river shall be built, and to agree with the work-men for doing it, according to their best discretion." This was the first bridge over Charles river. He was a tailor by trade as well as farmer. He died June 19, 1671, and his will was proved in October following. He married Mary Barker, daughter of John Barker, of Stoke Nayland, Suffolk, England. The wife of John Barker was Margaret, and she married second —— Munnings, of Gaynes Colne, Essex, and gave a letter of attorney August 24, 1640. John Barker was a clothier by trade. Mary (Barker) Stearns died April 2, 1677. Children: 1. Mary, baptized January 6, 1626, at Nayland; married July 9, 1746, in Woburn, Isaac Learned. 2. Hannah, baptized October 5, 1628, at Nayland; married December 25, 1650, Henry Freeman. 3. John born about 1631. 4. Isaac Jr., born January 6, 1633; mentioned below. 5. Sarah, born September 22, 1635; married June 7, 1655, Deacon Samuel Stone. 6. Samuel, born April 24, 1638; died August 3, 1683. 7. Elizabeth, born 1640; married April 13, 1664, Samuel Manning. 8. Abigail, married April 27, 1666, Deacon John Morse.

(II) Isaac Stearns Jr., son of Isaac Stearns (1), was born in Watertown, Massachusetts, January 6, 1633; was admitted freeman 1665, and died August 29, 1676; married June 24, 1660, Sarah Beers, daughter of Captain Richard and Elizabeth Beers of Watertown. Captain Beers was an original proprietor; captain in King Phillip's war, and was slain in battle by the Indians, September 24, 1675, at Northfield. He settled at Cambridge Farms, now Lexington. His widow married second, July 23, 1677, Thomas Wheeler, of Concord. Children: 1. Sarah, born January 14, 1662; married December 27, 1678, John Wheeler, of Concord. 2. Mary, born October 8, 1663; married January 1, 1694, John Cutler, of Lexington, who died September 21, 1714. 3. Isaac (3d), born August 26, 1665. 4. Samuel, born January 11, 1667-8; mentioned below. 5. Abigail, born 1670; married November 23, 1692, Samuel Hartwell. 6. John, born 1675; lived in Concord and Bedford.

(III) Samuel Stearns, son of Isaac Stearns (2), was born in Lexington, January 11, 1667-8. He was tithing man and assessor in Lexington for several years, and was killed November 19, 1721, by a falling tree. His widow was administratrix of the estate; she removed to Littleton in 1730 with some of her children, and to Chelmsford in 1750. Children: 1. Sarah, born January 15, 1696-7; married May 21, 1729, William Wheeler, of Stoughton. 2. Mary, born January 27, 1698-9; married John Powers. 3. Abigail, born February 8, 1700; married November 28, 1717, Joseph Temple. 4. Samuel, born March 7, 1702, lived at Hollis, New Hampshire. 5. Ruth, born May 25, 1704; married February 5, 1723, Oliver Livermore. 6. Phebe, born February 23, 1706; married —— Cummings, of Uxbridge. 7. Rebecca, born April 15, 1708; married Samuel Whittemore. 8. Thomas, born July 4, 1710; mentioned below. 9. Captain John, born July 23, 1712; lived at Dedham and Attleborough, Massachusetts. 10. Joseph, born 1715, baptized April 15; married June 9, 1763, Mary Shattuck, of Monson, Massachusetts, and Hollis. 11. Benjamin, born January 6, 1718, lived in Rutland, Massachusetts.

(IV) Thomas Stearns, son of Samuel Stearns (3), was born July 4, 1710, at Lexington. He married Abigail Reed, daughter of Ebenezer Reed, of Uxbridge, Massachusetts. She had three children. He married second (name unknown), who had two daughters; and third, Mary Heald, of Chelmsford, who had six children and died in 1809. When his mother moved to Littleton, Thomas was twenty years old, and as he was a minor his mother bought for him in her own name eighty acres known as the Powers farm, in the south part of Littleton, near Nagog Pond, for four hundred and fifty pounds. The next year she deeded the farm to Thomas, and his children were born there. He left the homestead to his son Noah. He died December 28, 1784. Children: Ebenezer, born January 28, 1744. 2. John, born June 2, 1745. 3. Josiah, born July 18, 1747. 4. Abigail, born October 1,

1749, died young. 5. Mary, born September 8, 1751, died young. 6. Noah, born March 12, 1753; died September 22, 1829; soldier in the revolution. 7. Lydia, born April 9, 1758; married, 1778, Joshua Cheever Fowler. 8. Molly, born February 2, 1760; died October 14, 1813; married, 1780, Silas Smith, of Leominster. 9. Samuel, born May 25, 1762; died August 2, 1838. 10. Levi, born January 12, 1765; mentioned below.

(V) Levi Stearns, son of Thomas and Mary (Heald) Stearns (4), was born in Littleton, Massachusetts, January 12, 1765, and died December 25, 1811. He was a farmer at Lunenburg, Massachusetts. He married January 7, 1794, Elizabeth Goodrich, of Lunenburg. She died October 11, 1810. Ten children: 1. Thomas, born April 1, 1794. 2. Levi Jr., born March 19, 1796, died November 11, 1800. 3. Abel, born February 9, 1798, at Lunenburg: went to Mexico before 1828; to California, then in Mexico, in 1829; made the first known shipment of gold in 1842, and the certificate of assay that he received dated August 6, 1843, is owned by the San Francisco Society of Pioneers; he married Donna Maria Francisca Paula Arcadia Bandini, aged fourteen years, in 1840; he died August 24, 1871; became wealthy. 4. William, born November 17, 1799 (twin). 5. Elizabeth (twin), born November 17, 1799. 6. Levi Jr., born December 15, 1802; mentioned below. 7. Abigail, born 1804, died young. 8. Theresa, born January 11, 1806. 9. Nancy, born June 30, 1807. 10. Charles, born June 16, 1809.

(VI) Levi Stearns Jr., son of Levi Stearns (5), was born in Lunenburg, December 15, 1802, and settled in Townsend, Massachusetts. He was a farmer; justice of the peace for thirty years; assessor and selectman; overseer of the poor six years; tax collector many years. He married, October 5, 1826, Direxa Jewett, of Townsend. He died September 25, 1885. Children: 1. Phebe Jewett, born January 28, 1828; lived at Townsend. 2. Noah Elihu, born February 20, 1831. 3. Solomon Jewett, born May 19, 1833. 4. Direxa Elizabeth, born July 15, 1835; married September 18, 1859, Varnum B. Mead (See Mead sketch). 5. Abel Goodrich, born October 15, 1838. 6. Charles Joslin, born September 30, 1841; died August 11, 1882, in California. 7. Levi Warren, born July 30, 1844. 8. Thirza Melinda, born April 26, 1847, in Townsend, died October 9, 1848.

(VII) Direxa Elizabeth Stearns, daughter of Levi Stearns (6), was born July 15, 1835; married September 18, 1859, Varnum B. Mead. (See sketch).

GATES

Thomas Gates, Esquire, who lived in 1327 in Higheaster and Thursteubie, Essex, England, was the progenitor of the Gates family.

(II) William Gates was son of Thomas Gates (1). His children were: 1. Sir Geoffrey, mentioned below. 2. Ralph. 3. Christopher.

(III) Sir Geoffrey Gates, son of William Gates (2), married Agnes, daughter and heiress of Sir Thomas Baldington, of Aldersbury, county Oxford, England, and had a son William.

(IV) William Gates, son of Sir Geoffrey Gates (3), married Mabel, daughter and heiress of Thomas Capdow, of Higheaster, Essex, England, and his wife Ann, daughter and heiress of Thomas Fleming of Essex. Children: 1. Sir Geoffrey, mentioned below. 2. Anne, married Thomas Darcy, uncle to Thomas, Lord Darcy of Chicke.

(V) Sir Geoffrey Gates, son of William Gates (4), married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir William Clapton, knight, of Kentwell, Sussex, England. Children: 1. Sir John, married Mary, daughter of Sir Edward Denny. 2. Geoffrey, mentioned below. 3. Henry. 4. William. 5. Dorothy, married Sir Thomas Josselyn, of Josselyn Hall.

(VI) Geoffrey Gates, son of Sir Geoffrey Gates (5), married a Pascall of Essex, England. Children: 1. Geoffrey, mentioned below. 2. Henry. 3. John.

(VII) Geoffrey Gates, son of Geoffrey Gates (6), married Joan Wentworth, and had one child, Peter, mentioned below.

(VIII) Peter Gates, son of Geoffrey Gates (7), was of London, England. He married Mary Josselyn, and had a son Thomas, mentioned below.

(IX) Thomas Gates, son of Peter Gates (8), was of Norwich, Norfolk county, England. He had a son Stephen, mentioned below.

(X) Stephen Gates, son of Thomas Gates (9), was born in England, and was the immigrant ancestor. He came from Hingham, England, to Hingham, Massachusetts, in the ship "Diligent" of Ipswich, England, in 1638. He was accompanied by his wife, Ann (Hill) Gates, and two children. He removed from Hingham to Lancaster, Massachusetts, at the settlement of that town, and was there in 1656, and subsequently went to Cambridge, Massa-

chusetts, where he died in 1662. He was admitted a freeman in 1653. His will, dated June 9, 1662, was proved October 7, 1662. Stephen Jr. received the house and lot in Lancaster, his wife and son Simon received the place in Cambridge, and his son Thomas was to remain with them at his pleasure. Ann Gates, his widow, married second, Richard Woodward, of Watertown, in 1663. Ann was known as "Widow Gates" after the death of her second husband, and she died at Stow, February 5, 1682-3. Children: 1. Elizabeth, born in England, died August 3, 1704, at Hingham; married November 29, 1647, John Lasell. 2. Mary, married 1658, John Maynard, of Sudbury, who died December 22, 1711. 3. Stephen, Jr., mentioned below. 4. Thomas, born 1642; married July 6, 1670, Elizabeth Freeman. 5. Simon, born 1645; died April 21, 1693, at Brockton, Massachusetts. 6. Isaac (twin), baptized May 3, 1646; died September 3, 1651. 7. Rebecca (twin), baptized May 3, 1646; died January, 1650.

(XI) Stephen Gates, son of Stephen Gates (10), was born 1640, and died at Acton, Massachusetts, 1706. He married Sarah Woodward, daughter of George and Elizabeth (Hammond) Woodward, of Watertown. They resided at Stow, Massachusetts, and he was an early proprietor of Preston, Connecticut, where some of his descendants are still found. His will was made at Stow, September 5, 1701, and proved in 1707. Children: 1. Stephen, born July 17, 1665. 2. Simon, born June 5, 1666. 3. Thomas, born December 31, 1669; died 1740, at Preston; married, 1695, Margaret Geer, of Preston, Connecticut. 4. Isaac, born 1673; mentioned below. 5. Nathaniel, born 1675. 6. Sarah, born April 27, 1679, at Marlborough. 7. Rebecca, born July 23, 1682, at Marlborough. 8. Daniel, born April 23, 1685.

(XII) Isaac Gates, son of Stephen Gates (11), was born in 1673, and died at Stow, Massachusetts, November 22, 1748. He married Elizabeth ——. Children: 1. Jacob, born about 1698; died August 22, 1769; married first, Elizabeth ——, who died January 24, 1741-2; second Sarah ——, who died December 3, 1762. 2. Isaac, married —— French. 3. Jonathan, mentioned below. 4. Stephen, married Betty ——. 5. Phineas. 6. Hannah, born April 2, 1714. 7. Daughter, born July 8, 1716; died young.

(XIII) Jonathan Gates, son of Isaac Gates (12), died at Harvard, Massachusetts, December 24, 1772. He married, about 1730, Elizabeth Farwell. Children: 1. Hannah, born October 2, 1733; died August 3, 1739. 2. Elizabeth, born October 8, 1735; married July 2, 1767, Jacob Holmes. 3. Jonathan, born May 27, 1738; married May 21, 1761, Mary Shedd. 4. Hannah, born October 29, 1740; married May 21, 1761, William Burt. 5. Mary, born May 30, 1743. 6. Henry, born June 19, 1745; married Lois ——. 7. Josiah, born September 26, 1747; was a minute-man in the revolution. 8. John, born October 31, 1749; mentioned below. 9. Susannah, born October 13, 1753; married March 3, 1772, Oliver Fairbanks, of Lancaster, Massachusetts. 10. Rachel, born January 18, 1756.

(XIV) John Gates, son of Jonathan Gates (13), was born at Harvard, Massachusetts, October 31, 1749. He was a soldier in the revolution, a private in Captain Jonathan Gates's company, Colonel John Whitcomb's regiment, on the Lexington alarm, April 19, 1775; sergeant in Captain Gates's company in 1777; second lieutenant in Captain Francis Lane's company, Colonel Rand's regiment, (Eighth Worcester) in 1780. He settled in Ashburnham, Massachusetts, in 1770. He married, in 1773, Catherine Coolidge, born May 3, 1755, daughter of Elisha. Her father was born at Watertown, July 9, 1720, innholder at Ashburnham, 1752-61, founder of early mills there, original member of the church, though he left the orthodox for the Baptist church in 1778; died August 29, 1807. Deacon John Coolidge, born 1674 at Watertown, married January 16, 1699-1700, Margaret Bond, born at Watertown, October, 1681, daughter of William and Hepzibah (Hastings) Bond; he died April 26, 1755. He was grandson of the immigrant, John Coolidge of Watertown. Children of Lieutenant John Gates, born at Ashburnham: 1. Catherine, born September 15, 1773; married Melzer Hudson. 2. Levi, born August 27, 1775. 3. Lucy, born September 5, 1778; married Luther Brooks. 4. Betty, born December 18, 1780; married December 27, 1801, Josiah Wheeler. 5. John, born March 28, 1783. 6. Sally, born April 7, 1785. 7. Ezra, born July 26, 1787. 8. Amos, born May 22, 1790; died July 4, 1794. 9. Nancy, born March 18, 1792; died December 13, 1796. 10. Asa, born February, 1794; died February 19, 1794. 11. Amy, born May 4, 1795; married December 12, 1815, Samuel Beal. 12. Loring, born September 30, 1797; mentioned below.

(XV) Loring Gates, son of John Gates (5), was born in Ashburnham, September 30,

1797. He married, 1819, Nancy Adams, born in Ashburnham, July 27, 1800 and they had children: 1. James L., born in Ashburnham, July 27, 1820, married Adeline Wyley; no issue. 2. John Coolidge; see forward. 3. Sarah Eugenia, born in Groton, January 15, 1824, died in Los Angeles, California; married Henry Jeffers. Children: Addie and Loring. 4. Elizabeth Adams, born in Groton, October 6, 1827, died November, 1907; married Winsor Wright; one child, Elizabeth B. 5. William F., born in Groton, December 22, 1830; married, went west, and reared a family. 6. Eunice C., born in Groton, May 20, 1832; married Newell Spicer. Children: Addie, Arthur, Frank and Nellie. 7. Frank A., born in Groton, July 27, 1835; married Adelaide ——; children: Frank S., Clara and Loring. 8. Sumner B., born in Somerville, September 20, 1837; married; children: Hattie and Freddie. 9. Mary A. J., born in Charlestown, October 22, 1840, married Let Webster; children: Bert, Isola, Harry and Ray.

Nancy (Adams) Gates was daughter of James Adams, of Ashburnham, who married, June 22, 1800, Polly Dickerson, daughter of Amos; she died January 18, 1818, and he married (second) Lucy Sawtelle, who died September 21, 1864; he settled at Harford, Pennsylvania, and died April 30, 1855. John Adams, father of James, married July 9, 1770, Joanna Munroe, born April 12, 1747, daughter of Jonas and Joanna (Lock) Munroe; married (second) 1826, Lucy (Simonds) Munroe, widow of Ebenezer, brother of first wife. Adams died at Harford, Pennsylvania, February 26, 1849, aged one hundred and four years one month and four days. Captain Thomas Adams, father of John, was born at Cambridge, August 20, 1713; removed to Worcester 1735, returning to Cambridge 1752; was an innholder and prominent citizen, and captain of company in French and Indian war; married, September 22, 1737, Anna Frost, daughter of Ephraim and Sarah (Cooper) Frost; wife died October 6, 1740, and he married (second) Lydia Chadwick, daughter of John, of Worcester; and (third) September 13, 1754, Elizabeth (Sanders) Bowman, widow of Ebenezer; Adams died November 9, 1802, aged eighty-nine years. Lieutenant Joseph Adams, father of Captain Thomas, was born 1688-9; married January 18, 1710-11, Rebecca, daughter of William and Rebecca (Rolfe) Cutter. Joseph Adams, father of Lieutenant Joseph, married February 21, 1687-8, Margaret, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Blandford) Eames. John Adams, father of Joseph, was born in England, son of Henry Adams, the pioneer, and settled in Cambridge, Massachusetts.

(XVI) John Coolidge Gates, son of Loring Gates (15), was born in Ashburnham, November 6, 1822. He married, in Littleton, Massachusetts, January 10, 1858, Harriet Louisa Jewett, who died in Acton, March 23, 1900, and they had one child: Lizzie M., born in Boxboro, Massachusetts, February 27, 1863, and became the wife of Frederic Stearns Mead. Mr. Gates after his marriage settled in Charlestown, where he was a musician. He was a Republican in politics, and attended the Universalist church. He died in Arlington, March 13, 1905.

Stillman Jewett, father of Harriet Louisa (Jewett) Gates, was born in Fitchburg, Massachusetts, December 6, 1803. He married Sarah Maria Wright, born in Hardwich, New York, July 24, 1816, died 1898, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Snow) Wright, and their children were: 1. Sarah M., born in Littleton, April 18, 1835; married Edward L. Battles; one child, Frank E. 2. Harriet L., born in Littleton, March 7, 1838, died in Acton, March 23, 1900; married John Coolidge Gates, and they were the parents of Lizzie M. (Gates) Mead. 3. Sherman H., born in Littleton, April 9, 1840; married Harriet A. Sawyer; three children: Freddie A., Edgar H., and Leroy S. The father of Sarah M. Wright was Joseph Wright, who married Sarah Snow, by whom he had Harriet, Sarah M., Sarah M. (2d), Joseph W., William and Winsor; he married (second) Nancy Farnsworth; children; Jane, James, Joanna, Frances, Abbie E., George, Hattie and Henry.

Moses Jewett, father of Stillman Jewett, born 1776, son of Ezra and Lucy J. Jewett, was the descendant of an old Essex county family. He was first a farmer at Fitchburg, Massachusetts, and then at Jaffrey, New Hampshire. In 1815 he moved to Littleton, Massachusetts, where he is buried, though he died at Natick, September 8, 1840, aged sixty-four years. He married, May 28, 1801, Lydia Shattuck, born at Pepperell, November 13, 1774, died at Littleton, November 10, 1846, daughter of Simeon Shattuck. Her father was born at Pepperell, September 12, 1738, died at Fitchburg, April 6, 1832; he was for a time a Shaker. He married, December 31, 1767, Lydia Jewett, born March 13, 1744, daughter of Nehemiah. Ensign David Shattuck, born August 4, 1713, father of Simeon,

married February 25, 1736, Dorothy Varnum, born 1715, died December 23, 1756; married (second) Esther Woods, widow of Moses Woods. Samuel Shattuck, father of David, was born at Watertown, 1673, died at Groton, July 22, 1758; married Elizabeth, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Longley) Blood. Samuel was son of John, born at Watertown, February 11, 1647, and grandson of William Shattuck the emigrant. Children of Moses and Lydia (Shattuck) Jewett: 1. Lucy, born March 25, 1802; married December 2, 1835, George W. Ramsdell. 2. Stillman, born December 6, 1803; married Sarah Maria Wright, mentioned above. 3. Shadrach Shattuck, born July 11, 1805, died young. 4. Lydia, born May 20, 1807; married Thomas Richardson. 5. Sarah L., born May 10, 1809; married William Bowen, Jr., of Wayland. 6. Rebecca M., born February 1, 1811; died at Jaffrey, July same year. 7. Shadrach S., born October 6, 1812; married, July, 1842, Harriet N. Parkhurst. 8. Henry P., born February 14, 1815; married, January 27, 1839, Mary Damon.

WRIGHT

John Wright, the immigrant ancestor, was born in 1601, in England. He settled as early as 1640 in Charlestown, Massachusetts, and became one of the founders of the town of Woburn, adjoining, and was selectman there from 1645 to 1647 and from 1649 to 1658, inclusive, also 1660 to 1664 and in 1670; was commissioner of the rate in 1646 and again in 1671 and deputy to the general court. He was deacon of the Woburn church from November 10, 1664, until his death. He was admitted a freeman May 10, 1643. His wife Priscilla died April 10, 1687; he died June 21, 1688, aged eighty-seven years. Children: 1. John, born in England in 1630; mentioned below. 2. Joseph, died March 31, 1724; married Elizabeth Hassell. 3. Ruth, born April 23, 1646; married Jonathan Knight. 4. Deborah, born January 21, 1648-9. 5. Sarah, born February 16, 1652-3; married Joshua Sawyer.

(II) John Wright, son of John Wright (1), was born in England, in 1630. He married, in 1661, Abigail Warren, and was one of the first settlers of the town of Chelmsford, Massachusetts, where his children were born. He was a farmer. He died probably at Woburn, April 30, 1714, aged eighty-four years. His widow Abigail died April 6, 1726, aged eighty-four. He was not in agreement with the church authorities, and for refusing to take communion was presented to the grand jury in 1671, yet he was of large influence, and often honored by his townsmen in positions of trust. He was selectman in 1690, and tithingman of Boggy Meadow End in 1692. His will was dated May 24, 1701, and proved November 11, 1714. He bequeathed to his wife and children. Children, born at Chelmsford: 1. John, born 1662; mentioned below. 2. Joseph, born in 1663. 3. Ebenezer, born in 1665. 4. Jacob (?), born 1667. 5. Abigail, born 1668. 6. Priscilla, born 1671; married Samuel Damon. 7. Josiah, born 1674; died January 22, 1746-7. 8. Samuel, born 1683; removed to Groton. 9. Lydia, born 1686; married Giles Roberts. 10. Ruth. 11. Deborah, married Nathaniel Patten. 12. Josiah, died January 22, 1746-7.

(III) John Wright, son of John Wright (2), was born in Chelmsford, in 1662; married Mary Stevens; married second, about 1702, Hannah Fletcher, of one of the leading families of Chelmsford. He died October 13, 1730. Children born in Chelmsford: 1. Jacob, born in 1692, died young. 2. Ebenezer, born in 1693; mentioned below. 3. Edward, born in 1695. 4. Jacob, born in 1698. 5. Henry, born in 1700. 6. John (twin), born in 1701, died young. 7. Mary (twin), born in 1701, died young. By second wife. 8. Hannah, born in 1704. 9. Thomas, born in 1707. 10. Simeon, born in 1710.

(IV) Ebenezer Wright, son of John Wright (2), was born in Chelmsford, in 1693. He was the first of the family to locate in Westford, where the name has been very numerous and prominent ever since. His farm was on the eastern border of the town of Westford, and several generations of his family lived there after him. Part of the farm was in Chelmsford; it is now or was lately owned by Edwin E. Heywood. He married, in 1730, Deliverance Stevens, of Chelmsford. Children, born at Westford: 1. Abigail, born in 1731. 2. Hannah, born in 1732; married Jonathan Perham, of Littleton, in 1757. 3. Ebenezer Jr., born in 1734; mentioned below. 4. Caleb, born in 1735. 5. Joshua, born in 1737; removed to Templeton, Massachusetts, with his brother Ebenezer; married November 29, 1764, at Templeton Olive Church; he died July 2, 1822, aged seventy-four, at Templeton. 6. Zaccheus, born 1738. 7. Joel, born 1740, died 1758. 8. Silas, born in 1742. 9. Amos, born in 1744. 10. Lydia, born in 1745; mar-

ried, in 1767, Zebulon Spaulding. 11. Rev. Phineas, born in 1747; minister at Bolton, Massachusetts. 12. Oliver, born in 1748; married Samuel Fletcher, in 1771.

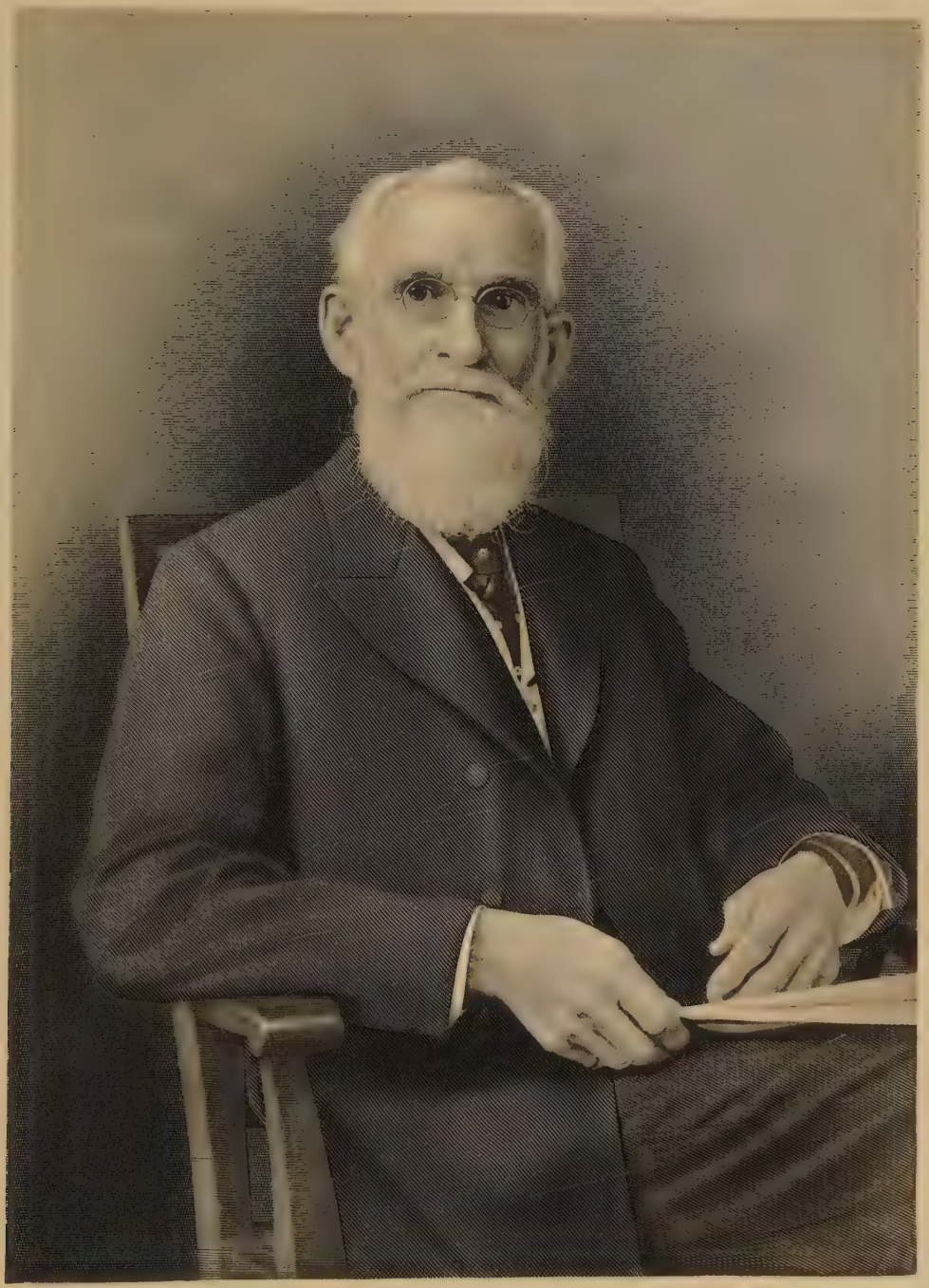
(V) Captain Ebenezer Wright, son of Ebenezer Wright (4), was born in Westford, Massachusetts, in 1734; died at Templeton, Massachusetts, where he settled, aged seventy-seven years seven months and twenty-three days. He married Lucy ——, who died February 23, 1804, aged seventy-one years nine months twenty-three days. He was a soldier in the revolution, captain of the Templeton company. Children, born in Templeton: 1. Joel, born November 4, 1759; mentioned below. 2. Ebenezer, born November 3, 1761. 3. David, born September 26, 1763. 4. Thomas, born May 7, 1766. 5. Lucy, born November 12, 1768. 6. Zaccheus, born December 19, 1770. 7. Moses, born April 6, 1774; resided in Templeton.

(VI) Joel Wright, son of Captain Ebenezer Wright (5), was born in Templeton, November 4, 1759. He resided in Templeton, Hubbardston and Boxborough, Massachusetts. His house in Boxborough was the brick house opposite the Orthodox church. He married Tabitha ——. Children: 1. Joel Jr., see forward.

(VII) Joel Wright Jr., son of Joel Wright (6), was born in Fitzwilliam, New Hampshire, July 7, 1793. He married Dolly H. Reed, born in Bedford, Massachusetts, October 6, 1793, daughter of Poulter and Molly (Hartwell) Reed, and granddaughter of John Reed, of Lexington, Massachusetts. Poulter Reed moved to Littleton, and thence to Boxborough. His farm was an eighth of a mile east of the center of the village, nearly opposite the residence now or late of Simon B. Hager. His daughter Dolly before her marriage taught school at Boxborough, and George C. Wright has in his possession three certificates of his mother's ability to teach school, signed by three different school boards. Her mother, Molly (Hartwell) Reed, was in the sixth generation from the immigrant William Hartwell. Children of Joel and Dolly (Reed) Wright: 1. Joel Edward, born February 25, 1821. 2. George Cleveland, born January 7, 1823; see forward. 3. John Reed, born in Concord, October 24, 1824. 4. Mary H., born in Jaffrey, February 2, 1827. 5. Sarah B., born January 27, 1830. 6. Emery F., born July 19, 1832. 7. Emeline A., born March 25, 1834. The three last named were born in Littleton.

(VIII) George Cleveland Wright, son of Joel Wright (7), was born in Bedford, Massachusetts, January 7, 1823. He was educated in the public schools, and worked at farming during his boyhood. At the age of thirty-two years, after being in the retail milk business in Charlestown and Boston for two years, he engaged in the coffee and spice business as a member of the firm of Hayward & Company, which after twenty-five years of successful business consolidated with Dwinell & Company, and shortly after with Mason & Company, under the firm name of Dwinell, Hayward & Company, thus becoming one of the largest houses in its line in New England. Though an equal partner in every respect, Mr. Wright's name did not appear in the firm for many years. Soon after Mr. Hayward's retirement in 1893 the firm name was changed to Dwinell-Wright Company, and on the death of Mr. Dwinell in 1898 the business was incorporated with George C. Wright president, and his son, George S. Wright as treasurer and general manager. In 1904 the Dwinell-Wright Company moved to a commodious factory built expressly for the business at 311-319 Summer street, Boston, where it is now located. For more than thirty years Mr. George C. Wright was the chief coffee buyer for his firm, and his frequent trips to the New York market made him personally known as one of the foremost and most discerning men in the trade. He was strictly a selfmade man. Without rich or influential friends to give him a start, he has won an enviable position in the commercial world, enjoying the confidence of his friends and the respect of his competitors.

Early in his career Mr. Wright made his home in West Acton, and built a beautiful residence overlooking the village. He has been a prominent member of the Acton Universalist parish, and was one of the three chief contributors to the building fund of the church. He has taken a lively interest in the affairs of the village in which he has lived, and supported every movement for its betterment and welfare. He has shown especial interest in the schools and public library. He has been an earnest supporter of the temperance movement. He has been president of the Farmer's Club of West Acton; and was chairman of the building committee in charge of the erection of the present commodious school edifice in the village. He is a Republican in politics, and in 1874 represented his district in the general court, comprising the towns of Acton, Wayland and Sudbury. He married, Decem-



Geo. C. Wright

ber 31, 1846, Susan H. Davis, born June 22, 1823, daughter of Jonathan B. Davis. (See Davis). Their children: 1. Estella M., born December 20, 1849. 2. George Sumner, born July 13, 1857; see forward. 3. Fred C., died in infancy. 4. Frank, died young. 5. Charles, died in infancy. 6. Effie Rosella, born June 13, 1860; married George V. Mead. (See Mead). 7. Theodosia Bertha, born at West Acton, June 5, 1866; married Adelbert Francis Mead. (See Mead).

(IX) George Sumner Wright, son of George C. Wright (8), was born in Charlestown, July 13, 1857. He lived in West Acton until about his fifteenth year, when he went to Charlestown, graduating from the high school there in 1877. He then took a year's post-graduate course in Chauncy Hall School, Boston, and entered his father's business in 1877. He never has aspired to public position, but has been active in town and parish affairs. He has been president of the Watertown Board of Trade, trustee and a member of the investment committee of the Watertown Savings Bank, director of the Faneuil Hall National Bank of Boston, a member of the old Corn Exchange, and its successor, the Boston Chamber of Commerce, of which he was a vice-president in 1906. December 24, 1881, he married Emma A. Mead, (Wellesley College, class of 1881), daughter of Oliver W. Mead, of West Acton. Mr. and Mrs. Wright lived the following eight years in Concord, and removed to Watertown in 1889. Their children: 1. Warren Mead, born in Concord, October 3, 1882; graduated from Phillips Exeter Academy and Harvard College, class of 1904, and that year entered business with his father and grandfather. 2. Mary, born in Concord, September 29, 1886, died January 25, 1892. 3. Margaret, born in Watertown, December 10, 1893.

DAVIS

Dolor Davis, the immigrant of the Davis family, was one of the prominent pioneers of both colonies. His posterity is very numerous, and among them have been some very distinguished men, namely: Hon. John Davis, governor and United States senator; and Hon. John D. Long, governor, congressman, and secretary of the navy. He married in county Kent, England, March 29, 1624, Margery Willard, daughter of Richard Willard, of Horsemonden, county Kent, yeoman. She was baptized at Horsemonden, November 7, 1602, and died before 1667. Dolor Davis, accompanied by his wife, three children and Simon Willard, his wife's brother, came to New England and settled prior to August 4, 1634, in Cambridge, Massachusetts. Simon Willard was one of the founders of Concord; he was captain of foot in 1646, major in 1654, and at his death in 1673 "the colony lost one of its most distinguished members."

Dolor Davis was a carpenter and master builder. He received his first grant of land in Cambridge, June 4, 1635, and others later. He removed to Duxbury, August 5, 1638-39, was admitted a freeman, and was granted land there in 1640. He was a resident of Barnstable in 1643, and was admitted a freeman there June 2, 1646. He was honored in Barnstable with various public offices, including those of highway surveyor and constable. He and his wife were dismissed from the Duxbury to the Barnstable church, August 27, 1648. In 1656 he left Plymouth colony and returned to Massachusetts Bay, and purchased in Concord one hundred and fifty acres with a house thereon. In 1666, however, he returned to Barnstable, and died there in June, 1673. His will was made September 13, 1672, and proved July 2, 1673. It mentions sons Simon and Samuel as already having their portions; eldest son John; son-in-law Lewis and Mary his wife; and daughter Ruth Hall. Children: 1. John, born in England about 1626, to whom was bequeathed the Concord homestead. 2. Mary, born in England about 1631. 3. Elizabeth. 4. Lieutenant Simon; mentioned below. 5. Samuel, settled in Concord and Bedford. 6. Ruth, born in Barnstable, March 24, 1645.

(II) Lieutenant Simon Davis, son of Dolor Davis (1), was born in America and settled in Concord. His homestead was near his father's house, on a farm given him by his father. He was one of Captain Thomas Wheeler's troopers in the expedition of 1675 to the Nipmuck country, and he took command when the captain was wounded. He received his commission as lieutenant July 2, 1689. He was admitted a freeman March 21, 1699. He was deputy to the general court in 1689-90-92-1705. He died in Concord June 14, 1713, aged seventy-seven years. His will was proved July 3, 1713. He married December 12, 1660, Mary Blood, born at Concord, July 12, 1640, daughter of James and Eleanor Blood. Children: 1. Dr. Simon, born October 12, 1661; mentioned below. 2. Mary, born October 3, 1663; married Deliverance Wheeler of Stow. 3. Sarah, born March 11 or 15,

1666; married Thomas Wheeler. 4. James, born January 19, 1668. 5. Eleanor, born October 22, 1672. 6. Ebenezer, born June 1, 1676. 7. Hannah, born April 1, 1679; married Samuel Blood.

(III) Dr. Simon Davis, son of Lieut. Simon Davis (2), was born in Concord, Massachusetts, October 12, 1661. He settled in Concord, and was one of the most distinguished physicians of his day. Children: 1. Dr. John, born November 19, 1689; mentioned below. 2. Simon, born September 7, 1692; married June 1, 1719, Hannah Bacon. 3. Henry, born February 23, 1694. 4. Elizabeth, born March 28, 1695; died November 15, 1706. 5. Mary, born November 8, 1701. 6. Samuel, born March 6, 1703. 7. Eleanor, born March 4, 1705-6. 8. Peter, born September 25, 1707; probably removed to Rutland.

(IV) Dr. John Davis, son of Dr. Simon Davis (3), was born in Concord, November 19, 1689, and died November 16, 1762. He lived in Concord and Acton. He married December 17, 1713, Abigail Dudley; children; 1. John, born July 15, 1714; died young. 2. Ezekiel, born June 8, 1717; mentioned below. 3. Micah, born February 15, 1720. 4. Isaac, born October 24, 1723. 5. Abigail, born March 22, 1726-7. 6. Samuel, born April 23, 1730; resided at Acton. 7. John, born June 1, 1735, of Acton.

(V) Ezekiel Davis, (or, as the old records almost invariably give the name down to the last century (1800), Davies) son of Dr. John Davis (4), was born in Concord, June 8, 1717. He settled in Acton. He married his third cousin, Mary Gibson, daughter of Abraham Gibson (4), Deacon Timothy Gibson (3), John Gibson, Jr. (2), John Gibson (1). Children: 1. Isaac, born February 23, 1744-5; mentioned below. 2. Mary, born November 21, 1746. 3. Sarah, married Stephen Hosmer, brother of Abner Hosmer, who was killed in the Concord fight. 4. Ruth, born February 19, 1751. 5. Sergeant Ezekiel, born in Acton June 8, 1753; was in his brother's company in the fight at Concord. 6. Josiah, born June 14, 1755; mentioned below. 7. Rebecca, born September 11, 1757. 8. Lois, born April 7, 1760. 9. Abraham, born February 10, 1764. 10. Olive, born October 29, 1765.

(VI) Captain Isaac Davis, son of Ezekiel Davis (5), was born at Acton, Massachusetts, February 23, 1744-5, and was killed at the fight at North Bridge, Concord, April 19, 1775, at the head of his company, the first commissioned officer killed in the revolution. He joined the church February 10, 1765. His old homestead is or was lately owned by Charles Wheeler. It is located about eighty rods southwest of the present site of Deacon W. W. Davis's house. Two fine elms that were planted by Captain Davis still mark the location, on the opposite side of the road from where the house stood, in which the Acton company gathered to go to Lexington, and in which the funeral of the three victims was held. Captain Davis, the man who headed the first column against the King's troops in the revolution, was early on the ground with thirty-eight Acton minute-men, and in the hesitancy of the older officers to attack the British regulars drew his sword and said, "I am not afraid; I haven't a man that's afraid to go." He led two companies from Concord, two from Bedford, and one from Lincoln, besides his own. They advanced to the bridge to the tune of "The White Cockade." He was the first to fall. The other two victims of the fight were friends, neigbors and relatives. Abner Hosmer, son of Deacon Jonathan Hosmer, was twenty-two years old, and engaged to be married. Sarah Davis married his brother, Stephen Hosmer. James Hayward, son of Deacon Samuel Hayward, was killed after the battle, near Fiske Hill, on the road from Concord to Lexington. He lived eight hours after he was shot. A monument was erected by the town and state jointly in 1851 to the memory of Captain Davis and his two soldiers, and their remains were placed under the memorial. Captain Davis married October 24, 1764, Hannah Brown, born in 1746.

(VI) Josiah Davis, son of Ezekiel Davis (5), was born June 14, 1755. He married first Sally Billings; second, May 28, 1794, Clarissa Sawyer, of Princeton, Massachusetts. He was a soldier in the revolution, a private in Captain Israel Heald's company, Colonel Eleazer Brooks's regiment, marching from Acton to Boston, March 4, 1776; also in Major John Buttrick's company, Colonel Reed's regiment, at the taking of Burgoyne's army in 1777; also in the Continental army, in Colonel Brook's regiment at Fishkill, arriving June 18, 1778. The record gives his age at twenty-three years, his height five feet eight inches, residence Acton. He was a farmer in Acton. Children of the first wife: 1. Sally, born December 25, 1783. 2. Josiah Jr., born December 5, 1785. 3. Luther, born September 21, 1787; married Elizabeth Horn of Westford, Massachusetts. 4. Jonathan B.,

born October 29, 1789; mentioned below. 5. Silas, born April 27, 1792. Child of second wife: 6. Dorothy.

VII) Jonathan B. Davis, son of Josiah (6), was born in Acton, October 29, 1789. He resided on what is known as the George Hagar place, formerly owned by Elias Chaffin. He was a member of the Acton Blues, a famous company of militia that served in the War of 1812 at Boston. He married, in Acton, August 24, 1815, Sally Hosmer, born in Acton, May 17, 1797, died May 16, 1883. She was daughter of Simon Hosmer, of Acton, at one time captain of the Acton company, known as the "Davis Blues." He was also a justice of the peace. Children of Jonathan B. and Sally (Hosmer) Davis, born at Acton were: 1. Silas, born December 16, 1815. 2. Mary, born December 17, 1818. 3. Sarah C., born November 11, 1820. 4. Susan Haskell, born June 22, 1823; mentioned below. 5. Harriet, born August 5, 1825. 6. Simon H., born January 17, 1830. 7. George W., born July 3, 1834.

(VIII) Susan H. Davis, daughter of Jonathan B. Davis (7), was born in Acton, Massachusetts, June 22, 1823. She married George C. Wright, born in Bedford January 7, 1823. (See sketch of Wright family).

TUFTS

The Tufts family of Middlesex county, Massachusetts, have been inhabitants of that county from the period before the county was incorporated. As a family it has been located in large number for more than two hundred and seventy years in the cities of Malden, Everett, Charlestown, Somerville and Medford, in eastern Middlesex, and many of its members have occupied positions of prominence and usefulness in those communities. Peter Tufts, the ancestor of the greater part of the Tufts family in America, was a native of England, where he came, it is believed, from the southern part of Norfolk county. Before 1638 he was settled in Charlestown, Massachusetts, on the Malden side. He was a yeoman, or planter, by occupation. In 1646 he and his brother-in-law William Bridges had the Charlestown (Malden) ferry. He was admitted a freeman May 3, 1665. He married Mary Pierce, who died January 10, 1702-3, aged seventy-five years, at Malden; he died there May 13, 1700, aged eighty-three years, according to his gravestone. His will was made March 1, 1693, and proved June 10, 1701. Children: 1. Peter. 2. James. 3. John, born 1653, died young. 4. Mary, born June 19, 1655; married John Edes. 5. Jonathan, born 1657, died 1658. 6. Jonathan, born March 3, 1660. 7. Elizabeth, married November 22, 1673, Joseph Lynde. 8. John born about 1664; see forward. 9. Mercy, married Joseph Waite. 10. Sarah, married Thomas Oakes. 11. Persis, unmarried; died October 2, 1683. 12. Lydia, unmarried; died July 26, 1683.

(II) John Tufts, son of Peter Tufts (1), was born in Charlestown, Massachusetts, about 1664. He resided at Malden and Medford, and owned much real property in the vicinity. His will was dated May 9, 1727, and proved April 12, 1728. He married Mary Putnam. He died March 28, 1728, aged sixty-four years. Children born at Medford: 1. Mary, born April 11, 1688; married John Willis. 2. John, born May 28, 1690. 3. Nathaniel, born February 23, 1692. Children born at Malden: 4. Peter, born May 10, 1697; see forward. 5. Benjamin, born November 28, 1699. 6. Timothy, born October 14, 1703; died April 29, 1727. 7. Thomas, born December 4, 1706. 8. Stephen, born May 1, 1711; died December 5, 1785. 9. Mary, born September 6, 1716; married Samuel Bleigh.

(III) Peter Tufts, son of John Tufts (2), was born in Malden, Massachusetts, May 10, 1697; married Lydia Buckman, who died October 31, 1776, in her seventy-second year. According to his gravestone, he died December 7, 1776, in his eightieth year. His will was dated August 9, 1774, and proved August 18, 1777, bequeathing property to six children and others. Children: 1. Nathan, born May 14, 1724; see forward. 2. Peter, born April 24, 1728. 3. Lydia, born June 5, 1731; married John Ranks. 4. Timothy, born January 20, 1734. 5. Samuel, born November 24, 1737. 6. Aaron, born December 16, 1739. 7. Susanna, born July 28, 1742; died April 23, 1746.

(IV) Nathan Tufts, son of Peter Tufts (3), was born May 14, 1724. He was a cordwainer, or shoemaker, by trade. He married June 6, 1751, Mary Adams. She married second, Richard Clark, of Watertown, November 25, 1777. Nathan Tufts died December 21, 1771. Children of Nathan and Mary Tufts: 1. Nathan, born June 7, 1752; died August 5, 1762. 2. Daniel, born December 27, 1753. 3. Susanna, born January 31, 1756; married Jonathan Foster. 4. Mary, born March 17, 1758; married Seth Stone. 5. Abigail, born January 20, 1760, died 1777. 6.

Amos, born July 30, 1762; see forward. 7. Nathan, born March 23, 1764.

(V) Amos Tufts, son of Nathan Tufts (4), was born in Charlestown, Massachusetts, July 30, 1762. Linegge: Amos (5); Nathan (4); Peter (3); John (2); Peter (1) Tufts. He learned the trade of blacksmith, and followed it in Medford and Charlestown. He bought and sold various lots of land in Charlestown. He married Deborah Frothingham, who died March 24 or 27, 1843; he died November 26, 1839, aged seventy-seven. Children: 1. Amos, born July 5, 1787; died July 10, 1800; "caught his death by going Maying." 2. Deborah, born October 27, 1788; married Joseph Frothingham. 3. Joseph Frothingham, born July 19, 1790; mentioned below. 4. William, born July 3, 1792; died August 5, 1793. 5. Abigail, born February 11, 1794; died August 25, 1809. 6. Mary, born May 4, 1797; married Eliab P. Mackintire. 7. Nathan Adams, born January 16, 1799; died November 20, 1873; married Mary A. Lamson. 8. Amos, born October 6, 1800; died July 23, 1871; married Abigail W. Tapley. 9. William, born August 25, 1802; died June 24, 1862; married Eliza B. Kendall. 10. Samuel Frothingham, born April 7, 1804; died May 30, 1869; married Fidelia Harrington and Martha McClure. 11. Edward, born July 6, 1806; married Rebecca S. Maguire; he died March 26, 1875.

(VI) Deborah Tufts, daughter of Amos Tufts (5), was born October 27, 1788; died March 24, 1843; married Joseph Frothingham, who was born about 1771, son of Jonathan, born August 15, 1733, and Huldah (Sprague) Frothingham. Nathaniel Frothingham, born December 7, 1698, father of Jonathan, married Susanna Whittemore, July 27, 1721; was a painter by trade. Nathaniel Frothingham, born July 2, 1671, father of Nathaniel, married Hannah Rand, April 12, 1694; was a joiner by trade, and lived in Charlestown. Nathaniel Frothingham, born April 16, 1640, was a son of the immigrant, William, who came from Yorkshire, England, in Winthrop's fleet.

Joseph Frothingham married first, November 30, 1806, Mary Austin, who died March 12, 1813, aged forty-one. Children of first wife: 1. Mary, born April 28, 1808. 2. Joseph, Larkin Frothingham, born March 12, 1810; died June 10, 1868. 3. Elizabeth Sprague Frothingham, born January 31, 1813; died young. Children of Joseph and Deborah (Tufts) Frothingham: 4. Amos Tufts Frothingham, born August 26, 1815, was cashier of Tremont Bank, Boston; died July 30, 1893; married Almira Webster. 5. Abigail Tufts Forthingham, born February 20, 1817; married Jacob Perley, of Danvers. 6. Eliza Harris Frothingham, born September 27, 1818; died 1840. 7. Josiah Austin Frothingham, born August 29, 1820, lived in Danvers, Lynn and Salem. 8. Edward Morse Frothingham, born July 24, 1823; died December 13, 1847.

(VI) Mary Tufts, daughter of Amos Tufts (5), was born in Charlestown, May 4, 1797; married February 20, 1822, Eliab P. Mackintire, who was born in Burlington, August 31, 1797. They resided in Charlestown. He was a dealer in dry goods; was deacon of the Winthrop church. Children, born at Charlestown: 1. Mary Ann Mackintire; born December 25, 1824; married Rev. William Salter. 2. George Eliab Mackintire, born December 2, 1833; married Arabella Barker.

(VI) Nathan Adams Tufts, son of Amos Tufts (5), was born January 16, 1799. He was president of the Warren Institution for Savings, and a prominent citizen of Charlestown. He married Mary A. Lamson, who died January 1, 1878, aged seventy-six years, daughter of William Lamson, who was twin son of Nathaniel, and was born January 17, 1730-1. Nathaniel Lamson, father of William, was born about 1700; married Dorothy Mousal, January 23, 1722-3. Joseph Lamson, father of the last-named Nathaniel, married July 13, 1708, Hannah Newel, of Malden. Joseph Lamson, father of Joseph, was born 1658; married Elizabeth Mitchell and Hannah Welch. William Lamson, of Ipswich, father of Joseph, was the immigrant. Nathan Adams Tufts died November 20, 1873, aged seventy-four years and ten months. Children: 1. William Lamson, born February 19, 1824; died September 22, 1824. 2. Nathan Adams, born September 4, 1825; died January 7, 1826. 3. Hannah Lamson, born June 19, 1828; died March 15, 1906; married N. P. B. Curtiss. 4. Henry Adams, born July 30, 1831; died February 9, 1885; married Harriet Newell.

(VI) Amos Tufts, son of Amos Tufts (5), was born in Charlestown, October 6, 1800; died July 23, 1871; married September 2, 1822, Abigail W. Tapley, daughter of Isaac and Nancy Tapley, of Cambridge. She died October 23, 1851, aged fifty-seven years two months. He was receiving agent for Lowell manufacturing companies. Children: 1. Edwin, born July 4, 1823; died October 9, 1887; married Mary Johnson and Mary Hutchins.

2. Abigail, born April 28, 1825; died April 25, 1902. 3. Caroline, born May 15, 1828; died June 8, 1907. 4. Amos Francis, born January 17, 1832; died June 23, 1836.

(VI) William Tufts, son of Amos Tufts (5), was born in Charlestown, August 25, 1802; died June 24, 1862; married Eliza B. Kendall, who was born July 9, 1809, and died September 9, 1899. He was secretary of the Massachusetts Mutual Insurance Company. Children: 1. William Clark, born September 11, 1829; died July 11, 1840. 2. Helen Eliza, born May 9, 1833; died 1877; married Charles T. Crocker, the paper manufacturer of Fitchburg, son of Hon. Alvah Crocker, of that city. 3. Emma Kendall, born December 15, 1848; married James Adams Jr., cashier of Bunker Hill Bank and Blackstone Bank; president of the common council. James Adams, father of James Jr., was the third mayor of the city of Charlestown; president of the Warren Institution for Savings; married Pamelia W. Skelton; (lineage: James; James; Chester; Ashur; Eliashib; Eliashib; Eliashib; Edward of Medfield; Henry Adams of Medfield).

(VI) Samuel Frothingham Tufts, son of Amos Tufts (5), was born in Charlestown, April 7, 1804; died May 30, 1869; married Fidelia Harrington, September 12, 1827, and (second) Martha McClure. He was agent for cotton mills. Children: 1. Samuel Frothingham, Jr., born August 26, 1828; died April 30, 1887. 2. Charles Otis, born May 3, 1831; married Mary C. Banfield; she was a sister of Helen Hunt Jackson.

(VI) Edward Tufts, son of Amos Tufts (5), was born in Charlestown, July 6, 1806; died March 26, 1875; married Rebecca S. Maguire. Children: 1. George Edward, born May 14, 1829; died March 16, 1832. 2. Frances Elizabeth, born February 24, 1831; died November 30, 1832. 3. George.

(VI) Joseph Frothingham Tufts, son of Amos Tufts (5), was born in Charlestown, Massachusetts, July 19, 1790; died September 17, 1854. He was a tanner and agent in various trusts, a prominent and successful citizen of Charlestown. He married (published March 12, 1815) Hannah Whitney, who was born in 1791 and died August 15, 1872, aged eighty-one years one month and ten days, daughter of Nathaniel and Abigail Whitney, of Watertown, descendant of John and Elinor Whitney, of Watertown, early settlers of Watertown. Children, born in Charlestown: 1. James Bradish Whitney Tufts, born January 14, 1817; died November 8, 1844. 2. Joseph Frothingham, born November 11, 1819; died June 13, 1848. 3. Henry, born October 5, 1822; died May 5, 1847. 4. George Frederick, born October 19, 1825; mentioned below. 5. Alfred, born August 14, 1829.

(VII) George Frederick Tufts, son of Joseph Frothingham Tufts (6), was born in Charlestown, October 19, 1825. He was brought up in old Charlestown, the home of his ancestors, and educated in its public schools. He inherited valuable and extensive real estate. He gave the land for the Tufts School of Medford, Massachusetts. He has been a prominent figure in business circles in Charlestown for more than sixty years. He entered the Warren Institution for Savings, April 1, 1861, as a clerk, was chosen treasurer in October, 1865, and filled that position with conspicuous ability and success for a period of forty-one years. Politically he is a Republican. He attends the Winthrop church of Charlestown. December 11, 1856, he married Sarah Coburn, born September 20, 1832, daughter of Nathan and Mary (Parker) Coburn, both of Lisbon, New Hampshire. Children: 1. Hannah Whitney, born September 13, 1857; married Arthur R. Robertson (See Robertson sketch). 2. Helen Parker, born January 5, 1860. 3. Alice, born October 27, 1870; married Rev. Charles R. Brown, of Oakland, California.

ROBERTSON

Captain John Moodie Robertson, was born about 1790. He was a ship-carpenter occupying the shipyard in Charlestown, Massachusetts, extending from Lechmore Point Bridge and bordering on the street, to the corner of Union and Washington streets and the whole water front proximate. He lived in the brick house on the north side of Washington street, opposite his shipyard, and was an enterprising and successful man. He married Betsey Cutting (published November 14, 1813). She died in Woburn, February 18, 1878, aged eighty-nine years, eight months. Children: 1. Elizabeth Ann, born March 27, 1815. 2. James, born April 19, 1817. 3. William Miller, born September 7, 1818. 4. John Cutting, born December 31, 1820; mentioned below. 5. Charles Moodie, born November 28, 1822. 6. George, born October 7, 1824. 7. Henry Clark, born October 5, 1826. 8. Elizabeth Anne, born August 12, 1828.

(II) Captain John Cutting Robertson, son

of John Moodie Robertson (1), was born at Charlestown, Massachusetts, December 31, 1820. He was educated in the public and high schools of his native city. He enlisted in the Eleventh Massachusetts Infantry Regiment, and was wounded in the battle of Gettysburg. He died in 1865. He was associated in business with his father. He married Sarah Fuller Crafts. Children: 1. William Crafts. 2. Thomas Frothingham. 3. Colonel Edgar Brooks, graduate of West Point Military Academy, now commanding the Ninth Infantry, United States army, at Houston, Texas. 4. Arthur Rhodes, born April 7, 1855; mentioned below. 5. Alice Isabelle.

(III) Arthur Rhodes Robertson, son of Captain John Cutting Robertson (2) was born in Charlestown, Massachusetts. He was educated there in the public and high schools. He is a partner of John I. Brown, store at 144 Oliver street; the business has been conducted for sixty years. He married Hannah Whitney Tufts, who was born in Westborough, Massachusetts, September 13, 1857, daughter of George Frederick and Sarah (Coburn) Tufts. Their only child is Rhodes, born at Somerville, September 27, 1886, fitted for college in the public and high schools of Somerville; member of class of 1908, Harvard University.

(For early generations see Nathan Tufts, 4).

TUFTS

(V) Daniel Tufts, son of Nathan Tufts (4), was born at Charlestown, December 27, 1753. He was grandson of Peter Tufts (3), great-grandson of John Tufts (2), son of the immigrant, Peter Tufts (1). Daniel resided at Charlestown, Medford, and other towns. He was a brickmaker and bought and sold parcels of real estate in Charlestown and vicinity. He married Abigail Tufts, born March 9, 1757, daughter of Benjamin and Hannah (Johnson) Tufts. Her father, Benjamin, was son of John Tufts (2) mentioned above, and was born November 28, 1699. Daniel Tufts died April 27, 1839, aged eighty-five years. Children: 1. Daniel, born December 31, 1776, mentioned below. 2. Gilbert, born April 27, 1778, mentioned below. 3. Charles, born July 17, 1781, mentioned below. 4. Nathan, born March 10, 1786, mentioned below.

(VI) Daniel Tufts, son of Daniel Tufts (5), was born in Charlestown, December 31, 1776. He was a tanner. He married, December 26, 1809, Martha Bradshaw. He died September 21, 1868, in his ninety-second year. Children: 1. Charles, died October 16, 1813, aged seven months, seven days. 2. Daniel, died October 20, 1815, aged nine days. 3. Martha, married Thatcher Magoun, of Medford. 4. Abby, married Dr. James C. Neilson, homeopathic physician; she died October 5, 1871.

(VI) Gilbert Tufts, son of Daniel Tufts (5), was born April 27, 1778. He was also a tanner. He married, December 26, 1810, Mary Chickering, who died June 24, 1863. He died July 7, (according to the granite monument), or July 9, (according to the records) 1850. Children: 1. Abby, married Frederick Williams. 2. Gilbert. 3. Caroline, married Dr. J. E. Bartlett and she died in 1851. 4. Sarah Scholfield. 5. Arthur Webster.

(VI) Charles Tufts, son of Daniel Tufts (5), was born July 17, 1781. He resided in Medford and elsewhere; married Hannah Robinson, born April 25, 1795, daughter of Jacob Robinson. He gave the land on Walnut Tree hill in Medford for the establishment of Tufts College by the Universalist denomination and also munificent gifts in money for the building of Tufts College, named in his honor. He died December 24, 1876, leaving no issue.

(VI) Nathan Tufts 2d., son of Daniel Tufts (5), was born March 10, 1786. He was educated in the common schools. He was a brickmaker, tanner and slaughterer. He married, February 21, 1811, Sally Miller, who was admitted to the Second (Unitarian) Church, November 1, 1835, and died at the advanced age of ninety-six years. He died August 1, 1872, at the age of eighty-six. Children: 1. Sarah Elizabeth, born November 22, 1811, married Andrew Bradshaw Kidder, born January 26, 1810; music printer, resided in Somerville, son of James and Susanna (Bradshaw) Kidder, and grandson of Francis and Mary (Prentice) Kidder; James was a cooper, toll-gatherer on the Medford turn-pike, 1804-10; Francis was the son of Deacon Samuel Kidder, and grandson of Stephen Kidder, born November 26, 1662; James Kidder, father of Stephen, was of Cambridge, Massachusetts. 2. Mary Tapley, born October 1, 1813, died 1833. 3. Martha, born November 1, 1815, living in Somerville at advanced age of ninety-two (1907). 4. Nathan, born January 8, 1818, mentioned below. 5. Marcellus, born April 12, 1820, died 1822. 6. Hannah Johnson, born October 28, 1822, living in 1907; married (first) Dr. Chauncey Booth,

(second) Benjamin F. Allen. 7. Daniel, born May 6, 1825, died 1825. 8. Francis, born October 13, 1827, graduate of Harvard College in 1849; LL.B. 1851; living in 1907, in Somerville.

(VII) Nathan Tufts, son of Nathan Tufts (6), was born in Charlestown, January 8, 1818. He was educated in the common schools of his native town, was employed by Abel Fitz in the grain business and ultimately succeeded to the business. He married Mary Jane Fitz, born September 28, 1822, daughter of Abel and Sally (Locke) Fitz. Children: 1. Nathan Fitz, born November 16, 1844, mentioned below. 2. Mary Alice, unmarried, resides in Somerville. 3. Charles Francis, married Ida A. Cunningham; five children; resided in Lancaster; died 1887. 4. Albert Clifford, married Mary B. Cotton; one child; resided in Somerville; died 1904.

(VIII) Nathan Fitz Tufts, son of Nathan Tufts (7), was born in Somerville, Massachusetts, November 16, 1844. He was educated in the public and high schools of Charlestown and became associated with his father in the grain business. He is well-known and esteemed in business circles. He is a member of John Abbott Lodge, Somerville Royal Arch Chapter, and Coeur de Leon Commandery, of Free Masons. Was lieutenant in Somerville Light Infantry also in Charlestown Cadets. A Unitarian in religion and a Democrat in politics. He married, November 15, 1866, Fannie S. Lothrop, daughter of Isaac Lothrop, Jr., born November 22, 1808, at Barnstable, Massachusetts, and his wife Frances (Symmes) Lothrop, who was born at Woburn, December 11, 1810. The children of Isaac and Frances Lothrop were: Horatio Jenkins, Martha, Mary Frances, Caroline, Isaac, Fannie S., mentioned above; the child of Isaac and his second wife, Angeline Phipps, was Elizabeth Rhodes Lothrop, all of Charlestown, Massachusetts. The father of Isaac Lothrop was Isaac Lothrop, of Barnstable, Massachusetts. Children of Nathan Fitz and Fannie S. Tufts: 1. Fannie Lothrop, married Frederick William Bradley, of Washington, D. C., and had one child who died in infancy. 2. Mary Alice, married Dr. John Arnold Rockwell, of Cambridge, and has no children.

ABBOTT

(I) George Abbot, immigrant ancestor, came to New England in 1640 from Yorkshire, England, and was one of the earliest settlers of Andover, Massachusetts. He was nineteenth on the list of householders in the order that they came to town, and was proprietor in 1643. According to his testimony in Joseph Parker's suit, June 17, 1673, he was about sixty years old, and was accordingly born in 1613. His house was well built, and was used as a garrison both before and long after his death. His farm descended to eight generations of descendants. He married Hannah, daughter of William and Annis Chandler, December 12, 1646, at Roxbury. He died December 24, 1681. His widow married Rev. Francis Dane; she died June 11, 1711, aged eighty-two years. His will was dated December 12, 1681, and proved at Ipswich, March 28, 1682, bequeathing to wife Hannah; to eldest son John; to other children at the death of his wife; brothers-in-law Thomas and William Chandler overseers. Children: 1. John, born March 2, 1648. 2. Joseph, born March 11, 1649; died June 24, 1650. 3. Hannah, born June 9, 1650; died March 2, 1740. 4. Joseph, born March 30, 1652; died April 8, 1676, killed by Indians. 5. George, born June 7, 1655; died February 27, 1736. 6. William, born November 18, 1657; died October 24, 1713. 7. Sarah, born November 14, 1659; died June 28, 1711. 8. Benjamin, born December 20, 1661; died March 30, 1703. 9. Timothy, born November 17, 1663; died September 9, 1730. 10. Thomas, born May 9, 1666; died April 25, 1728. 11. Edward, drowned. 12. Nathaniel, born July 4, 1671; died December, 1749; his sons were important factors in the settlement of Concord and Wilton, New Hampshire, ("Abbot Register," pp. 117-146). 13. Elizabeth, born February 9, 1673; married Nathan Stevens.

(II) Nathaniel Abbot, son of George Abbot (1), was born in Andover, Massachusetts, July 4, 1671; died December 12, 1749. He resided at Andover, where he married, November 1, 1695, Dorcas Hibbert, who died February 7, 1743. Children: 1. Nathaniel Jr., born 1696; died 1770. 2. Mary, born February 8, 1698. 3. Son, born and died June 20, 1700. 4. Joseph, born February 2, 1705; mentioned below. 5. Tabitha, born about 1707. 6. Jeremiah, born November 4, 1709; died August 28, 1748. 7. Joshua, born 1711. 8. Sarah. 9. Hannah. 10. Elizabeth, died July 1799. 11. Rebecca, born 1717; died 1803, aged eighty-six years.

(III) Joseph Abbot, son of Nathaniel Abbot (2), was born in Andover, February 2, 1705; died at Wilton, New Hampshire, Aug-

ust 23, 1787. He removed to Wilton from Andover about 1726; was deacon of the church; a man of great simplicity and sound piety. For many years he tuned the psalm, and his cousin Deacon Isaac Abbot read it line by line. He married August 12, 1731, Deborah Blanchard, who died July, 1773. Of their children eight died young; the other six were: 1. Bathsheba, born September 16, 1735; died December, 1784; married July 2, 1752, Nathan Blanchard. 2. Hannah, born July 15, 1742; died 1800; married Lieutenant Timothy Dale. 3. Joseph, born April 2, 1744; mentioned below. 4. Jacob, born March 22, 1746. 5. Nathaniel, born September 26, 1751. 6. Rebecca, born June 19, 1754; died June 1796; married, 1775, Daniel Batchelder.

(IV) Joseph Abbot, son of Joseph Abbot (3), was born in Wilton, New Hampshire, April 2, 1744; died 1792. He was a farmer at Andover, Wilton, and at Nelson, New Hampshire. He married Mary Barker. Children: 1. Joseph, born November 6, 1763, resided at Keene; married June 10, 1785, Betsey King. 2. Joshua, born November 5, 1765; married Huldah Abbot. 3. James, born February 2, 1768; died July, 1810; resided at Billerica. 4. Israel, born January 29, 1771; died February 26, 1831; married May 1, 1789, Alice Baker. 5. Molly, born June 18, 1773; married Levi Warren, of Nelson. 6. Lucy, born July 18, 1775; married Pepperell Skinner, of Nelson. 7. Isaac, born August 3, 1778; died October 17, 1781. 8. Jedediah, born August 20, 1780, mentioned below.

(V) Jedediah Abbot, son of Joseph Abbot (4), was born August 20, 1780. According to the Abbot Genealogy he lived at Smithville, Chenango county, New York, and in Upper Canada. Jedediah settled on a farm in Ossipee, New Hampshire, containing one hundred and twenty acres through which the Boston & Maine railroad was built. He was a man of great physical strength and high character. His children: Ezekiel, mentioned below, and Lemuel.

(VI) Ezekiel Twombly Abbott, son of Jedediah Abbot (5), was born in Ossipee, New Hampshire, May 22, 1801; died October 27, 1862. He received a common school education in his native town, and then learned the trade of carpenter, which he followed until his marriage, at the age of twenty-two, to Hannah Messer. He then removed to Andover, Massachusetts, and went into business as a carpenter and builder. In 1835 he made his home in Boston, where he continued in the contracting and building business. In his shop on Salt Lane, he made coffins and various other cabinet work. In 1838 he engaged in the manufacture of wall paper by machinery and had a large place of business on Water street, being the first to print wall paper by the roll. At the end of three years he gave it up and returned to his former business at the old stand. In 1850 he removed to West Wellington, Franklin, Ohio, but soon returned; in 1853 he located at Albany, New York, and built the freight depot of the New York Central railroad. He was back in Boston in 1855 in his old business. He removed finally to Somerville, where he died October 27, 1862. He was a member of the Methodist church; a Democrat in politics. He was a fifer in the militia when a young man, and enlisted for the war of 1812. He married first, April 6, 1823, Hannah Messer, born June 25, 1801, died April 24, 1829; married second, November 26, 1829, Frances Pettingill, born January 13, 1802, died September 18, 1863, daughter of Captain Pettingill, of Haverhill, Massachusetts. Children: 1. Hannah Frances, born September 25, 1830; died December 29, 1880; married Silas Goss, of Vermont. 2. Charles Morse, born September 20, 1832, mentioned below. 3. William Henry, born May 12, 1834; married August 9, 1858, Caroline Winn March, of Boston; children: i. Minnie I., born November 12, 1863, married Guy W. Britt; ii. Emma E., born October 14, 1865; married George C. Penton. iii. Lillian G., born December 2, 1870; married John G. Mason. iv. William H., born September 22, 1872; married Marie Hastings. 4. Jesse Barker, born March 9, 1836; died February 18, 1873; married Elizabeth Friend, of Nova Scotia; served in civil war, Company E, Thirty-ninth Massachusetts Infantry; children: Emma and Fannie. 5. John Pettingill, born April 24, 1838; died May 31, 1840. 6. John Pettingill, born July 8, 1840; married April 28, 1861, Mary Ann Cassidy; served in civil war, Company A, Second Vermont Infantry; children: i. John William, born May 10, 1862; ii. Charles James, born February 9, 1866; iii. Mary Ellen, born February 26, 1868; iv. Annie Gertrude, born June 19, 1877. 7. Nathaniel Twombly, born October 2, 1842; served in Company B, Fifth Massachusetts Infantry; one child, Maud.

(VII) Charles Morse Abbott, son of Ezekiel Twombly Abbott (6), was born at Andover, Massachusetts, September 20, 1832. He removed with his parents to Boston when

a young boy, and attended the Boston public schools. He learned the trade of carpenter of his father, and worked for him a number of years. While the family was living at Roxbury he entered the employ of O. P. Paine, driving an express team from Roxbury to Boston, but later returned to his father's business. He was later in the railroad business for five years, in the employ of the Old Colony railroad, and lived at Roxbury. When the Boston water works were constructed at South Framingham, Mr. Abbott was employed as a carpenter in charge of the bridge work on the aqueduct, and in making forms for construction of dams. After several years in this work he accepted a position on the New York, New Haven & Hartford railroad, at South Framingham. While holding this position he was injured, and had to retire from active labor. He has since lived at 99 Beacon street, South Framingham, and has considerable real estate in that village. He attends the Methodist Episcopal church. In politics he is a Republican. He married, February 14, 1856, Elizabeth Sanford, who was born August 11, 1835, daughter of John and Anna (Langley) Sanford, of Cornwallis, Nova Scotia. John Sanford was a farmer. Children: 1. Fred Wales, born January 16, 1857; mentioned below. 2. Charles Edwin, born August 27, 1859; died May 29, 1860. 3. Emily M., born July 28, 1861; died October 23, 1884. 4. Georgianna, born October 3, 1863; married October 10, 1883, William Cripps of England, now residing in Framingham; children: i. Alvin Edward, born August 28, 1884; ii. Elmer Lyle, born August 6, 1886; iii. Merriam Elizabeth, born September 15, 1887. 5. Nina May, born December 16, 1874; married June 16, 1897, Eugene Sargent, of Wolfborough, New Hampshire; children: i. Gladys May, born September 20, 1898; ii. Edwin Lyle, born June 2, 1900; iii. Esther, born July 13, 1903. 6. Charlotte H., born May 7, 1877; died January 30, 1878.

(VIII) Fred Wales Abbott, son of Charles Morse Abbott (7), was born at Cambridge, Massachusetts, January 16, 1857. He was educated in the public schools of Boston and Ipswich, Massachusetts. He began his business career in the employ of F. A. Howard & Co., 34 Kilby street, Boston, as clerk, and had charge of their receiving the imported goods. In 1879 he entered the employ of Hollingsworth & Whitney, paper dealers, and is still connected with that firm in a position of responsibility and trust. He resides at Mattapan, Massachusetts, in the town of Milton. He attends the Methodist Episcopal church at Milton. He is a Republican. In 1884 he went into the Massachusetts State Infantry, serving in Company A of the Ninth Regiment until 1887. In 1885 he became a member of Washington Lodge, No. 10, Knights of Pythias, of Dorchester, of which he is a past chancellor. In the uniform rank, Knights of Pythias, of which he is also a member, he worked his way through the different positions until he was appointed major on the staff of the brigadier-general, which position he held under four different generals. On October 15, 1907, he was appointed assistant adjutant-general with the rank of colonel, in which position he assists the brigadier-general commanding the Massachusetts Brigade, Uniform Rank, Knights of Pythias. In 1897 he became a member of Macedonian Lodge of Free Masons at Milton. He married, October 30, 1879, Eva Flynn, of South Rawdon, Nova Scotia. They have one son, Charles Burton, born September 25, 1880.

(For first generation see preceding sketch).

ABBOTT

(II) Benjamin Abbott, son of the immigrant ancestor George Abbot (1), was born December 20, 1661, at Andover, Massachusetts. He married, 1685, Sarah Farnum,* daughter of Ralph Farnum, an early settler in Andover. (See Farnum sketch). He cleared and lived upon a farm in Andover, near the Shawshin river. The place is now known as the James Abbott farm, having remained to the present time in possession of the family and lineal descendants of Benjamin Abbott. The Indian Ridge Association have charge of thirty or more acres of this grant, bought at an expense of thirty-five hundred dollars by private subscription. It is to be preserved forever as a forest reservation for the use of the public, and is a memorial of the two hundred and fiftieth anniversary of the incorporation of the town of Andover. Since the purchase in 1896, fifteen hundred dollars more have been contributed as a permanent fund for its care. Benjamin Abbott was an active, enterprising and estimable citizen. Children: 1. Benjamin, born July 1, 1686; mentioned below. 2. Jonathan, born Septem-

*There were two George Abbots in Andover. The George of this family was a yeoman; the other George, a tailor, came later, from Rowley. The last named George also married a Sarah Farnum, May, 1658. Much confusion has arisen from these facts.

ber, 1687; died March 21, 1770. 3. David, born January 29, 1689; died November 14, 1753. 4. Samuel, born May 19, 1694; died October 29, 1762; resided in Merrimac Corner; married, 1735, Mary Lovejoy, widow; no children.

(III) Benjamin Abbott, son of Benjamin Abbott (2), was born in Andover, Massachusetts, July 1, 1686; died there December 8, 1748. He assisted his brothers in clearing and making their farms. He was active, upright and useful. He married first, 1717, Elizabeth Abbott, daughter of George Abbott, and granddaughter of the immigrant, George. She died in 1718. He married second, October 23, 1722, Mary Carleton, who died January 19, 1726. He married third, 1729, Abigail Abbott, daughter of Deacon Nehemiah Abbott (3), of the George of Rowley. ("Abbott Register," pp. 64, 151). She died December 8, 1753, aged fifty-four. Children of Benjamin and Elizabeth Abbott: 1. Sarah, born August 13, 1718; died March 5, 1778. Children of Benjamin and Mary Abbott: 2. Benjamin, born November 1, 1723; mentioned below. 3. Daniel, born January 9, 1726; died April 1793. Children of Benjamin and Abigail Abbott: 4. Abigail, born April 8, 1731; died October 21, 1733. 5. Mary, born August 1, 1731; died August 9, 1798. 6. Abigail, born January 24, 1734; died February 1, 1807; married Captain John Abbott. 7. Abiel, born August 4, 1735; died June 24, 1764. 8. Jacob, born February 13, 1737; died February, 1760, near Albany, of fatigue, cold and hunger. 9. Elizabeth, born November 8, 1738; died October 12, 1789. 10. Anna, born October 23, 1739; died January 15, 1810. 11. Joel, born November 6, 1742; died April 3, 1743. 12. Dorcas, born August 12, 1744; died February 23, 1829; married Abiel Abbott, Esq. of Wilton, New Hampshire. The "Abbott Register" notes the fact that Abigail, Elizabeth, Anna and Dorcas had many college graduates among their children and grandchildren.

(IV) Captain Benjamin Abbott, son of Benjamin Abbott (3), was born in Andover, November 1, 1723, and died in Hollis, New Hampshire, January 5, 1770. He removed from Andover to Hollis, New Hampshire, in 1756, and was taxed there in 1750; was selectman there in 1760. He was lieutenant of Captain Powers' company in the expedition to Crown Point. He married, April 2, 1747, Elizabeth, daughter of George Abbott (3). Children: 1. Benjamin, born April, died in July, 1748. 2. Benjamin, born April 11, 1749; died September 5, 1839. 3. Elizabeth, born February 22, 1751; died February 19, 1836. 4. Samuel, born April 13, 1753; died February 1794. 5. Mary, born December 31, 1754; died January 23, 1755. 6. George, born December 29, 1755; mentioned below. 7. Joel, born December 4, 1757; died April 12, 1806. 8. Jacob, born April 12, 1760; died April 11, 1815.

(V) George Abbott, son of Captain Benjamin Abbott (4), was born in Hollis, New Hampshire, December 29, 1755, and died September 15, 1818. He married, in 1784, Naomi Tuttle, of Littleton, Massachusetts. She died in 1833, aged sixty-eight. She was descended from Roger Tuttle, an early proprietor of Littleton. Children: 1. George, born October 17, 1788; lived in Danvers; died November, 1841; married, 1817, Betsey Goldthwait. 2. Naomi, born February 1, 1790, in Hollis; married, in 1810, Samuel French, of Clymer, New York. 3. Elizabeth, born January 11, 1792; married, December 23, 1817, Ebenezer Blood, as his second wife. 4. Mary, born March 11, 1796. 5. William, born June 11, 1798; mentioned below. 6. Harriet, born July 24, 1802; died July 1820, by lightning.

(VI) William Abbott, son of George Abbott (5), was born in Hollis, New Hampshire, June 11, 1798. He married, 1819, Rachel (Cochran), widow of Joseph Abbott, of George Abbot of Rowley (George 2, Nehemiah 3, Nehemiah 4, William 5, Bigsby 6). No issue. She was the daughter of James Cochran, of Amherst, New Hampshire, and Andover, and his wife, Salome (Knowlton) Cochran. Her father was a soldier in the revolution, and late in life had a pension. Salome Knowlton was a remarkable woman, and from her, it is said, this line of Abbotts developed unusual business ability. Her daughter, Polly Cochran, married Herman Richardson, of Methuen, and was ancestor of the Miss French whose nom de plume is Octave Thanet. Abbott died in December, 1827. He is supposed to have been murdered at Millbury, Massachusetts. He had just finished work on the Blackstone canal, and had his money with him. He was never heard from afterward. Children of William and Rachel Abbott:

1. William, born February 29, 1820; died young.

2. George Lewis, born October 27, 1821; died May 24, 1889, in Andover, Massachusetts; married, January 1, 1845, Sarah Morrill Stevens, by whom he had three children:

i. Sarah Augusta, born January 20, 1846; married April 28, 1870, Albert Gallatin Martin, of Wilton, New Hampshire. No issue. ii. Ellen Jeanette, born January 25, 1848; unmarried. iii. Salome Jane, born October 16, 1850; married October 20, 1870, Major William Marland, for many years postmaster at Andover, Massachusetts; he served in the "Old Sixth" and Second Massachusetts Battery Light Artillery from April 15, 1861, to August, 1865, not only marching through the streets of Baltimore, Maryland, April 19, 1861, as color guard, but received a medal of honor for distinguished gallantry during his service as officer of the battery. They have three children. Mr. Abbott was mostly self-educated, only attending Phillips Academy a short time. He continued to tutor after establishing himself in business as a contractor and builder. He was noted for his honesty, Christian character and benevolence. Many churches, schools, private residences, railroad structures, mills and mill villages were built by him, but his greatest work was doubtless the rebuilding and extension of the old Haymarket Square station, Boston, Massachusetts, in such manner that the railroad did not lose its title to the land. Mr. Abbott was selectman, assessor and overseer of the poor for many years, as well as director in the Merrimack Mutual Insurance Company. His wife died in February, 1851, and in 1852 he married Mary A. Billings, who died October 30, 1880. There was no issue.

3. James Cochran, born June 30, 1823; mentioned below.

4. Walter, born 1825, in Andover, Massachusetts, died at Concord, New Hampshire, in June, 1868. He was a merchant and highly respected, although his feeble health prevented any active part in public life. He married Emily Jane Burnham, of Antrim, New Hampshire, but they had no children.

5. Salome Jane, born October, 1827; died 1850; married Thomas Barnes; their daughter, Ada Barnes (changed by adoption to Abbott), married James E. Sewall, and resides at Warren street, Concord, New Hampshire.

(VII) James Cochran Abbott, son of William Abbott (6), was born in Andover, June 30, 1823. He attended the public schools of his native town and Phillips Academy, also of Andover, and was a student for two years in Dartmouth College. He then began the study of law in the offices of Isaac S. Morse, of Lowell, and continued at the Harvard Law School. Upon his admission to the bar he formed a partnership with Harrison G. Blaisdell. Mr. Abbott practised his profession in that city for a period of fifty years, and during that time he gained the reputation of being a most careful and conscientious student of the law, a faithful and learned counselor. Few men were more scrupulous and punctual in the discharge of their duties or more faithful and painstaking in their exertions in the trusts confided to them. He enjoyed the confidence and respect of his fellow attorneys at law, as well as of his clients and friends. In politics Mr. Abbott was an old school Democrat. He was elected by his townsmen to many positions of trust and honor. He was a member of the board of aldermen in 1880, and mayor of the city in 1886 and 1887. His administration reflected great credit on his good judgment, and displayed to advantage his great executive ability. He was a state senator in 1878, and served six years on the Lowell school board. His public service was very creditable; he was conscientious, faithful and high-minded in his administration of his official duties. He was a director of the First National Bank from its organization, and for more than twenty years its president. He was president of the Lowell Mutual Fire Insurance Company. His judgment in financial affairs was sound, and he was an acknowledged leader in the banking and financial circles of the city. He married December 16, 1863, Philena Mixer. Children: 1. Katharine M., member of the American Historical Association; recognized as a chief authority on traditions of New England; author of "Old Paths and Legends of New England," "The Eastern Coast," "Old Paths and Legends of the New England Border," and "The Fascinating Washington," published by the G. P. Putnam Sons, New York and London. 2. William H., died in early boyhood. 3. Rachel W. 4. James Marland, mentioned below.

(VIII) James Marland Abbott, son of James Cochrane Abbott (7), was born in Lowell, Massachusetts, September 15, 1875. He was educated in the public and high schools of Lowell, at Phillips Academy, Andover, and in Harvard College, where he was graduated in 1898. He began the study of law, but altered his mind and engaged in the banking business. He has an office in Lowell and conducts a prosperous business as a broker and banker, representing a prominent banking firm of Boston and New York. In January, 1908, he was elected a member of the corporation of the Lowell Five Cent Savings Bank.

olitics he is a Republican, but has never sought public office. He was one of the founders and the first treasurer of the Lowell Harvard Club; he is an enthusiastic Harvard man, and while at college was well known in athletic circles, especially baseball and track games. He is known locally as a writer of financial articles. Mr. Abbott is unmarried.

(For early generations see Benjamin Abbott 4).

ABBOTT

(V) Joel Abbott, son of Captain Benjamin Abbott (4), was born at Hollis, New Hampshire, December 4, 1757, and died in 1806, in Westford, Massachusetts. He settled in Westford on the place lately occupied by Mrs. Catherine Abbott. He was a soldier from Westford in the revolution, a private in Captain Aaron Jewett's company, Colonel Job Cushing's regiment, at the battle of Bennington in 1777. He married, in 1786, Lydia Cummings, who was born November 26, 1769, and died March 5, 1813, daughter of Isaac Cummings. She married (second) Captain Francis Kidder, of Littleton. Children, born at Westford: 1. Elizabeth, born January 22, 1787; died April 30, 1837; married Rev. Jonathan Cogswell, professor in Theological Seminary at East Windsor, Connecticut. 2. Joel, born and died June 29, 1789. 3. Lydia, born November 27, 1790, died August 20, 1791. 4. Joel, born January 18, 1793; mentioned below. 5. Walter, born September 17, 1795, died July 12, 1825, of a wound received in the Chesapeake; lieutenant in the United States navy. 6. Lydia, born July 5, 1798; married Daniel W. Lord, of Kennebunkport. 7. Mary Phillips, born November 23, 1801; died 1831. 8. Isaac Houghton, born January 18, 1804.

(VI) Captain Joel Abbott, son of Joel Abbott (5), was born January 18, 1793, and died December 14, 1855. He rose to the rank of captain in the United States navy; his brother Walter was a lieutenant. The records show that his intention of marriage with Hannah Bowman was published at Charlestown, Massachusetts, where he was then living, December 15, 1816, with Hannah Bowman. He married, January 1, 1820, Mary Wood, of Newburyport, and she died April 15, 1821, aged twenty-four years. He married (second) or (third), November 29, 1825, Laura Wheaton, of Rhode Island. Child (by Mary Wood): 1. Joel Augustus, born October 2, 1820; mentioned below. Children (by Laura Wheaton): 2. Lydia Lord, September 14, 1826. 3. John Pickens, June 26, 1828. 4. Charles W., November 18, 1829. 5. Trevett, July 2, 1831. 6. Mary, December 29, 1832; died October 12, 1837. 7. Laura W., March 10, 1835. 8. Nathan M. W., December 25, 1836. 9. Mary, May 1, 1839. 10. Walter, October 14, 1841.

(VII) Joel Augustus Abbott, son of Joel Abbott (6), was born at Charlestown, Massachusetts, October 2, 1820. (Also given February 24, 1821, perhaps the date of his baptism). He made his home in Lowell, Massachusetts, and engaged in the commission business, dealing in general merchandise. He died January 1, 1903. He married, November 25, 1847, Sarah Ann Parker, of North Reading, Massachusetts. She was born May 5, 1826, and died February 2, 1901. Children: Frances Augusta, Clarence, Arthur, Henry, Ida, Henry Fletcher, mentioned below; Nellie, Charles Lincoln, Blanche.

(VIII) Henry Fletcher Abbott, son of Joel A. Abbott (7), was born in Lowell, April 22, 1855. He was educated there in the public schools, and became associated with his father in his commission business. After some years he formed a co-partnership under the firm name of Ferrule & Abbott, retail dealers in boots and shoes, Lowell. Later he was in business alone until he retired in 1902. He was a Republican in politics, interested in public affairs, but never cared to hold office himself. He was a member of the First Baptist Church and was especially interested in the charitable and benevolent work of the church. He was occupied during the last years of his life in the care of his large real estate holdings in Lowell, from which he derived a large income.

He married, August 22, 1885, Emma Coburn, who was born in Pelham, New Hampshire, June 4, 1849, a descendant of the Coburns of Dracut, Massachusetts. (See sketch). She was a daughter of Joseph Sperry and Rhoda Coburn, widow of Aaron Jacques, whom she married February 1, 1869. Children of Aaron and Emma (Coburn) Jacques: 1. Mabel Jacques, born August 23, 1870. 2. Alice Maud, January 2, 1876; married Perry D. Thompson, of Lowell; child: Perry Jacques Thompson.

Children of Henry Fletcher and Emma (Coburn) (Jacques) Abbott: Eleanor M. Abbott and Blanche Ardelia Abbott.

DAVIS

(I) Francis Davis, the immigrant ancestor, according to the family history, was born in England; came over in the ship "Confidence" in 1638; married, about 1650, Gertrude Emerson at Salisbury, Massachusetts. The History of Amesbury is in doubt as to his name, calling it Francis or Philip, while the History of Warner, New Hampshire, (page 452) says he was a native of Wales, and his christian name Willi or William; he came over in 1640, and was admitted a freeman at Amesbury in 1645 and that his sons, Francis and Samuel Davis, with a large number of the sons of other first settlers took the oath of fidelity and allegiance December 2, 1677. Still another record states that Francis was the son of Philip Davis, and was born in Southampton, England, in 1620, and had a brother Gideon, born 1615, and Philip, born 1617; all three of them coming in the ship "Confidence," 1638.

(II) Francis Davis, son of Francis Davis (1), was born according to family records June 1, 1655, and died April 12, 1710. He married, January 20, 1673-74, Mary Taylor, daughter of Walter Taylor, and resided at Amesbury and Salisbury. He took the oath of fidelity and allegiance at Amesbury, December 20, 1677, and was a member of the Train Band in 1680. Another record gives as his wife Mary Wells, whom he married October 20, 1680. She was apparently his second wife. (See Vol. II Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury). It is said that she was born in Newfoundland, June 12, 1658, and died at Amesbury, May 21, 1733. Francis's estate was administered in 1710; inventory filed May 11, 1710. Children: 1. John, born September 2, 1674, resided in Amesbury, administered his father's estate. 2. Gertrude, born November 13, 1676, probably married (published November 2, 1700) Jacob Sargent. 3. Thomas. 4. Francis, born September 29, 1687, mentioned below. 5. Samuel. 6. Philip, not mentioned in settlement of estate. 7. Ephraim, not found in public records.

(III) Francis Davis, third son of Francis Davis (2), was born in West Amesbury, Massachusetts, September 29, 1687. He resided in Amesbury between 1720 and 1730, and died there October 9, 1753. His will was made at Amesbury, January 6, 1745, and proved November 12, 1753, shortly after his death. He married in Haverhill, Massachusetts, September 6, 1716, Joanna Ordway, who was born in Haverhill, September 6, 1693, and died at Amesbury, December 3, 1775. The three brothers named in the tradition as the immigrants may be those of this family. Most of the similar traditions are based on similar facts. Children: 1. Gideon, born June 5, 1718, married, June 7, 1744, Elizabeth Hoyt. 2. Gartreet (Gertrude), born January 20, 1719-20, married —— Nichols. 3. Anna, born November 14, 1721, married —— Stevens. 4. Francis, born October 26, 1723, mentioned below. 5. Philip, born September 14, 1725, married, February 15, 1749, Miriam Webster. 6. Joanna, born July 16, 1731, married, April 30, 1754, John Hubbard.

(IV) Captain Francis Davis, son of Francis Davis (3), was born at Amesbury, October 26, 1723, and baptised July 6, 1729, in the second parish. He was drowned at Derry, New Hampshire, November 26, 1784. He married, September 3, 1745, Elizabeth Ferrin, who was born at Amesbury, September 20, 1724, and died at Davisville, Warner, New Hampshire, December 20, 1793. Both owned the covenant at Warner, New Hampshire. In 1765 he bought of Samuel Hadley, of Amesbury, a half-share, and of Joseph Peaslee, of Amesbury, —— in Warner; December, 1767, he and his wife sold their homestead and removed to Warner about 1767. He built the mill at Davisville which was named for him and others of the family. The mill and homestead have remained in the possession of the family, his lineal descendants. He was active in procuring the charter for Warner, was authorized to call the first town meeting of the inhabitants, was chosen the first moderator and the first representative to the legislature, was captain of the military company and the first citizen and patriot of the town during the revolution. He was drowned November 26, 1784, on his way from Warner to Amesbury. Children: 1. Gertrude, born at Amesbury, December 22, 1746, baptized there May 17, 1747. 2. Zebulon, born June 2, 1748, married Hannah Currier. 3. Sarah, born 1749. 4. Joanna, born October 22, 1751. 5. Wells, born March 29, 1753, married, October, 1776, Abigail Sawyer, soldier in the revolution. 6. Ichabod, born February 21, 1755. 7. Francis, born May 27, 1758, married, October 19, 1780, Lavinia Thurber; soldier in revolution. 8. Elizabeth, born February 1, 1759, died October 23, 1763. 9. Aquila, born June 27, 1760, mentioned below. 10. Paul, born March 28, 1762, married, September 7, 1783, Betty Eastman; died October 31, 1784. 11. Nathan, born November 9, 1765, married, March 9, 1786, Molly Fox.

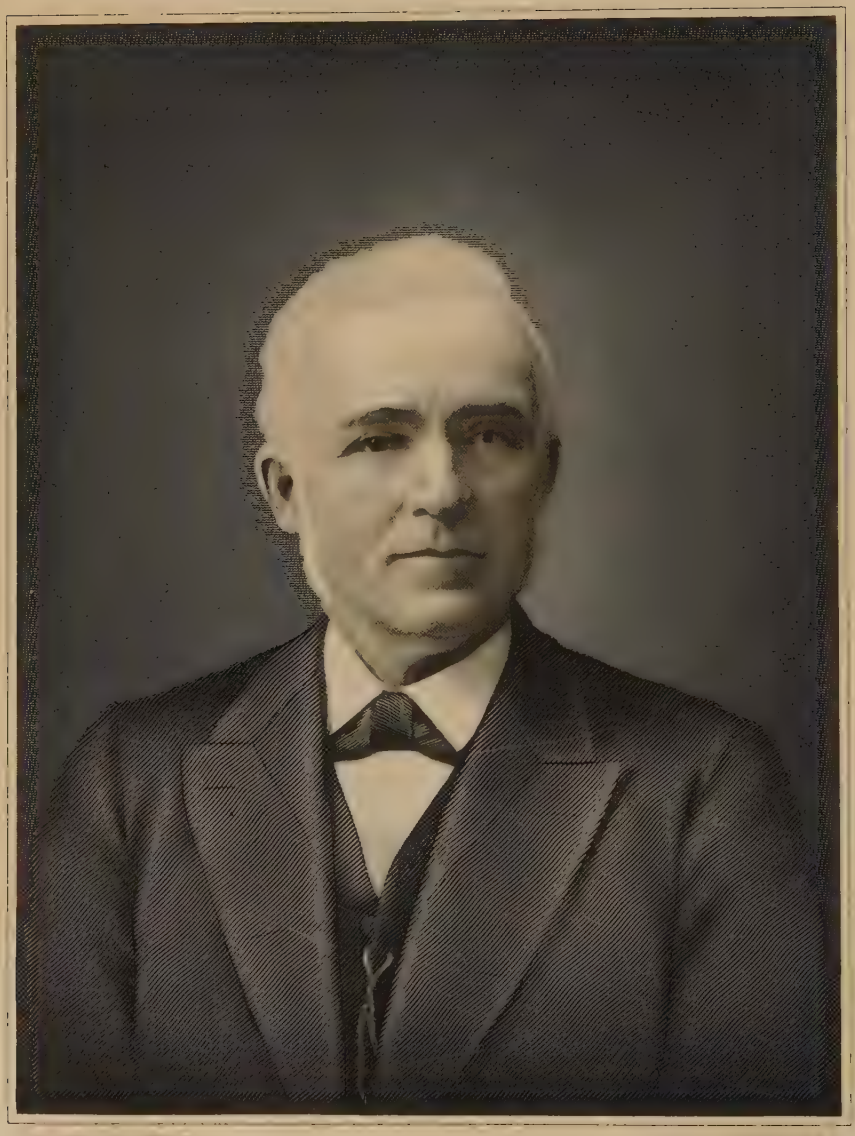
(V) General Aquila Davis, son of Captain Francis Davis (4), was born at Amesbury, June 27, 1760, baptized August 31, 1760. He was a soldier in the revolution and served in campaigns on the Hudson, in New Jersey and at Saratoga. He witnessed the surrender of General Burgoyne. He rose to the rank of colonel after the war, and commanded the Thirtieth New Hampshire Regiment from 1799 to 1807, and was brigadier-general of the Fourth Brigade from 1807 to 1809. He resigned, but when the war broke out in 1812 he raised the first regiment of New Hampshire Volunteers, enlisted for one year and was commissioned colonel by President Madison. Subsequently his regiment was transferred to the Forty-fifth United States Infantry and he accepted the lieutenant-colonelcy. After the war he returned to his mills and a farm at Davisville, and was one of the leading citizens of Warner until his death. Following is his discharge from the revolutionary service, after three years of hard service: "Aquila Davis, of the Third New Hampshire Regiment, formerly an inhabitant of Amesbury, having faithfully and honorably served as a soldier in the service of the United States of America, the term of three years, it being the term of his enlistment, is discharged from the service, and is at liberty to return to his home. D. Livermore, Captain Third New Hampshire Regiment, May 10, 1780."

It is related of him that while stationed on an island on Lake Champlain, he mounted a battery of guns and kept the British at a respectable distance, although his artillery was nothing but painted logs—the kind known to the army as "Quaker guns." General Davis was a man of sound judgment in peace as well as war; he served the town many years as representative in the legislature, and was a shrewd and sagacious legislator well known throughout the State. In many walks of life he demonstrated his ability. He was a man of sharp wit and exceptional humor, genial and magnetic in manner. He died February 27, 1835, and was buried at Warner, March 3, following, with Masonic honors. He had always enjoyed good health until his last illness. He died at Cumberland while on a journey to Sharon, Maine.

He married, August 8 or 10, 1785, Abigail Watts Stevens, of Concord. She was born July 12, 1766, and died January 14, 1862, at Davisville. Children: Paine, born February 2, 1786, died March 28, 1832; married Mary Dow. 2. Sarah Ambrose, born February 4, 1788, died October 10, 1856; married Simeon Virgin. 3. Abigail Watts, born March 24, 1790, died February 4, 1869; married Alpheus Davis. (See sketch of Nathaniel Davis, of Lowell). 4. Theodore Stevens, born June 3, 1792, died January 15, 1835. 5. Nathaniel Ambrose, born June 29, 1794, mentioned below. 6. Persis H., born October 3, 1796, died October 27, 1841; married Stephen Currier. 7. Nathan, born February 7, 1799, died August 25, 1841; married Judith Buswell. 8. Daughter, born and died June 6, 1801. 9. Charles, born April 12, 1803, died October 30, 1882; married Sarah Currier Foss. 10. Aquila A., born August 2, 1806, died March 27, 1866; married Rhoda Straw. 11. James, born June 3, 1809, died December 1, 1842; married Adaline Eastman.

(VI) Nathaniel A. Davis, son of General Aquila Davis (5), was born at Davisville, Warner, June 29, 1794, and died there October 24, 1866. He was in the lumber and milling business, as well as farmer, and was a well-to-do citizen. He married Mary Clough, who was born May 7, 1808, in Boscawan, New Hampshire, and died in Warner, September 29, 1892. Children: 1. Stephen C., born in Warner, March 28, 1830, mentioned below. 2. Walter Scott, born at Warner, July 29, 1834, educated in the high school at Contocook, Gilmanton Academy, Tubbs Union Academy at Washington, New Hampshire; Thetford (Vermont) Academy; the New London Scientific Institution; he taught school for a time and in 1854 entered partnership with Samuel H. Dow, dealing in wood, hemlock bark, and lumber; in 1865 Paine Davis became his partner; in 1871 the firm was dissolved and Walter S. retained the lumber business; then he entered partnership with George W. Dow in the paper and straw board business; bought out Mr. Dow in 1875 and took in as partner Henry C. Davis, his brother; had a grist mill, saw mill, and threshing machine; in February, 1871, he patented a turbine water wheel; in April, 1874, removed from Davisville to Contocook; March, 1878, he was representative in the legislature from Hopkinton, New Hampshire; May 3, 1857, married Dollie Jones, daughter of Daniel Jones, Sr., once a partner of General Aquila Davis. 3. Gilman. 4. Lucretia A. 5. Mary E. 6. Stillman E. 7. Henry C., partner of Stephen C., mentioned above.

(VII) Stephen C. Davis, son of Nathaniel A. Davis (6), was born in Davisville, Warner, March 28, 1830. He attended the public



Stephen C. Davis

MRS. STEPHEN C. DAVIS

EDWARD H. SCRIBNER

Ernest D. Scribner

schools of his native town, the Gilmanton Academy, Tubbs Union Academy at Washington, New Hampshire, and the Academy at Hancock. He assisted his father in his various enterprises when he was not in school and remained at home until he was of age. In 1851 he removed to Lowell, and in 1866 established the lumber business in which he has continued with conspicuous success to the present time. He is known as a shrewd, careful and far-sighted business man. He is a Unitarian in religion and a Republican in politics. He married, January 1, 1855, Mary Alnette Greene, daughter of Francis and Nancy (Steele) Greene, of Wilton, New Hampshire. Child, Caroline, born October 13, 1855, married, March, 1883, Edward A. Scribner, at present commander of the United States navy yard at Charlestown, Massachusetts; their children: Ernest D., Warren F. and Stephen H. Scribner.

CUMMINGS

David Cummings, head of the firm known as the David Cummings Company, and The Cummings Company, and prominently identified with a number of important business enterprises, is a representative of the eighth generation of this branch of the Cummings family in this country. The family seems to have had its origin in Comines, near Lille, between France and Belgium, and from there emigrated to Scotland. Some members of the family believe it to be descended from the famous Red Cumin of Badenoch, in the southeastern part of Invernessshire, Scotland. The name is variously spelled in the records of England, Scotland and America.

(I) Isaac Cummings, the immigrant ancestor of David Cummings, was born in 1601. He appears in Ipswich, Massachusetts, in 1641, in the list of commoners, and is said to have had a planting lot in Reedy marsh and a house lot in the town as early as July, 1638. He was admitted a freeman in 1642; was a constable in 1666 with his son Isaac as his deputy; was elected deacon of the church in 1676, and was often moderator of the town meetings. His will was dated May 8, 1677. His children were: Ann, born 1629, married John Pease; John, born about 1630; Isaac, see forward; Elizabeth, married John Jewell.

(II) Deacon Isaac Cummings, second son and third child of Isaac Cummings (1), was born about 1633. He was a commoner in 1672 and admitted a freeman in 1673; was a sergeant in the Ipswich company in King Philip's war; was often moderator of the town meetings, and held office as highway surveyor, town treasurer, tithingman, constable and selectman. He was elected deacon in 1686, and served in that office during the remainder of his life. He fell into the prevalent error of his day and was a firm believer in witchcraft, testifying against Elizabeth How that a mare of his had been strangely affected by her influence, and she was condemned on such evidence and executed in July, 1692. He deeded the homestead to his son John, March 1714-5. His will was dated April 27, 1712, and proved January 19, 1721-2. He married, November 27, 1659, Mary Andrews, born 1638, daughter of Robert and Grace Andrews, of Rowley Village. Her father came there from Boxford, England, in 1656, and was the immigrant ancestor of the family to which the war governor belonged. Deacon Cummings and his wife had children: 1. Son, born and died August 28, 1660. 2. Son, born and died November 2, 1661. 3. Son, born and died December 6, 1662. 4. Isaac, born September 15, 1664. 5. John, see forward. 6. Thomas, born June 27, 1670. 7. Mary, born February 16, 1671-2, married Daniel Beach. 8. Robert, born April 1, 1674. 9. Abigail, married Samuel Perley. 10. Stebbins, born February 27, 1680.

(III) John Cummings, fifth son and child of Deacon Isaac (2) and Mary (Andrews) Cummings, was born in Ipswich, Massachusetts, June 7, 1666. He inherited the homestead, and the house was still standing in 1882, when it was destroyed by fire. It is now known as the Peterson farm, and was divided between his two sons, Joseph and John. His will was made May 8, 1722, and proved July 16, of the same year. His son David, who was the executor, was given the lands on the south side of the river and on the eastern side of Nichols brook. He married, January 23, 1688, Susanna Town, born in Topsfield, Massachusetts, December 24, 1671, died September 13, 1766, daughter of Joseph and Phoebe (Perkins) Town. They had children: 1. Joseph, baptized January 26, 1689-90. 2. John, baptized July 12, 1692. 3. Isaac, born December 25, 1695. 4. David, see forward. 5. Mary, born May 13, 1700; married Nathaniel Hutchinson. 6. Susanna, born January 13, 1701-2; married John Whipple. 7. Stebbins, born August, 1706; married Ruth Giles. 8. Samuel, born February 14, 1708-9. 9. Re-

becca, baptized November 1, 1713; married Thomas Perkins.

(IV) Cornet David Cummings, fourth son and child of John (3) and Susanna (Town) Cummings, was born in Ipswich, Massachusetts, April 15, 1698, and died at Topsfield, same state, April 2, 1765. David Cummings and his brother John gave the land for the burying ground on the South Side. He also owned land in Middleton, Massachusetts. He married (first) Anna ———, born 1710, died February 9, 1741, by whom he had children: 1. David, born March 26, 1729. 2. Jonathan, born March 14, 1730-1; died April 6, 1731. 3. Samuel, see forward. 4. Anna, born October 20, 1734; married, April 11, 1754, Moses Perkins. 5. Susanna, born May 8, 1737; married, December 8, 1763, Edmund Town. 6. Elizabeth, born September 17, 1739, died February 13, 1741. He married (second), published October 30, 1741, Sarah Goodhue, daughter of John and Sarah (Sherwin) Goodhue, and they had children: 1. Jonathan, born October 14, 1743. 2. Stephen, born January 27, 1744-5. 3. Elizabeth, born January 19, 1746-7, died February 13, 1746-7. 4. Daniel, born August 30, 1749. 5. Archelaus, born January 1, 1652. Sarah (Goodhue) Cummings married (second), May 25, 1769, Deacon George Bixby, and died June 30, 1776, aged sixty-four years.

(V) Samuel Cummings, third son and child of Cornet David (4) and Anna Cummings, was born in Topsfield, Massachusetts, February 28, 1731-2, and died in the same town March 29, 1796. He purchased land at Andover, February 27, 1777, of Abiel Abbot, and later added considerably to his extensive holdings in that town. He married, April 25, 1756, Eunice Bradstreet, born in Topsfield, April 15, 1733, died there July 20, 1810, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Clark) Bradstreet, and great-granddaughter of Governor Simon Bradstreet, and they had children: 1. Sarah, born March 27, 1759; married Francis Peabody, of Middleton. 2. David, see forward. 3. Mehitable, born August 3, 1767; married Thomas Emerson, Jr. 4. Samuel, born September 10, 1774.

(VI) David Cummings, eldest son and second child of Samuel (5) and Eunice (Bradstreet) Cummings, was born in Topsfield, Massachusetts, May 19, 1762, and died there March 22, 1826. He gave land in 1814 to enlarge the South Side cemetery, which had originally been donated by one of his ancestors, and built a wall around the grounds. He married, October 21, 1784, Mehitable Cave, born in Middleton in 1765, and died there October 10, 1831, and they were the parents of children as follows: 1. David, born August 13, 1785. 2. Abigail, born December 4, 1786; married Samuel Hood, Jr. 3. Pamela, born August 25, 1788; married Allen Porter. 4. Samuel, see forward. 5. Sylvester, born March 17, 1793. 6. Hiram, born November 20, 1794, died October 8, 1895.

(VII) Samuel Cummings, second son and fourth child of David (6) and Mehitable (Cave) Cummings, was born in Topsfield, Massachusetts, July 7, 1790, died at Danvers, in the same state, September 9, 1860. He was a successful teacher, and was known among his pupils as "Master Sam." He inherited the Cave farm in Middleton, Massachusetts, from his mother, and resided there. He married (published June 17, 1825) Joanna Andrews, of West Gloucester, Massachusetts, born February 28, 1805, died March 26, 1875. They had children: 1. David, see forward. 2. Samuel Augustus, born November 4, 1829, was a manufacturer of shoe knives; he married, August 18, 1859, Julia Ann Perley, of Boxford, and has one daughter: Julia Augusta, born November 26, 1860. 3. Charlotte Porter, born December 30, 1832, died on the eve of her marriage, March 21, 1853. 4. Sylvester, born November 20, 1835, resided at Springvale, Maine. 5. Porter Emerson, born July 6, 1839, was a partner of his brother David in the shoe business. 6. Joanna Pamela, born October 17, 1841, died unmarried, August 17, 1901.

(VIII) David Cummings, eldest child of Samuel (7) and Joanna (Andrews) Cummings, was born in Middleton, Massachusetts, June 24, 1827. He lived there and at West Wenham, Massachusetts, until he was ten years of age, when he went to reside with his uncle, Sylvester Cummings, at Boxford, Massachusetts. His uncle was a farmer, and for five years the lad worked on a farm during the summer, attending school only during the winter months, but supplemented this to the best of his ability by close observation and home study, when his time permitted the indulgence. He then removed to Danvers, working on farms during the summers and at shoemaking during the winters, as was the fashion among the Massachusetts farmers of that period. Jonas Warren, a merchant of long standing in Danversport, and well known throughout Essex county, offered him a clerkship in 1847, having observed the ambition

which animated the young man. This Mr. Cummings accepted, and after serving for two years in the general store he was compelled by illness to resign his position. Soon afterward he again commenced to make shoes in Danvers, continuing this occupation until 1850, when he removed to Lynn, where he was similarly engaged for two years. In 1852 he commenced the manufacture of shoes on his own account, and being very enterprising and possessed of keen foresight and sound judgment, was gratifyingly successful in his undertaking. In 1855 he removed to Worcester, and in the following year formed a partnership with William Hudson, the son of John Hudson, a well known resident of Lexington, Massachusetts, under the firm name of Cummings & Hudson, which continued until 1861, when Mr. Hudson went to the field at the beginning of the civil war, soon after contracting a fever from which he died. The business was continued by Mr. Cummings at Worcester, Massachusetts, until 1866, when it was found necessary to provide larger quarters for his business, and in that year he removed the salesroom to Boston and his manufacturing establishment to Sanford, Maine, in that part of the town known as Springvale. His brother, Porter Emerson Cummings, having entered his employ in 1855, was admitted as a partner under the firm name of David Cummings & Co., soon after the removal to Sanford, and managed the business at the factory for many years. In 1873, owing to the rapid increase of business and the introduction of improved machinery, it was found necessary to procure a much larger factory, and being unable to make a desired arrangement at Sanford, the firm was invited to erect a plant at South Berwick, Maine, which they accepted and erected buildings for the accommodation of their business at an expense of about $100,000. Soon after removing to South Berwick, Mr. Charles T. Ferguson, brother-in-law of Porter E. Cummings, who had been in the employ of the firm for several years, was admitted as a partner, the firm name remaining the same. In 1875 the firm erected a factory at Worcester, Massachusetts, for the manufacture of boots, which were in those days popular footwear, and about this time Arthur H. Loring was admitted as a partner, having an interest in the entire business, and Mr. E. H. Hurlburt and Daniel C. Spencer were admitted as partners in the Worcester business.

In all these changes and great development Mr. Cummings has been the leading spirit, from the inception of the business to the present day. The Cummings Company has been phenomenally successful in recent years with the Worth Cushion Sole, a shoe which gives great comfort to the wearer, and is in great demand, and the result of this invention Mr. Cummings regards with the greatest satisfaction, as it supplies a need in footwear that has never before been met, and a fitting tribute to crown his efforts after so many years devoted to this very important industry.

Mr. Cummings is also actively identified with a number of other important enterprises which his executive ability has largely aided in raising them to their present successful position. He was president of the Somerville Electric Light Company, which by his financial support he rescued from insolvency, built up to a self-supporting condition, and sold at a satisfactory profit. He is also a director in the Cotton and Woolen Manufacturers' Mutual Insurance Company, and a trustee of Tufts College, Medford, and of Dean Academy, Franklin, Massachusetts. In religious faith he holds with the Universalists, and for forty years has been actively identified with the Charlestown parish, and has been a generous contributor to its support, as well as to the aid of various charities and benevolences. His political affiliations are with the Republican party. He resides at No. 8 Union street, Somerville, and is numbered among the most influential and public-spirited citizens of the town. Mr. Cummings married, July 28, 1852, Olive Caroline Ross, of Lynn, Massachusetts, daughter of Deacon James and Lovey (Huntress) Ross, of Shapleigh, Maine. Mr. and Mrs. Cummings have no children.

(For the first four generations see preceding sketch).

CUMMINGS

(V) David Cummings, son of David Cummings, (4), was born in Topsfield, Massachusetts, March 26, 1729. He married (published July 17, 1748) Joanna Jones, of Boxford. She died October 10, 1794, aged sixty-five years. He married (second), April 16, 1795, Chloe Harrington, of Lexington. He resided in that precinct of Woburn which was called Burlington. He was a private in the expedition to Canada in 1758; constable in 1766. In 1779 he joined General Glover's brigade in the regiment of Colonel Bigelow, Captain Hodgkin's company. His will was dated May 9, 1799, and he died

during that year. His widow, Chloe, died in 1804. Children: 1. Ebenezer, mentioned below. 2. Stephen, said to be a twin of Ebenezer. 3. Betsey, born January 19, 1751, in Topsfield, married, August 31, 1773, Josiah Hall, of Cambridge. 4. Joanna, born in Middleton, married Jonas, son of Ebenezer and Jemima (Locke) Brooks, settled in Athol, Massachusetts. 5. Susanna, married, April 20, 1778, at Lancaster, Calvin Moore, of Sterling. 6. Phebe, born May 26, 1756, in Andover, married, December 13, 1781, Jonathan Simonds, of Woburn. 7. Abigail, born April 26, 1766, married January 2, 1783, Caleb Simonds, of Woburn. 8. Mary, born April 28, 1768, married, March 20, 1788, Uriah Goodwin. 9. Samuel, born August 12, 1773, married, December 29, 1795, Avis Pierce. 10. Ruth, married, April 9, 1795, John Lovering, of Waltham. 11. Sarah, married, April 22, 1787, Aaron Winchester, of Brookline. 12. David, living in 1799.

(VI) Ebenezer Cummings, son of David Cummings (5), was born in Burlington, Massachusetts, September 21, 1749. Married, June 22, 1774, Jemima Hartwell, of Bedford, daughter of Joseph and Jemima (Bachelder) Hartwell. She was born September 6, 1753, and died June 15, 1809. He married (second) November 29, 1810, Lydia Tay, daughter of Joshua and Susanna Tay. Ebenezer Cummings died June 4, 1821. He resided at Woburn and was a tanner and currier. His widow died October 27, 1859, aged eighty-seven years, four months and fifteen days. He was in Captain Joshua Walker's company, Colonel David Greene's regiment, serving at the Lexington Alarm, April 19, 1775, a period of five days. Children: 1. Ebenezer, born November 18, 1775. 2. Jemima, born June 28, 1777, married, December 5, 1805, Zadok Rogers, of Tewksbury; his farm was in the section annexed to Lowell and part of it was given to that city by their daughters, Emily and Elizabeth Rogers, and is known as the Rogers Fort Hill Park; the daughters also gave the sum of fifty thousand dollars to the American Bible Society of New York as a memorial to their parents. 3. Joseph, born December 6, 1779, married, (published October 2) 1807, Martha Priest, of Concord; farmer in Littleton, New Hampshire. 4. Phebe, born September 8, 1781, married, July 15, 1802, Thomas Evans, of Reading, a general trader. 5. Lydia, born April 3, 1783, married Daniel Goodhue, of Danvers, farmer. 6. John, born February 26, 1785, died June 8, 1867; married, May 2, 1811, Maria Richardson, of Woburn. 7. David, born December 3, 1786. 8. Hannah, born December 24, 1788, married, January 10, 1815, Ezekiel Johnson, who was born in Woburn, August 18, 1781, and died March 30, 1866; wheelwright and carpenter; deacon of the Congregational church for twenty-seven years; in the service in the War of 1812. 9. Joshua, born December 7, 1790, died July 26, 1872; married, May, 16, 1813, Desire Hartwell Richardson, of Woburn. 10. Ruth, born November 12, 1792, died unmarried April 27, 1867. 11. Samuel, mentioned below. 12. Daniel, born January 7, 1797, married, June 1, 1817, Abigail Wright, of Woburn. 13. Moses, born October 15, 1800, married, November 11, 1824, Harriet Cutter, of Burlington. 14. Susan, born October 3, 1811, died unmarried September 8, 1837. 15. Stephen, born March 7, 1814, died January 8, 1862.

(VII) Samuel Cummings, son of Ebenezer Cummings (6), was born at Woburn, December 8, 1794, and died of heart disease, October 20, 1847. In early life he learned the trade of tanner with his brothers and followed it for a time. He owned the farm now known as Charles Cummings place and was a successful farmer to the time of his death. He was a member of the Congregational church. He was a Whig in politics, and was prominent in the state militia in his youth. He married, at Burlington, May 30, 1820, Joanna Simonds, who was born at Burlington, March 7, 1794, and died at Woburn of dropsy, January 26, 1866. She was the daughter of Jonathan and Phebe Simonds, of Burlington. Children: 1. Ebenezer, mentioned below. 2. Phebe Simonds, born April 25, 1825, died July 25, 1880; married, January 6, 1848, John R. Lane, born July 10, 1824; resided in Bedford.

(VIII) Ebenezer Cummings, son of Samuel Cummings (7), was born at Burlington, December 26, 1820. He received his early education in the common schools of Woburn, attending the winter terms until he was about twenty years old. He worked with his father on the homestead until the latter died in 1847, when by inheritance he received a hundred acres of the land, the remaining forty acres going to his sister Phebe. When she died he also had her share. He was engaged to the time of his death in general farming and market gardening and made his business profitable. He also bought wood lots and sold timber and wood. His sons succeeded him in business after his death, and doubtless much

Charles Cummings

of their success in life has been due to the careful training they received under their father's direction. He was a man of quiet manner and simple life, with sterling qualities of heart and mind. He was an Orthodox Congregationalist in religion, of strict principles, model character, having the respect and esteem of all his townsmen. He was especially active in the temperance movement. He died April 17, 1878. In politics he was a Whig in early life, a Republican later. He served in the Woburn militia company when a young man.

He married, April 28, 1845, Adeline A. Dane, who was born in Farmington, New Hampshire, April 28, 1825, and died of consumption, May 6, 1846. He married (second), October 17, 1847, Sarah Wilson Haven, of Burlington, where she was born September 1, 1823, and died May 18, 1906, the daughter of Jonas and Abigail (Simonds) Haven, of Burlington. Her father was a farmer; died July 2, 1839, aged thirty-seven years; her mother died July 14, 1881, aged eighty years, ten months. Children (all by second marriage): 1. Sarah Adeline, born January 10, 1849, drowned in tub May 21, 1853. 2. Samuel, mentioned below. 3. Susan, born May 19, 1852, married, December 3, 1883, William Prior Chute, of Hampton, Nova Scotia; farmer at Woburn; children: i. Louis Alfred Chute, born December 27, 1885; ii. William Prior Chute, Jr., May 11, 1887. 4. Charles, mentioned below. 5. Ansel, born March 28, 1857, married, October 8, 1890, Rosie Blanche Brown, of Woburn; children: i. Rosie Blanche, born August 4, 1891; ii. Mabel Esther, March 2, 1894; iii. Elmer Ansel, (twin), November 17, 1895; iv. Edna Adeline (twin), November 17, 1895; v. Margaret; vi. Harry. 6. Alice, born April 21, 1858, died September 3, 1858. 7. Joanna, born August 21, 1859, unmarried, living at Woburn. 8. A son, born December 25, 1860. 9. George, born April 7, 1862, died September 19, 1862. 10. Elmer, born July 4, 1863, died November 11, 1863. 11. Willie, born April 19, 1867, died August 10, 1867. 12. Abbie, born April 3, 1870, private secretary of Warren & Garfield, lawyers, Boston.

(IX) Samuel Cummings, son of Ebenezer Cummings (8), was born at Woburn, February 1, 1851. He attended the public schools of his native town and Warren Academy until he was fourteen years old. He began to work on the farm when very young and was for many years in charge of the milk route. When he was twenty-one years old he hired his aunt's farm and for five years conducted it successfully. In 1878, after the death of their father, he and his brother, Charles Cummings, bought the homestead of the other heirs and conducted it in partnership for a period of ten years. He sold out his interests to his brother and bought his interest in the firm of Cummings, Chute & Co. When the business was established it was chiefly to deal in hay and grain, but in 1895 the coal business was added and a prosperous business developed. The firm has yards at No. 9 High street and enjoys a large local trade. In February, 1904, the firm purchased a livery stable, known as the Jones Stable, Main street, Woburn, and Mr. Cummings is in charge of this branch of the firm's business, and also another livery stable owned by the firm, located on Park street. The firm has the most extensive stable business in the city. Mr. Cummings attends the Orthodox Congregational church; in politics he is a Republican. He is a member of the United Order of the Sons of Pilgrim Fathers, Woburn. He married, October 3, 1888, Lizzie C. Shaw, who was born at Wintersport, Maine, August 25, 1867, the daughter of George L. and Charlotte (Wentworth) Shaw, of Wintersport. Mr. and Mrs. Cummings have no children.

(IX) Charles Cummings, son of Ebenezer Cummings (8), was born in Woburn, March 16, 1855. He received his education in the public schools of Woburn. He worked with his father on the homestead as soon as he was old enough and obtained from his father, who was a skilful farmer, an excellent practical knowledge of the various branches of agriculture. Between the ages of fifteen and eighteen he worked out by the month for neighboring farmers, thus broadening his experience of farming and of business in general. From this time until the death of his father both he and his brother Samuel were employed by their father on the homestead, in the dairy, market gardening and other branches of the work. Then he and Samuel bought out their brother and sisters and for ten years continued the farm along the lines established. In 1878 he, his brother Ansel, and William P. Chute, formed a partnership to carry on the hay and grain business in Woburn under the firm name of Cummings, Chute & Co., with headquarters at the store on High street, and the business prospered. He preferred the farm, however, and exchanged his interest in the business for Samuel's share

in the farm. He devoted his attention thereafter to the homestead, making a specialty of raising hogs in partnership with John R. Carter. Their business has grown until it is the largest in that line in the vicinity. They raise some three thousand hogs annually, largely of the Berkshire and Chester White strains. He raises many collie dogs and blooded horses also. He has now one hundred and ninety-seven acres of land favorably situated in the western part of the city of Woburn on Cambridge street. His sons John and Everett are associated with him in the business. He continues general farming, dairying, and market gardening. He raises some flowers—carnations and violets—which are especially fine—for the market and pays much attention to fruit, and his apple orchards are especially fine. His son John superintends the greenhouses and raises the flowers and vegetables. His son Everett attends to the marketing of the produce. In April, 1900, Mr. Cummings started his present business in coal and wood, hay and grain, fertilizer, etc., in the old McDonald yards formerly occupied by John Carter, and during the first four years built up the largest new trade in the history of the coal business in Woburn. He has a strong and attractive personality, of ready wit and abounding good nature, and has many personal friends. He has demonstrated large capacity for business. He attends the Woburn Congregational church. In politics he is a Republican, but has never accepted public office.

He married, December 24, 1883, Martha Wentworth Shaw, who was born August 28, 1864, daughter of George L. and Charlotte (Wentworth) Shaw, of Wintersport, Maine. Children: 1. Everett Ellery, born September 7, 1884. 2. Sarah Stella, May 20, 1886. 3. John Warren, July 24, 1887. 4. Charles Alden, September 11, 1889. 5. Stephen Chandler, December 30, 1890. 6. Samuel Robert, April 11, 1898.

CLEMENT

Robert Clement, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England about 1590, and came to this country in 1642, first to Salisbury and Andover, Massachusetts, settling finally in 1643 at Haverhill, Massachusetts. He was a deputy to the general court from 1647 to 1653. His youngest daughter remained at home in Coventry, Warwickshire, England, until 1652, when she also came over and soon afterward married John Osgood, of Andover. Clement was one of the leading citizens. He was the first elected deputy to the general court. He was appointed associate judge of the county court; appointed to give oath of fidelity to the inhabitants of Haverhill; appointed to set off lands to proprietors; to fix limits to property, etc. He kept a tavern and was allowed by the Salisbury court to sell wine at Haverhill in 1653. He was a man of rare integrity, of superior talent, according to the reports of his contemporaries and the evidence of the records. He died where he first settled in Haverhill, September 29, 1658. His will is dated September 6, 1658, and was proved October 12, 1658. He bequeathed to wife, sons Job, John, Abraham, Daniel; sons-in-law, Moses Pingrin, Abraham Morrill, and John Osgood; to "my children's children that are in New England." Another son Robert is known. Clement owned the first grist mill built in the town. Children: 1. Job. 2. John, married, 1648, Sarah Osgood. 3. Robert, mentioned below. 4. Abraham. 5. Daniel. 6. Sarah. 7. Lydia. 8. Mary, born about 1637, was indicted for witchcraft during the Delusion.

(II) Robert Clement, son of Robert Clement (1), was born about 1625 in England and came with his parents to Haverhill, Massachusetts. He was a cooper by trade. He married, December 8, 1652, Elizabeth Fawne, daughter of John Fawne, immigrant, who came from England to Ipswich, Massachusetts, in 1634; was admitted a freeman September 2, 1635; removed to Haverhill. Luke Fawne, stationer, of London in 1665-66, bequeathed to Mrs. Elizabeth Clement, eldest daughter of his brother, John Fawne, and to her son Fawne Clement. (See New England Genealogical Register for 1894). Robert Clement, of Haverhill, in Norfolk county, successor to Mr. Fawne, had deed of land in Ipswich, May 18, 1674. Clement took the prescribed oath of allegiance in November, 1677. He was a town officer in Haverhill and was living there in 1692. His wife Elizabeth died March 27, 1715. He was a county commissioner and associate judge. Children, born in Haverhill: 1. John, September 16, 1653, married, February 22, 1676, Elizabeth Ayer. 2. Daniel, born July 3, 1655, died January 10, 1679-80, at New Jersey. 3. Abraham, born July 14, 1657, married, May 10, 1683, Hannah Gove. 4. Hannah, born October 2, 1660. 5. Fawne, born March 2, 1661-62, mentioned below. 6. Nathaniel, born September 6, 1663,

died at Saco, Maine, April 16, 1689. 7. Robert, born March 29, 1665, married, December 18, 1695, Deliverance Oddihorn. 8. Lydia, born December 14, 1668, married, February 19, 1688-89, John Johnson, Jr. 9. Mary, born June 8, 1670, died July 1, 1670. 10. Mary, born July 24, 1673, died February 11, 1678. 11. Jonathan.

(III) Fawne Clement, son of Robert Clement (2), was born in Haverhill, March 2, 1661-62. Married there November 21, 1688, Sarah Hoyt. (John (2), John (1). He settled in Salisbury and Newbury, Massachusetts. He was in Salisbury in 1688; in 1692, out of Newbury in 1696, 1713 and 1732. His will was dated September 23, 1732, and proved May 12, 1740. He bequeathed to children and second wife Dorothy. Children: 1. Dr. Timothy, a physician at Beverley, Massachusetts. 2. Sarah, married Richard Hazen, of Haverhill. 3. Jonathan, born January 1, 1695-96, mentioned below. 4. Joseph, born April 1, 1701.

(IV) Jonathan Clement, son of Fawne Clement (3), was born in Newbury, January 1, 1695-96, and was living there in 1732. He died January 11, 1772. His will was dated November 7, 1761. He married Mary ———, and resided in Amesbury in whiat is now Merrimac, Massachusetts. Children: 1. Jacob, settled in Salisbury, New Hampshire; had children: Stephen, John, Moses, Sally, Jacob, who remained on the homestead, now or lately owned by his descendant, Moses G. Clement. 2. Jonathan, mentioned below. 3. Prudence, married Joseph Greeley. 4. Sarah, married Thomas Sargent. 5. Mary.

(V) Jonathan Clement, son of Jonathan Clement (4), was born in Amesbury, Massachusetts, about 1720. He settled at Kingston, New Hampshire, in the section set off as Sandown in 1756. Kingston was incorporated in 1694. It is near Plymouth where his brother Jacob settled. Children: 1. Colonel Obadiah, an early settler in Warren, New Hampshire, the proprietor of the first hotel there and always the leading citizen in his day; died 1829; married (first), August 27, 1765, Sarah Batchelder, who was born June 30, 1747; married (second), Sarah Baker, of Suncook, September 9, 1788. 2. Jonathan, born January 3, 1753, mentioned below. 3. Reuben, also settled in Warren; lived with his brother Jonathan for many years; never married.

(VI) Jonathan Clement, son of Jonathan Clement (5), was born at Sandown, formerly Kingston, New Hampshire, January 3, 1753. He removed when a young man to Warren in 1773, and was one of the early settlers of that town. He bought his home lot of Enoch Page, one of the original proprietors of the town, or rather received the lot virtually as a gift to induce him to locate on land lying between the farm of Colonel Obadiah Clements, his brother, and land of Squire Copps. He built his first cabin a short distance northwest of the junction of the road from Pine Hill and the Old Turnpike. In September of 1773 he went down country and brought his bride to their new home. He bought lot No. 8, October 21, 1796, and various other parcels of land. He married, September 24, 1773, Hannah Page, who was born December 23, 1756. Children, born at Warren: 1. Dolly, born November 4, 1774, died November 18, 1779. 2. Jonathan, Jr., born August 23, 1776, died of spotted fever September 23, 1777. 3. Hannah, born February 20, 1778, died October 30, 1779. 4. Jonathan, born October 12, 1780, mentioned below. 5. Hannah, born January 27, 1783. 6. Ephraim, born February 12, 1785. 7. Page, born May 1, 1787, died August 11, 1789. 8. John, born April 30, 1789. 9. Page, born August 29, 1790. 10. Dolly (twin), born July 25, 1792. 11. Eleanor (twin), born July 25, 1792. 12. Dolly, born June 20, 1794. 13. John, born July 17, 1796. 14. Benjamin, born November 25, 1798. 15. Daniel, born December 3, 1801.

(VII) Jonathan Clement, son of Jonathan Clement (6), was born in Warren, October 12, 1780. He was educated in the common schools of his native town. He worked on the homestead during his youth. When a young man he drove a freight wagon from Boston to Montreal, carrying tea, tobacco, molasses and other West India goods and bringing back a variety of goods to Boston. After a period of years he settled in Warren and opened a tavern in the valley of Runaway pond, succeeding his uncle who built it. It was a popular public house. The men for many miles met there to discuss the politics and gossip of the day and to sample the excellent liquor for which the house was famous. Political meetings and conventions were held there. Until the day of the railroad the prosperous tavern keeper was the leading citizen of the country as a rule. Clement acquired a competence in the hotel business. He knew his business thoroughly and his personality attracted trade to his inn. Religious services were held in the spacious room where the

bar was located, and once when a preacher was exhorting his congregation in the hotel Mr. Clements sat behind the bar listening quietly until the trend of the discourse changed from preaching to the saints, as it were, to scolding the sinners. Mr. Clement thereupon jumped up and shouted: "Amen!" He believed he said in preaching to the sinners. He lived during his last years with his daughter, Hannah Boynton, and his grandson, Albert A. Clement. He died at the house of the latter February 15, 1864. He was an active and faithful member of the Universalist church, of which he was deacon, and it is said that he and his wife knew the Bible by heart so thoroughly and constantly did they read and study the Scriptures. In politics he was a Democrat. He was a member of the state militia in his early manhood.

He married Margaret French, of Sugar Hill, Haverhill, New Hampshire. She was born in Epping and died May 1, 1854, aged seventy-seven years, the daughter of Barzilla and Hannah (Swasey) French. Children: 1. Jonathan, born March 24, 1805, mentioned below. 2. Katherine, born February 1, 1813, died May 30, 1894; married, October 19, 1843, Henry Tarlton, of Haverhill, New Hampshire; children: i. James B., born April 23, 1846,. married, December 24, 1879, Emma Knapp; ii. Mary E. Tarlton, born November 22, 1847, married, September 10, 1871, Frank H. Knapp (children: Henry F. Knapp, born Febrary 22, 1874; Andrew J. Knapp, born January 2, 1877; Helen M. Knapp, born August 11, 1889); iii. Andrew J. Tarlton, born July 17, 1856. 3. Julia Ann, born April 6, 1815, married, October 20, 1836, Henry S. Wendell, of Hingham, Massachusetts. Children: i. Luella Belle, born May 16, 1840, married, August 30, 1859, Luther M. Harris, and they have Louie Jackson, born February 17, 1862; ii. Franklin Henry Wendell, born November 30, 1847, married, September 29, 1873, Amelia Severance (children: Mada S., Mina L., Harry U., Rachel, Paul Clement, Frederick H. and Robert E. Wendell); iii. Charles Madison Wendell, born February 21, 1850, married Emma J. Bancroft, September 25, 1872; he died December 16, 1902; iv. Mina J., born February 20, 1853. 4. Hannah, born March 3, 1820, married, March 6, 1838, Stephen Boynton, of Warren; children: i. Omera Boynton, born March 13, 1835; ii. John L. Boynton, born January 31, 1839, married and has one child, a daughter; iii. Marion, born May 31, 1852, married Walter Howland; three children; reside in the west. 5. Ephraim, born August 28, 1817, married (first), May 7, 1840, Miranda Bachellor, of Warren; children: i. Nathaniel, born May 20, 1841; ii. Sarah E., born May 7, 1843, married, November 29, 1860, Oliver H. Bixby and had Dr. H. Oliver Bixby, born February 12, 1867; iii. Caroline E., born April 21, 1847, married, May 16, 1871, Levi W. Bixby; iv. James A., born April 20, 1849, married, December 25, 1877, Emma J. Carr; (children: Gardner A. born May 24, 1884; Forrest N., born July 2, 1887); v. Aroesta M., born November 4, 1851.

(VIII) Jonathan Clement, son of Jonathan Clement (7), was born at Warren, New Hampshire, March 24, 1805. He was educated there in the district school. He worked for his father at home on the farm and in the tavern until about 1834. He bought a farm in the district known as Intervale in Warren, and conducted it until 1844, doing much teaming in addition. He sold the farm and removed to Haverhill, New Hampshire, where he conducted the Widow Kent farm on shares for the following five years. He then returned to Warren and for a year engaged in the saw mill and lumber business until he was disabled by a fall from a lumber wagon he was loading. He had to retire from active labor. During the remainder of his life he lived with his son, Albert A. Clement, and he died at Woburn, Massachusetts, February 11, 1868. In religion he was a Methodist; in politics a Democrat. He was road surveyor in the town of Warren and held other offices there. He was a member of the Warren militia company.

He married, March 6, 1834, Betsey P. Aiken, who was born at Wentworth, New Hampshire, May 28, 1811, daughter of Ezekiel and Ruth (Varnum) Aiken, of Wentworth. Her father was a farmer, and having fine water power upon his estate he and his sons erected mills, wherein they conducted a sawing, carding and grist business. Children: 1. Albert Aiken, born July 11, 1836, mentioned below. 2. Betsey Jane, born March 22, 1838, died September 29, 1874; married, June 3, 1854, Rodney N. Flagg, of Grafton, New Hampshire; children: i. Evelyn P. Flagg, born July 14, 1855, died July 14, 1902; ii. Edward E. Flagg, born August 3, 1866, married, November 25, 1895, Sarah E. Moore, of Morside, California; iii. Cora Louise, born June 17, 1868; iv. Ida Flagg, born December 31, 1870. 3. Chauncey Ephraim, born December

8, 1839, resides at San Jose, California, unmarried. 4. Margaret, born May 25, 1841, died June 2, 1906; married, February 14, 1867, Freeman E. Colby, of Henniker, New Hampshire; children: i. Almon B. Colby, born November 13, 1867, married Georgianna Barnard; (children: Clarence E. Colby, born May 16, 1894; Arthur B. Colby, born April 13, 1896; Margaretta Colby, born June 16, 1898; Helen Colby; Ruth Colby); ii. Scott Colby, born June 22, 1869, married Emma Lewis; iii. Roscoe Colby, born April 25, 1879; iv. Bessie Colby, born August 14, 1886, married, March 21, 1905, Oscar J. Presby; one child, Harold Presby, born February 13, 1906. 5. Louisa, born February 5, 1843, died May 10, 1864. 6. Sedelia Ann, born March 21, 1845, died June 22, 1883; buried in East Long Meadow, Massachusetts; married Albert Ross, of Bath, New Hampshire. 7. Dan, born November 20, 1847, died April 7, 1851. 8. Annie E., born April 27, 1850, died January 7, 1905; married, August 3, 1873, Frank B. Woodward; children: i. Walter Bradford Woodward, born September 28, 1875, died April 26, 1899; ii. Edith Lydia, born October 20, 1881, married, June 16, 1903, Perley N. Hopper. 9. Arah D., born February 3, 1852, died June 21, 1890, buried in Burlington, Massachusetts; married, August 29, 1875, Abbie Hutchinson, one child, Bessie Marion, born June 18, 1880, died September 10, 1901, buried in Burlington, Massachusetts. 10. Tristam French, born January 25, 1854, married, March 23, 1875, Emily Walch, of Merrimack, New Hampshire; children: i. Clarence Walch, born October 14, 1878, married, September 2, 1899, Ethel Hutchinson, of Merrimack, New Hampshire; ii. Olive Myra, born June 17, 1886; iii. Ida Susan, born March 27, 1890; iv. Burton Robert, born November 1, 1894.

(IX) Albert Aiken Clement, son of Jonathan Clement (8), was born at Warren, New Hampshire, July 11, 1836. He attended the public schools of his native town and at East Haverhill, New Hampshire, whither his parents removed when he was eight years old, and at Wentworth where he went to work for Nathan Clough, a farmer, when he was twelve years old. Afterward he worked six months for Joseph Noyes and five years for Ira Merrill, both farmers. At the age of eighteen he came to Ashland, Massachusetts, and entered the employ of John Clark, driving his wagon through Middlesex county, and selling stoves, hardware and Yankee notions. For twenty years he followed this business successfully, and he became one of the best known and most popular itinerant merchants of that section. In 1869 he started in business for himself as an itinerant merchant, trading also in horses. He made his home in Woburn in 1875, and engaged in the ice business in North Woburn where he built ice houses and established a good business. After two years, however, he sold it to John Merrill and entered the real estate business. He invested some of his savings in Woburn real estate, and built several houses on the old Page place in Woburn. In 1891 he removed to Laconia, New Hampshire, where he bought a farm of one hundred and sixty acres on Ladd Hill, known as the Harlan P. Ladd Farm, and conducted it successfully for eight years. He traded his farm with the exception of ninety acres for the old Kesser farm which adjoined it. He conducted it for two years and in 1901 returned to Woburn. He sold fifty acres of woodland to the Diamond Match Company. He bought the old Tay place at Woburn and since then has resided at No. 7 Clinton street, having an extensive milk route and wood business. He is a member of the Woburn Congregational church. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of the Order of the Golden Cross, Woburn, and when a young man became a member of the Sons of Temperance. All his life Mr. Clement has been a collector of old relics, some of which date back to the period of our great-great-grandparents.

He married (first), August 21, 1873, Hannah Emily Page, of Groton, Massachusetts, who died April 28, 1881, daughter of Luther and Hannah (Murray) Page, of Groton. He married (second), October 25, 1882, Susan Elvah Marston, born at Benton, New Hampshire, May 3, 1853, daughter of Bartlett and Anna Swett (Brown) Marston, of Benton. Children: 1. Louisa Page, born November 20, 1874, married, October 15, 1898, Dr. Greenwood H. Knight, of Dexter, Maine; children: i. Dorothy Hathaway, born May 20, 1900, died July 1, 1900; ii. Enid Louise, born May 2, 1902, died June 26, 1902; iii. Weston Clement, born October 28, 1907. 2. Warren Luther, born August 20, 1876, married, June 28, 1898, Sigrid Johnson, of Boston; children: i. Emily Christine, born March 18, 1900; ii. Ruth Elizabeth, born April 24, 1902; iii. Margaret Louise, born August 1, 1904; iv. Mildred Page, born October 6, 1907. 3. George Albert, born November 3, 1878, married, October 3, 1900, Mabelle Earle, of Tilton,

New Hampshire; child: Lorena Earle, born July 24, 1901. Children of Albert A. and Susan E. Clement: 4. Helen Marston, born December 17, 1883. 5. Cora Elvah, born January 13, 1888. 6. Gertrude Anna, born August 21, 1892.

LOCKE

The immigrant ancestor of Edwin F. Locke was Deacon William Locke, who was born in Stephney parish, London, England, and baptized December 20, 1628. He came with relatives to this country when a child in the ship "Planter," March 22, 1634. It is not certain how early he settled in Woburn, but the first real estate he is recorded as purchasing there was about 1650. Later he became a large real estate owner, and took an active part in town affairs, serving as selectman several times, as constable, grand juror, and in many other positions. He was also deacon of the church. He was not only a farmer, but carpenter and builder. He died at Woburn, June 16, 1720. He married, December 25, 1655, Mary Clarke, daughter of William and Margery Clarke, of Woburn. Children of Deacon William and Mary (Clarke) Locke, born in Woburn: 1. William, born December 27, 1657, died January 9, 1658. 2. William, born January 18, 1659; see forward. 3. John, born August 1, 1661, married (first) Elizabeth Plympton, May 31, 1683; married second, Mrs. Mary (Winn) Wyman, November 30, 1720. 4. Joseph, born March 8, 1664, married (first) Mary ———, died April, 1707; married second, Margaret Mead, daughter of Israel Mead, of Woburn; married third, Hannah Pierce, of Weston, November 5, 1743. 5. Mary, born October 16, 1666, married Samuel Kendall, March 30, 1692. 6. Samuel, born October 14, 1669, married (first) Ruth ———; married second, Mary Day, of Ipswich, in 1717. 7. Ebenezer, born January 8, 1674, married (first) Susanna Walker, October 18, 1697; married second, Hannah Meads, October 14, 1701. 8. James, born November 14, 1677, married Sarah Cutter, daughter of Richard Cutter, of Cambridge, December 5, 1700. 9. Elizabeth, born January 4, 1681, married James Markham, October 14, 1700.

(II) Deacon William Locke, son of Deacon William and Mary (Clarke) Locke, born January 18, 1659. He was a deacon in 1709, was selectman in 1703-04 and 1732, and held many other town offices. He served on committees for the church as well as town affairs. He resided in the second precinct of Woburn, which afterwards became a part of Burlington when that town was incorporated. He died January 8, 1738. He married first Sarah Whitmore, May 29, 1683, daughter of Francis and Isabel (Park) Whitmore, of Cambridge; married second, Abigail Hayward, June 8, 1698. The first three children were by his first wife, the last two by his second wife, all born in Woburn: 1. William, born June 28, 1684; married first, Mary ———, who died February 21, 1710-11; second Jemima Russell, daughter of Philip K. Russell. 2. Francis, born July 25, 1690, in Woburn. 3. Daniel, born July 9, 1693; married first Abigail ——, who died November 22, 1750; second, Mrs. Dorcas Brabrook, November 17, 1751. 4. Ebenezer, married Elizabeth ———. 5. Abigail, born June 22, 1710, married Jonas Merriam, October 3, 1728.

(III) Francis Locke, son of Deacon William and Sarah (Whitmore) Locke, was born July 25, 1690. He lived in Medford a few years after his marriage, but in 1718 sold his property in Woburn to his brother Daniel, and moved to West Cambridge, now Arlington. At different times he bought considerable land there. He was not only a farmer, but a tanner, and kept a tavern. In 1739 he and his wife Elizabeth were among the original members of the church in West Cambridge. In 1747 he and Gershom Cutter were fined thirty shillings each for travelling on Sunday to Newton to attend meeting, by Henry Gibbs, justice of the peace. The court of sessions, however, ordered the proceedings quashed. He died September 3, 1770. His wife died June 27, 1771, aged eighty-one years. He married first, Elizabeth Winship, of Medford, February 25, 1713, who died 1758; married second, Mrs. Martha (Russell) Dunster, March 15, 1759. She was the widow of Henry Dunster, grandson of President Henry Dunster, of Harvard College. Children of Francis Locke and his first wife, the first two born in Medford, the others in West Cambridge: 1. Samuel, born January 15, 1714. 2. Elizabeth, born June 17, 1716; married first Zachariah Symmes, June 16, 1748; second, Ebenezer Brooks, November 15, 1776. 3. Sarah, born April 10, 1719, married William Withington, of West Cambridge. 4. Francis, born April 3, 1721; married Ruth Fessenden, September 13, 1743. 5. John, born February 8, 1724, married Mary Frost, daughter of Thomas Frost, of Cambridge. 6. Benjamin, baptized October 12, 1735, died young.

(IV) Samuel Locke, son of Francis and Elizabeth (Winship) Locke, born January 15, 1714. He lived in West Cambridge. In 1760 his father, Francis Locke, sold him a small lot of land, "at the foot of the rocks," with dwelling-house thereon, it being a part of the "mill pasture," for £26 13s 4d. In December, 1769, his father sold him for £141 5s 5d certain lots of land in West Cambridge, reserving the control and use of the same during his life. He seems to have been a farmer. He died of small-pox August 5, 1775. He was second cousin of Dr. Samuel Locke, president of Harvard College. He married first, Deborah Butterfield, daughter of Jonathan Butterfield; she died September 7, 1769; second, Mrs. Mehitable (Chamberlain) Butterfield, June 6, 1770. She was the widow of William Butterfield, brother of Deborah, his first wife. Children of Samuel Locke by his first wife, all born at West Cambridge: 1. Lydia, baptized November 7, 1736, died young. 2. Benjamin, born August 5 or 6, 1738, married Mary Pierce August 2, 1757; he commanded a company at the battles of Lexington and Bunker Hill; died December 7, 1791. 3. Lydia, born December 27, 1739; married Daniel Hill, August 27, 1761. 4. Deborah, born July 10, 1741; married William Butterfield, January 12, 1768. 5. Mary, born December 22, 1742, died October 23, 1743. 6. Mary, born January 12, 1744; married Nathaniel Cutter, of Princeton, November 20, 1777. 7. Elizabeth, born May 6, 1745; married Jason Russell, Jr., October 28, 1762, they removed to Mason, New Hampshire. 8. Sarah, born September 9, 1746, died September 23, 1746. 9.-10. Sarah and Samuel, twins, born December 15, 1748; Sarah died the same day. 11. William, born May 20, 1750, died March 9, 1752. 12.-13. Jonathan and Ruth (twins), born December 6, 1751; Jonathan died December 31, 1751; Ruth married Isaac Watson, of Medford, September 26, 1771, and they settled in Wilton, New Hampshire. 14. Phebe, born November 30, 1753; married Francis Locke, Jr., her cousin, November 1, 1772,

(V) Lieutenant Samuel Locke, son of Samuel and Deborah (Butterfield) Locke, born December 15, 1748. He was lieutenant in the war of the Revolution; was with troops at Noddle's Island in December, 1776, and at Cambridge, May, 1777. He was an extensive farmer, and resided in the south part of West Cambridge (now Belmont), where he owned a large estate. He died September 13, 1819. He married Margaret Adams, May 16, 1771. Children of Lieutenant Samuel and Margaret (Adams) Locke, born at West Cambridge (now Belmont): 1. Deborah, born March 10, 1772; married Ephraim Cutter, March 13, 1791. 2. Samuel, born March 13, 1773, married Hannah Learned, November 12, 1797. 3 Nathan, born August 3, 1774, married Sarah Cutter, November 14, 1797. 4. Joseph, born September 7, 1775; married Mehitable Locke, March 2, 1800. 5. Margaret, born June 3, 1777; married James Frost (3rd), February 1, 1795. 6. Martha, born October 3, 1778; married Peter Tufts, Jr., April 5, 1798. 7. Daniel, born October 28, 1779; married (first) Martha Williams, November 14, 1802; second, Zerniah ————; third, Mary Pool, April 14, 1825. 8. Isaac, born June 27, 1781; see forward. 9. Anna, born February 3, 1783; married Charles Wellington, January 12, 1809. 10. John, born June 17, 1784, died July 22, 1784. 11. Amos, born June 11, 1785; married Sally Tufts, October 21, 1813. 12. Joel, born January 1, 1787; married Abigail Simonds, April 20, 1809. 13. Jonas, born March 15, 1789; married Hannah Meriam, April 6, 1820. 14. Leonard, born July 5, 1791, died September 18, 1791. 15. Oliver, born September 14, 1792; married Lavinia Smith, April 2, 1818.

(VI) Isaac Locke, son of Lieutenant Samuel and Margaret (Adams) Locke, was born June 27, 1781. He was a farmer and lived in that part of West Cambridge now Belmont. He died April 27, 1840. He married Hannah Butterfield, daughter of Samuel Butterfield, of West Cambridge, in 1807. Children of Isaac and Hannah (Butterfield) Locke, born at West Cambridge: 1. George Augustus, born June 17, 1807; married Mary S. Davis, April 4, 1839. 2. Albert, born January 7, 1810. 3. Elizabeth Butterfield, born November 9, 1811; married John Hart, December 8, 1830. 4. Edwin, born July 7, 1814; married Eveline Perry, March 24, 1842. 5. Samuel Butterfield, born June 25, 1816, died January 13, 1838. 6. Isaac, born September 8, 1818, see forward. 7. John, born February 20, 1823; married Elizabeth Thompson, May 20, 1847. 8. Caroline Augusta, born July 7, 1825; married a Mr. Adams. 9. William Henry, born October 3, 1827.

(VII) Isaac Locke, son of Isaac and Hannah (Butterfield) Locke, was born September 8, 1818. He was educated in the schools of West Cambridge and at Hampton Falls, New Hampshire. He lived in Charlestown the greater part of his active life, but finally returned with his family to the vicinity of the

old homestead, now Belmont. He was a member of King Solomon Lodge of Masons of Charlestown, and a charter member of Henry Price Lodge. He was in the fruit and produce business, and was one of the first to occupy the new building of the Faneuil Hall Market, sometimes called Quincy Market, Boston. He died February 14, 1889. He married August 18, 1845, Elizabeth J. Brown, daughter of Samuel and Dorothy (Gove) Brown. Children of Isaac and Elizabeth (Brown) Locke: 1. Edwin Forrest, born January 9, 1847; see forward. 2. Isaac H., born August 18, 1850; married, September 21, 1881, Mary M. Beauchamp, of Boston, daughter of Captain Isaac Beauchamp. 3. Emma, born February 6, 1855 or 1856; married Arnold H. B. Heath, October 19, 1890. 4. Charles B., born March 29, 1859; married, February 3, 1894, Effie A. Chapman, of Hall's Harbor, Nova Scotia.

(VIII) Edwin Forrest Locke, son of Isaac and Elizabeth J. (Brown) Locke, was born in Charlestown, Massachusetts, January 9, 1847. He was educated in the public schools of Charlestown, and at Chauncy Hall School, Boston. When about nineteen years of age he entered the employ of his father at Faneuil Hall Market, and in a few years was admitted to the firm, under the name of Isaac Locke & Company, in which he continued as long as he lived. He resided a few years in Chelsea, and removed to West Medford in 1890. He was an active member of the Boston Fruit and Produce Exchange, the Boston Chamber of Commerce, a member of the Massachusetts Society Sons of the American Revolution, and Medford Historical Society. He died at his summer home in Amherst, New Hampshire, October 3, 1905. He married (first), October 28, 1869, Wilhelmina F. Leonard, who died December 22, 1876; second, October 26, 1880, Emma P. Boylston, daughter of Edward Dudley and Mercy Plummer (Perkins) Boylston, born in Amherst, New Hampshire, June 8, 1855. Children of Edwin Forrest and Emma P. (Boylston) Locke: 1. Wilhelmina Boylston, born October 1, 1881, at Chelsea; married Kenneth Hutchins, October 26, 1903; they have one child, Boylston Hutchins, born August 30, 1904, and they live in West Medford. 2. Howard Revere, born August 28, 1883, at Revere. 3. Mabel Emma, born May 13, 1889, at Chelsea. The maternal immigrant ancestor of Edwin F. Locke was

(I) John Brown, who was born in England in 1588 or '89, and with the Rev. Stephen Batchelder and others was one of the founders of Hampton, New Hampshire, in 1638. He reached middle life before he came to New England, having, it is said, taken part in some foreign wars before he left England. His residence was on a ten-acre lot bought of John Sanders, on which Zaccheus Brown, a lineal descendant of the seventh generation, lived. Afterwards by purchase he made large additions to this lot, and obtained various tracts of land in different parts of the town. He was a farmer, and brought his sons up to that line of work. Four of his sons served in the King Philip war. He died February 28, 1687. His wife's name was Sarah, perhaps Sarah Walker. His children were all born in Hampton. At that time Hampton, Exeter, Portsmouth and Dover were part of Old Norfolk county, and belonged to Massachusetts. Children of John and Sarah Brown: 1. Sarah, born about 1643, married John Poor; died in Charlestown, Massachusetts, December, 1678. 2. John, born about 1645, died August 29, 1683. 3. Benjamin, born about 1647; married Sarah Brown; died about 1736. 4. Elizabeth, born about 1650; married Isaac Marston; died October 5, 1689. 5. Jacob, born 1653; married Sarah Brooking; died February 13, 1740. 6. Mary, born September 13, 1655; married Nathan Parker, April 15, 1675. 7. Thomas, born July 14, 1657; see forward. 8. Stephen, born about 1659; killed at Black Point, June 29, 1677, in a conflict with the Indians.

(II) Thomas, son of John and Sarah Brown, born July 14, 1657, died June 29, 1744. He served in King Philip's war. He married Abiel Shaw, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Partridge) Shaw. Children of Thomas and Abiel (Shaw) Brown: 1. Thomas, born December, 1686 married Dorcas Fanning; died June 7, 1766. 2. Joseph, born January 30, 1689; see forward. 3. Sarah, born April 3, 1691; married Joshua Towle, died August 8, 1767. 4. Elizabeth, born April 21, 1694; married Solomon Dowst; lived in Rye. 5. Ebenezer, born about 1696; married (first) Sobriety, daughter of Josiah Moulton, February 27, 1724; second, Mary Flanders; died October 20, 1780. 6. Josiah, born February 15, 1701; married (first) Elizabeth Towle, January 1, 1724; second, Mary Bradbury, December 5, 1744; died December 4, 1790.

(III) Joseph Brown, son of Thomas and Abiel (Shaw) Brown, was born January 30, 1689. He lived in Hampton, and afterwards removed to Rye, New Hampshire. He mar-

ried Elizabeth Palmer, daughter of Joseph and Deborah (Batchelder) Palmer. He died in Rye, New Hampshire, March 19, 1759. Children of Joseph and Elizabeth (Palmer) Brown: 1. Joseph, born January 2, 1716, died young. 2. Thomas, born August 6, 1717. 3. Samuel, born November 20, 1720; see forward. 4. Joseph, born December 2, 1722; married Abigail Goss, November 27, 1746. 5. Jonathan (Colonel), born December 20, 1724; married Mary Garland, daughter of John, January 3, 1753; died January, 1798. 6. Elizabeth, born August 6, 1727, married Simon Garland, son of John. 7. Mary, born July 1, 1732, died November 12, 1736.

(IV) Dr. Samuel Brown, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Palmer) Brown, born November 20, 1720, in Rye, New Hampshire. He removed to Chester, New Hampshire, about 1750, and according to Chase's "History of Chester," he bought the place where Jabez French first lived, on the east half of No. 17, 2nd P. 2nd D. He became quite infirm from rheumatism in the last years of his life. He was a farmer and physician. He died May 20, 1794. In the winter of 1745-6 Samuel Brown was a sergeant in Captain John Goffe's company of thirty-seven men, scouting the woods on snowshoes looking for Indians. He served from August to November, 1757, in a company sent to reinforce the garrison at Charlestown, No. 4, on the Connecticut river. He was member of the committee of safety for the town of Chester in the revolutionary war. He married, July 18, 1745, Susanna Knowles, of Rye, daughter of John and Tryphena (Locke) Knowles. She was born in 1726, and died May 3, 1789. Children of Samuel and Susanna (Knowles) Brown, the first two born in Rye, the others in Chester: 1. Mary, born April 21, 1746; married Joseph Fuller; lived in Chester and Raymond. 2. Jonathan, born September 15, 1747; married (first), Sarah Moulton; (second) her sister, the widow Bosford, October 12, 1822. 3. Fenia, born August 24, 1750, died young. 4. Joseph, born August 1752, died November 18, 1754. 5. Samuel, born November 11, 1754; married Sarah Paine; he served in the Revolutionary war; died July 3, 1827. 6. Susan, born December 14, 1756; married Bartlett Kenniston. 7. Joseph, born February 24, 1758; see forward. 8. John, born November 22, 1760; married Comfort Jenness, October 25, 1789, died 1822. 9. Fenia, born March 3, 1763, probably died young. 10. David, born September 17, 1765; married Elizabeth Nay, daughter of Captain Samuel and Mary (Elkins) Nay, January 6, 1791; died 1828. He settled in Raymond, New Hampshire.

(V) Joseph, son of Samuel and Susanna (Knowles) Brown, was born February 24, 1758, in Chester, New Hampshire. He was a farmer and lived on the home place. He was a soldier in the revolutionary war, serving in Captain Stephen Dearborn's company, Colonel Thomas Stickney's regiment, General Stark's brigade, and joined the Northern Continental army, serving from July 19 to September 18, 1777. He was in the battle at Bennington, August 16, which resulted in a great victory for the Continental army. He served again, enlisting July 1, 1781, for six months in Captain Livermore's company of the Third Regiment. Caleb Hall, the father of his first wife, was in the batttle of Bunker Hill, serving as a soldier in Captain Thomas Cogswell's company, Colonel Loammi Baldwin's regiment. Immediately on hearing of the battle of Lexington he left his home in Chester, New Hampshire, and proceeded to Cambridge, where he enlisted in a Massachusetts regiment, April 24, 1775, serving for eight months, leaving his wife to take care of things at home and five small children, the oldest being eleven years old. In 1777 he enlisted in Captain Joseph Dearborn's company, Colonel Joshua Wingate's regiment, and served in Rhode Island. Joseph Brown died in 1802. He married first, Lydia Hall, daughter of Caleb Hall, of Chester, in 1782. She was born in 1764; married second, Lydia Mace, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Nay) Mace, of Hampton, and granddaughter of Captain Daniel Ladd, of Kingston, and a great-great-granddaughter of Hon. John Gilman, of Exeter. Children of Joseph Brown and Lydia Hall, his first wife, who died December 15, 1790: 1. Susie, born April 3, 1783. 2. Abraham, born November 4, 1784. 3. Samuel, born April 11, 1786; see forward. 4. Betsy, born October, 1788; married Moses Mace. 5. Lydia, born May 24, 1792, died in 1794. 6. Isaac, born July 10, 1793. 7. John, born October 23, 1794; married Polly Nay; died November 17, 1882. 8. Joseph, born January 16, 1796. 9. Lydia, born August 2, 1798, died November 4, 1843. 10. Andrew, born March 10, 1800. 11. Sally, born September 24, 1802, died November, 1802. All born in Chester.

(VI) Samuel, son of Joseph and Lydia (Hall) Brown, was born April 11, 1786, in Chester, New Hampshire. In 1813 he moved to Monmouth, Maine, and lived there till he

died. He was a farmer, and an enterprising citizen of the town. He married Dorothy Gove, in 1813; she was born December, 1789. Children of Samuel and Dorothy (Gove) Brown, born in Monmouth, Maine: 1. Adeline, born March 14, 1815, died in 1828. 2. Maria L., born October 5, 1816; married Mr. Bragdon. 3. Cordelia, born January 20, 1818; married Macus A. Metcalf; lived in Malden, Massachusetts. 4. Joseph B., born 1820. 5. Dorothy Ann, born September 27, 1822; married Edwin Farnham. They lived in Somerville. 6. Elizabeth Jane, born March 7, 1824; married Isaac Locke, August 18, 1845. 7. Mary A., born February 21, 1826.

(VII) Elizabeth Jane, daughter of Samuel and Dorothy (Gove) Brown, married Isaac Locke, August 18, 1845. (See Locke family).

(I) Thomas Boylston, the immigrant ancestor of Mrs. Emma (Boylston) Locke, was a son of Edmund Boylston, of London. He was born in London in 1615, and embarked for America in the ship "Defiance," in 1635. He settled in Watertown, Massachusetts, where he died about 1653. He married Sarah ——, who died September 14, 1704. Children of Thomas and Sarah Boylston: 1. Elizabeth, born September 21, 1640. 2. Sarah, born September 30, 1642. 3. Thomas, born 1644.

(II) Thomas Boylston, son of Thomas and Sarah Boylston, was born in Watertown. He settled in Muddy River, now Brookline. He was a farmer and a physician. He served in the King Philip war in 1675. He joined the church in Roxbury, July 7, 1678. He married Mary, daughter of Thomas Gardner, of Muddy River. She was born April 9, 1648, and died July 8, 1722. Children of Thomas and Mary (Gardner) Boylston: 1. Mary, baptized March 21, 1669. 2. Richard, baptized 1670; lived in Charlestown, and was a large landowner. 3. Edward, baptized 1672, married Mary ————. 4. Abigail, baptized November 15, 1674, married Ebenezer Brooks, of Medford, about 1693. 5. Peter, married Anna White. 6. Zabdiel, baptized March 9, 1679; see forward. 7. Sarah, baptized December 26, 1680; married Samuel Brooks, of Medford. 8. Lucy, baptized 1682. 9. Rebecca, baptized 1684; received into the church at Roxbury, November 15, 1705. 10. Dudley, baptized April 17, 1687; see forward. 11. Joanna, born about 1690. 12. Thomas, born about 1692; married Sarah Morecock, May 4, 1715.

(III) Dudley Boylston, son of Thomas and Sarah Boylston, was baptized April 17, 1687. He was a farmer, and resided at Brookline, at the old homestead, which stood near the late Dr. Pierce's meeting-house on Warren street. He married Elizabeth Gardner, sister of Addington Gardner. She died August 19, 1776. Children of Dudley and Elizabeth (Gardner) Boylston, born in Brookline: 1. Anna. 2. Elizabeth, baptized February 5, 1718. 3. Mary, baptized December 27, 1719, died January 1, 1719-20. 4. Richard, born about 1721, died unmarried. 5. Dudley, born May 12, 1723, died unmarried August 27, 1749. 6. Joshua, born January 11, 1725, married Abigail Baker; he lived on the home place, and died November 1, 1804; she died October 3, 1814. 7. Mary, baptized 1727, died unmarried, October 1, 1815. 8. Caleb, baptized March 19, 1730; settled at Elizabethtown, New Jersey. 9. Sarah, baptized August 6, 1732; married Samuel Davis, son of Nehemiah Davis, December 22, 1760. 10. Susannah, baptized December 5, 1734; married Richard Walker, of Boston. 11. Captain Edward, born January 2, 1737-38, died in Springfield, December 25, 1813; married first, Catherine Bourdette; second, in 1781, Lydia Worthington.

(III) Peter Boylston, son of Thomas and Mary (Gardner) Boylston, was born 1687. He was a shop keeper and lived in Boston, married Anna White, daughter of Benjamin White. Children of Peter and Anna (White) Boylston: 1. Benjamin, born April 29, 1705; married Elizabeth Sumner, of Roxbury, November 30, 1727. 2. Ann, born November 1, 1706; married Ebenezer Adams, of Braintree. 3. Susanna, born March 5, 1709; married Deacon John Adams, of Braintree, November 23, 1734; their oldest son, John Adams, was born in 1735, and became the second president of the United States; their grandson, John Quincy Adams, also became president of the United States. 4. Elizabeth, born June 29, 1717. 5. Jerusha, born February 3, 1719. 6. Sarah, born March 16, 1723, married Ed Robinson, September 23, 1743.

(III) Dr. Zabdiel Boylston, F. R. S., son of Thomas and Mary (Gardner) Boylston, born March, 1679, died March 1, 1766. He was a physician and lived in Boston. He distinguished himself by being the first to introduce and practice inoculation for small-pox in America in 1721. He met with most strenuous opposition. A little later it was accepted and he was recognized as a public benefactor. He married Jerusha Minot, in 1705. Children of Dr. Zabdiel and Jerusha (Minot) Boylston: 1. Zabdiel, born February 10, 1706. 2. John,

born March 23, 1708-9; he was a very successful merchant in Boston, but went to London before the opening of the revolutionary war. He died in Bath, England, in 1793, but called himself in his will "a citizen of Boston." Though his sympathies were with the Royal cause he left a large legacy "for the poor of Boston." With the accumulations it is now more than $100,000. He died unmarried in 1793. He left legacies to some of his kinsmen in Boston and Brookline. 3. Elizabeth, born June 29, 1710, married Gillan Tailer, October 22, 1747. 4. Jerusha, born November 5, 1711; married Joseph Veasy, September 25, 1743. 5. Mary, born July 28, 1713. 6. Thomas, born August 3, 1715. 7. Josiah, born July 11, 1720.

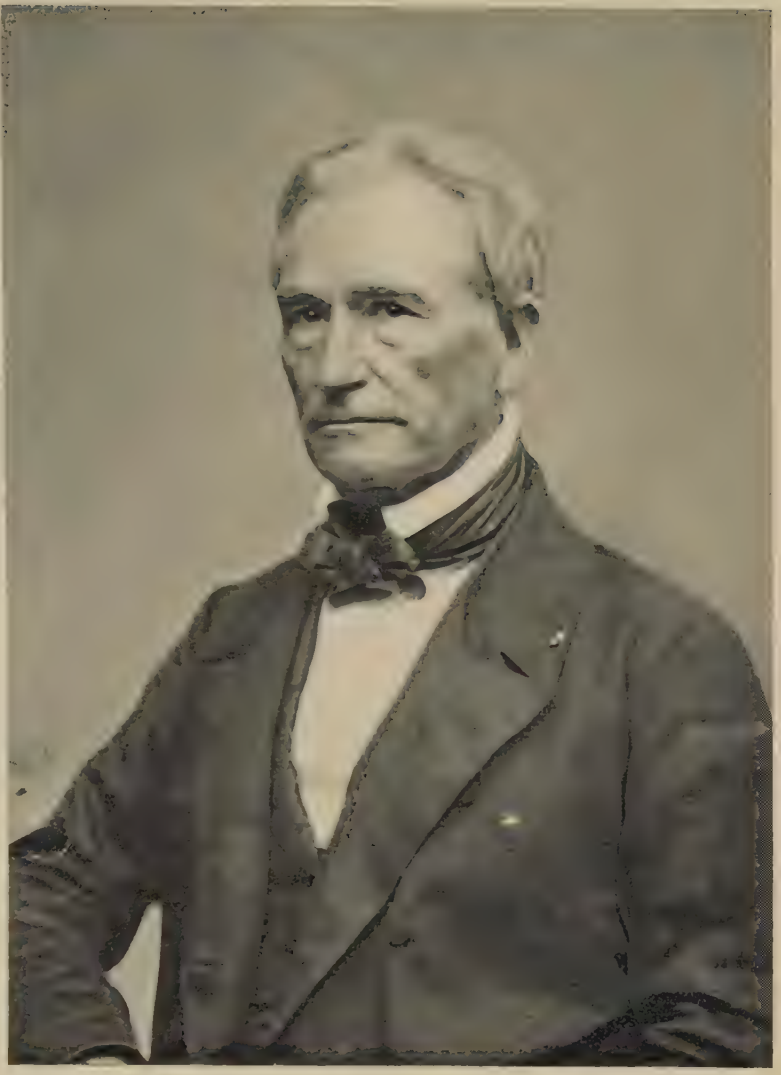
(III) Thomas, son of Thomas and Mary (Gardner) Boylston, was born in Brookline, about 1692. He was a successful Boston merchant; married Sarah Morecock, May 4, 1715. Children of Thomas and Sarah (Morecock) Boylston: 1. Nicholas, born March 13, 1716. He was a rich Boston merchant, and died in 1771. He left in his will fifteen hundred pounds to endow the Boylston professorship of rhetoric and oratory in Harvard College. The professorship was established by the college in 1804, and John Quincy Adams, his cousin, was the first Boylston professor serving from 1806 to 1809. In all his legacies amounted to upwards of eighteen thousand pounds. 2. Sarah, born January 7, 1717. 3. Anna, born January 8, 1719. 4. Thomas, born October 17, 1721; he was a successful Boston merchant, but like his cousin John Boylston was a loyalist. He spent his last years in England, and died there in 1798-9. In his will he left quite a legacy to the town of Boston, but it was in litigation for several years before it was settled. He married Mary Coates, October 29, 1744. 5. Mary, born February 19, 1722, married Benjamin Hallowell, June 13, 1746. She received a legacy of three thousand pounds by the will of her brother Nicholas Boylston in 1771. When the war of the revolution broke out he stood strongly for the King. His son, Benjamin Hallowell, was one of seven Boston boys who subsequently attained high rank in the British service. Entering the royal navy during the American war, he was at the time of his death, in 1834, an "Admiral of the Blue." As a lieutenant under Rodney, he contributed much to Nelson's victory of the Nile. He succeeded to the estates of the Carews of Beddington, England, and assumed the names and arms of that family. The other son, Ward Nicholas Hallowell, took his mother's name of Boylston, and inherited his father's and mother's estate. He made the tour of Europe, Asia and Africa, and returned to Boston in 1800, and died at his residence at Roxbury, January 7, 1828. He was one of the executors of his uncle Thomas Boylston's will. Ward Nicholas Boylston took an active interest in the schools of Roxbury and Boston, and made valuable donations to Harvard College. Among these gifts was the money for the erection of Boylston Hall. One of the Boston schools was named for him, also Boylston Street and Boylston Market, in Boston, and Boylston Street in Roxbury. He received four thousand pounds by his uncle Nicholas Boylston's will 1771. 6. Nathaniel, born March 21, 1724. He was remembered by his brother Nicholas in his will. 7. Lucy, born September 28, 1725, married Timothy Rogers, October 10, 1745. 8. Rebecca, born December 7, 1727. Her brother Nicholas left ten thousand pounds for her to have the income during her life, also one-half of his mansion on School street, Boston, three-fourths of household goods and furniture, horse and chaises, and negro man Jack and negro woman Flora, and all his wines and other liquors.

(IV) Captain Edward Boylston, son of Dudley and Elizabeth (Gardner) Boylston, was born January 2, 1737-8, in Brookline, Massachusetts, and died in Springfield, Massachusetts, December 25, 1813. He served an apprenticeship to the wheelwright business when he was a boy, then followed the sea several years as a sailor, and afterwards followed his trade in Boston, until the breaking out of the revolutionary war, when he became a devoted patriot. In 1775 he entered the service as captain of a company of artificers and engineers. He was at first stationed about Boston, but afterwards in New York, and in 1777 at Peekskill. When on his way to visit his wife, who was seriously ill at Elizabethtown, New Jersey, he was taken prisoner by a detachment of British troops and incarcerated in the famous Jersey prison-ship where many American prisoners met their fate from the cruel treatment received there. He was afterwards removed to the Livingston Sugar House, which, with the old Dutch Church adjoining, was occupied as prison houses where cruelty, unparalleled sufferings, disease and death were the portion of their inmates. He survived the inhuman treatment received there, and eventually was released and

exchanged. His health was greatly broken, but after a severe and long continued illness he returned to the government service and served his country faithfully to the close of the war. During the last part of the time he was stationed at Springfield, and was occupied in overseeing the construction of the apparatus for mounting the ordnance and preparing it for the use of the army at the arsenal there. At the close of his seven years' service he was paid in Continental paper money which was of little value. About 1790 he was again employed in the United States arsenal at Springfield in mounting cannon for future use. His first wife, who was Catherine Burdett, died while he was in the prison, and he married for his second wife Lydia Worthington, of Springfield, Massachusetts, daughter of Samuel and Lydia (Bostwick) Worthington. He was a leading man in Springfield, and connected with some of the first families. Children of Captain Edward and Catherine (Burdett) Boylston were: 1. Edward, born in Elizabeth, New Jersey, settled in Manlius, New York. 2. Elizabeth, born 1776, married Jasper Wood, and lived in Sandusky, Ohio. Children by the second wife, Lydia Worthington: 3. Richard, born August 12, 1782; see forward. 4. Zabdiel, born 1784. He followed the sea for some years, was second lieutenant on an American privateer in the War of 1812, and was captured and confined in the famous Dartmoor prison in England. After sometime at sea he settled down in New Orleans; he died February 15, 1855. 5. Catherine, born 1785, died in 1810. 6. Samuel, born 1786, died August 13, 1863. He lived in Springfield, Massachusetts.

(V) Richard Boylston, son of Captain Edward and Lydia (Worthington) Boylston, was born in Springfield, Massachusetts, August 12, 1782. His opportunity for education was very limited, being put out at the age of twelve years as an apprentice to the printing business in the office of the *Federal Spy,* at Springfield, where he worked for five years. In April, 1800, he went to Boston and entered the office of the old *Columbian Centinel,* under Major Benjamin Russell, and continued until August 12, 1803, and then at the age of twenty-one graduated as a freeman and a regular workman in the "art preservative of all arts." His work as a compositor was not confined to newspaper offices, but he set type for Johnson's Dictionary, Morse's Geography, Watt's Psalms and Hymns, Pike's Arithmetic and other books. For some time he had wished to enlarge his sphere of activity and strike out for himself, but did not have the money with which to start business. At length an opportunity came for him to go to Amherst, New Hampshire. Joseph Cushing of that place invited him to take charge of his printing establishment and his newspaper, *The Farmer's Cabinet,* while he made arrangements to extend his business and add the manufacture and publishing of books. He accepted the offer and went to Amherst, May 12, 1809, when he was twenty-seven years old. But the situation soon changed. Mr. Cushing decided to go to Baltimore to start business there on a larger scale, and he offered *The Farmer's Cabinet,* his whole printing establishment and book store, for sale on such favorable terms, that Mr. Boylston decided to accept the proposition. The price was about $3,000, and he had but twenty dollars in hand, but by indefatigable industry and economy within about two years he paid nearly all the indebtedness, and was well started on a very successful career. His predecessor with Mr. Cushing was Isaac Hill, who had just graduated from the office of the *Farmer's Cabinet* and had gone to Concord, New Hampshire, to take charge of the *New Hampshire Patriot,* and subsequently became governor of the state of New Hampshire.

In his "Autobiography," Richard Boylston said nothing about entertaining any aspirations for becoming an editor. It does not appear that he imitated Franklin and wrote for the *Columbian Centinel,* but like him he had great courage, industry and frugality, and the sagacity to seize an opportunity when it came. It may seem strange that a newspaper should be started over one hundred years ago in a little country town, away from any leading thoroughfare of travel, and that it should prove a success. But there were only two other similar publications in the state. Amherst was the shire town of Hillsborough county. It was the centre of social life and business thrift for southern New Hampshire. Manchester and Nashua had practually no existence at that time. Keene was the nearest town where there was much business activity, and Portsmouth was the only town that surpassed it. In 1849, after having published the *Farmer's Cabinet* for forty years, he turned over the active management of the paper to his son Edward D. Boylston, but retained the position of senior editor. As a citizen he was interested in everything that promoted its



RICHARD BOYLSTON

MARY BOYLSTON

prosperity, but declined public office except that he accepted the position of representative to the legislature, and served in 1844, '45 and '46 with much credit to himself and satisfaction to his constituents. He was a director in the Bank and Insurance Company, and justice of the peace. In 1852 Dartmouth College gave him the honorary degree of A. M. He was held in high esteem by the editors of the leading papers of the state. Buckingham, in his personal memoirs and account of the old printers, wrote in very complimentary terms of Richard Boylston. Among other things he said, that "by his industry and frugality Mr. Boylston accumulated a handsome fortune, and within a few years by a windfall another fortune fell to him." He died in Amherst, July 19, 1857. He married August 2, 1810, Mary Moseley, daughter of David and Elizabeth Moseley, of Boston. She was born August 11, 1783, and died November 5, 1866. Children of Richard and Mary (Moseley) Boylston: 1. Elizabeth Worthington, born May 16, 1811; married William G. Eaton, of Boston, June, 1832; died at Newton Centre, Massachusetts, February 18, 1881. 2. Edward Dudley, born January 26, 1814; see forward. 3. Mary Christina Baker, born November 10, 1815. 4. Richard Worthington, born 1819, died November 13, 1845. 5. Catherine Moseley, born June 19, 1820, died October 13, 1882, unmarried. 6. Lucy Frances, born February 18, 1825, died February 18, 1900.

(VI) Edward Dudley Boylston, son of Richard and Mary (Moseley) Boylston, was born January 26, 1814, at Amherst, New Hampshire. His primary education was obtained at the schools of Amherst. In the fall of 1828, at the age of fourteen, he was a student at Francestown Academy, then under the principalship of Benjamin Labbaree, subsequently the honored president of Middlebury College. Later he went to Pinkerton Academy, Derry, then under preceptor Abel F. Hildreth. He was a close student there for three years. His father wanted him to go to college, but he declined the opportunity and decided to go to Boston and enter mercantile business, in which some of the earlier Boylstons met with such success. For four months he served in a Boston store, but found his tasks so severe and profitless that he was glad to return to his father's printing office.

In the great religious revival of 1835 he became interested and converted, and decided that he would study for the ministry. With this purpose in view, in the fall of 1835 he left the printing office and entered New Ipswich Academy for a further training in the languages, and remained there for nearly two years and devoted himself so closely to his studies and took so much interest and responsibility for the religious education of the students that he broke down in health and had to return home to rest. In October, 1837, he entered the junior class of Gilmanton (New Hampshire) Theological Seminary, to prepare for the ministry. After some interruption he resumed his theological studies at the Andover Theological Seminary in February, 1839, but in a short time an affection of the eyes developed so as to preclude all study and necessitated giving up his student life. After he had recovered his health he concluded to return to his father's office and devote himself to the *Farmer's Cabinet*, and make journalism his life work. On January 3, 1840, he was announced as the junior and acting editor, and his father as proprietor and senior editor. In the spring of 1843 an opening occurred in the rapidly growing village of Manchester, New Hampshire, whither some Amherst men had gone; but after about a year's experience there he closed his newspaper enterprise, and in January, 1844, started a paper in Great Falls, New Hampshire, but it soon "went to the wall." He made some pleasant acquaintances and obtained some new experience, but lost money by both ventures, and returned to his native town and the *Farmer's Cabinet* a wiser man. Thereafter he devoted his time to newspaper work in the old town. He found the situation somewhat changed. Even in the fifties there were many competitors in the newspaper field. Amherst had lost its unique position, and was overshadowed by larger towns, but the *Farmer's Cabinet* remained true to its mission and its history. It was his aim to make it indispensible to every household whatever the political or religious belief, same as was true of "Leavitts Farmer's Almanac," that was started about the same time.

Mr Boylston was more than an editor and publisher of a newspaper he was a public spirited man, and took a deep interest in whatever would contribute to the public good, national, state, or local. While he did not bid for political preferment, he had an opinion as to men and measures. He served in many committees, and in town offices, and was for many years a deacon in the church. He was a student, and was also practical and could discuss the leading subjects of the day on the platform as well as in the columns of his paper.

He was also a poet, as appears in his "Sketch of a Busy Life." If his father was essentially the founder of the paper, he held it to its old-time loyalty to all good movements and measures. It has been a beacon light for four generations, or more than a hundred years, and has been edited and published by the Boylston Family for ninety-nine years.

Mr. Boylston died in Amherst, March 22, 1895. He married (first) Mercy Plummer Perkins, daughter of William and Nancy (Reed) Perkins, August 12, 1841. She was born March 16, 1818, and died December 29, 1880; married second, Josephine E. Stayner, of Amherst, March 26, 1891. Children of Edward Dudley and Mercy Plummer (Perkins) Boylston: 1. Helen Reed, born in Great Falls, May 24, 1842, married Albert A. Rotch. In 1869 Mr. Rotch became assistant editor of the *Cabinet*, and remained in that position until his death in 1890. His son, William Boylston Rotch, bought the *Farmer's Cabinet* in 1891 and removed it to Milford, New Hampshire, where he continues its editor and publisher. 2. Abby Frances, born in Great Falls, July 14, 1845, married Henry C. Dodge; he died July, 1902. 3. David C. Moseley, born in Amherst, January 8, 1847, died at Athol, Massachusetts, October 22, 1872. He had entered upon a successful business career but died of typhoid fever after a short illness. 4. Emma Perkins, born in Amherst, June 8, 1855; see forward.

(VII) Emma Perkins Boylston, daughter of Edward Dudley and Mercy Plummer (Perkins) Boylston, born June 8, 1855, at Amherst, married Edwin F. Locke, October 26, 1880. (See Locke Genealogy). She is a member of the New Hampshire Daughters of Boston; of the old South Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution; president of the Medford Home for Aged Men and Women; and of the Bradford Academy Club of Boston. She was educated at Bradford Academy. Her father had a sister in this academy, and Mrs. Locke a daughter who graduated there.

Among the distinguished descendants of Thomas and Sarah Boylston may be named:

(III) Dr. Zabdiel Boylston, the eminent physician who introduced inoculation in America.

(III) Thomas Boylston and John Boylston, the successful merchants of Boston, and London, and benefactors of the town of Boston.

(V) John Adams, second president of the United States.

(V) Governor John Brooks, who served as an officer during the entire war of the revolution, brigadier general in the regular army, 1792 to 1796, and governor of Massachusetts for seven years.

(V) Ward Nicholas Boylston, benefactor of Harvard College.

(V) Benjamin Hallowell, admiral in the British navy.

(VI) John Quincy Adams, sixth president of the United States.

(VII) Charles Francis Adams, member of congress and minister to England during the civil war.

(VIII) Dr. Phillips Brooks, late Bishop of the Protestant Episcopal church of Massachusetts.

HOLT

Nicholas Holt, immigrant ancestor, was born in England, in 1602, and was called of "Romsey," when he left England. He sailed in the ship "James," of London, April 6, 1635, from Southampton, and reached Boston on June 3, 1635. He was a tanner by trade. His wife and at least one child came with him. He was one of the first settlers of Newbury, Massachusetts. His four-acre home lot there was between the homestalls of Edward Rawson and Archelaus Woodman. In 1637 he was one of ten Newbury men who were so determined to vote against Sir Harry Vane for governor that they made the journey to Cambridge on foot to take the freeman's oath and qualify as voters. They were admitted freemen May 17, 1637, and supported Winthrop at the subsequent election. He was fined February 23, 1638, for being absent from town meeting. Those were the days of compulsory voting. In 1644 he removed to Andover, and was one of the six original settlers. His house was on Stony Plain, where he had fifteen acres of land, besides one hundred and sixty acres of meadow and three hundred and sixty acres in other parcels. By order of the town he and Sergeant Marshall laid out the road leading from Reading to Andover. He filled many positions of trust and honor. He married first Elizabeth ———, who died at Andover, November 9, 1656. He married second, June 20, 1658, Hannah Rolfe, widow of Daniel Rolfe, daughter of Humphrey Bradstreet. She died at Andover, June 20, 1665. He married third, Mrs. Martha Preston, widow of Roger, May 21, 1666, and she died March 21, 1703, aged eighty years. He died at Andover, January 30, 1685, aged eighty-three. Children: 1.

Hannah, married March 8, 1669, Robert Gray (see sketch). 2. Elizabeth, born in Newbury, March 30, 1636; married Ralph Farnum (see sketch). 3. Mary, born October 6, 1638; married July 5, 1657, Thomas Johnson. 4. Sarah, born June 2, 1640. 5. Samuel, born October 6, 1641. 6. Henry, born 1644; married February 24, 1669, Sarah Ballard. 7. Nicholas, born 1647; married January 8, 1679, Mary Russell; mentioned below. 8. James, born 1651; married October 12, 1675, Hannah Allen. 9. Priscilla, born June 20, 1653; died October 16, 1653. Children of second wife: 10. Rebecca, born November 14, 1662; died young. 11. John, born January 14, 1663-4; married July 3, 1685, Sarah Geary.

(II) Nicholas Holt, son of Nicholas Holt (1), was born in Andover, in 1647, and died there October 8, 1715. His father deeded to him a third of the homestead where he then lived, provided he care for his parents the remainder of their lives. Children, born at Andover: 1. Mary, born February 13, 1680; married September 19, 1705, Josiah Ingalls. 2. Nicholas, born December 21, 1683; mentioned below. 3. Thomas, born August 16, 1686; married December 14, 1708, Alice Peabody. 4. Abigail, born November 23, 1688; married January 10, 1711, Paul Holt. 4. Sarah, born March 10, 1691; died unmarried, October 26, 1761. 6. James, born July 23, 1693; died in the war, December 18, 1722. 7. Robert, born January 30, 1696; married Rebecca Preston; settled in Connecticut. 8. Abiel, born June 28, 1698; married Hannah Abbott and Sarah Downer; resided in Connecticut. 9. Deborah, born November 16, 1700; married Benjamin Preston. 10. Joshua, born 1703; married Keturah Holt. 11. Daniel, born 1705; married Abigail Smith; second Keziah ———.

(III) Nicholas Holt, son of Nicholas Holt (2), was born in Andover, December 21, 1683, and died December 11, 1756, at Andover. He united with the South Parish church, December 6, 1719. He married September 16, 1708, Mary Manning, who died March 3, 1716. He married second, April 12, 1717, Dorcas Abbott, daughter of Timothy and Hannah (Graves) Abbott. She was born May 6, 1697, and died October 25, 1758. Children, born at Andover: 1. Benjamin, born July 23, 1709; mentioned below. 2. Mary, born August 1, 1711. 3. Stephen, born April 14, 1713; married July 12, 1739, Mary Farnum. 4. Nicholas, born February 29, 1715-6; married April 26, 1739, Hannah Osgood.

(IV) Benjamin Holt, son of Nicholas Holt (3), was born in Andover, July 23, 1709. He settled at Suncook, New Hampshire, about 1745, and died in 1784. He was a farmer. He married, April 7, 1737, Sarah Frye, daughter of Nathan and Sarah (Bridges) Frye. She died in 1804, in Pembroke, New Hampshire. Their first five children were born in Andover. Children: 1. Sarah, married ——— Coffin; resided in Conway, New Hampshire. 2. Nathan, born 1739; mentioned below. 3. Benjamin, born February 28, 1741; married Hannah Abbott. 4. Abiah, married Richard Eastman, of Pembroke. 5. Molly, married Nathaniel Gilman, of Pembroke. 6. William, born October 1746; married Betsey Ames. 7. Frye, born 1746; married Mary Poor. 8. Phebe, married Richard Bartlett. 9. Hannah, married Noah Eastman. 10. Dorcas, married September 16, 1787, Joseph Emery. 11. Nicholas, died unmarried. 12. Daniel, born September 14, 1744; married Abigail Lovejoy.

(V) Nathan Holt, son of Benjamin Holt (4), was born in Andover, Massachusetts, in 1739; died at Pembroke, New Hampshire, March 3, 1818. He went to Suncook with his parents, but settled later in Pembroke. He was a soldier in the Revolution, in Captain Daniel Moor's company, Colonel John Stark's regiment, in 1775, and was wounded in the battle of Bunker Hill. He married Sarah Chamberlain, who was born in 1742 and died August 28, 1836, at an advanced age. At the time of his death he left eleven children, thirty-four grandchildren, and fifteen great-grandchildren. Children, born at Pembroke: 1. Nathan, born 1762; mentioned below. 2. Moses. 3. Abiah, married May 4, 1790, James Fife. 4. Esther, married December 28, 1797, Robert Fife. 5. William, married Sarah Fife. 6. Susan, born 1771; married Samuel Garvin; died July 16, 1843. 7. Stephen, born 1773; died unmarried May 11, 1856. 8. Phebe, died unmarried. 9. Frye, born September 15, 1779; married Lydia Eastman. 10. Sally, married March 9, 1826, James Goodwin. 11. Polly, married Jonas Wheeler. 12. Oliver, born 1785; died unmarried July 6, 1817.

(VI) Nathan Holt, son of Nathan Holt (5), was born at Pembroke, New Hampshire, in 1762, and died there April 11, 1841. He resided at Pembroke. He married, July 16, 1782, Sarah Black, who died April 16, 1841, or January 13, 1831, as given by another record. Children, born at Pembroke: 1. Abigail, born January 24, 1783; married Jeremiah Fife. 2. Edmund, born October 10, 1786;

married Phebe Kelley. 3. Sally, born April 16, 1789; married Daniel Holt. 4. Susan, born April 8, 1792; married Joseph Baker. 5. Nathaniel, born October 17, 1794; married April 28, 1818, Phebe Hames, of Chichester; she died April 9, 1854; he died October 17, 1867. 6. Frye, born November 23, 1797; married February 17, 1820, Nancy Richardson. 7. Moses, born May 16, 1799; mentioned below. 8. Olive, born February, 1802; married Richard Tripp Worth.

(VII) Moses Holt, son of Nathan Holt (6), was born in Pembroke, New Hampshire, May 16, 1799, and died May 16, 1829. He married November 2, 1819, Deborah Richardson, of Pembroke. Children, born at Pembroke: 1. Jane, married Daniel Richardson. 2. Luther, born August 24, 1821; mentioned below. 3. Laura, married William Hopkins. 4. Mark, married Lucretia Pollard. 5. Leonard, married Miss Herbert. 6. Clark, married Miss Pollard. 7. Albert, married Augusta Greely.

(VIII) Luther Holt, son of Moses Holt (7), was born at Pembroke, August 24, 1821. He was educated in the public schools of his native town, and came to Lowell at the age of sixteen to learn the trade of blacksmith. As a trade and business Mr. Holt has followed blacksmithing all his life since. He has been successful in business, and has invested extensively in Lowell real estate. During the past few years his time has been occupied chiefly in the care and improvement of this property. Throughout his long residence in the city of Lowell he has been interested in the development and welfare of the municipality, and especially of the section in which he lives. He is well known and highly esteemed by his townsmen. He is a Republican in politics, but has held no public offices. He is a member of no secret societies. Mr. Holt was twice married; first in 1844, to Harriet Kelley, born in Meredith, New Hampshire, daughter of Thomas Kelley; she died in 1878. Mr. Holt married (second), November 3, 1881, Velma Jane Stevens, who was born in Haverhill, New Hampshire, December 21, 1852, the daughter of George Washington and Maria (Emmerson) Stevens, both natives of Piermont, New Hampshire. Her ancestors on both maternal and paternal lines were among the first settlers of the town of Piermont. Mrs. Holt was educated in the public schools of Haverhill, New Hampshire, and at the age of eighteen, with other farmers' daughters from New Hampshire, came to Lowell. Both Mr. and Mrs. Luther Holt are members of the First Trinitarian Church of Lowell, and are interested in the benevolent work of the society. Children: 1. Luther Jr., born November 8, 1882; educated in the public and high schools of Lowell; at present a draughtsman in one of the mills of Lowell. 2. Sumner Stevens, born June 15, 1887, educated in the public and high schools of Lowell; at present a pattern-maker in one of the Lowell mills.

(For first two generations see preceding sketch).

HOLT

(III) Joseph Holt, son of James (2) Holt, and Hannah (Allen) Holt, was born March 5, 1686. Married, April 7, 1726, Abigail Rich, of Salem; married (second), March 6, 1758, Surviah Winch. Children: 1. Joseph, born 1727; mentioned below. 2. Phebe, born June 22, 1731. 3. Benjamin, born 1735. 4. Viah, born 1743.

(IV) Joseph Holt, son of Joseph Holt (3), was born in 1727. Married, September 19, 1751, Abigail Bean or Brian. Children: 1. Surviah, born 1752, married (first) Rev. Mr. Sparhawk, of Lynnfield, Massachusetts; (second), John Meade. 2. Joseph, 1754, mentioned below. 3. Benjamin, 1756. 4. Phebe, 1758. 5. Lydia, June 1, 1760, married Nathaniel Eaton. 6. Abigail, September 22, 1765, married Jacob Holt, of Charlestown, Massachusetts. 7. Hannah, December, 1767, married (first), Ruben Jones; (second), Michael Charton. 8. Elizabeth, 1769. 9. Sarah, August, 1771, married Joseph Brown. 10. Easter, 1773, married John Perry.

(V) Joseph Holt, son of Joseph Holt (4), was born in North Reading in 1754. He was educated in the district schools, and remained on his father's farm until the breaking out of the Revolution. He was in Captain John Bachellor's company, Colonel Ebenezer Bridge's regiment, which answered the alarm on April 19, 1775. Later in the same year he served in the companies of Captain Amos Upton and Lieutenant Ebenezer Damon. He served also in 1776. He married, December 9, 1779, Mary Eaton, of Wilmington, and soon settled near his birthplace. His farm of one thousand acres or more was in North Reading on the Andover road near the Andover line. He became a large grower of hops, much of his product going west into New York state. He also supplied the Boston market with pigeons, and was known all through that sec-

tion as "Pigeon Joe." He was a very popular man in his town, and was very religious, being particularly strict about Sunday observance. He carried on his farm and raised large quantities of corn. He was a member of the Orthodox church. He died suddenly, February, 1847, while carrying corn up into his corn chamber. Children: 1. Benjamin, born August 7, 1781, mentioned below. 2. Mary, August, 1783. 3. Lois, March 13, 1785. 4. Surviah, October, 1787. 5. Sally, 1792. 6. Joseph Elbridge, 1795.

(VI) Benjamin Holt, son of Joseph Holt (5), was born at North Reading, Massachusetts, August 7, 1781. He was brought up on his father's farm, receiving the education of a farmer's son of that period. He followed farming all his life, and carried on successfully his father's business of hop growing, becoming well off. He also made a business of snaring wild pigeons, carrying great numbers to the markets in Boston. In this he was even more successful than his father. His farm produced large quantities of lumber which brought him much money. He was a great worker and speculator, and died well to do. He was of tall stature and very jovial disposition. He was a Whig in politics, and much interested in town affairs. He was a member of the Orthodox church. He married, April 3, 1804, Hannah Sheldon, of North Reading. Children: 1. Benjamin, born April 12, 1805, died March 31, 1857; married Mary Killam, of Boxford. 2. Hannah, born June 12, 1807, married Ingalls Damon, of North Reading. 3. Susan, born February 24, 1809, married Henry Carter, of North Reading. 4. Charles, born May 1, 1811, married Sylvany Batcheller, of North Reading. 5. Joseph Warren, born August 8, 1813, married Amanda Shattuck, of Berlin, Massachusetts. 6. Varnum, born September 17, 1815, married, June 19, 1838, Sarah Upton, of North Reading; died April 15, 1863. 7. Lyman, born April 6, 1818, died at Batavia, Ohio, February, 1847. 8. Albert Harman, born May 6, 1820, married Rebecca Batcheller, of Reading, Massachusetts. 9. Mary, born April 2, 1823, married Levi Smith, of Linfield, Massachusetts; died July 18, 1870. 10. Sarah Brown, born November 27, 1825, married John Lemp, of Iowa City, Iowa. 11. Joseph Elbridge, born July 27, 1828, mentioned below. He died at North Reading, August 25, 1882.

(VII) Joseph Elbridge Holt, son of Benjamin Holt (6), was born at North Reading, Massachusetts, July 27, 1828. He began his education at an early age, attending the common school and helping on the farm. He fitted himself for college and entered Harvard. After eighteen months his father died, and he was obliged to leave college to help his brothers carry on the farm. About the time of his marriage he bought the farm adjoining that of the old homestead, a plot of one hundred acres situated on what was called Holt Row, on the road leading from North Reading to Andover in the west part of the township. He was successful as a farmer, raising milk which he sold in and around Reading. About 1857 he sold his farm to David Batcheller and moved his family to Sterling, Massachusetts, where he bought an extensive farm of Eben Taylor, which he conducted successfully. He enlisted in Company K, Fifty-third Regiment Massachusetts Volunteer Militia, in the Civil war, and was in New Orleans under General Butler. He was also in the battle of Shiloh and Vicksburg under General Grant. After remaining in the service a year he was honorably discharged, returning to Sterling where he continued farming till 1872, when he returned to North Reading, after selling his farm to James Jewett. He conducted the farm which came to him through his uncle, Elbridge Holt, until his death. He took an active part in the social functions of his town and was quite musical, playing double bass and flute at times in the choir. He also sang in the choir of the Orthodox church in Sterling and North Reading. He was leader of Father Kemp's concerts in different towns in his county and sang in the Peace Jubilee at Boston. He was a Republican in politics. He died August 25, 1882. He married, at Reading, December 28, 1849, Francis Ann Cheever, born August 15, 1830, daughter of James Osgood and Henrietta (Wilkins) Cheever, of Andover, Massachusetts. Her father was a ship owner at Salem, Massachusetts, with a farm in Andover. Children: 1. Emma Francis, born October 24, 1850, married, December 28, 1873, Frank Paul Winn, of Arlington, Massachusetts; children: i. Herbert Francis, born July 3, 1876, married, August 23, 1899, Bessie Elwell Gott, of Arlington, and had Warren Bailey, born October 26, 1900; Richard Wilkins, born June 19, 1903, Francis, born September 17, 1906. ii. Edward Elbridge, born August 26, 1877, died October 17, 1877. iii. William Warren, born March 8, 1880, died May 12, 1881. iv. Arthur Stanley, born June 5, 1885. v. Pauline Louise, born January 14, 1896. 2. Henrietta Cheever, born July 18, 1852, died

September 14, 1877. 3. Mary Carter, born January 28, 1858, died October 22, 1862. 4. Ann Wilkins, born July 22, 1860, died November 17, 1887; married, December 15, 1881, George H. Putnam, of North Reading; children: i. Ralph Holt, born October 9, 1882, died September 3, 1898; ii. Henry Whitfield, born January 8, 1885, married, September 3, 1907, Norma Elliott, of South Bend, Indiana. 5. James Osgood, born March 28, 1867, mentioned below.

(VIII) James Osgood Holt, son of Joseph Elbridge Holt (7), was born at Sterling, Massachusetts, March 28, 1867. At the age of five years he removed with his parents to North Reading, Massachusetts, where he received his education in the common and high school of the town, helping his father on the farm. He subsequently went to Arlington, Massachusetts, where he found employment in the grocery store of C. M. Hall, 14 Pleasant street, where he remained eight months. From there he went to Boston and apprenticed himself for four years to Richardson & Young on Beverly street, learning the trade of carpenter. He then returned to Arlington and took a clerkship with his brother-in-law, Frank P. Winn, in the provision business on Pleasant street, where he remained eight years. In 1893 he resigned his position and bought the grocery business of his former employer, C. M. Hall, which he has since conducted with much success. In 1901 Mr. Holt added the adjoining provision business of Ransom Adams, formerly owned by Frank P. Winn, making one of the largest markets in the town of Arlington. He enjoys the patronage of the high class trade, making it a point to keep only the best goods. He resides on Pleasant street. Mr. Holt is a Republican in politics. He is a member of the First Universalist church, a trustee and for some time was treasurer of the parish, was for some time superintendent of the Sunday school, and has for the past seventeen years been bass soloist in the choir. He is a member of Menotomy Council, Royal Arcanum, of the Young Men's Club of Arlington, is president of the Trades' Association and has been for twelve years director of the Arlington Co-operative Bank. He is also director of the Boston Retail Grocers' Association. He married, October 20, 1892, Angie Emeline Wellington, born July 8, 1865, at Charlestown, Massachusetts, daughter of William Franklin and Emeline Locke (Peirce) Wellington, of Arlington, Massachusetts. Children: 1. Harriet Francis, born September 7, 1893. 2. Osgood Wellington, July 12, 1895.

CUMMINGS

The name of Cummings in various spellings is of common occurrence in Great Britain. While the prevailing tradition among families descended from Isaac Cummings of Ipswich and Topsfield, Massachusetts, is that he was of Scottish descent, this is, according to present belief, extremely doubtful. The name appears early in France under the form of Comyns. On this side of the Atlantic there have been settled several families of the name, among whom there appears to be no line of kinship. In 1903 the number of descendants of Isaac Cummings of Ipswich and Topsfield was said to be at least ten thousand, an estimate which is probably below the actual number.

(I) Isaac Cummings was the first Cummings who emigrated from England and settled in this country. In a deposition made by him in March, 1666, he gave his age as sixty-five years, showing his birth to have been about 1601. His will shows his death to have occurred, per date of the instrument and filing of the inventory and probating of the will, between May 8 and May 22, 1677. The spelling of the name has been various in this country, but Cummings appears to be the standard form. We take no note of the numerous traditions tracing the connection back to a Scottish clan which flourished from 1080 to 1330, also to 1093, to the times of Malcolm III, also the name as taken from the town of Comines in France. These are treated in full in the different genealogies which have been published upon the subject of the family. In 1639 Isaac Cummings owned a house and lot in Ipswich village, and also possessed land being partly in Ipswich and partly in Topsfield. He was made a freeman in 1642, and at different periods bought more or less land. He was called Goodman, was chosen grand juryman in 1675, and was moderator of the town meeting in 1676, and deacon of the church in Topsfield for many years. When he arrived in this country he was for a brief period an inhabitant of Watertown. No mention remains of the name of his wife, and she was not living when his will was made. Children: 1. John, born about 1630, died December 1, 1700; married Sarah Howlet, who died December 7, 1700. 2. Isaac, born about 1633, see forward. 3. Elizabeth, died July 9, 1679, married April 2, 1661, John Jewett. 4. Ann,

died June 29, 1689, married October 8, 1669, John Pease.

(II) Isaac Cummings, son of Isaac Cummings (1), born about 1633, died 1721, married, November 27, 1659, Mary Andrews, born 1638, died before 1712, daughter of Robert and Grace Andrews, of Rowley Village. Isaac Cummings resided in Ipswich, Massachusetts. He received by a deed from his father, in 1663, a farm of one hundred acres. He built his house on this estate, was elected a deacon of the church in 1686, and was an influential man in the town, holding the various offices of moderator of town meetings, constable, tithingman, selectman, and treasurer. He was farmer and also a surveyor. He was a soldier in Captain Appleton's company in King Philip's war in 1675, and in 1678 he is called "sergeant" in a list of those who took the oath of allegiance in that year. Children: 1. Son, born and died August 28, 1660. 2. Son, born and died November 2, 1661. 3. Son, born, and died December 6, 1662. 4. Isaac, born September 15, 1664, died August 7, 1746, married (first), December 25, 1688, Alice Howlett, and (second) November 23, 1696, Frances Sherwin. 5. John, born June 7, 1666, see forward. 6. Thomas, born June 27, 1670, married March 20, 1705, Mehitable Porter. 7. Mary, born February 16, 1671; married Daniel Black, of Boxford, Massachusetts. 8. Rebecca, born April 1, 1674, married (first), January 13, 1695-6, Thomas Howlett, and (second), December 20, 1715, Michael Whidden, of Portsmouth, New Hampshire. 9. Abigail, married March 28, 1695-6, Samuel Perley, of Rowley, Massachusetts. 10. Stebbins, born February 27, 1680, died "by hand of the Indians," July 3, 1706.

(III) John Cummings, son of Isaac Cummings (2), born at Topsfield, Massachusetts, June 7, 1666, died there before July 16, 1722; married, January 23, 1688, Susanna Towne, born December 24, 1671, died September 13, 1766, aged ninety-five years, daughter of Joseph and Phebe (Perkins) Towne, of Topsfield. Children: 1. Joseph, baptized January 26, 1689-90, died December 24, 1729; married May 22, 1722, Abigail Estey, who died January 10, 1729-30. 2. John, baptized July 12, 1692, died May 22, 1756; married (intention dated February 18, 1715-16) Mercy (or Mary) Larrabee. 3. Isaac, born December 25, 1695; married (first) January 5, 1720-1, Hannah Estey, who died at Sutton, Massachusetts, June 23, 1743, and (second), at Sutton, March 13, 1743-4, Mrs. Susanna Holden. 4. David, born April 15, 1698, see forward. 5. Mary, born May 15, 1700; married January 24, 1722-3, Nathaniel Hutchinson. 6. Susanna, born January 13, 1701-2, married February 14, 1721-2, John Whipple, of Salem, Massachusetts. 7. Stebbins, born August 3, 1706, married Ruth Giles, of Salem, Massachusetts. 8. Samuel, born February 14, 1708-9, died at Stoughton, Massachusetts, December 11, 1804, aged ninety-four years; married, November 7, 1733, Susannah Wood. 9. Rebecca, baptized November 1, 1713; married February 2, 1730-1, Thomas Perkins.

(IV) David Cummings, son of John Cummings (3), born at Topsfield, Massachusetts, April 15, 1698, died there, April 2, 1765. He married (first) Anna ———, who died February 9, 1741, aged thirty-one years, and (second), (intention dated October 30, 1741), Sarah Goodhue, of Ipswich, Massachusetts, born at Ipswich, 1713, died at Topsfield, June 30, 1776, aged sixty-four years, daughter of John and Sarah (Sherwin) Goodhue; she married (second) May 25, 1769, Deacon George Bixby, of Topsfield, who died there, May 3, 1783, "in the 92 year of his age."

David Cummings was known on the records as "Cornet David." With his brother John he gave the land for the south side burying ground in Topsfield. Children by his first wife: 1. David, barn March 26, 1729, see forward. 2. Jonathan, born March 14, 1730-1, died April 5, 1731. 3. Samuel, born February 28, 1731-2, died March 29, 1796; married Eunice Bradstreet, great-granddaughter of Governor Simon Bradstreet; she died July 20, 1810. 4. Anna, born October 20, 1734, died February 9, 1825, in her ninety-first year; married April 11, 1754, Moses Perkins, of Topsfield, born December 17, 1732, died August 7, 1807. 5. Susanna, born May 8, 1737; married December 8, 1763, Edmund Towne, removed to New Ipswich, New Hampshire. 6. Elizabeth, born September 17, 1739, died February 13, 1741. Children by second wife: 7. Jonathan, born October 14, 1743, died May 1805; married (first), Mary Eastman, daughter of Job Eastman, of Pembroke, New Hampshire, who died July 26, 1801, aged fifty-nine years; and married (second), December 30, 1802, Mrs. Mary (Lovejoy) Parker, widow of James Parker, who died April 15, 1826, aged eighty years. He resided at Andover, Massachusetts, and was a soldier in the revolutionary war. 8. Stephen, born January 27, 1744-5, died coming home from sea, May 27, 1765. 9. Elizabeth, born January 19,

1746-7, died February 14, 1746-7. 10. Daniel, born August 30, 1749, was soldier in the revolutionary war. 11. Archelaus, born June 1, 1752, died at Temple, New Hampshire, July 4, 1814; married Rachel Rowell, who died June 10, 1848.

(V) David Cummings, son of David Cummings (4), born at Topsfield, Massachusetts, March 26, 1729, died at Burlington, Massachusetts, October 7, 1799, aged seventy-one years; married first, (intention dated July 16, 1748), Joanna Jones, of Boxford, Massachusetts, born in Wilmington, Massachusetts, about 1730, died at Woburn, Massachusetts, October 10, 1794, aged sixty-five years, daughter of Captain Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Dale) Jones, of Woburn and Wilmington, Massachusetts. Captain Ebenezer Jones commanded a company of soldiers which were in the colonial service, and he was killed in a battle with the French and Indians at Lake George, near Fort William Henry, July 20, 1758. David Cummings married (second), April 16, 1795, Mrs. Chloe (Green-Blaney-Trask) Harrington, of Lexington, Massachusetts, born at Malden, Massachusetts, April 21, 1742, died at Lexington, Massachusetts, previous to October 2, 1804, daughter of James and Deborah (Brown) Green, and widow respectively of Nehemiah Blaney, of Malden, Jonathan Trask and Robert Harrington, of Lexington, and David Cummings, of Woburn and Burlington.

David Cummings was of Andover in 1756, at which time he purchased a lot of land in Woburn of Abijah Smith, on which he built one of the first tanneries in that town. He was a tanner and currier by trade, and his descendants in large measure have followed the same trade to the present time. His residence was in that parish of Woburn which is now known as the town of Burlington. Until 1773 he had lived in the first parish of Woburn, and then he removed to the second parish, where he resided until his death. He was a private in Jabez Carter's company, in the regiment of militia of which Eleazer Tyng Esq. was colonel, June 20, 1758, and hired a man to go as a soldier in the expedition against Canada in that year. During the revolution he was a member of Captain Joshua Walker's company, and served for two days in that company at the time of the battle of Lexington, April 19, 1775. Children: 1. Ebenezer, born at Topsfield, September 21, 1749, see forward. 2. Elizabeth, born at Topsfield, September 19, 1751; married August 31, 1773, Josiah Hall, of Cambridge, Massachusetts. 3. Joanna, born at Middleton, November 27, 1752; married (first) November 19, 1771, Jonas Brooks, of Woburn and Athol, Massachusetts, and married (second) James Stratton. 4. Phebe, born at Andover or Woburn, Massachusetts, May 26, 1756, died March 6, 1824, aged sixty-eight years; married, December 13, 1781, Jonathan Simonds, of Woburn, who died May 27, 1827, aged seventy-five years. 5. Susanna, baptized, at Woburn, first parish, December 30, 1759; married April 20, 1778, Calvin Moore, of Lancaster, Massachusetts. 6. David, baptized at Woburn, first parish, April 12, 1761; married at Moncon, Massachusetts, Elizabeth ———, and had daughter Polly. 7. Abigail, born at Woburn, April 26, 1763; married, January 2, 1783, Caleb Simonds, of Woburn. 8. Sarah, baptized at Woburn, second parish, September 15, 1765; married April 22, 1787, Aaron Winchester, of Brookline, Massachusetts. 9. Mary, born at Woburn, April 28, 1768; married March 20, 1788, Uriah Goodwin, of Woburn. 10. Stephen, baptized at Woburn, first parish, September 23, 1770, died April 12, 1804; married January 22, 1795, Mrs. Polly (Brooks) Coburn, of Woburn, daughter of Isaac and Joanna (Holden) Brooks, of Woburn, and widow of Francis Coburn, of Dunstable, Massachusetts. 11. Samuel, born at Woburn, August 12, 1773; married December 29, 1795, Avis Peirce, daughter of Ephraim and Lydia (White) Peirce, of Lexington. In 1799 he was a member of the United States marine corps, and serving on the United States ship "Herald." 12. Ruth, baptized at Woburn, second parish, April 28, 1776; married, April 9, 1795, John Lovering, of Waltham, Massachusetts.

(VI) Ebenezer Cummings, son of David Cummings (5), born at Topsfield, Massachusetts, September 21, 1749, died at Woburn, June 4, 1821, aged seventy-three years, records; married (first) June 22, 1774, Jemima Hartwell, of Bedford, Massachusetts, born September 6, 1753, died June 15, 1809, aged fifty-six years, daughter of Joseph and Jemima (Batchelder) Hartwell; married (second) November 29, 1810, Lydia Tay, of Woburn, born June 12, 1772; died October 27, 1859, aged eighty-nine years four months and fifteen days, daughter of Joshua and Susanna (Richardson) Tay, of Woburn, Massachusetts.

Ebenezer Cummings resided in Woburn, and was a tanner and currier, and followed his father in that business. His house was

located in the South School district of the Woburn second parish, now the town of Burlington. His gravestone is standing in the old Montvale avenue burying ground in Woburn. He served for five days in Walker's company on the alarm of April 19, 1775; was a private in Captain Timothy Winn's third foot company of Woburn, May 13, 1775; was in service two months guarding stores at Cambridge under Lieutenant Joseph Johnson in 1777, and was a member of the training band of Walker's company in 1775 and 1782, per the rolls of those years. Children by first wife: 1. Ebenezer, born November 18, 1775, died January 12, 1845; married November 6, 1804, Ruth Skelton, born November 1, 1778, died February 11, 1851, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Johnson) Skelton, of Woburn. 2. Jemima, born June 28, 1777, died January 16, 1861; married December 5, 1805, Zadock Rogers, of Tewksbury, Massachusetts, who died February 16, 1844. 3. Joseph, born December 6, 1779; married (intention dated October 2, 1807), Martha Priest, of Concord, Massachusetts. 4. Phebe, born September 8, 1781, died November 29, 1871; married July 1, 1802, Thomas Evans, of South Reading, Massachusetts, who died May 22, 1832. 5. Lydia, born April 3, 1783, died February 13, 1858; married Daniel Goodhue, of Danvers, Massachusetts, who died February 22, 1867. 6. John, born February 20, 1785, died June 8, 1867; married May 2, 1811, Marcia Richardson, born June 26, 1793, died June 8, 1882, daughter of Jacob and Ruth (Wright) Richardson, of Woburn. 7. David, born December 3, 1786, died at Winchester, Massachusetts, May 13, 1850; married October 20, 1814, Hannah Vinton, of Smecham, Massachusetts, born July 17, 1793, died at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, January 6, 1871, daughter of Ezra and Sarah (Green) Vinton. 8. Hannah, born December 24, 1788, died April 20, 1867; married January 10, 1815, Ezekiel Johnson, of Woburn, Massachusetts, who died March 30, 1866. 9. Joshua, born December 7, 1790, died at Woburn, Massachusetts, July 26, 1872; married May 16, 1813, Desire Hartwell Richardson, born November 4, 1794, died June 9, 1873, daughter of Jesse and Submit (Brown) Richardson, of Woburn. 10. Ruth, born November 12, 1792, died unmarried, April 27, 1867. 11. Samuel, born December 8, 1794, died at Woburn, Massachusetts, October 20, 1847; married May 20, 1820, Joanna Simonds, born March 7, 1794, died January 26, 1866, daughter of Jonathan and Phebe (Cummings) Simonds, of Woburn. 12. Daniel, born January 7, 1797, died July 24, 1877; married June 1, 1817, Abigail Wright, born April 28, 1797, died September 21, 1887, daughter of Jacob and Lucretia (Richardson) Wright, of Woburn; resided at Bedford and Lexington, Massachusetts. 13. Moses, born October 15, 1800, see forward. Children of second wife: 14. Susan, born October 3, 1811, died unmarried, September 8, 1837, aged twenty-six years. 15. Stephen, born May 7, 1814, died unmarried, January 8, 1862, aged forty-eight years.

(VII) Moses Cummings, son of Ebenezer Cummings (6), born at Woburn, Massachusetts, October 15, 1800, died there, September 10, 1840, aged forty years; married November 11, 1824, Harriet Cutler, born April 27, 1807, died August 19, 1887, aged eighty years three months and twenty-two days, daughter of James and Mary (Dean) Cutler, of Burlington, Massachusetts.

Moses Cummings learned the trade of tanning and currying of his brother David at Tewksbury. He then came to Woburn and established himself in business at North Woburn, which he continued until his death. His tannery was built by one John Tidd as early as 1760. In 1835 this plant was purchased by Moses Cummings, in whose shop many of the men who afterwards made a notable success in the leather business in Woburn, learned their trade. Children:

1. Harriet, born April 22, 1825; married February 16, 1843, Ebenezer Norton Blake, of Woburn, Massachusetts, who died March 12, 1891. Children: i. Emma Louisa (Blake), born June 13, 1847, married, February 18, 1822, Joseph B. Parker, of Nashua, New Hampshire. ii. Warren Norton (Blake), born January 4, 1851; married October 24, 1901, Emma Persis Bond, of Burlington, Massachusetts. iii. George Freeman (Blake), born July 11, 1853, died April 11, 1885. iv. Isabel Frost (Blake), born February 4, 1856, died December 25, 1896; married Roderick B. McDonald, of Woburn. v. Harriet Cummings (Blake), born May 18, 1859; married January 4, 1899, Frederick J. Pingree, of Boston, Massachusetts. vi. Charles Edward (Blake), born December 17, 1860, died November 3, 1862. vii. Harrison Gray (Blake), born January 26, 1864; married February 19, 1890, Lizzie B. Dodge, of Woburn.

2. Moses Warren, born January 29, 1827, died November 5, 1852; married, April 24, 1851, Isabel L. Tucker, born at Medford,

Massachusetts, daughter of Ambrose and Elizabeth B. (Shed) Tucker. She married (second), ——— Frost.

3. Child, born May 8, 1828, died May 11, 1828.

4. James Otis, born May 26, 1829, died December 9, 1906; married (first) at East Cambridge, Massachusetts, November 2, 1851, Susan Celina Bennett, daughter of William Symmes and Susan Elizabeth (Russell) Bennett; she died November 2, 1893, aged sixty-one years three months and three days; married (second) at Boston, Massachusetts, July 23, 1896, Mrs. Gustavus (Simonson) Weberg. Children: i. Harriet Celina, born December 25, 1854; married October 28, 1880, Benjamin F. Kimball, of Woburn. ii. Martha Elizabeth, born October 20, 1859; married, February 7, 1888, Orville Thomas Curtis, of Woburn. iii. Annie Laurie, born February 4, 1862; married March 6, 1890, Frank L. Perry. iv. William Warren, born September 13, 1864; married (first) June 28, 1893, Mary F. McLane, who died at Troy, New York, November 11, 1894, daughter of William D. and Susan W. McLane; married (second) June 29, 1898, Alice Jeeves.

5. Mary, born November 4, 1830, died February 19, 1894, married, July 11, 1850, Lewis Shaw, of Roxbury, Massachusetts, who died at Woburn, February 21, 1879, aged sixty-five years. Children: i. Edward L. (Shaw), born June 4, 1853, died September 18, 1891; married February 18, 1875, Nellie S. Thompson, of Woburn. ii. Charles Clifford (Shaw), born April 7, 1858; married Carrie N. Wheelock, of Clinton, Massachusetts. iii. John Warren (Shaw), born December 22, 1869.

6. Martha, born April 22, 1832, died June 28, 1857; married April 26, 1852, Parker Eaton, of Woburn; children: i. Nathan Wyman (Eaton), born November 16, 1855, married, November 16, 1878, Nellie Thompson, of Sanford, Maine.

7. Eustace, born April 22, 1834, see forward.

8. John Hartwell, born December 21, 1837, died at Woburn, September 9, 1888; married, June 28, 1865, Martha B. Smith, of Lexington, Massachusetts, children: i. Ida Frances, born August 5, 1866, married, April 23, 1900, Walter F. Lowell, of Somerville, Massachusetts. ii. Harriet, born March 13, 1874, died August 16, 1874.

9. Everett, born November 7, 1838; married (first) Delia R. Evans, of Woburn, who died April 29, 1874, aged thirty-two years, and married (second) September 28, 1875, Clara E. Farrington, of Boston, Massachusetts. Children by first wife: i. Marcia Frances, born July 25, 1869; married, October 11, 1892, Edward Billings Sullivan. ii. Mary Bertha, born August 6, 1870; married, October 16, 1893, George H. Taylor, of Woburn. iii. Delia Edna, born August 29, 1872; married June 6, 1893, Dan Louis Smith. Children by second wife: iv. Morton Everett, born September 14, 1876. v. Alfred N., born January 28, 1878, died young.

10. Adeline, born May 10, 1840; married, November 27, 1862, Griffin Place, of Woburn. Child: i. Everett Griffin (Place), born October 10, 1863, died May 2, 1899; married, November 22, 1886, Alice G. Dow, of Woburn.

(VIII) Eustace Cummings, son of Moses Cummings (7), born at Woburn, April 22, 1834; married (first) January 1, 1854, Angeline Moore, born at Cambridgeport, Massachusetts, died at Woburn, December 15, 1863, daughter of Clark and Mary J. Moore, of Cambridge, Massachusetts; married (second) July 18, 1866, Susan C. Scott, of Woburn, born at Charlestown, Vermont, died at Woburn, November 28, 1866, aged twenty-five years and seven months, daughter of Darius and Lucy Goodwin, married (third), July, 1867, Mrs. Ellen (French) Hill, of Exeter, New Hampshire, born March 6, 1846.

Eustace Cummings was educated in the common schools of Woburn. He learned the trade of tanner and currier in his father's shop at North Woburn. In 1857 he was admitted as a partner in the leather concern of Shaw-Taylor & Company, at North Woburn, where he remained for a few years. He then purchased a shop on Fourth street, Woburn, and started in the leather business there, having as partner Griffin Place, who remained with him a short time. Later his brother Everett Cummings was with him for awhile, and then he took as a partner his brother John Hartwell Cummings, who was a member of the concern until his death in 1888; then for a few years his son-in-law William H Bowers had an interest in the business. After Mr. Bowers retired from the concern Mr. Cummings admitted his son, Edward Haven Cummings, as a partner, and in the fall of 1903 his son-in-law, John Swain Jaquith, was admitted to the firm, and the name of the firm was changed to the E. Cummings Leather Company, with Eustace Commings as president, John Swain Jaquith as treasurer, and Edward Haven Cummings as secretary. Children by first wife:

1. Wilber Eustace, born January 16, 1855; married (first), November 9, 1881, L. Katherine Smith, of Woburn, and (second), 1894, Minnie Moody; resides at Los Angeles, California. Children by first wife: i. Grace Agnes, born December 16, 1882; married, June 10, 1903, Leonard M. Fowle, of Woburn. ii. Helen E., born October 25, 1885. iii. Arthur E., born September 15, 1888. iv. Lester A., born July 3, 1890, died January 16, 1892.

2. Angeline Ella, born December 18, 1858, married November 27, 1879, William H. Bowers, of Woburn, who died April 27, 1893. After the death of her husband Mrs. Bowers removed to Los Angeles, California; children: i. Isabel May (Bowers), born March 6, 1882. ii. Chester Herbert (Bowers), born March 6, 1887; iii. Evelyn Cummings (Bowers), born January 24, 1891. iv. William Sidney (Bowers), born October 12, 1894.

3. Jennie Isabel, born October 15, 1859; married, January 12, 1882, William E. Sprague, of Stoneham, Massachusetts.

4. Albert Moses, born November 17, 1861, died December 12, 1893.

5. George E., born December 15, 1863, died April 18, 1864.

Children by third wife:

6. Grace Mayland, born March 10, 1870, died January 30, 1898; was educated at Wellesley College, class of '91; a brilliant student and singer; sung in home church for years, was of great help to her father because of her rare business ability.

7. Edward Haven, born February 25, 1874, see forward.

8. Ethel Rogers, born January 1, 1880; married, October 9, 1901, John Swain Jaquith, of Woburn; children: i. Eleanor Frances, born at Woburn, April 12, 1903. ii. Grace Cummings, born at Thetford, Vermont, July 8, 1906.

(IX) Edward Haven Cummings, son of Eustace Cummings (8), born at Woburn, February 25, 1874; married, January 6, 1897, Louise Adeline Simonds, born at Woburn, August 20, 1874, daughter of George and Ellen (Wade) Simonds, of Bridgewater, Massachusetts.

Edward Haven Cummings was educated in the public schools of Woburn and the Mitchell Boys' School at Billerica, Massachusetts, and also at Ricker and Bradford's Commercial School at Boston. He then entered the employ of his father, Eustace Cummings, and spent about three years in learning the tanner's trade. He then entered the business office of the firm at No. 67 South street, Boston, and after a few years there returned to the Woburn factory, taking charge of the manufacture. Later he was admitted as a partner with his father on the retirement of William H. Bowers, and continued one of the partners, the firm name being changed to E. Cummings Leather Company, of which corporation he is the secretary and a director. The concern transacts a large tanning and currying business, disposing of their product in the Boston and European markets. Their plant, which is located on Fowle street, Woburn, has a floor space of twenty thousand square feet, and they employ about sixty workmen.

Mr. Cummings is a member of the Congregational church of Woburn, and a Republican in politics. Children: 1. Eustace Haven, born at Winthrop, Massachusetts, October 21, 1898. 2. Grace Mayland, born at Woburn, May 15, 1902, died August 30, 1902. 3. Edward Stanleigh, born at Woburn, November 13, 1904. 4. Helen Frances, born December 18, 1907, at Woburn.

RUSSELL

William Russell, immigrant ancestor of a large family of this surname in Cambridge, Charlestown, Arlington, Lexington, Woburn, Massachusetts, and vicinity, was doubtless born in England. He settled in 1636 in Cambridge, and lived there until his death, February 14, 1661-2. He was a carpenter by trade. He was one of the proprietors of Cambridge in 1645. His wife Martha joined the Cambridge church. She married, second, March 24, 1665, Humphrey Bradshaw, and third, Thomas Hall. Russell died February 14, 1661-2. Children: 1. Joseph, born in England, 1626. 2. Benjamin. 3. Phebe, born 1642. 4. John, born September 11, 1645. 5. Martha. 6. Philip, born 1650. 7. Thomas. 8. William, born April 28, 1655. 9. Jason, born November 14, 1658. 10. Joyce, born 1660, baptized May 31. These children were probably not by the same mother, and are not supposed to be in correct order.

(II) Joseph Russell, son of William Russell (1), was born in England, in 1626. The records give his age as ten when he came with his mother in 1636; he gave his age as twenty-five in 1651. He died 1694. His will was dated November 14, and filed December 17, 1694. He bought of Thomas Danforth six acres in 1674. He had numerous tracts of land. He married, June 23, 1662, Mary

Belcher, daughter of Jeremiah Belcher, of Ipswich. She died June 24, 1691. Children, born at Cambridge: 1. Mary, born 1664, baptized January 8, 1664-5. 2. Martha, born 1666; died February 1, 1691. 3. Abigail, born May 30, 1670; married Nathaniel Hancock. 5. Joseph, born July 15, 1673. 6. Walter, born April 30, 1676, mentioned below. 7. Maria, born November 28, 1678; married Thomas Prentice. 8. Jeremiah, born January 21, 1680-1. 9. John, born July 13, 1683. 10. Samuel, born August 9, 1685.

(III) Walter Russell, son of Joseph Russell (2), was born in Cambridge, Massachusetts, April 30, 1676, and died March 30, 1748. He settled in Menotomy, (Arlington). Durthe last twenty years of his life he lived in Charlestown. He married Mary Patten, May 17, 1689, and second, April 3, 1706, Elizabeth Winship, who died April 14, 1750, aged sixty-four years. His sons Walter, Samuel and Hubbard sold their rights in his estate to their brother Daniel. Children, born in Menotomy: 1. Joseph, born August 25, 1703, mentioned below. 2. Mary, born February 8, 1706-7; married John Dixon. 3. Walter, born 1709; died 1763. 4. Martha, born January 27, 1711-12; married John Wilson. 5. Jeremiah, born 1713-14. 6. Elizabeth, born 1715; married Mathew Cox. 7. Edward, baptized August 10, 1718. 8. Edward, baptized October 15, 1721. 9. Samuel, baptized February 9, 1723-4. 10. Daniel, born May 5, 1728. 11. Hubbard, baptized August 22, 1731.

(IV) Joseph Russell, son of Walter Russell (3), was born in Menotomy, Massachusetts, August 25, 1703, and died November 13, 1776. He was well educated, and when a young man taught school, about 1724. He lived on the farm in the north side of the main road in Menotomy until September, 1730, when he removed to the west border of Charlestown, now Somerville, on the road to Winter Hill. He was taxed in Charlestown from 1729 to 1770. His will was made November 9, 1776, and filed November 25, 1776. He married October 9, 1724, Mary Robbins, who died December 28, 1781, aged eighty years. The family is buried at West Cambridge. Children: 1. Mary, born March 9, 1726-7. 2. Lucy, baptized March 16, 1728-9, died young. 3. Lucy, baptized January 17, 1730-1. 4. Patten, baptized January 28, 1732-3. 5. Walter born January 24, 1737, mentioned below. 6. Mary, baptized April 22, 1739, died young. 7. Philemon, born August 1, 1740. 8. Mary, born May 20, 1743; died October 16, 1762.

(V) Walter Russell, son of Joseph Russell (4), was born at Charlestown, Massachusetts, January 24, 1737; died March 5, 1782. He was taxed in 1756, and from 1761 to 1773 at Charlestown. He owned much real estate in and about Charlestown. He was a soldier in the Revolution, in the company of Captain John Parker, of Lexington, in 1775; in the company of Captain John Bridges, regiment of Colonel Eleazer Brooks, in 1776, and in Captain Nathan Smith's company, Colonel Jacobs's regiment, 1778. His widow was appointed administratrix of his estate and guardian of their children in 1782. He married December 14, 1758, Mary Wyman, who died December 1, 1760, aged twenty-three years. Her grave is at Arlington. He married second, December 17, 1761, Hannah Adams, who married second, Enos Jones, of Ashburnham. She died October 17, 1836, aged ninety-three years. Children: 1. James, born April 17, 1763. 2. Walter, born May 3, 1765. 3. Thomas, born June 9, 1767. 4. Hannah, born February 8, 1772; married Isaac Hall. 5. Nathaniel, born April 5, 1774. 6. John, born August 29, 1776. 7. Joseph, born March 15, 1779. And perhaps others.

(VI) James Russell, son of Walter Russell (5), was born at Charlestown, Massachusetts, April 17, 1763. He resided at Menotomy, and had a pew in the church there. He was a farmer, assuming a man's share of the work and responsibilities on the death of his father. He was twelve years old at the time of the battle of Bunker Hill. The day of the battle he and a younger brother drove to Salem with a load of green peas and sold the produce, but the boys were held up by British soldiers at the spot now known as Medford Square, in Medford, and ordered to help carry the dead and wounded from the battle field. The boys had no liking for the dreadful work, and seized an opportunity to make their escape. He was at one time a licensed inn-holder. He married, March 6, 1783, Rebecca Adams. Children: 1. Walter, born in year 1783; married Rebecca Hill. 2. Rebecca, born July 31, 1785; married Amos Whittemore. 3. James, born January 14, 1788. 4. William Adams, born May 14, 1790, mentioned below.

(VII) William Adams Russell, son of James Russell (6), was born at Charlestown, Massachusetts, May 14, 1790. During his youth he attended the district schools, and helped his father with the farm-work. He and

his brother remained on the homestead. For many years he and his father used to find occupation also in the alewive fishing in the brook that ran through the Russell farm. The industry became profitable. The fish were cured and shipped south to be used as food on the southern plantations. He acquired a competence, and in his later years did a considerable banking business, lending money, etc. He died January 2, 1856. He was a Universalist in religion and a Democrat in politics. He formerly belonged to Hiram Lodge of Free Masons of Lexington, Massachusetts, but during the anti-Masonic movement the lodge surrendered its charter and he ceased to be a member. He enlisted in the war of 1812, and marched to camp in Boston, but there was little actual service by Massachusetts troops in that war, and he was in no engagement. He received a grant of one hundred and sixty acres of land, which afterward his son George had. When his father died a third of the farm came to him as his share, and he bought the other two-thirds.

He married Keziah Teel, born February 28, 1794, daughter of Benjamin and Rhoda Teel, of Charlestown. Her father was a farmer. Children, born at Charlestown: 1. William Adams, Jr., born May 2, 1811, mentioned below. 2. Keziah, born October 11, 1813; married Anthony Hatch, of Medford. 3. Rebecca, born February 3, 1815; died February 11, 1815. 4. James, born January 6, 1816; died January 5, 1838. 5. Lucretia T., born July 25, 1819; married Uriah Carr, of New Hampshire. 6. John Quincy Adams, born February 2, 1822; died in California. 7. Rebecca, born July 16, 1824; married George Stearns, of West Cambridge. 8. Charles Henry, born June 28, 1828; died December 10, 1884. 9. Walter, born September 10, 1831; died December 25, 1831. 10. Harriet, born March 9, 1834; died March 12, 1834. 11. Caroline, born March 9, 1834 (twin), died April 8, 1834. 12. George, born June 22, 1836, mentioned below.

(VIII) William Adams Russell, son of William Adams Russell (7), was born at Charlestown, May 2, 1811. He attended the common schools, and helped his father on the farm in his boyhood. His father and his brothers and he followed the alewives fishery on the farm, the profits at times amounting to more than a hundred dollars a day. At the age of twenty-eight he bought his farm at Medford. Part of his farm was included in Winchester when that town was set off of Medford. He followed garden farming the rest of his life. He speculated also very successfully in real estate and made money rapidly.,

He was a Universalist in religion. Formerly a Democrat in politics, he was in later years a Republican. He trained in the militia, and rose to the rank of captain in the Charlestown company. He was a man of unusual ability, upright, honorable in his dealings, and highly esteemed by his townsmen.

He married Harriet Hill, daughter of David and Betsey (Adams) Hill, of West Cambridge, Massachusetts. Children: 1. Harriet Jane, born March 30, 1839; resides on the old homestead. 2. Mary Elizabeth, born April 25, 1840, lives on the old homestead. 3. George Hill, born October 1, 1842. 4. James William, born October 18, 1844; married November 5, 1874, Ella L. Symmes, of Winchester; children: i. Alice Symmes, born September 15, 1875; married, June, 1905, Alfred H. Hildreth, of Cambridge; ii. Fred Adams, born March 17, 1877; married November 14, 1906, Mary L. Prentice, of New York; iii. James William Jr., born September 19, 1878; married December 31, 1901, Charlotte Lowell Skillings, of Winchester; child: Lincoln Lowell, born October 5, 1904; iv. Bertha Louise, born February 7, 1884. 5. Edward, born April 10, 1848, mentioned below. 6. David, born February 4, 1852; married Mrs. Agnes (Whiteside) Condon, of Boston.

(IX) Edward Russell, son of William Adams Russell (8), was born at Medford, Massachusetts, April 10, 1848. He received his education in the public and high schools of his native town. He worked at home on the farm during his boyhood and until he was twenty-four years old, when he went to work for his uncle Walter Russell, in Arlington, as salesman in his produce business. He was subsequently employed for three years by Varnum Frost, at Belmont, in a similar position. In 1878 he removed to Winchester, buying the Carlton farm of eighty acres there of John D. Carlton. He added to this farm from time to time until at present he has a hundred and forty acres of the best land in the vicinity. He makes a specialty also of market gardening for the Boston market. He has been successful with various investments, particularly with railroad stocks and real estate. Mr. Russell is a Republican in politics. He was formerly a member of Bethel Lodge, No. 12, of Odd Fellows, Arlington. He is a member of the Boston

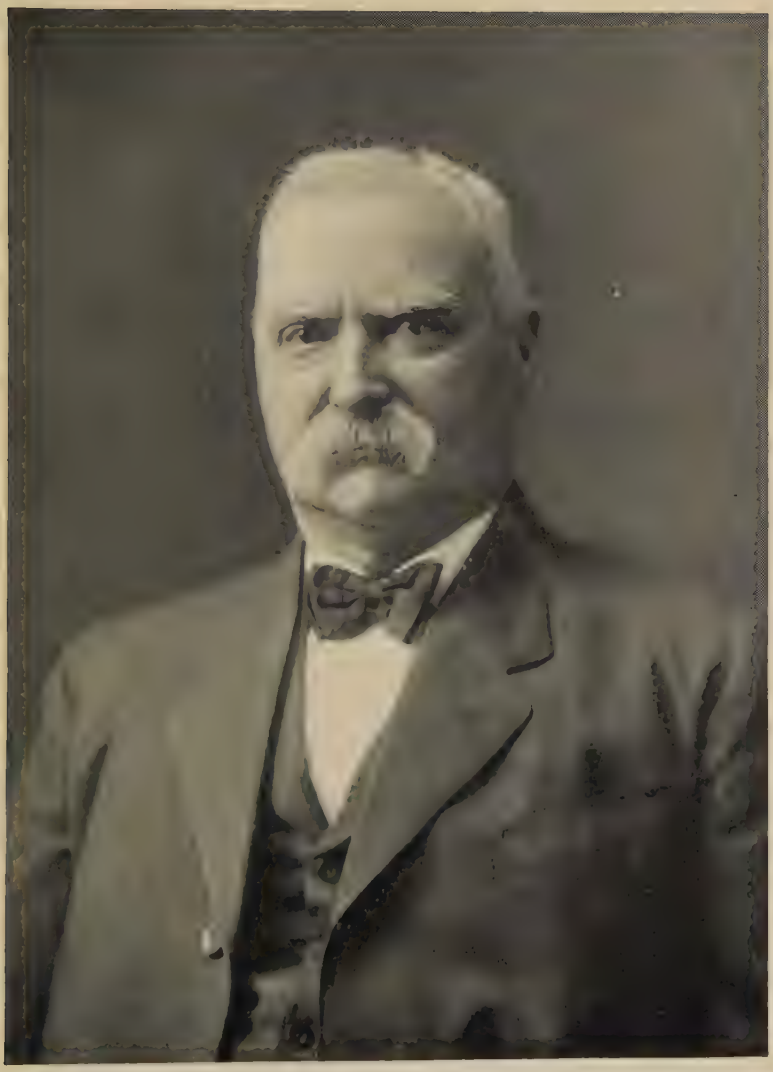
Market Gardeners' Association, and the Calumet Club of Winchester. He was a member of Lawrence Light Guard, Company E, Fifth Regiment Massachusetts Volunteer Militia for four years, 1868 to 1872, at Medford.

He married, January 4, 1879, Mrs. Mary (Rooney) Hodge, of Woburn; and second, April 28, 1897, Minnie L. Mulligan, born March 30, 1871, daughter of James and Bridget Mulligan. Her father was a salesman. Children of Edward and Mary Russell: 1, Harriet Hill, born March 25, 1879, teacher at Charlton City, Massachusetts, public schools. 2. Elizabeth Adams, born January 5, 1881; married to Charles Chapman, June 29, 1907. 3. Clara Rebecca, born August 4, 1882; stenographer, Boston. 4. Gracie May, born June 29, 1885, died October 21, 1886. 5. Ethel Jane, born September 21, 1888, lives at home. Children of Edward and Minnie L. Russell. 6. Martha Louise, born March 30, 1898. 7. Esther, born June 17, 1901. 8. Margaret, born February 19, 1906, died January 3, 1908.

(VIII) George Russell, son of William Adams Russell (7), was born at Charlestown, Massachusetts, June 22, 1836. He was educated there in the district schools, and by private study. During his youth he worked on the farm when not at school, and later he drove a wagon to Boston to market his father's produce. In 1856 he started in the produce business on his own account, raising produce on the same farm with his father. After the death of his parents he carried on the farm until 1875, when he removed to his present residence in Woburn, Massachusetts. He bought the old Henry Parker farm, comprising seventy-five acres in the western part of the town, and added to the place by purchase until he had about one hundred acres. He is a part owner of the old homestead also. Mr. Russell has one of the most extensive and profitable market gardens of the vicinity, raising all kinds of vegetables for the Boston market, and keeping his wagons on the road with produce most of the time. He is a Universalist in religion, and a Republican in politics. He has been elected warden of his district many years, and often served his party as delegate to nominating conventions. He was formerly a member of Hiram Lodge of Free Masons, of Arlington, and of the Royal Arch Chapter there. He was a member of the Boston Market Gardeners' Association, and of Company E, Fifth Regiment Massachusetts Volunteer Militia, of which he was lieutenant four years. He enjoys to an unusual degree the confidence and esteem of his neighbors and townsmen.

He married, February 26, 1857, Betsey Fidelia Parker, who was born June 7, 1836, daughter of Frederick and Nabby (Thompson) Parker, of Woburn, Massachusetts. Her father was also a farmer. Children: 1. Emma Thompson, born December 14, 1857; married February 26, 1879, Charles H. Hartshorn, of Medford; child: Edith Russell Hartshorn, born August 5, 1879; died August 5, 1880. 2. Carrie, born October 19, 1861; married June 1, 1888, Charles Edward Sutherland, of Woburn. 3. Josie, born September 19, 1863; married December 30, 1889, Charles F. Speare, of Woburn; children: Alice Josie, born March 29, 1891; Marion R., born June 5, 1893. 4. George Parker, born August 29, 1868; married April 12, 1893, Josie H. Winn; children: i. Lois W., born February 26, 1895; died April 26, 1895; ii. Winn, born November 22, 1896; iii. Fred, born June 17, 1898. 5. William Adams, born June 9, 1874; married November 8, 1898, Elsie R. Remington.

(IX) George Parker Russell, son of George and Betsey Fidelia (Parker) Russell, was born at Somerville, Massachusetts, August 29, 1868. He entered the public schools, where he remained until ten years of age, when he removed with his parents to Woburn, Massachusetts, where he completed his schooling in the Cummings and Cambridge street schools, at sixteen years of age. He assisted his father on the farm and continued with him at market gardening until twenty-five years of age, when he rented the farm of his father and conducted the business in his own interest for five years. In 1898 he removed to Winchester, where he rented the Windmere farm and conducted market gardening for three years. In the meantime (1900) he purchased the old Johnson place in the east portion of Woburn, later known as the Draffin place, consisting of forty acres. He built three extensive greenhouses with an area of ten thousand square feet of cultivating space, and there makes a specialty of market produce during the summer season and a specialty of violets in winter, both going to the Boston market. Mr. Russell has also about eighteen thousand square feet of sashbed space in connection with his regular greenhouses. He sends his produce regularly each day to Boston, and his farm is one of the finest in the eastern portion of Woburn. He also purchased the old Abbott place, but later sold



George Russell

it to Dobbins Brothers. He is a man of strict temperance habits, devoted to his business interests, and a hard worker, which is shown in the many improvements he has made since establishing his plant. He is a Unitarian in religion and a Republican in politics.

Mr. Russell married, April 21, 1892, Josephine Harriet Winn, of Burlington, Massachusetts, born May 14, 1872, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Pollock) Winn, of Burlington, the former a farmer. Their children: Lois W., born February 26, 1895, died April 26, 1895; Winn, born November 22, 1896; Fred, born June 17, 1898.

(For first generation see William Russell, 1).

RUSSELL

(II) John Russell, son of William Russell (1), was born in Cambridge, September 11, 1645. He married Elizabeth Fiske, daughter of David Fiske (1), a wheelwright of Cambridge and Watertown, who was born in England. Fiske was admitted a freeman, March 16, 1637-38; was a town officer and juror; deposed April 1, 1672, that he was about forty-nine years old; died about 1662. John and Elizabeth Russell were both living in 1731. Children: 1. Martha, born August 1, 1675, died November 7, 1675. 2. David, mentioned below. 3. Jonathan, "died at Harvard, December 22, 1777, at an advanced age." 4. William. 5. Abigail, born April 18, 1686. 6. Patience, born May 27, 1688. 7. Esther, born December 19, 1690.

(III) David Russell, son of John Russell (2), was born in Cambridge, Massachusetts, about 1680. He resided at Cambridge Farms until 1715, when he removed to Concord and thence in 1720 to Littleton. He was deacon of the Littleton church and a prominent citizen of the town. He died shortly before October 29, 1744, when the estate was settled by partition. He married Abigail ———. Children: 1. David, was in Lunenburg, Massachusetts, in 1744. 2. John, born December 1, 1702, mentioned below. 3. Abigail, born August 27, 1704, married Isaac Preston, of Littleton. 4. Hannah, born June 2, 1708, married Edward Farwell, of Littleton, where they were living in 1744. 5. Amos, resided at Littleton and Harvard. 6. Jason, was in Harvard in 1744. 7. Sarah, married William Sanderson, of Harvard. 8. Elizabeth, resided in Littleton in 1744. 9. Esther, resided in Littleton in 1744.

(IV) John Russell, son of David Russell (3), was born December 1, 1702, at Cambridge Farms—Lexington. He removed to Littleton with his father's family and resided there and at Lunenburg and Harvard. He was representative to the general court. He married (second), October 26, 1738, at Lunenburg, Elizabeth Wallis (by Rev. David Stearns). He lived during his later years at Littleton. He bought two eighty acre lots in Winchendon, March 20, 1770. He then was a resident of Littleton. The grantors were Elisha, Benjamin and Stephen Brown, of Ipswich, probably heirs of Thomas Hovey who was the original grantee of the property. These were lots 79 and 122. John Russell sold part of lot 122 to Thornton Barrett, February 7, 1776, and he was still a resident of Littleton. Part of this property John deeded to his son Samuel, July 12, 1768, Samuel then being a resident of Winchendon. Child: Samuel, born about 1730, mentioned below.

(V) Samuel Russell, son of John Russell (4), was born about 1730 in Littleton, probably. He married (first), November 28, 1757, Susannah Mitchell; (second), Eunice ———, about 1761; (third), Lydia ———. He was in Lunenburg and Harvard until he married. In 1755 he was in Lunenburg and bought land there of Francis Buttrick. In 1758 he was in Harvard. In 1759 he was at a place near Hollis, New Hampshire, and April 1, 1760, was still there. In 1762 he was of Bolton and sold land there April 29, 1762, to Nathaniel Wilson. He was still of Bolton when April 28, 1763, he bought land in Harvard, twenty acres. He was of Harvard August 18, 1770, when he took a quitclaim deed of land there from Jonathan Russell. He received the farm at Winchendon from his father in 1776, but appears to have lived in Harvard until about 1778. He sold his place at Harvard to Jonathan Russell, Jr., May 23, 1778, his wife Eunice joining in the conveyance, and the land adjoined the farm of Jonathan's mother, Hannah Russell. He was in Winchendon soon after and December 8, 1780, sold some of his property there. He and wife Lydia, then of Winchendon, deeded land to the town October 15, 1787. He died about 1794 and his wife Lydia was administratrix, with his son Peter on her bond. His sons Samuel, Peter and Stephen deeded a part of lot 79 in Winchendon to Jonathan Whitcomb, of Templeton, February 12, 1794; and the same three on the same date conveyed another part of the land of their father and grandfather, lot 79, to Hezekiah Hancock. Stephen deeded to Peter

March 3, 1795, part of lot 122 in Winchendon, second division, formerly of his father, "Samuel, lately deceased." Asa and Sally Hale, of Winchendon, quitclaimed their interests in property to Peter in 1795. Children of Samuel Russell: 1. Ezekiel, born March 24, 1759, at Bolton (see Harvard History). 2. Samuel, born May 17, 1761, at Bolton. Born at Harvard, children of Samuel and Eunice Russell: 3. Peter, born July 4, 1762, mentioned below. 3. Molly, born January 22, 1764. 5. Stephen, born August 21, 1767. 6. Rhoda, born November 22, 1770. 7. Solomon, born November 27, 1774. 8. Sally (?), married Asa Hale. Samuel, Jr., settled in Winchendon and had Peter, Stephen, John, named for his father and brothers; and several daughters. Samuel, Sr., was a soldier in the Revolution, a private in Captain Elisha Jackson's company in 1778; in Captain Benjamin Edgell's company, Colonel John Jacob's regiment in 1778-79, and in Captain Boynton's company, Colonel Grout's regiment; and in Thomas Fish's company and Colonel Nathan Tyler's regiment in 1779. The son Samuel was in the Harvard company in 1781.

(VI) Peter Russell, son of Samuel Russell (5), was born in Winchendon, Massachusetts, July 4, 1762-63. He and his mother Lydia settled the estate of his father. He deeded land to James Noyes, April 15, 1793. He and his brothers Samuel and Stephen gave deeds of the property of their father, February 12, 1794. He resided in school district seven, Winchendon, in 1793. He married Sally Noyes, born February 3, 1773, daughter of James Noyes. Her father was born at Andover, Massachusetts, October 19, 1743, married, 1770, Elizabeth Brown; he was son of Dr. Nicholas Noyes, who was born at Newbury, March 7, 1702, and died May 17, 1765. Dr. Nicholas Noyes was a prominent physician in his day; married, 1723, Sarah Ward; bequeathed lands in Winchendon to his sons James and Samuel. The father of Dr. Nicholas Noyes was Timothy, who was born in Newbury, June 23, 1655, married, 1680, Mary Knight; fought in King Philip's war; died 1719. Timothy was son of the immigrant, Nicholas, who was born in England in 1615-16, married Mary Cutting, daughter of John and Mary; was deputy to the general court and deacon of the church; died about 1701. (See sketch of Noyes Family). Peter Russell died September 25, 1845; his wife in Whitefield, New Hampshire, March 8, 1856. Child: Peter G., born October 24, 1807, mentioned below.

(VII) Peter G. Russell, son of Peter Russell (6), was born in Bethlehem, New Hampshire, October 24, 1807, and died in Lowell, Massachusetts, August 3, 1890. He married Sally Cole, who was born at Lisbon, New Hampshire, August 29, 1810, and died in Lowell, April 3, 1886. He was a farmer. Children born at Bethlehem: Chastina, Edward H., Cordelia, Asa C., Jennie W., David G., Alonzo L., born March 15, 1839, mentioned below.

(VIII) Alonzo L. Russell, son of Peter G. Russell (7), was born in Bethlehem, New Hampshire, March 15, 1839. He received his early education in the public schools of Whitefield, New Hampshire. Leaving school he worked first on the farm. When he came of age he sought his fortune in Lowell, Massachusetts, working first for Amasa Pratt. He ventured in business for himself as a retail milk dealer, was successful, and engaged in the grocery business. He became interested in the Thorndike Manufacturing Company, was elected a director and finally its treasurer and general manager. The business prospered under his management and eventually he became the sole proprietor. In addition to the exacting duties of manufacturing business he carried on a real estate and insurance agency in Lowell, and was intrusted with the management and settling of many large estates. He invested shrewdly in Lowell real estate, and when he retired from business he devoted his attention to the care of this property. Mr. Russell was a Republican in politics; he was a member of the common council of the city in 1872-83-84. He was a justice of the peace from 1874 until his death. In religion he was a prominent Baptist and one of the most influential and liberal members of the Free Baptist church. He contributed the sum of seven thousand dollars to the building fund of this church, and was the founder of the Free Baptist Mission on Chelmsford street. He was a member of the Odd Fellows and the United Friends. He belonged to the Lowell Board of Trade, and to the Lowell Historical Society. Mr. Russell was a cautious, far-sighted business man, a good citizen, a consistent and influential Christian, commanding the confidence and esteem of people of all classes and conditions. He set a high standard of conduct in daily life to his associates. A bank officer said: "He was a Christian gentleman."

He married, June 24, 1862, Lurinda A.

Guernsey, who was born in Whitefield, New Hampshire, 1839, a daughter of Aaron and Sally (Blakeslee) Guernsey, all of New Hampshire. His wife survives him. He died in Lowell, May 22, 1905. Children: 1. Herbert A., died young. 2. Arthur S., died young. 3. Evelyn, died young. 4. Eugene G., born May 15, 1868, was educated in the public and high schools of Lowell, assisted his father in the management of his real estate and the conduct of the extensive real estate business and fire insurance established in Lowell by him; he married Annie Beede, of Lowell. No children.

(For early generations see Joseph Russell, 4).

RUSSELL

(V) Philemon Russell, son of Joseph Russell (4), was born in Charlestown, Massachusetts, August 1, 1740. He resided at Menotomy on the Charlestown side and died June 2, 1797 (or as given on his gravestone, at Arlington, May 31, 1797). He was an innkeeper, and at one time lived at Danvers, Massachusetts. He married, at Medford, June 28, 1764, Elizabeth Wyman, who died October 22, 1825, aged eighty-six years. In the census of 1789 he, his wife and four children with Abigail Cutter, of Woburn, were reported. He had a farm given him by his father in 1772. His will was dated May 27, and proved June 7, 1797, devising to wife household goods, etc., the residue to son Philemon, etc. Children: 1. Philemon Robbins, born October 18, 1769, mentioned below. 2. Elizabeth, born 1771, died April 22, 1778. 3. David, born about 1773. 4. Jesse, born June 11, 1775. 5. Susanna, born October 10, 1779, married, June 2, 1803, Gardner Colby, of Boston. 6. Ward, born September 12, 1781.

(VI) Philemon Robbins Russell, son of Philemon Russell (5), was born in Charlestown (Menotomy), October 18, 1769. Married, November 10, 1791, Martha Tufts, born April 20, 1770, died May 26, 1821, daughter of Isaac and Martha Tufts, of Medford. James Tufts, born January 16, 1703, father of Isaac married (first) Lydia Hall, and (second) Tabitha Binford. James Tufts, father of James, came from Salem to Charlestown in 1704. James, father of James, was a soldier at Bloody Brook and was slain there September 18, 1675. Peter Tufts, father of the James last named was the immigrant. (See Tufts sketch). Philemon Robbins Russell married (second) Ann Lewis, of Roxbury. His children, born in Charlestown: 1. Thomas, born 1783, died at three years of age. 2. Philemon Robbins, born January 8, 1795, married and was the father of two children: Mary Matilda and Susan Elizabeth. 3. Thomas, born September 7, 1797, died December 11, 1849; for many years he was a turnkey in the Charlestown state prison; he married and was the father of two children: Harriet Cordelia and Thomas Augustus. 4. Isaac Tufts, born April 11, 1800, died 1852. 5. Martha, born December 16, 1802, married Samuel Steadman, five children: One died young, Martha Steadman, Caroline S. Skinner, Levi and one who died young. 6. Charles, born December 4, 1805. 7. Elizabeth, born August 17, 1808. 8. Levi, born August 27, 1811, mentioned below. Children of second wife: 9. Mary Ann Seaver, born July 10, 1824, married Oliver Porter, one son, Herbert Oliver Porter. 10. Margaret Kelton, born January 13, 1826, married Cyrus Johns, M. D., two children: Adaline R. Johns, and Cyrus Johns, died young. 11. Susan Crosby, born March 23, 1828, married Albert J. Cook, one child, Thomas R. Cook, was an officer in Concord, he was born March 18, 1870, died February 12, 1896. 12. Adaline Lewis, born August 28, 1830, married Lorenzo Rich, children: Harriet Clark, died young; Frederick Lorenzo and Mabel Clark Rich.

Philemon Robbins Russell resided at Menotomy, on the Charlestown side, and died there July 27, 1842, suddenly, after returning from marketing at Charlestown. He owned eighty-four acres of land, five acres of which later was Camp Cameron, during the period of the civil war. He also owned a large number of parcels of land at various times. During the time of Governor Lincoln he was instrumental in freeing the Charlestown bridge of the toll previously paid. He was a straightbuilt man, of great will power, and was esteemed by all who knew him. He was a Universalist in religion. One narrative told by his daughter, Susanna Crosby, was: "At a prayer meeting which was very much overdrawn by the clergyman, he together with his two daughters got up and left before the sermon was finished. During the following week the clergyman called at his house and asked why he left before the sermon was over. His reply was: 'I'd rather have one good dinner than to hear two poor sermons, etc., which showed the straightforward, good characteristics of the man." Until about the year 1895 Telle Square of today was Russell Square.

(VII) Levi Russell, son of Philemon Robbins Russell (6), was born in Charlestown, in the section now Somerville, August 27, 1811. He was a market gardener and school teacher, teaching during the winter months at the "Russell district school." He was a prominent citizen, and one of the first selectmen of the town of Somerville, which was incorporated March 3, 1842, when it had a population of only one thousand and thirteen. Mr. Russell was a Universalist in religion, a very devout man, and a Republican in politics. He was loved by all the children, and was noted for his pleasant voice and countenance. He married Martha Ann Smith, daughter of James and Lucinda Smith, of Londonderry, New Hampshire, born May 17, 1824, now (1907) living at Somerville, aged eighty-three years. Children: 1. Faustina Augusta, born August 23, 1846, unmarried. 2. Charles A., born November 9, 1850, at Somerville, attended the public and high schools, Tufts College, from which he was graduated, and the Massachusetts Institute of Technology two years. He then was engaged in the survey of a harbor at New York, later went to Colorado as mining engineer and there established a brick yard; together with Mayor Austin, of Boulder, Colorado, bought a "mountain" from which they made fancy brick. He married (first) Addie Atwater, one child, Arthur; married (second) Jennie Phelps, two children: Ruth and Austin. 3. Irving L., born in Somerville, May 24, 1852, mentioned below. 4. Emily Ann, born at Somerville, 1854, was a student at public and high schools, and during the four years she attended high school, had a notable record of attendance, never being absent or tardy; married George A. Teel, children, Edith and Alice. 5. Anna Evelyn, born in Somerville, July 26, 1858, attended public and high schools, and later a school in Boston; married Charles Webber, children: Everett R., Horace I., and Charles S.

(VIII) Irving L. Russell, son of Levi Russell (7), was born in Somerville, May 24, 1852. He was educated in the district school of his native town, at Stone Academy, Woburn, which he attended for two years, and at Eaton's Commercial College at Boston which he attended one year. In 1866 he engaged in the business of market gardening, and has continued with much success to the present time. He is an active, enterprising and public-spirited citizen. In politics he is a Republican; he has served two years in the common council, 1882-83; three years in the board of aldermen, 1884-85-86, being president during his last term; was representative to the general court from his district in 1888-89, and performed excellent work in the house and on the committees on water, labor and election laws.

He married Addie Johns, daughter of Cyrus and Margaret Kelton Russell, of New York City. Children: 1. Howard Irving, born July 30, 1874, educated in the public and high schools, graduating from the latter in class of 1893, graduate of Tufts College, class of 1897, where he received the degree of Bachelor of Arts and also took the course in electrical engineering; is now assistant superintendent of the Amoskeag Mills of Manchester, New Hampshire. He married, November 15, 1899, Edith White Richardson, children: Norman Howard, born August 6, 1902; Howard Irving, October 2, 1905. 2. Grace Stuart, born May 22, 1876, graduate of the Somerville high school, 1896, took course in kindergarten at Miss Anne L. Page's School at Boston, and is now a teacher in the Morse school. 3. Clarence Albert, born October 18, 1877, attended the public and high schools two years, was one year engaged in the business of market gardening, and is now manager of Goodenough & Company's meat market, Faneuil Hall. He resides at Hotel Ideal, Highland avenue, Somerville. He married, October 22, 1901, Harriet Barnes Wisdom. 4. Florence Addie, born May 12, 1879, graduate of the Somerville high school in 1898, married, September 17, 1906, Cyrus Albion Barrett; they reside at 888 Massachusetts avenue, Cambridge. 5. Charles Bertram, born October 12, 1880, attended the public and high schools, for three years was engaged in market gardening, the following two years was in market for S. F. Woodbridge, the following four years for E. M. West & Company, and the following three years foreman of stall. He is a student of Christ Scientist church, and a Republican in politics. He married, October 12, 1905, Annabel Hersey Harding, daughter of Edward and Mary E. (Friend) Harding, and resides at 330a Highland avenue. 6. Martha Estelle, born May 3, 1885, graduate of the Somerville high school in 1904, is a music teacher. 7. Margaret Alice, born June 30, 1887, graduate of the Somerville high school, 1907. 8. Cyrus Johns, born May 30, 1890, student in the Somerville high school, class of 1909.

SARGENT

The surname Sargon or Sargent, spelled in a variety of ways is very ancient. Sargon was the King of Babylon four thousand years before Christ. Another Sargon or Sargian was King of Assyria in B. C. 722 and this name is found with but slight variations in Persia, Gaul, Holland, the Netherlands and Great Britain. Whether the English Sargents really have any connection with the oriental family name is of course not proved, but the evidence is enough to make a theory interesting. The name has been common in Boston, Lincolnshire, and at Norton, Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolkshire, England, in the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries. The most common coat-of-arms of the English family is: Argent, a chevron between three dolphins naiant embowed, sable. This coat-of-arms is very similar to that carried by Peter Sargent who came to Boston, Massachusetts, in 1669.

(I) William Sargent, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, about 1600. The latest investigation points to the probability that he was the William Sargent who was baptized in the Abbey Church, Bath, England, June 28, 1606, son of Richard and Katherine (Stevens) Sargent. There is a tradition that William was born in 1602. As the father-in-law of Sargent, Quartermaster John Perkins, came from Bath, it is probable that this record belongs to the immigrant, William Sargent, of Salisbury, Massachusetts. He was one of the first settlers of Agawam, Massachusetts, later called Ipswich, April, 1633, or earlier. He was admitted a freeman, May 2, 1638. He became one of the first settlers of Wessacucon, now Newbury, in 1635, at Winnacumet, now Hampton, New Hampshire, in 1638, September 6; and finally at South Merrimac, now Salisbury, Massachusetts, 1639. He was living at Newbury, however, in 1652, and at Amesbury, of which he was one of the founders, and Salisbury, in 1655, where he resided until his death in 1675.

He married, about 1633, Elizabeth Perkins, who was born at Newent, Gloucestershire, England, in 1618, daughter of John Perkins. He married (second) Joanna Rowell, widow of Valentine Rowell, who survived him also and married (third) October 26, 1676, Richard Currier. Sargent was one of the Prudential Men in Amesbury in 1667; he resided in the part of town known as the West Parish and built a house near the church and academy. He died March, 1675, and was buried in the graveyard at the Ferry. His will was dated March 24, 1670-1, and proved April 13, 1675. Children: 1. Mary, born about 1634, married Philip Challis, of Amesbury. 2. Elizabeth, born July 14, 1641. 3. Thomas, born April 11, 1643, at Salisbury. 4. William, born November 21, 1645, at Salisbury. 5. Lydia, born June 17, 1647, died 1661. 6. Elizabeth, born August 22, 1648, died September 4, 1649, at Salisbury. 7. Sarah, born December 29, 1651. 8. Sarah, born February 29, 1652, married, December 22, 1681, Orlando Bagley. 9. Elizabeth, born about 1653, married Samuel Colby.

(II) William Sargent, son of William Sargent (1), was born at Salisbury, November 21, 1645, or January 2, 1646. Married, September 23, 1668, Mary Colby, of Amesbury. They resided at Amesbury, where he died in 1712. He was a farmer and held various town offices. He took the oath of allegiance and fidelity December 20, 1677, at Amesbury, before Major Robert Pike. His estate was administered in 1712, at Salem. Children: 1. William, born April 19, 1669. 2. Philip, born August 12, 1672. 3. Charles, born January 31, 1674, mentioned below. 4. Child, died young. 5. Jacob, born March 13, 1687.

(III) Charles Sargent, son of William Sargent (2), was born at Amesbury, Massachusetts, January 31, 1674, died at Amesbury, August 6, 1737. He was a farmer in the West Parish of Amesbury. Married Hannah Foote. Children, born at Amesbury: 1. Elizabeth, born June 26, 1696, married, March 31, 1719, Nehemiah Heath. 2. Timothy, born March 11, 1698, mentioned below. 3. Hannah, born May 1, 1701, married, August 8, 1723, Joseph Collins, a farmer of Salisbury. 4. Samuel, born September 22, 1703. 5. Elias, born August 10, 1707. 6. Bathsheba, born October 10, 1709, married, January 26, 1727, Ezra Tucker.

(IV) Timothy Sargent, son of Charles Sargent (3), was born at Amesbury, March 11, 1698. Married, November 12, 1720, Mary Williams, of Newbury. He was a farmer, and died in 1769 at Amesbury where he resided. His will was proved at Salem in 1769. Children, all born at Amesbury: 1. Enoch, born June 18, 1721. 2. Henry, born May 9, 1723, mentioned below. 3. Timothy, born March 26, 1725. 4. Mary, born March 14, 1746, married Reuben Page, of Amesbury. 5. Sarah, born March 14, 1726, married, January 4, 1750, Joseph Harvey. 6. Charles, born December 27, 1728. 7. Thomas, born April 2,

1731. 8. Eliphalet, born June 26, 1733. 9. Samuel, born November 6, 1735.

(V) Henry Sargent, son of Timothy Sargent (4), was born in Amesbury, May 9, 1723. He was in the French and Indian war in the third foot company, Haverhill, Captain Richard Saltonstall. He married, July 19, 1744, Anna Smith, of Haverhill. Her grandmother, Abigail Emerson, was a sister of the famous heroine, Hannah Dustin. She died at Newbury, May 29, 1801. He was drowned in the Merrimac river, December 2, 1773, and the body not recovered until spring. Both were buried at Newburyport. He was a blacksmith and shipbuilder. Children, born at Haverhill: 1. Reuben, born April 27, 1745, mentioned below. 2. Timothy, born August 17, 1747. 3. Rebecca, born November 26, 1750, married Isaac Bartlett, of West Newbury. 4. Sarah, born May 4, 1755, married Moses Page, a farmer who resided at Atkinson and Goffstown, New Hampshire, and Ludlow, Vermont; soldier in the Revolution. 5. Ruth. 6. Anna, born August 10, 1761.

(VI) Reuben Sargent, son of Henry Sargent (5), was born in Haverhill, Massachusetts, April 27, 1745. Married, December 4, 1764, Eunice Barrett, of Hudson, New Hampshire; she was born in Hudson, January 2, 1745, and died and was buried at Hudson. He was in the Haverhill minute-men on the Lexington alarm, and later was in Captain James Sawyer's company, Colonel James Frye's regiment; served at Bunker Hill. He served in the navy in the Revolution, and was lost at sea while in the service in 1777. He was a farmer at Haverhill. Children born at Hudson: 1. Abel, born November 27, 1765, enlisted from Nottingham, New Hampshire, in the Revolution in 1780. 2. Reuben, born March 28, 1768, mentioned below. 3. Henry William, born January 15, 1771, married, May 29, 1792, Betsey Wheeler. 4. Lydia, born November 6, 1773.

(VII) Reuben Sargent, son of Reuben Sargent (6), was born in Hudson, New Hampshire, March 28, 1768. Married, January 3, 1788, Mary Tarbox, of Hudson, where she was born December 4, 1765, and died May 23, 1830. He was a miller and wheelwright; resided and was buried at Londonderry. Children, born at Londonderry: 1. Silas, born June 3, 1790. 2. Reuben, born November 13, 1793, mentioned below. 3. Eliza, born February 1, 1795. 4. Mary, born January 18, 1796, married William Davis, of Weston, Vermont; she died 1876. 5. Parker, born August 10, 1798. 6. Clarissa, born March 8, 1800. 7. Dana, born May 3, 1801. 8. Cynthia, born June 7, 1803. 9. Sophia, born December 4, 1805, married M. Plummer. 10. Alfred, born January 1, 1810, married Susan Hobbs, of Nashua; a farmer later at Albion, New York.

(VIII) Reuben Sargent, son of Reuben Sargent (7), was born at Londonderry, New Hampshire, November 13, 1793. Married, at Hudson, July 13, 1813, Eunice Davis, of Londonderry. He died at Port Byron, Albion, (see genealogy) New York. His wife was born June 2, 1796, and died at Danbury, March 23, 1833, and is buried there. He was a superintendent of construction on the Erie canal. Of his children three were born at Nottingham, New Hampshire, and two in Albion, New York. Children: 1. Amos D. Davis, born June 3, 1814, married, April 22, 1838, Eliza T. Worthen, of Hudson; she was born at New Hampton, January 4, 1818; he died at Hopkins, Missouri, where he was a practicing physician, August 13, 1895. 2. Sarah A., born April 24, 1816, married, November, 1838, John Cross, lumber dealer of Nashua. 3. Dana, born November 28, 1818, married Susan M. Hadley, of Hudson; resided in Nashua, New Hampshire; he was a lumber dealer and a prominent citizen. 4. Esther M., born December 4, 1821, married, November 17, 1849, Abel P. Barker, of San Francisco, California. 5. Benjamin F., born January 30, 1825, mentioned below.

(IX) Benjamin Franklin Sargent, son of Reuben Sargent (8), was born in Albion, New York, January 30, 1825. Married, June 6, 1848, Lydia J. Veasey, of Manchester, New Hampshire. She was born at Tunbridge, Vermont, May 30, 1828, and died January 14, 1886, at Lowell. Mr. Sargent was educated in the public schools of Nashua, New Hampshire, and learned the trade of carpenter there. He was a skillful artisan and for a few years followed his trade. Later he engaged in the business of manufacturing fireworks at Cleveland, Ohio, and continued successfully for several years. He returned east and became a member of the firm of Sargent & Cross, lumber merchants of Nashua, New Hampshire, a very prosperous concern. In 1872 he removed to Lowell, Massachusetts, and formed a co-partnership with Stephen C. Davis, under the firm name of Davis & Sargent, in the lumber business, which became one of the leading firms in that line of business in Massachusetts, and this business connection continued to the time of his decease. He was a

B. F. Sargent

The Lewis Publishing Co.

Lydia J. Sargent

Republican in politics, a citizen of large influence and took a lively interest in public affairs. He was an accomplished musician, and during his lifetime was connected with various prominent musical organizations. During the Civil war he enlisted, while residing at Cleveland, in Barnett's battery for a term of three years, and by reason of his musical attainments was detailed and made the leader of a regimental band, which became famous as Sargent's Military Band. Upon his retirement from the military service, he returned to his former business of manufacturing fireworks at Cleveland. He was a member of Pilgrim Commandery, Knights Templar. He was a communicant of the Methodist Episcopal church, and devotedly attached to its creed. Mr. Sargent was connected with various banking institutions, and was a man of unusual executive ability and business foresight and acumen. His judgment was reliable and his friendship prized by many. His only child, Ella S., now resides in the homestead in Lowell.

LYNDE

Two pioneers of the name of Lynde settled early in Massachusetts, Simon of Boston, and Thomas of Charlestown. Tradition says they were related. Simon was born in London, June, 1624; was bred to trade in Holland, and became a leading citizen, and was the father and grandfather of two prominent Massachusett judges. His family Bible contains a record dated July, 1658, "that it was given to Enoch Lynde, the son of Nathan, by his grandmother, Elizabeth." The arms of the family were almost identical with those of the noble family of Van der Linden, recorded in the College of Arms at the Hague, and from which the English family is said to have descended. Thomas Lynde, mentioned below, may have been a grandson of Nathan, father of Enoch, which would make the two immigrants cousins. The name Nathan has been preserved in the family of Thomas. The diaries of the two judges, Benjamin Lynde and Benjamin Lynde, Jr., have been preserved and published.

(I) Thomas Lynde, immigrant ancestor of the Charlestown and Malden families, was born in England in 1593-4. He came to this country and settled in Charlestown, Massachusetts, where his name appears with the title "Mr." among the inhabitants in 1634. He was admitted a freeman March 4, 1634-5; was for eight years a deputy to the general court, the first time in 1636, the last in 1652; was a selectman for fourteen years, and held various other town offices. He was also deacon of the Charlestown church. By trade he was a malster. He and his wife joined the church February 4, 1634-5. His house and malt-house were in Southfield, on the southwest side of Mill Hill, bounded on the southwest by Charles river and southeast by Garden Lane. He dealt extensively in real estate. His will was dated December 21, 1671, and proved February 2, 1671-2. Among other estate he bequeathed a negro Peter and girl Nan. His widow's will was dated April 6, 1688, and proved December 17, 1689. He died at Charlestown, December 30, 1671, "aged seventy-seven years wanting six weeks." He married first in England, ————; second, Margaret Jordan, widow, whose maiden name was Martin, who was born February, 1599-00, and died August 23, 1662. He married third, December 6, 1665, Rebecca Trerice, who was admitted to the church February 12, 1681-82 and died December 8, 1688 (Pope's "Pioneers"). Children of first wife: 1. Thomas, mentioned below. 2. Henry, died April 9, 1646. 3. Mary, brought over by John Winthrop, Jr., in the ship "Abigail," aged six in 1635; married ——— Wicks. 4. William, born about 1634; died young. Children of the second wife, Margaret: 5. Colonel Joseph, born June 8, 1636. 6. Sarah, born April 16, 1639. 7. Hannah, born May 2, 1642. 8. Samuel, born October 14, 1644.

(II) Ensign Thomas Lynde, son of Deacon Thomas Lynde (1), was born in England, about 1616, and came over in the "Abigail," with John Winthrop Jr. He settled, 1645, in Malden, Massachusetts, and from him are descended the family of that town. He was admitted a freeman in May, 1645. He had a grant of three commons in 1681, drew lot No. 22, six acres, in the same year, and owned a house in Charlestown. He died October 15, 1693, aged seventy-eight. Elizabeth ———, his wife, died September 2, 1693, aged eighty-one. Both their gravestones have been preserved at Malden, in Bell Rock cemetery. Children, born at Malden: 1. Thomas, born March 25, 1647. 2. Elizabeth, born April 20, 1650-1; married August 26, 1670, Peter Tufts (see sketch). 3. Joseph, born December 13, 1652, mentioned below. 4. John, resided in Malden.

(III) Joseph Lynde, son of Thomas Lynde (2), was born in Malden, December 13, 1652, died there January 21, 1735, aged eighty-three.

Elizabeth, his wife, died June 20, 1735 (see gravestones at Malden). He was admitted a freeman in 1678. He was a leading citizen of the town and was on the committee to engage a school teacher in 1710. Children: 1. Mary, born April 30, 1686, married August 21, 1714, Jabez Sargent. 2. Joseph, born February 13, 1686-87. 3. Anna, born May 19, 1688. 4. Joseph, born September 2, 1690, mentioned below. 5. Sarah, born November 22, 1694, died October, 1730. 6. Rebecca, born July 14, 1696, married April 9, 1723, Phineas Sprague. 7. Lydia, born March 25, 1700, married June 24, 1725, Thomas Pratt. 8. Thomas, born April 21, 1702, married December 27, 1735, Joanna Parker. 9. Hannah, born May 21, 1702 (error in record), married December 27, 1726, Amos Putnam.

(IV) Joseph Lynde, son of Joseph Lynde (3), was born September 2, 1690, married October 21, 1714, Mary Sprague. He was active in town and church affairs. He was on the committee to settle the dispute as to the line between Reading and Malden, January 15, 1754, and was on a committee appointed to unite the two parishes if possible in 1744-5. He was ensign of the Malden company. He or his son was selectman in 1757, and perhaps other years. Children: 1. Joseph, born July 4, 1716, died July 4, 1798, married July 4, 1740, Mary Lynde, who died November 20, 1806, aged eighty-five. 2. Jabez, born April 22, 1719. 3. Mary, born December 24, 1721, married, 1747, John Bucknam. 4. Hannah, born March 18, 1724. 5. Phebe, born February 16, 1726-7, married, 1744, Benjamin Sprague. 6. Elizabeth, born November 30, 1729, married, January 31, 1755, Phineas Green. 7. Nathan, born July 13, 1732, mentioned below. 8. Lydia, born September 25, 1735, married April 14, 1757, Nathan Howard.

(V) Nathan Lynde, son of Joseph Lynde (4), was born in Malden, July 13, 1732, died January 12, 1819, aged eighty-six. He married (intention dated November 19, 1758) in 1759, Lydia Green, of Stoneham, Massachusetts. He was a soldier in the French war, under Captain Michael Brigdon, at the Fort William Henry alarm in 1757; again in the service in 1758. He rose to the rank of lieutenant before the Revolution, and responded with his company of minute men as lieutenant under Captain Benjamin Blaney, April 19, 1775, and June, 1776, on the Point Shirley expedition under General Lincoln. He is called the "commander of the town" in 1778. He served in many important town offices and committees. Children, born at Malden: 1. Nathan, born July 30, 1762, mentioned below. 2. William, born January 18, 1765, settled in Gardner, Massachusetts. 3. Joseph, born July 30, 1767, married Hannah Wait, of Roxbury, and had the homestead at Malden. 4. Lydia, born March 13, 1770.

(VI) Nathan Lynde, son of Lieutenant Nathan Lynde (5), was born in Malden, July 30, 1762, married there (November 15, intentions) in 1789, Betsey Sweetser, of Malden, born January 20, 1769. He settled in the southern part of the town, and was a farmer. Children, born at Malden: 1. Nathan, born July 20, 1790, mentioned below. 2. Stephen, born July 10, 1792. 3. Bela, born March 15, 1795, died in Boston. 4. Henry, born May 11, 1805. 5. Hannah, born November 27, 1807, died in Malden. 6. Seth S., died in Malden.

(VII) Nathan Lynde, son of Nathan Lynde (6), was born in Malden, July 20, 1790, died February 1, 1852, married December 2, 1814, Nancy Thorndike, of Beverly, Massachusetts, who was born in 1792, and died October 15, 1870. He settled in Charlestown. Sawyer says of him: "A little way south of the Johnson estate (in Charlestown) on Main street, opposite Wood street, can still be seen the entrance to 'Lynde's Yard,' where Nathan Lynde, like the Frothinghams farther up the street, carried on an extensive and successful business in the manufacture of carriages of every description. The premises extended around from Main street to Austin street, and were covered with shops properly fitted up for every branch of the trade. Mr. Lynde was a self-reliant and very enterprising man, whose business here afforded employment for many years to a large number of mechanics, apprentices and journeymen, who as a rule vied with each other in the quality of their work, and shared with their employer pleasure and pride in the good name and reputation of the establishment and its product." In the address of Elbridge H. Goss, July 4, 1876, at Melrose, he had this to say of the house at Malden built by Joseph Lynde (3): "The Joseph Lynde house, a large portion of it, on the plain yonder—that place that ever looks so charming, its buildings so clean, white and beautiful—is a very old one. In the cellar of this house there is, indeed, a relic of 'ye olden time' which I have examined. It is an oak log, a little larger and taller than a barrel, scooped out like a mortar, with an iron hoop around the top; the pestle is gone. In this the corn was

pounded and ground. As the Coitmore mill was built in 1640, and was not over two miles from any of the Lynde houses, it would seem as if this must have been in use before that time; possibly economy caused them to use it, notwithstanding the nearness of the mill, so that it may not be so very ancient; however that may have been, no one seems able to say, and I only know that there it is, a curious relic of by-gone days. The oldest house in Malden at that time (1876) was known as the Jabez Lynde house, (according to Malden history), said to have been over two hundred years of age then. It was later known as the Grundy house. An etching by Paul Hammersmith, after a sketch by Miss Hannah Lynde, of the old Lynde homestead in Melrose (formerly Malden), has attracted favorable attention. It is described as 'one of the oldest colonial farm houses in Massachusetts, built about the middle of the seventeenth century. It was the residence of Ensign Thomas Lynde, who came to Malden in 1645, and the birthplace of his sons Thomas, John and Joseph, of Malden, from whom are descended all but one branch of the family of Deacon Thomas Lynde, who came to Charlestown in 1634."

(I) William Thorndike, progenitor in England of Nancy Thorndike, wife of Nathan Lynde, lived in the town of Little Carlton, Lincolnshire, where he was born in 1470 and made his will in 1539.

(II) Herbert Thorndike, son of William Thorndike (1), died in 1554.

(III) Nicholas Thorndike, son of Herbert Thorndike (2), died in 1580.

(IV) Nicholas Thorndike, son of Nicholas Thorndike (3), died in 1595; married Frances Southey, children: 1. Francis, who signed the pedigree for the first Herald's visitation in the family in 1634, with his brother Herbert. 2. John. 3. Paul. 4. Rev. Herbert, became Dean of Westminster Abbey in 1661, was a strong royalist, and during the Commonwealth retired with his books to Chiswick, was well known as an ecclesiastical scholar, died unmarried.

(V) John Thorndike, son of Nicholas Thorndike (4), born in England, was the immigrant ancestor. He came as early as 1632, and died while on a visit to his native land in 1668, and was buried in Westminster Abbey. He was given the title of "Mr." in the records, and ranked as a "Gentleman" in legal papers. He was one of the first planters at Agawam (Ipswich), Massachusetts, April 1, 1633. His will was dated July 29, 1668, and was proved December 2, 1670. He made his will, "proposing to go to England," and bequeathed to his children—eldest daughter Anne, son Paul, daughters Mary, Martha and Alice, sons-in-law John Proctor and John Low. The will states that Anne was "in a melancholy state," and provided for her. Daughters Martha and Alice were to go to England with him (see wills of Francis Thorndike of Scamelsby, Lincolnshire, and Herbert Thorndike, Prebend of Westminster, in N. E. Gen. Register, 129). John Thorndike married Elizabeth Stratton, daughter of John and Ann Stratton, gentleman, of Shotley, England, who came to Salem in 1635.

(VI) Paul Thorndike, son of John Thorndike (5), was born about 1643, and in 1663, then a young man about twenty, was publicly baptized by his uncle, the Dean, in the "font newly set up," the severe notions of the uncle not allowing him to recognize the prior baptism in America. The sisters, Alice and Mary, were baptized at the same time, and the Dean made provision for them in his will. They were forbidden to marry any man going to Massachusetts or to any of the new-licensed conventicles, and the payment of a portion depended on their marrying, or being well-to-do, and cleaving to the Church of England. Paul returned to New England, but the two sisters remained. Paul married Mary Patch.

(VII) John Thorndike, son of Paul Thorndike (6), born 1674, married Joanna Larkin.

(VIII) John Thorndike, son of John Thorndike (7), married Elizabeth Ober, daughter of Hezekiah, born 1681, and Anna, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Morgan) Ober. Richard Ober, father of Hezekiah, was born in Apsbury, England, in 1641, came to America in 1667, married Abigail Woodbury, daughter of Nicholas Woodbury and granddaughter of William Woodbury.

(IX) Colonel Larkin Thorndike, son of John Thorndike (8), was born July 30, 1730, married December 12, 1751, Ruth Woodbury, daughter of William, born 1697, and Martha (Woodbury) Woodbury. William Woodbury, father of William, married Joanna, daughter of Deacon John and Sarah (Larkin) Wheeler, of Concord, Mass. William Woodbury, father of William, married Judith ———, and was son of William Woodbury, the immigrant ancestor. Colonel Larkin Thorndike was captain of the Beverly, Massachusetts, foot company and responded to the Lexington Alarm, April 19, 1775. In 1777 he was made colonel of the Eighth Regiment (Essex county), and resigned his commission

in 1779 to accept a similar position in Brigadier General Jonathan Titcomb's brigade, July 5, 1779. During the Revolution he was on the Beverly committee of safety and correspondence, was representative to the general court, and held many other offices. His daughter Ruth married Dr. Richard Smith Spofford, an eminent physician, who was a prominent Free Mason, graduate of Harvard Medical School in 1816. Another daughter married Schoolmaster Stickney, also a Harvard graduate; and his son, Dr. Larkin Thorndike, graduated from Harvard in 1782.

(X) Henry Thorndike, son of Colonel Larkin Thorndike (9), was baptized November 2, 1755, and died April 21, 1811; married Elizabeth Batchelder, daughter of Captain George Batchelder, of Marblehead, who died January 1, 1832.

(XI) Nancy Thorndike, daughter of Henry Thorndike (10), married Nathan Lynde Jr., December 2, 1814. Their children: 1. Larkin Thorndike, died in Boston, August 1901. 2. Nathan Jr., died in California, unmarried. 3. Ann, married, ——— Lowe. 4. Elizabeth Thorndike, married ——— Whiting, died, Beverly, Massachusetts. 5. Charlotte, married —— Farnsworth, died in New York City. 6. Stephen Henry, born at Charlestown, Massachusetts, May, 1822, mentioned below.

(VIII) Stephen Henry Lynde, son of Nathan Lynde (7), was born in Charlestown, Massachusetts, May, 1822, died in Winchester, Massachusetts, March 7, 1864, married Sarah Frances Brown, who was born in Charlestown, September 30, 1826, and died December 23, 1901, in Somerville, Massachusetts. Occupation, shipping merchant in Mediterranean trade. Their only child, Henry F., born December 1, 1849, mentioned below.

(IX) Henry Francis Lynde, son of Stephen Henry Lynde (8), born in Charlestown, Massachusetts, December 1, 1849, moved with his father's family to Winchester, Massachusetts, in 1862. He was educated in the public schools in Charlestown and Winchester, and in the English high school of Boston, class of 1864-1867. In 1868, he entered the wholesale manufacturing shoe business, and in several positions and connections spent his entire business life, with headquarters always in Boston, excepting from 1876 to 1889, when they were at Lynn, Massachusetts. In 1865, with his mother he returned to Charlestown to live, and remained there until 1880, when they removed to Winter Hill, Somerville, Massachusetts, and in 1891 built the house on Broadway Terrace, which he still owns and occupies.

He served in the Massachusetts Volunteer Militia for twenty years, viz. : four years as private, corporal and sergeant in the Somerville Light Infantry, Company B, Fifth Infantry, Massachusetts Volunteer Militia, 1867-1871; sixteen years in the First Corps Cadets, Massachusetts Volunteer Militia, Boston, as private, corporal, sergeant and first sergeant of Company C, 1876-1892. He is an honorary life member of the First Corps Cadets, Massachusetts Volunteer Militia, and a life member of the Veteran Association of the Independent Corps of Cadets. He is a member of the Society of the Sons of the Revolution; of the Massachusetts Society, Sons of the American Revolution; of the Exchange Club, Boston; the Middlesex Club, (Republican); Revere Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, Boston; St. Andrew's Chapter, Royal Arch Masons, Boston; DeMolay Commandery, No. 7, Knights Templar, Boston, serving in the latter organization as adjutant, from 1902 to 1907.

Mr. Lynde married, August 27, 1884, Emily A. Sanborn, born in Boston, April 10, 1852, daughter of Christopher Page and Margaret A. (Houston) Sanborn, his (Mr. Sanborn's) second wife.

FLAGG

The name of Flagg is supposed by former antiquaries to be more correctly Flegg. The name of Flegg is found in England, and in the early period in this country the name was commonly written Flegg. The first Thomas Flegg, who came to Watertown and there settled, spelled his name Flegg.

The Flagg family has always been notable in Woburn for the number of its prominent men, and the positions which they have held in the civic, military, and financial affairs of the town. They were large holders of real estate in the days when real estate was the real property of the inhabitants. Sewall, the historian of Woburn, says, the "descendants from Gershom Flagg have been numerous and respectable, both in Woburn and Wilmington. Colonel Eleazer Flagg (or Flegg, as he preferred to write his name), a gentleman of note and influence in Woburn in the early part of the eighteenth century, was his second son. Rev. Ebenezer Flagg, a graduate of Harvard College, 1725, was his grandson, by his son Ebenezer. He was born October 18, 1704; ordained

at Chester, New Hampshire, 1736; and died there, November 14, 1796, aged ninety-two years. Dr. John Flagg, of Lynn, was son of Rev. Ebenezer." Dr. John Flagg (Harvard College, 1761), became an eminent physician in Lynn, and attained the rank of colonel in the war of the Revolution. He married, June 21, 1761, Susanna Fowle, daughter of James, Esq. and Susanna (Wyman) Fowle, of Woburn, and died May 27, 1793, in the fiftieth year of his age.

(I) Thomas Flagg, who settled early in Watertown, is the ancestor, through his son, Lieutenant Gershom Flagg, of the Woburn family of Flagg. He lost his left eye by a gunshot wound, previously to 1659; he was for many years a selectman, and died February 6, 1697-98. His wife was Mary ———. Children: 1. Gershom, born April 16, 1641, see forward. 2. John, born June 14, 1643. 3. Bartholomew, born February 23, 1644. 4. Thomas, born April 28, 1646. 5. William, born about 1648, killed by the Indians at Lancaster, 1675. 6. Michael, born March 23, 1650-51. 7. Eleazer, born May 14, 1654. 8. Elizabeth, born March 22, 1656-57, married, October 20, 1676, James Bigelow. 9. Mary, born January 14, 1657-58, married, June 3, 1674, Samuel Bigelow. 10. Rebecca, born September 5, 1660, married, November 19, 1679, Deacon Stephen Cook. 11. Benjamin, born June 25, 1662. 12. Allen, born May 16, 1665.

(II) Lieutenant Gershom Flagg, eldest son of Thomas Flagg (1) was born at Watertown, April 16, 1641. He was killed in battle with the Indians at Lee, New Hampshire, July 6, 1690, holding the rank of lieutenant. He came to Woburn, where he married, April 15, 1668, Hannah Leppingwell, born January 6, 1645-46, died March 29, 1724, daughter of Michael and Isabel Leppingwell. He was a tanner, and his dwelling house and tanning establishment, in 1673, stood on High street (Pleasant street) near the site of Woburn first meeting house (on present Woburn Common); the old burying-place was on the east, and the training-field (the land now traversed by the head of Winn street) on the south. The Rev. Thomas Carter's house was west of Gershom Flagg's property. The homestead descended from Gershom (1) to Gershom (2), thence, 1736, to Gershom (3), thence to his uncle, Zachariah Flagg (4), in part in 1762, who parted with his share to William Fox in 1765. Fox had in the meantime acquired the other half, and the house became known afterwards as the "Fox House." The house disappeared after 1818 and before 1829, having stood from a period which antedated 1673.

In 1689 Noah Wiswall, a brother-in-law of William Johnson, of Woburn, was appointed captain of a company of Indians gathered from the different parts of the colony to act against the common enemy, and Gershom Flagg was appointed his lieutenant. When the company marched, orders were sent to its captain at Woburn, where they apparently rendezvoused. Ensign Edward Walker, of the company, was of Woburn, and in the provincial records the story is told that Wiswall, Flagg, and Walker, with four other Englishmen and a number of friendly Indians, marched against the Indian enemy and engaged a superior number of them at a place called Lamprey river, and though they destroyed many of the enemy, the said officers all lost their lives in the action. The other four Englishmen—Samuel Locke, Samuel Baker, William Bruce and Benjamin Baldwin—were of Woburn. His widow married, December 10, 1696, Ensign Israel Walker. Children: 1. Gershom, born March 10, 1669, see forward. 2. Eleazer, born August 1, 1670, became a colonel, died July 12, 1726. 3. John, born May 25, 1673. 4. Hannah, born March 12, 1675, married, January 9, 1695-96, Henry Green, of Malden. 5. Thomas, born June 22, 1677, died the following day. 6. Ebenezer, born December 21, 1678. 7. Abigail, born January 8, 1681-82. 8. Mary, born February 2, 1683-84. 9. Thomas, born April 19, 1685. 10. Benoni, born August 19, 1687, died the same day.

(III) Gershom Flagg, son of Lieutenant Gershom Flagg (2), was born in Woburn, March 10, 1668-69, and died there, August 24, 1755; married Hannah ———; she died January 4, 1741. Children: 1. Elizabeth, born May 22, 1696. 2. Gershom, born November 22, 1698, died July 11, 1700. 3. Zachariah, born June 20, 1700, see forward. 4. Gershom, born January 25, 1701-02, died May 14, 1753. 5. Joseph, died September 19, 1725. 6. Benjamin, died April 7, 1725.

(IV) Zachariah Flagg, son of Gershom Flagg (3), was born in Woburn, June 20, 1700, and died there, 1782. He married (first), January 2, 1732-33, Mary Gardner, born May 28, 1705, daughter of Henry and Elizabeth (Lane) Gardner, of Charlestown. He married (second), at Middleton, July 12, 1753, Mrs. Mary Fuller. Zachariah Flagg was living in Woburn in 1777, but appears to have

spent part of his life in Wilmington. He held the rank of captain as early as 1748. His name disappears from the Woburn tax list in 1781. His will, dated April 9, 1773, called him gentleman, "he being aged;" names wife Mary, sons Zachariah, Samuel and John, and daughter Mary Sawyer; probated April 4, 1782. Children: 1. Joseph, born February 9, 1734-35. 2. Zachary, born June 17, 1737. Zachary Junior, enlisted at the beginning of the French war of 1755, and continued in service to its close, with the exception of one year. He served fourteen months in Nova Scotia, was taken and stripped by savages, and narrowly escaped with his life, at Fort William Henry, 1757. He was carried to Montreal as a prisoner. His sufferings affected his mind. In 1764 his father petitioned the general court for aid for his expenses on account of the fatigues and hardships his son had undergone in the war, having broken down a sound constitution, and leaving him physically and mentally in a very poor condition. In 1773 his father, in his will, gave him only a silver spoon, "because of his weakness," and provided for him otherwise. He died in Woburn, February 17, 1791. 3. Mary, born September 2, 1739, died young. 4. Mary, born February 24, 1741-42, married (first), 1763, William Belknap; married (second), May 3, 1770, Elijah Sawyer, Jr., of Lancaster. 5. Samuel, born June 23, 1744. 6. John, born August 29, 1746, see forward.

(V) John Flagg, son of Zachariah Flagg (4), born in Woburn, August 29, 1746, died there May 24, 1825, aged seventy-eight years. He married (first), November 6, 1769, Hannah Tidd, born February 17, 1749, daughter of Jonathan and Sasirah (Baker) Tidd, who died August, 1772. He married (second) Abigail Thompson, daughter of James and Abigail (Simonds) Thompson, of Wilmington, born March 9, 1747-48, died in Woburn, February 1, 1847, in her ninety-ninth year. Mr. Flagg was a farmer, and during the Revolutionary war was engaged in teaming merchandise from Boston to New York. He was present in Belknap's Woburn company at the battles of Lexington and Concord, April 19, 1775, and was twenty-seven days in service at that time. On good testimony he is said to have taken the second prisoner from the enemy on the day of April 19, 1775. Children: 1. Joseph, born February 7, 1769. 2. Child, died August, 1772. 3. Abigail, born September 1, 1775, married, April 20, 1797, David Lovering, of Woburn, whose children were: i. Maria, born November 26, 1797; ii. Joseph Flagg, born March 1, 1799. 4. Hannah, born March 11, 1777, died July 8, 1786, aged nine years. 5. John, born October 7, 1779, died March 17, 1835, aged fifty-five years. 6. Josiah, born April 23, 1782, died 1830. 7. William, born July 25, 1784, see forward. 8. Hannah, born May 7, 1786, died April 24, 1857, aged seventy-one years.

(VI) John Flagg, son of John Flagg (5), was born at Woburn, October 7, 1779. He received a common school education in his native town, and was brought up on his father's farm. He was a farmer for many years. He also kept the tavern at the corner of Salem and Broad streets for several years. His farm was one of the largest in this section. At one time he owned all of the land on Broad street from Union to Salem street and to the crest of Union Hill. He accumulated considerable wealth for his day. In disposition and character Mr. Flagg was genial, cheerful and attractive. He stood high in the estimation of his townsmen. He was a member of the Woburn militia company. In religion he was an orthodox Congregationalist, and in politics a Democrat. He died March 17, 1835, aged fifty-five years. He married, September 6, 1801, Mary Fowle, of Woburn, daughter of Joseph Fowle. Their children: 1. Mary, born at Woburn, November 22, 1801, died unmarried; blind during her last years. 2. John Gardner, born June 9, 1805, see forward. 3. Catherine, born April 25, 1807, at Woburn, died unmarried. 4. Adeline, born at Woburn, July 30, 1809, married Asa Goodell, of Vermont; child, Ellen, born 1852, married ——— Buell. 5. Abigail Thompson, born at Woburn, April 7, 1811, married Amos Sweetzer, of Boston; children: i. Annie, ii. Rosette. 6. Sumner, born at Woburn, December 7, 1812, married, February, 1846, Antoinette Beals, of Boston; children: i. William, born February, 1847; ii. Antoinette, born 1849; iii. Harriet G., born 1850; iv. Joshua Gardner. 7. Cynthia, born at Woburn, September 17, 1814, married (first) Nehemiah Littlefield; (second) ——— Bicknell; no issue.

(VI) William Flagg, son of John Flagg (5), was born at Woburn, July 25, 1784. He received the education of the farmer boy of that day, attending the district school until fifteen, and helping his father on the farm. He early learned the trade of shoemaker, working at it in different places. He subsequently went to Boston, where he found the trade of mason more to his liking and more

profitable. Here he served an apprenticeship, and then worked as a bricklayer (which trade was in those days one of much importance) from 1806 to 1825, when he returned to his home in Woburn, to the farm which belonged to the old homestead, and after the death of his father he purchased the entire property of his heirs. Of the original ninety-five odd acres he sold off part. He conducted general farming until about 1845, when he began to raise for the Boston market all kinds of early produce, which netted him well. The farm was situated in Burlington township, where the present Heald Brothers are located; in the best part of the town. He was a very energetic and hard working man, of strong temperance opinions. He trained in the early militia. He married, June 28, 1821, Myra Fowle, born at Woburn, March 29, 1795, died March 10, 1873, daughter of John and Lois (Richardson) Fowler, of Woburn. Children: 1. William Eustice, born September 2, 1823; see forward. 2. Benjamin Franklin, born June 13, 1825, married Rebecca Parkinson, of Ireland; children: i. Dr. Franklin, married Emma McLean; children: Marion and Madeline; ii. Martha Eveline. 3. Lydia Almira, born September 3, 1827, married, June 5, 1857, Ephraim Davis, of Lowell; children: i. Lillian Maria, born August 20, 1859; married Henry Clapp; child, Roland; ii. Minot Flagg. 4. Lois Amanda, born May 20, 1832, died May 10, 1873; unmarried. William Flagg (father) died February 18, 1877.

(VII) John Gardner Flagg, son of John Flagg (6), was born at Woburn, June 9, 1805. He attended the public schools of his native town, and when very young went to work as a clerk in a grocery store in Charlestown. He returned to school after a year or so, attending the Lexington public schools, teaching schools for a year while yet a student in the district school. He began his business career in Boston in the employ of a Mr. Marriner, manufacturer and dealer in mattresses, bedding, etc. He made himself so useful to his employer that a few years later when Mr. Marriner was unable, on account of illness, to attend to business he placed Mr. Flagg in charge. Needless to add the business was continued profitably. At length Mr. Flagg became the owner of the business, which he carried on with gratifying success. He manufactured the first ready-made mattresses that were placed on the market, and this branch of his business developed into very large proportions. He supplied the mattresses for many of the new hotels in this country, and his requirements of curled hair for making his goods were so large that he had to go to Russia to buy the stock. He also bought live geese feathers in large quantities and sold them to advantage in the American markets. He made seven trips abroad for this purpose to Russia and other foreign countries. His first transatlantic trip was in the "Great Western," one of the first steamships to cross the ocean. He travelled all over Russia and other countries, and was the first who made a success of importing geese feathers to the United States. He finally retired from business, on account of ill health, and took to farming on the homestead which his father left to him at his death. During the civil war he took contracts from the government for mattresses for the navy, having a factory at Brooklyn, New York. In this business he was in partnership with his brother, Sumner Flagg, who had charge of a similar factory at the Charlestown navy yard. After retiring from this business in Brooklyn, he manufactured satinet prints in the city of New York. He was one of the promoters of the Crystal Palace of that city. This building was destroyed by a wind storm. He returned to the homestead at Woburn and conducted the farm, as aforementioned, at one time making a specialty of growing potatoes, and during one season shipped nine hundred barrels to Florida, his brother Sumner selling and delivering them. He died at Woburn, March 17, 1893. In religion Mr. Flagg was a Unitarian; in politics he was a Democrat, but never sought public office.

He married, October 11, 1833, Sarah Felt Reeves, born June 15, 1816, daughter of Captain Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Saul) Reeves, of Salem, Massachusetts. Nathaniel Reeves was a sea captain. Their children: 1. Elizabeth, born at Boston, November 5, 1834, died June 19, 1869; married, December 18, 1856, John M. Leathe, of Woburn. 2. Sarah Ellen, born in Boston, January 20, 1837; married, September 2, 1856, William H. Loring, of Boston; children: i. Frederick, born December 19, 1857; ii. Alice Grampner, born December 2, 1859; iii. Ida Dayton, born February 27, 1864; iv. Robert Gardner, (twin) born September 23, 1868; v. Richard Tuttle, (twin) born September 23, 1868. 3. John Gardner, Jr., born April 2, 1841; married, August 18, 1863, Maria Malleville Allen, of Woburn; children: i. Annie Gridley, born July 31, 1864; ii. Edith Loring, born March 18, 1866; iii. John Allen, born June 11, 1875, died August

22, 1878; iv. Alice Reeves, born March 14, 1880. 4. George Henry, died young. 5. Frances Gertrude, born March 19, 1849; married, September 1, 1868, David B. Clark, of Catskill, New York; children: i. Elizabeth Flagg, born June 13, 1869; ii. William Gardner, born July 5, 1873. 6. Charles Horace, born April 22, 1852, see forward.

(VII) William Eustice Flagg, son of William Flagg (6), was born at Woburn, September 2, 1823. He received a liberal education in the nearby district school during the winter months up to eighteen years of age. He began work on his father's farm when quite young, and continued in this up to twenty-five years of age, when he and his brother, Benjamin Franklin Flagg, started in the business of market gardening on the old homestead, which continued two years, when Benjamin Franklin removed from Winchester, and Mr. Flagg carried it on alone for a time. In March, 1863, he bought his present farm of forty acres, known as the old Hale place, of George Russell, situated in the best part of Woburn, in Cambridge street. He devoted his time to market gardening with market in Boston up to about 1894, when his two sons, Walter Clifford and Charles Henry, took the business and conducted it five years together. Charles H. now conducts the interest for his father. Mr. Flagg is of a retiring disposition, devoted to the interests of his farm and family, and commands the respect of his neighbors and citizens. He is an attendant of the Baptist church at Woburn, and is a Republican in politics. He married, December 21, 1857, Nancy Evelyn Steele, born October 4, 1837, daughter of Joseph and Sally (Wood) Steele, of Woburn. Joseph Steele was a shoemaker and farmer. Children: 1. Walter Clifford, born April 2, 1870, married, December 22, 1892, Violet Maude McLane, of Woburn; children: i. Viola May, born October 7, 1894; ii. Helen Louise; born June 11, 1899; iii. William Erving, born January 26, 1903; iv. Beatrice M., born December 27, 1904. 2. Charles Henry, born August 3, 1874, married, January 17, 1906, Bessie Elva Noyes.

(VIII) Charles Horace Flagg, son of John Gardner Flagg (7), was born at Woburn, Massachusetts, April 22, 1852. He completed his schooling at the age of fourteen, and left his home at Woburn to become a clerk in a dry goods house at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. After a year and a half he entered the employ of James Lee and learned the art of designing calico prints. Two years later he went to Newport, Rhode Island, and attended the public schools there for a year. Then he held a position as designer for the firm of Amos Lawrence & Co., Chauncey street, for three years, and for the firm of White, Payson & Co., 110 North street, New York City, agents for the Manchester (New Hampshire) Print Works, for two years. He was proprietor of a fruit store at Fulton Ferry for a year and a half. He then came to his native place to live, having accepted a position as carpet designer for the Lowell Carpet Company of Lowell, Massachusetts. He was with the Lowell Carpet Company a year, and since then has conducted the homestead farm and worked for the various leather firms of Woburn. At present (1907) he is associated with his son in farming and market gardening. While employed and in business in New York he resided in Jersey City, New Jersey. Mr. Flagg is a Unitarian in religion; in politics he was formerly a Democrat, but in later years a Republican.

He married, January 23, 1875, at Jersey City, New Jersey, Charlotte E. Clark, born at Bloomfield, New Jersey, April 15, 1853, daughter of William and Ellen (Peloubet) Clark, of Bloomfield. William Clark was a wholesale jewelry manufacturer. Mrs. Flagg traces her Peloubet ancestry to Norman stock, her grandfather, Count Michael Peloubet, being the immigrant. On the maternal side the Alcott family lineage is traced to Mayflower stock. Children: 1. Hubert Clinton, born December 14, 1875, see forward. 2. Prescott Clark, born December 16, 1877. 3. Phillip Peloubet, born October 31, 1883. 4. Randall Alcott, born November 5, 1887. 5. Dorothy Gardner, born August 14, 1893. 6. Sarah Eleanor, born October 22, 1896.

(IX) Hubert Clinton Flagg, son of Charles Horace Flagg (8), was born at Jersey City, New Jersey, December 14, 1875. He removed to Woburn, Massachusetts, when very young and attended the public schools there. He worked on the farm between terms of school and after graduating until 1899, when he entered the employ of the Boston & Maine railroad. He was injured in an accident soon after he began work. He was compensated in money for his loss of time and injuries, but preferred to return to the farm, and in 1901 he purchased the homestead of his father and has since then been engaged successfully in market gardening in Woburn. His father and brother are associated with him in the work of the farm. He has a hundred acres of land, a

part of the original Flagg farm of his paternal ancestors. It is located in the eastern part of the town. He makes a specialty of lettuce, cucumbers and celery for the Boston market. He is a Unitarian in religion, a Republican in politics. He is unmarried and lives at home with his parents.

BROWN

(I) William Brown, the immigrant ancestor belonged, according to the family tradition, to one of the numerous Scotch families of Brown. He came to America at the time that many thousand young Scotchmen were sent here by Cromwell as prisoners of war after the battle of Worcester. He settled in Boston, where he married, April 16, 1655, Elizabeth Ruggles, daughter of George Ruggles, of Braintree, Massachusetts. Another man of the same name living in Boston at about the same time makes the records confusing as to property and public service. He died in 1668, and his widow Elizabeth married second, July 6, 1669, John Rogers, of Billerica. Two of the Brown children were mentioned in the will of Rogers. Children of William and Elizabeth Brown: 1. Mary, born March 16, 1655-6. 2. Sarah, born January 8, 1657. 3. Elizabeth, died August 10, 1691; married September 23, 1678, James Kidder. 4. George, born April 5, 1668; mentioned below.

(II) George Brown, son of William Brown (1), was born April 5, 1668, and died September 28, 1738. He took the oath of fidelity with eighteen others, March 18, 1685. He received among a list of eighty-one proprietors a four-acre right of twenty-five acres in 1708, and there he built the original house, which descended for four generations in direct line to his descendants. The farm is in the eastern part of the town. He was captain of the military company, and served as assessor of the town. He was representative to the general court 1716-7, 1721-4 and 1727; selectman 1710-2, 1714-20, 1722-26 and 1729. Many of his descendants in the vicinity have been engaged in the lumber business.

He married, January 30, 1689-90, Sarah Kidder, who was born June 1, 1667, daughter of James and Anna (Moore) Kidder, of Bellerica. She died February 27, 1717-8. Her father was a prominent citizen in civil and military affairs. Children: 1. Joseph, born November 3, 1690; married first, Mary Baldwin; second, June 28, 1733, Anne Cleveland. 2. Sarah, born March 8, 1691-2; died September 26, 1704. 3. Elizabeth, born January 12, 1693-4; died August 6, 1732; married March 28, 1721, Oliver Whiting. 4. Josiah, born April 19, 1695; married first Hannah ———; second, November 29, 1739, Mrs. Rebecca (Simonds) Danforth, widow of Thomas Danforth; third, March 1, 1748-9, Widow Mary Ellis, of Needham. 5. William, born October 21, 1696; married Mary Baldwin. 6. Mary (twin), born September 27, 1698; died November 19, 1698. 7. James (twin), born September 27, 1698; died December 1, 1698. 8. John (twin), born November 27, 1699; died December 12, 1699. 9. Thomas (twin), born November 27, 1699; died December 12, 1699. 10. Samuel, born January 27, 1701-2; mentioned below. 11. Ephraim, born January 23, 1702-3; married ——— Hosley and lived in Townsend. 12. Isaac, born and died January 27, 1702-3. 13. Dorothy, born January 1, 1704-5; married December 9, 1729, Samuel Crosby; lived in Shrewsbury, Massachusetts. 14. Sarah, born December 21, 1707; married May 19, 1741, Jacob French; she died August 16, 1765.

(III) Samuel Brown, son of George Brown (2), was born at Billerica, January 27, 1701-2. He was brought up on the farm, and was a farmer all his life. He had the homestead and bequeathed it to his son. The first saw mill erected in the vicinity was on this farm, owned by a firm of farmers of the neighborhood, and was in operation until 1740. Brown served in the French and Indian wars, and attained the rank of lieutenant. In 1736 he occupied the front seat in the meeting house, an indication of his leading position in the community. He was selectman 1743-4. He died July 6, 1779. He married Mrs. Mary (Davis) French, who was born May 31, 1706, widow of Jonathan French and daughter of Joseph and Rebecca (Patten) Davis, of Billerica. She died November 11, 1758. Her father, Joseph Davis, was a farmer and deacon of the church at Billerica. Children: 1. Mary, born December 9, 1731; married April 9, 1752, Benjamin Lewis. 2. Samuel, born September 12, 1733, mentioned below. 3. Joshua, born January 1, 1734-5. 4. Sarah, born February 20, 1735-6; died August 19, 1811; married November 29, 1759, Edward Farmer, a soldier in the Revolution. 5. Anna, born September 21, 1737; married Samuel Bullen. 6. Rebecca, born February 18, 1738-9; died January 1, 1814; married January 3, 1760, James Lewis. 7. Abigail, born April 14, 1740; married January 6, 1762, Lieutenant Isaac Marshall. 8.

Martha, born March 22, 1741-2; died May 21, 1818; married January 25, 1763, Eleazer Stickney. 9. Persis, born October 23, 1743; married Asa Emerson. 10. Esther, born January 23, 1744-5; died February 17, 1744-5. 11. George, born June 22; died July 26, 1746. 12. George, born September 16, 1747; married November 21, 1771, Elizabeth French.

(IV) Samuel Brown, son of Samuel Brown (3), was born at Billerica, September 12, 1733. He had the Brown homestead, and followed farming as a calling, and was a well-to-do citizen. He built a grist mill in 1760 on the old place on the Wilmington road, in the eastern part of the town, near the school house on the same privilege occupied by the old saw mill. This location is now designated by the name of Patten's Mills. He married, August 16, 1759, Sarah Noyes, of Andover, Massachusetts. Children: 1. Sarah, born September 26, 1760; died December 9, 1795. 2. Samuel, born June 15, 1762; mentioned below. 3. Mary, born June 19, 1764; married April 12, 1803, Silas Chandler. 4. Susanna, born April 3, 1767; died November 23, 1793.

(V) Samuel Brown, son of Samuel Brown (4), was born June 15, 1762, at Billerica. He was raised on the farm, and had the advantages of a common school education. He inherited the homestead and lived there all his life. In his later years he was a Unitarian in religion and a Whig in politics. He was an officer in the militia company of his town, and his sword is in the possession of his grandson, George E. Brown of Woburn. He married Elizabeth Noyes, of Andover, who died January 10, 1850, aged eighty-one years. Children: 1. Samuel, born November 16, 1788; mentioned below. 2. Elizabeth, born September 30, 1790; married December 24, 1718, Joseph Cram, of Lyndeborough, New Hampshire; children: Louisa Cram, wife of John A. Putnam; and Harriet, married George Russell; died 1900. 3. Timothy N., born November 12, 1792; married Mahala Griffin, of Woburn, May, 1823. 4. Isaac, born August 7, 1794, drowned. 5. Sarah C., born May 10, 1796; died unmarried, April 25, 1859. 6. Susannah, born January 21, 1798. 7. Ruby, born February 17, 1802; married Jeremiah Hartshorn, of South Reading. 8. Lucy, born February 1, 1804; died November 1, 1884; married James Cram, of Lyndeborough; children: i. Nancy Cram, born February 21, 1832, died April 17, 1832; ii. Albert Cram, born November 8, 1834, married May 31, 1869, Mary Elizabeth Brown, and had Addie M. Cram, born January 21, 1871, died July 20, 1874; iii. Charles H. Cram, born November 3, 1836; married April 13, 1863, Sarah Van Buskirk. 9. Isaac, born April 21, 1806. 10. Harriet, born June 30, 1808. 11. Mary, born September 26, 1809; married Leonard Stratton, of Wilmington, Massacusetts; no issue.

(VI) Samuel Brown, son of Samuel Brown (5), was born at Billerica, November 16, 1788. He attended the district schools of his native town, principally during the winter terms, and worked for his father on the homestead until he was of age. He remained at home and was associated with his father as long as he lived, and inherited the homestead at his death. He had about a hundred acres of land, most of which was the original homestead of the family. In addition to his farming, he cut and sold timber from his wood lots. He was interested in historical matters, and in 1852 compiled a genealogical register of the descendants of William and Elizabeth Brown, mentioned above. He was of a quiet, domestic disposition, of excellent character, active in the temperance movement and other good works. He died in 1866. He was a Unitarian in religion, and served as the collector of the Billerica parish many years. He was a Whig in politics, and always interested in municipal affairs. He served in the militia company when a young man. He married, February 26, 1839, Mrs. Nancy Maria (Butters) Emerson, was born at Wilmington, in 1803, daughter of Jedediah and Betsey (Boutwell) Butters, of Wilmington. Her father was a farmer. Children: 1. Mary Elizabeth, born September 19, 1840; died November 14, 1897; married May 31, 1869, Albert Cram, of Lyndeborough, New Hampshire, and had Addie Maria, born January 29, 1871, died July 20, 1874. 2. George Everett, born July 20, 1843; mentioned below.

(VII) George Everett Brown, son of Samuel Brown (6), was born at Billerica, July 20, 1843. He received his education in the common schools of his native town, and worked on the homestead with his father until he was nineteen years old, when he enlisted in Company D, Thirty-third Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry, Colonel Adin B. Underwood. His regiment proceeded to Alexandria, Virginia, and became a part of the Eleventh Army Corps, Second Division, Second Brigade. He suffered from a sunstroke received while on duty, remaining unconscious thirty-six hours, and later was wounded in the battle of Chancellorsville, taken prisoner, and sent to the rear of the

Confederate army, but under cover of the smoke of battle he made his escape, and after a slow and painful journey reached the Federal camp. When he was able to leave the hospital he was assigned to detached duty until the close of the war, at Point Lookout, Maryland, in the force guarding thirty thousand Confederate prisoners, serving as nurse, ward master and division steward, having direct charge over thirty-six wards with a capacity of thirty-five hundred patients, also of the kitchen, chapel, reading room, baggage room, laundry, linen room, and hospital guard quarters. For some time he was on detective work for the government. He twice took his name from the list marked for the Veteran Reserve Corps, thereby leaving a chance to be ordered to the front, and later was shown by the surgeon in charge an order from Major General O. O. Howard to be sent immediately, but with it a special order from the Secretary of War to have him remain at the hospital. This was quite an honor as well as disappointment. He was discharged and mustered out of service in July, 1865.

He returned to his native town, but soon went south with the intention of locating in business there, but eventually located in Bridgeport, Connecticut, in the employ of the Bridgeport Furniture Company for one year. The death of his father called him home, and he settled his father's estate at Billerica. In 1870 he went west, and taught school at Woodbine, Iowa, and in Howard county, Nebraska. He declined a nomination to the legislature, but accepted the position of superintendent of schools for the county, and filled it with credit and ability until, on account of impaired hearing, he resigned his office and returned east to live. Subsequently he became bookkeeper for the Lyndeborough Glass Company, and had charge also of the repairs on the buildings of the company. During the four years that he lived in this town he married. He removed next to Olean, New York, and took charge of the box department of the Olean Glass Company. A year later the company failed and he became the assignee and settled the business. He was in business for a time as carpenter and builder, later with Gillingham & Company for a year, then with George Kimball for a short time in Woburn. He finally went into the building business in Woburn and vicinity and has been remarkably successful. Among the many buildings in Woburn for which he has had the contract and built may be mentioned: The Wyman school; the Highland school; residences of J. H. Ramsdell, F. H. Burdett, A. W. Prion and others. In 1905 he incorporated his business under the laws of Massachusetts. He was president and treasurer for one year, and then owing to ill health he decided to retire from the more pressing cares and duties of business, and his son, Allen L. Brown, became the president, and Albert E. Brown, another son, treasurer and manager. Mr. Brown has an elegant residence which he built himself a few years ago, at 7 Brown Place. He is a Unitarian in religion, and a Republican in politics. He has been delegate to various congressional conventions of his party. He belongs to Mount Horeb Lodge of Free Masons; to Woburn Chapter of Royal Arch Masons; to Hugh de Payens Commandery, Knights Templar, at Melrose; to the Massachusetts Consistory, Thirty-second degree, at Boston; and to Aleppo Temple, Order of the Mystic Shrine, at Boston. He was formerly a member of Post No. 222, Grand Army of the Republic, at Olean, New York, and is a past commander, now a member of Post No. 161, of Woburn. He is also a member of Rochester City Lodge, No. 166, Odd Fellows, Rochester, New York, and was a charter member of Olean Encampment of Odd Fellows. He is also an Ancient Odd Fellow.

He married, October 9, 1879, at Lyndeborough, Abbie Putnam, who was born there September 9, 1854, the daughter of John A. and Louisa (Cram) Putnam, of Lyndeborough. Her father was a farmer and miller. Children: 1. Albert Everett, born at Lyndeborough, September 5, 1881; married, 1903, Bessie May Ashbee, of Woburn; children: i. Harris Putnam, born May 21, 1904; ii. Allen Everett, born February 19, 1906; died August 31, 1906. 2. Allen Lester, born at Olean, April 12, 1884, mentioned above. 3. Ward Ferguson, born at Woburn, November 19, 1888. 4. Dexter Putnam, born at Woburn, November 15, 1891.

In March, 1907, to benefit his health, Mr. Brown started a ranch life in Colorado, and was followed later by his wife and youngest son.

GLEASON Thomas Gleason, the immigrant ancestor, settled in Watertown as early as 1652. He may have been the son of Richard Gleason, who was a proprietor of Sudbury, in 1640. The name is variously spelled in early records,

Gleason, Gleison, Glezen, Glesing and Leason. In 1662, Thomas Gleason was in Charlestown, Massachusetts, in possession of Squaw-Sachem's lands. He married Susanna ———. Children: 1. Thomas, mentioned below; Joseph, John, Mary, and probably Isaac and William.

(II) Thomas Gleason, son of Thomas Gleason (1), settled in Sudbury, Massachusetts, on the east side of Lake Cochituate, now in Wayland. He bought, by exchange, September 29, 1673, one half of the Benjamin Rice farm lying between Beaver Dam brook and Gleason's pond in Framingham, and in 1678 built his house near the pond. He was received as an inhabitant in Sherborn, October 5, 1678; died July 25, 1705. He married Sarah ———, who died July 8, 1703. Children: 1. Sarah, born February 6, 1665, married Jeremiah Morse. 2. Anne, married, 1688, John Gibbs. 3. Thomas, removed to Oxford, Massachusetts, about 1723; married, December 6, 1695, Mary Mellen. 4. Isaac, mentioned below. 5. Patience. 6. Mary, born June 19, 1680. 7. John, captain, had the homestead; served as selectman; married Abigail Learned; died May 9, 1740.

(III) Isaac Gleason, son of Thomas Gleason (2), was born about 1675. He lived in Framingham near his father. His house stood about forty-five rods southeast of the old Charles Clark house. He bought, February 18, 1725, eighty acres of land of Jonathan Lamb, lying southwest of the house now or lately owned by Paul W. Gibbs. His sons, Isaac, Jr. and Phinehas, afterward lived there. In 1726 he sold his old homestead to Daniel How, who opened a tavern in it, and about 1736 Mr. How sold it to Samuel Gleason, son of John, and grandson of Thomas Gleason (2). Isaac Gleason died December 5, 1737. He married, December 11, 1700, Deborah Leland, of Sherborn, Massachusetts. Children: 1. Deborah, born April 27, 1703, married Thomas Winch. 2. Isaac, born May 17, 1706, mentioned below. 3. Prudence, born October 3, 1708. 4. Phinehas, born August 23, 1711, lived in Framingham.

(IV) Isaac Gleason, son of Isaac Gleason (3), was born in Framingham, May 17, 1706. He resided on his father's place southwest of Paul W. Gibbs, mentioned above. He removed to Petersham, Massachusetts, where he died. He married, December 9, 1725, Thankful Wilson, daughter of Nathaniel Wilson. She died in Westmoreland, New Hampshire, aged ninety-four years. His children were: 1. Isaac, born August 3, 1726. 2. Elizabeth, born March 20, 1728-29, married, March 28, 1751, John Baker, of Littleton. 3. Deborah, born June 24, 1731, married, August 29, 1761, John Wheeler, of Nichewaug (Petersham). 4. Simeon, born August 19, 1733, married, 1764, Martha Dudley; lived in Greenwich, Massachusetts. 5. Thankful, born March 5, 1737, died young. 6. Thankful, born June 17, 1738, married, December 27, 1759, William Daggett. 7. James, settled in Westmoreland, New Hampshire. 8. Joseph, born February 3, 1743. 9. Nathaniel, baptized September 14, 1746, married Sarah Johnson; died in Hardwick. 10. Benjamin, baptized May 7, 1749, lived in Westmoreland. 11. Fortunatus, born 1752, baptized June 7, married Esther Beman; lived in Westmoreland.

(V) Joseph Gleason, son of Isaac Gleason (4), was born at Framingham, Massachusetts, February 3, 1743, and died at Petersham, Massachusetts, September 19, 1814. He settled in Petersham when a young man and followed farming there the remainder of his life. He became a prominent citizen. During the Revolution he was on the committee appointed by the town to raise men for the Revolutionary service. He was a selectman and held other positions of trust and honor. His will was dated January 24, 1812, with a codicil dated August 5, 1814; it was filed for probate October 18, 1814, and allowed December 6 following. He married, August 14, 1766, at Petersham, Sarah Curtis, who died April 2, 1827, at Petersham, aged, according to her gravestone, eighty years. Their children born in Petersham: 1. Sarah, born April 7, 1767, married, January 21, 1787, Windsor Gleason, of Charlestown, New Hampshire, son of Isaac Gleason (5) and grandson of Isaac Gleason (4), mentioned above. 2. Deborah, born November 29, 1768, married, June 3, 1792, Nahum Ward. 3. Molly, born July 31, 1771, married Abiel Parmenter. 4. Fanny, born July 4, 1773, married (intentions dated April 22, 1797) Artemas Crowell, and had two children, Alanson and Polly Crowell, mentioned in their grandfather's will. 5. David, born February 20, 1775, died February 1, 1776. 6. Lucinda, born November 2, 1777, died October 2, 1778. 7. Lucinda, born May 20, 1779, married (intentions dated April 7, 1800) Nathaniel Gleason, Jr., of Hardwick, Massachusetts; married (second), October 14, 1828, Caleb Chamberlain, at Petersham. 8. Joseph, Jr., born April 7, 1781, mentioned below. 9. Betsey, born March 1, 1783, married, October

B. M. Gleason.

28, 1804, Nathan Gould, of Leverett, Massachusetts. 10. Curtis, born April 1, 1785, married, December 8, 1813, Luna Hildreth, who died January 8, 1828, aged thirty-nine years; child, Eliza F., chose as guardian, April 6, 1829, Joseph G. Parmenter, indicating that her father was dead; Curtis Gleason was executor and residual legatee of his father. 11. Amanda, mentioned in father's will. 12. Clarissa, married, June 13, 1809, Cephas Willard, mentioned in will.

(VI) Joseph Gleason, son of Joseph Gleason (5), was born in Petersham, Massachusetts, April 7, 1781, and died there February 28, 1808, aged twenty-six years. He was buried in Petersham and his burial place is marked by a headstone. He was a farmer. He married at Petersham, Sukey (sometimes given as Susan), Whitney, born 1780, died April 21, 1828, and buried by the side of her first husband at Petersham. (See gravestone in Petersham graveyard). She married (second), December 22, 1813, James Thompson, of New Salem, Massachusetts. Children of Joseph and Sukey (Whitney) Gleason, born at Petersham: 1. Harriet, born about 1803, married, June 1, 1823, Oren Tower. 2. Louisa, born 1805, married, August 23, 1830, Samson Wetherell. 3. Benjamin Whitney, born October 12, 1806.

Sukey Whitney was the daughter of Captain Benjamin Whitney, second lieutenant in the Revolution under General Lee and later captain; resided in Simpson, Province of Quebec, and at Petersham, Massachusetts; died 1830. Solomon Whitney (5), father of Captain Benjamin (6), was born December 20, 1721; married, October 5, 1749, Elizabeth Smith; married (second), Ithamar Goodnow; resided at Marlborough and Petersham, Massachusetts; he had four children.

Benjamin Whitney (4), father of Solomon (5), was born October 7, 1687. Married, February 7, 1710, Sarah Barrett, born November 28, 1692, died February 15, 1730. He settled in Boston, Massachusetts, and became wealthy; he owned Narragansett rights which he willed to his son Solomon. He died October, 1737.

Thomas Whitney (3), father of Benjamin (4), was born at Watertown, Massachusetts, August 24, 1656. He was a resident of Watertown, Stow and Bolton, Massachusetts; he owned a sixty-acre farm at Pompascitticut (now Stow), Massachusetts. Married, January 29, 1679, Elizabeth Lawrence, born February 3, 1659. He died at Bolton, Massachusetts, February 8, 1741.

John Whitney (1), father of Thomas (2), was born in England in 1629; was admitted freeman April 18, 1690. He married, in Watertown, Massachusetts, January 11, 1654, Mary Kettell. (See Whitney family).

(VII) Benjamin Whitney Gleason, son of Joseph Gleason, Jr., (6), was born October 12, 1806, in Petersham, Massachusetts, and died in Gleasondale (Stow), January 19, 1884. He was educated in the public schools, leaving at the age of fourteen to begin his apprenticeship to learn the trade of cabinet maker. After he came of age he followed his trade at Grafton, Massachusetts, in the wood-working department of a cotton mill there. In 1833 he went to Worcester, and during the following four years was a journeyman in a machine shop. He left Worcester and entered the employ of Gilbert & Richardson, of North Andover, Massachusetts, manufacturers of cotton and woolen machinery. The firm was dissolved in 1842 and George H. Gilbert removed to Ware and engaged in the manufacture of woolen goods. July 13, 1842, Mr. Gleason formed a copartnership with George L. Davis, who had been a fellow workman with him in the employ of Gilbert & Richardson, under the name of Gleason & Davis, and began manufacturing machinery at North Andover. In 1848 Charles Furber, an old employee, was admitted to partnership and the name was changed to Gleason, Davis & Furber. Mr. Gleason retired from the firm in 1849. In 1849, the creditors of the Rock Bottom Company, which had failed, prevailed upon Mr. Gleason to reorganize that company and take charge of the business. He moved to Rock Bottom and took into partnership Mr. Samuel J. Dale. In 1875 Mr. Gleason suffered a slight stroke of paralysis, but he recovered and continued in active business until 1880, when he practically retired. He was a leader in his line of business, successful, upright and enterprising. He was a Republican in politics. In 1859 and 1872 he represented his district in the general court, and in 1860 and 1861 was state senator.

He married, August 31, 1831, Louisa Fessenden, of Shrewsbury, Massachusetts, who was born in Rutland, Massachusetts, April 10, 1809, and died May 8, 1858. Children: 1. Ellen A., born June 18, 1834, married Humphrey Brigham, of Hudson, Massachusetts. 2. Benjamin F., born August 26, 1838, died August 25, 1848. 3. Charles W., born April 9, 1841, mentioned below. 4. Stillman A., born August 2, 1843, died August 7, 1888. 5. Alfred D., born February 7, 1846.

(VIII) Charles Whitney Gleason, son of Benjamin Whitney Gleason (7), was born in North Andover, Massachusetts, April 9, 1841, and lived there until April, 1849, when with the family he moved to Rock Bottom, now Gleasondale (Stow), Massachusetts.

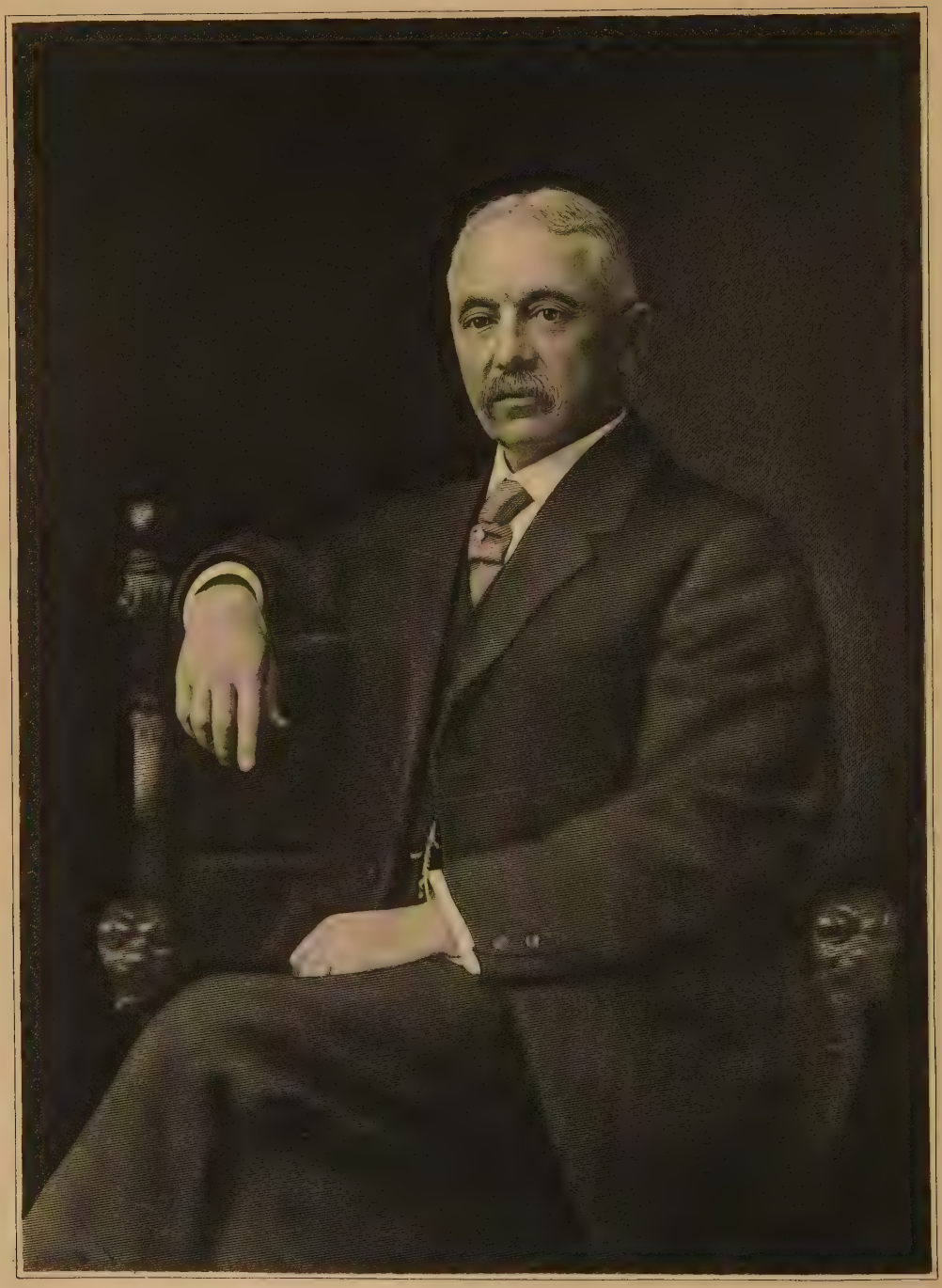
He attended public and private schools in his own town until fifteen years of age. Then he attended school at Riverside Institute, Auburndale; Eaton's Commercial College at Worcester, and Lancaster Institute at Lancaster. During vacations he was in the office and finishing department of his father's woolen mill. Mills in those days ran from half past five in the morning until half past seven at night, with one-half hour for breakfast and three-quarters for dinner. There being no school law, children as young as ten years were employed in manufactories in Massachusetts. At the age of nineteen years he became bookkeeper and shipping clerk in the mill remaining two years. At the age of twenty-one he spent the summer of 1862 travelling in Europe, returning in September, and again entered upon his duties at the mill, part of the time acting as overseer of spinning and weaving rooms, beside doing the office work. In April, 1863, at the age of twenty-two, he was given the position of superintendent, on trial, and in November was engaged permanently, and for twenty-four years following, held the position, even after becoming a member of the firm. His systematic habits and knowledge of the details of the business acquired during the few years of training with his father, were of great advantage in his new career as manager. He was ambitious and caretaking, and anxious to increase the output of the mills, which had suffered from frequent changes of overseers and operatives, occasioned by enlistments for the war. He entered upon his duties with energy, taking personal charge of many details of the manufacture of goods, testing the wools, mixing for the various grades, deciding what wools were needed, and watching closely that everything should be well done and economically. He won the goodwill and respect of his employees, and was always mindful of their wants and comfort. He established the plan of promoting his young men to second hand positions and then to overseers, as they became competent. Some of these men filled responsible positions in the Gleason mills and in other mills throughout New England. He instilled in the minds of his employees to keep machines in good working condition and have them run to their fullest capacity. He gave his personal attention to the repairs, and many were done at night, to save stopping the work in the daytime, and Mr. Gleason was often seen in his shirt sleeves assisting and directing the work. He seemed at home, whether putting in new boilers, new water wheels, rebuilding bridges, or building a stone dam. He was often complimented by insurance inspectors and manufacturers on the cleanliness and good order which prevailed throughout the works, and at one time was urged to take charge of a mill in another part of the State, by a manufacturer who had heard of his good management.

His plans for increasing the product of the mills succeeded so well that in time he had raised the limit of former superintendents of 800,000 yards to 1,200,000 yards of flannels in a year. In doing this, the quality of the Gleason flannels was kept up to the high standard established years before and so well known to the trade of the United States. For fifteen years he bought all the wool used, one year going West and buying direct from the farmers.

In 1872 Mr. Gleason was admitted to partnership in the mills, under the firm name of B. W. Gleason & Sons, the members being Benjamin W. Gleason, Charles Whitney Gleason, Stillman Augustus Gleason and Alfred Dwight Gleason. At his father's death, January 19, 1884, Charles Whitney Gleason became the head of the firm, which continued under the old name until the retirement of Stillman Augustus Gleason (who had charge of the finishing department), in November, 1887, when the firm name was changed to C. W. & A. D. Gleason. The Gleason Brothers followed their father's methods, taking no notice of business depressions, and were highly successful in their operations. They had the confidence and esteem of their employees, some of whom had worked for the company more than three decades. They were prominent and active factors in every movement that tended to the advancement and progress of the town.

Mr. Gleason is a Republican in politics, and was the first citizen in the town to cast the Australian ballot. He has served as delegate to state and county conventions, but never held town office, although often urged to do so. He was one of the original trustees of the Hale high school, and was president of the Rock Bottom Library Association, which during its existence accumulated nearly one thousand volumes, which are now in the care of and being used by the Methodist Sunday

Charles W. Gleason.



ALFRED D. GLEASON

school. Mr. Gleason has always contributed generously for church work, not only in his own but in neighboring towns. He has been treasurer of the Gleasondale Methodist church for the past twenty-four years, though not a member of the same.

Mr. Gleason's long continued close application to business began to show its effects on a not too rugged constitution, and in April, 1887, a superintendent was secured to relieve him of the details of manufacture, and a few years later, being unable to attend to business, was represented by his son until August, 1899, when he retired from the firm.

Mr. Gleason married, January 25, 1866, Lucy Woods Peters, daughter of John Howe Peters, of Feltonville, (now Hudson), Massachusetts. Mrs. Gleason is a member of the First Baptist chuch of Hudson. They have one son, Albert Howe Gleason. Their home is the old Gleason homestead at Gleasondale, built in 1847-8, which has been remodelled and improved, and the grounds beautified by the present owner.

(VIII) Alfred Dwight Gleason, son of Benjamin Whitney Gleason (7), was born at North Andover, Massachusetts, February 7, 1846. He came with his parents to Rock Bottom, now Gleasondale, in the town of Stow, Massachusetts. He attended the various private schools, the Concord Academy and the Highland Military Academy, Worcester, Massachusetts. He enlisted July 15, 1864, in Company E, Fifth Regiment, Massachusetts Volunteers, and was appointed first sergeant of his company. He was honorably discharged at the termination of his period of enlistment. Upon his return to Gleasondale he took charge of the store and conducted it for a number of years. He then became a clerk in the counting room of his father's mill, and June 1, 1872, he and his two brothers were taken into partnership by their father, under the firm name of B. W. Gleason & Sons. The three brothers, S. Augustus, Charles W. and Alfred D., continued the business under the same name after the father's death, January 19, 1884, until November, 1887, when S. Augustus Gleason retired from the firm. The name then became C. W. & A. D. Gleason and continued thus until July, 1899, when Alfred Dwight Gleason bought out his brother, Charles W. Glenson, who was obliged to retire on account of ill health. Since then Alfred Dwight Gleason has been the sole proprietor of this extensive business, making additions in 1901 and 1902 by which the capacity of the mill was greatly increased. Under his ownership the mills at Gleasondale have had a larger product than ever before, the business has flourished and the reputation of the concern has extended widely. Mr. Gleason ranks high among the successful manufacturers of Massachusetts. He and his brothers fittingly sustained the business established by their father.

Mr. Gleason has been a director of the Hudson National Bank since its organization, having been one of the committee of nine chosen in 1881 to procure the charter. He became vice-president July 13, 1897, and president October 23, 1906, a position he has held since then. He is also a trustee of the Hudson Savings Bank. He has been active in public affairs, and has contributed freely of his time and money to further every movement tending to the welfare of the town of Stow and the village of Gleasondale. He was selectman for two years and chairman of the board; he served on the building committee of the public library and is one of the trustees. He is a Republican in politics. In addition to his own business in Stow, he is a member of the firm of J. F. Stevens & Company, commission merchants, New York and Boston, and a director of the Stevens Linen Works at Webster, Massachusetts. He is well known in Masonic circles, is a member of Doric Lodge of Free Masons, Houghton Royal Arch Chapter, and Trinity Commandery, Knights Templar, No. 32. In 1898, he and his brother, Charles W. Gleason, built the Methodist Episcopal church at Gleasondale and presented it to the society as a memorial to their father, Benjamin Whitney Gleason.

Mr. Gleason married, May 12, 1870, Blanche A. Pratt, born Princeton, Massachusetts, August 24, 1850, daughter of Horace B. and Relief Holman Pratt, of Boston. Their only child is Alfreda B., born July 12, 1886.

(IX) Albert Howe Gleason, son of Charles Whitney Gleason, was born in Rock Bottom, now Gleasondale (Stow), Massachusetts, April 16, 1867. He attended the grammar and high schools at Hudson, graduating from the latter in 1885. He then spent two years at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, followed by a course at Bryant & Stratton's Business College, Boston. In 1889, he went as delegate from Massachusetts to the first World's Sunday School Convention in London and continued the trip, visiting parts of England, France, Italy, Switzerland, Germany and Belgium. In 1890 he was a delegate to the

International Sunday School Association Convention at Pittsburg, Pennsylvania. In 1886, at the age of nineteen, he was elected superintendent of the Gleasondale Methodist Sunday school, and held the office since with exception of three years, that he declined re-election.

For about nine years he was in the woolen mill of C. W. & A. D. Gleason. At times he had personal charge of different departments, including the dyeing, pattern work, shipping and other lines of work, and representing his father's interests during the latter's illness. He left when his father retired from the firm in 1899. He then went to Boston and engaged in lines of work relating to the brick and clay industry, at present doing the work of consulting engineer in the designing and construction of plants in New England and Eastern Canada, with business connections in Dayton, Ohio.

Mr. Gleason is a member of Doric Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Hudson; Houghton Royal Arch Chapter, of Marlborough; Hiram Council, Royal and Select Masters, of Worcester; Trinity Commandery, Knights Templar, of Hudson; Aleppo Temple, Nobles Mystic Shrine, of Boston; and Mizpah Chapter, Order Eastern Star, of Marlborough, of which he is a past patron. He is a member of the Boston City Club. He is a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church, and serving on the board of trustees and stewards.

October 4, 1892, he married Mary S. Folsom, daughter of Benjamin F. Folsom, of Gleasondale. They have two children: Emily May, born May 23, 1895; and Howard Folsom, born May 3, 1897. They reside in Gleasondale, in the house built in 1892, adjoining the homestead estate of C. W. Gleason.

FRENCH William French, the immigrant ancestor of this family was born in Halsted, county Essex, England, March 15, 1603, and died at Billerica, Massachusetts, November 20, 1681, aged seventy-seven. He married first Elizabeth ———, (surname believed to be Symmes, sister of Rev. Zachariah Symmes). He had four children born in England, and came to America in the same ship, the "Defence," with Rev. Thomas Shepard and his brother Samuel, Roger Harlakenden, and George and Joseph Cooke, in the summer of 1635. He settled first in Cambridge, and in 1652 was one of the original proprietors and first settlers of Billerica. He was lieutenant of the militia, and afterwards captain; was the first man to sit in the "deacon's seat" in 1659; commissioner to establish the county rates in 1659; selectman in 1660 and for nine years in all; was on a committee to examine children and servants in reading, religion and the catechism, in 1661; was the first representative or deputy to the general court at Boston, elected in 1660, and taking his seat in 1663. A tract written by him entitled "Strength out of Weakness," in which he gives a detailed account of the testimony of an Indian convert to Christianity, was published in London, and afterward republished in the Massachusetts Historical Society Collections. He bought part of the old Dudley farm in Billerica, and his house stood near the turnpike east of the Bradford road, near Ralph Hill's house. Hill called him "brother" in his will. He was a tailor by trade. His wife, Elizabeth, died March 31, 1663, and he married, May 6, 1669, Mary Stearns, widow of John Stearns, and daughter of Thomas Lathrop, of Barnstable, Massachusetts. His widow married June 29, 1687, Isaac Mixer, of Watertown. His estate was divided December 6, 1687, between the widow and three daughters—Mary Sharp, and Sarah and Hannah French. Children of William and Elizabeth French: 1. Frances, born about 1625. 2. Elizabeth, born 1629-31; married, ——— Ellis, of Watertown. 3. Mary, born 1633. 4. John, born 1635, mentioned below. 5. Sarah, born March, 1638. 6. Jacob, born March 16, 1639-40. 7. Hannah, born February 2, 1641-2; died June 20, following. 8. Samuel, born December 3, 1645; died July 15, 1646. 9. Samuel, born after 1646; pioneer in Dunstable, Massachusetts. Children of William and Mary French: 10. Mary, born April 3, 1670; married Nathaniel Dunclee. 11. Sarah, born October 29, 1671; married ——— Sharp, who died in military service; married second, Joseph Crosby. 12. Abigail, born April 14, 1673; died April 13, 1674. 13. Hannah, born January 25, 1675; married October 5, 1693, John Child, of Watertown.

(II) John French, son of William French (1), was born in England, early in 1635, and was brought over to America by his parents when but five months old. He died in Billerica, Massachusetts, in October, 1712. He resided on the south side of Fox Hill, on the east road. He was a soldier in King Philip's war, and was a corporal in the fight at Brookfield in 1675. He was wounded in this assault

Albert H. Gleason

at Quaboag (Brookfield), and in a petition subsequently describes himself as a "poor wounded" man. He was poor enough for a time, and was harassed by the constable before he recovered from the losses of the war. He was an influential citizen of Billerica, and held many town offices from time to time. He married first, June 21, 1659, Abigail Coggan, daughter of Henry Coggan, of Barnstable, Massachusetts. She died April 5, 1662, aged twenty-four, and he married second, July 3, 1662, Hannah Burrage, daughter of John Burrage, of Charlestown. She died July 7, 1667, aged twenty-three, and he married third, January 14, 1667-8, Mary Rogers, daughter of John Rogers. She died June 16, 1677, and he married fourth, January 16, 1677-8, Mary Kittredge, widow of John. She died October 7, 1719, surviving him. Children of the second wife: 1. Hannah, born January 20, 1663-4; married John Kittredge. 2. Abigail, born December 6, 1665; married Benjamin Parker. Child of the third wife: 3. Mary, born March 4, 1669-70; married Nathan Shed. Children of the fourth wife: 4. John, born May 15, 1679; mentioned below. 5. Elizabeth, born July 24, 1681; married, December 25, 1706, Thomas Abbot. 6. William, born November 26, 1683; died April 21, 1685. 7. Sarah, born September 15, 1685; married, ——— Flint. 8. William, born August 8, 1687. 9. Hannah, born February 18, 1692-3; married Jonathan Richardson and Benjamin Frost.

A descendant of John French, named William French, a resident of Dummerston in the New Hampshire grants, was the celebrated victim of the Westminster massacre in 1775. As this was the direct result of the first organized resistance to British authority in the American colonies, William French has been claimed as the first martyr to the cause of American independence. On his gravestone is this quaint inscription:

"In memory of William French
Son to Mr. Nathaniel French, Who
was shot at Westminster, March ye 13th,
1775, by the hands of Cruel Ministerial tools
Of Georg ye 3d, in the Corthouse at 11 a clock
At Night in the 23d year of his Age.

"HERE WILLIAM FRENCH his Body lies
For Murder his Blood for Vengeance Cries
King Georg the third his Tory Crew
that with a Bawl his Head Shot threw
For Liberty and his Countrys Good
he Lost his Life his dearest blood."

(III) John French, son of John French (2), was born May 15, 1679, and died May 17, 1748. He married, February 13, 1707-8, Ruth Richardson, daughter of Thomas Richardson. He settled in Tewksbury, Massachusetts. He made a nuncupative will May 9, 1748, in which his son Joseph was the principal legatee. Children: 1. Ruth, born October 22, 1708. 2. John, born October 24, 1710; mentioned below. 3. Thomas, born March 14, 1712-3; resided in Tewksbury; married Ruth ———; children: i. Thomas, married Lydia ———; no children; ii. Ruth, married Solomon French; iii. Molly, married ——— Kidder; iv. Hannah. v. Nehemiah, died December 2, 1792. 4. Mary, born September 23, 1715. 5. Hannah, born August 1, 1719. 6. Joseph, born March 28, 1721; resided in Tewksbury; died 1806. 7. Benjamin, born February 10, 1724-5. 8. Jonathan, born August 17, 1728; died, 1765.

(IV) John French, son of John French (3), was born October 24, 1710. He married, October 30, 1732, Mary Kittredge, who died March 27, 1759, daughter of John Kittredge. He resided in Tewksbury, and his will was dated January 2, 1778-9. Children, born in Tewksbury: 1. John, born March 30, 1733; married April 22, 1767, Beulah Hosley, widow of Thomas Hosley. 2. David, born March 2, 1735; mentioned below. 3. Solomon, born March 11, 1737. 4. Mary, born January 26, 1738-9; married Samuel Brown. 5. Reuben, born May 15, 1741. 6. Aaron, born March 9, 1747. 7. Jacob, born April 21, 1751; died March 24, 1756. 8. Joel, born September 22, 1753, died October 17, 1753. 9. Joel, born July 22, 1754. 10. Sarah, married Samuel Marshall. 11. Ruth, married Joseph Phelps.

(V) David French, son of John French (4), was born March 2, 1735, and died of small pox in Dunstable, Massachusetts, December 29, 1779(?) He married, November 15, 1758, at Billerica, Widow Margaret Ross. In 1752 he had a guardian, a cousin, William French, Jr., appointed. Children: 1. David, born November 5, 1759; mentioned below. 2. Martha, born November 5, 1762. 3. Thomas, born December 8, 1765.

(VI) David French, son of David French (5), was born November 5, 1759, and died in 1825. He resided in Tewksbury and Billerica. His heirs joined in a deed of his real estate to Ebenezer Hanchett, of Dracut, April 25, 1827. These heirs were: Loammi French, Edmund French, of Tewksbury; Ammi French, of Billerica; Samuel French, of Canterbury, New Hampshire; George French, of Northfield, New Hampshire, and wife, Hannah; Elisha

Phelps, of Northfield, New Hampshire, and Mary, his wife; Ebenezer Page, of Tewksbury, and Anna, his wife. Children: 1. Edmund, mentioned below. 2. Mary, married Elisha Phelps; settled at Northfield on farm now owned by John B. Yeaton; had eight children. 3. Samuel, settled at Canterbury, New Hampshire. 4. George, born 1781, settled in Northfield, New Hampshire; married Hannah ———, died December 8, 1855, aged seventy-three; settled on Oak Hill, Northfield, about 1806, and gave the burial ground to the town; he died April 29, 1862; children: i. Mary, born May 16, 1806; married Joseph Brown; ii. Anna, born December 31, 1810; iii. George, Jr., born December 9, 1815, married Lydia Buswell; iv. Hannah, born March 24, 1818, married Osgood Foster; v. Martha, born September 10, 1820; married ——— Hammond. 5. Ammi, born 1789, died at Billerica, 1836, aged fifty-two; child, i. Charles W., died July 5, 1876, aged sixty-six; married Roxanna Warren, who died January 10, 1880 (children: Augusta, born April 11, 1839; Charles Barrett, born October 10, 1840; Marietta, born April 24, 1844; Frederic, born July 20, 1847). 6. Loammi, settled at Tewksbury; married Nancy ———. 7. Anna, married Ebenezer Page and lived in Tewksbury.

(VII) Edmund French, son of David French (6), was born in Tewksbury, Massachusetts. He sold his farm in Billerica to his brother, Ammi French, of Billerica. This farm he had purchased of Benjamin Danforth, and was located on the road to Belvidere village. He bought and sold various parcels of lands in Tewksbury and vicinity. He was a farmer. He married ———. Children: 1. Edmund, Jr. 2. Ebenezer. 3. Joshua. 4. Charles. 5. Eliza. 6. Eben. 7. Jane. 8. Joshua, born May 15, 1823; mentioned below.

(VIII) Joshua French, son of Edmund French (7), was born in Tewksbury, Massachusetts, May 15, 1823, and died there October 15, 1896. He was educated in the public schools of his native town, and worked during his youth at farming. At the time of his marriage he bought his farm, which contains about seventy-five acres. By industry and good management he brought his farm to a high state of cultivation from a very unproductive and run-down condition; and enlarged and repaired the barns and remodeled his house. He followed general farming and prospered during his active life. He was a member of the Lodge of Free Masons and of the First Baptist church. In politics he was a Republican, and he served on the school committee of Tewksbury. He married first Harriet M. Cram. He married second, December 22, 1858, Ellen M. Howe, born January 9, 1835, daughter of Enos and Mary Tolman Howe. Child of first wife: Samuel C. French. Children of second wife: 1. Eliot Howe, born October 7, 1859. 2. Arthur J., born July 19, 1861. 3. Albert F., born November 14, 1862. 4. Harriet M., born June 20, 1865; married Albert Trull, of Tewksbury. 5. Mary E., born December 29, 1866; resides at home. Grandchildren of Mrs. Joshua French: Eva May French, Mildred E. French, Leonard L. French, Grant K. French, Wallace H. French.

HOWE

(I) Abraham Howe, immigrant ancestor, was born in England and settled in Roxbury, Massachusetts, as early as 1636, and was soon afterward at Dorchester, where his descendants have been numerous. It seems likely from the place of residence, given names, and intimate connection, that he was a brother of James Howe, who was also of Roxbury. The descendants of these two pioneers are settled in Ipswich, Marblehead, Gloucester, Dedham, Milton and other points on and near the shore. The early records of Dorchester show that Abraham "had leave granted to live in the house he built, although more than a mile from the meeting house." The settlers had to provide, for reasons of mutual safety and worship, that the houses should be built in villages. His wife died at Roxbury, 1645; he married a second time. His will dated May 26 and proved shortly after his death, November 2, 1676, bequeathed to children Abraham, Israel, Isaac, Hester and Deborah; to daughter Sarah's children Joseph, Isaac and Sarah. He was a weaver by trade; sold a lot at Milton to Robert Babcock, March 18, 1668-69. (Suffolk deeds, VII., 280). Children: 1. Abraham, "eldest" baptized September 25, 1653, weaver. 2. Elizabeth, died before her father. 3. Sarah, children mentioned in her father's will. 4. Isaac, born June 24, 1639, mentioned below. 5. Deborah, born September 4, 1641. 6. Israel, born July 7, 1644 (name sometimes spelled Hough), married Tabitha ———; settled in Boston and Dorchester; had a large family. 7. Esther, married first, Henry Mason; second, John Sears.

(II) Isaac Howe, son of Abraham Howe (1), born in Boston or Roxbury, June 24,

1639, died at Dorchester, September 15, 1714. He married Hannah ———, who died at Dorchester, December 20, 1728. He lived at Dorchester after the Narragansett war and perhaps earlier. Children, born at Dorchester: 1. Isaac, Jr., born July 7, 1678, ancestor of the Dedham branch. 2. Abraham, born April 7, 1680. 3. Samuel, born June 17, 1685, resided in Dorchester. 4. Hannah, born March 18, 1688-89.

(III) Isaac Howe, son of Isaac Howe (2) and grandson of Abraham Howe (1), was born July 7, 1678, and died August 26, 1760. He lived and died at Dorchester, Massachusetts, a farmer. He married, November 26, 1702, Submit Bird, daughter of Thomas and Thankful (Atherton) Bird. She was born May 13, 1678, and died October 2, 1760. Children, born at Dorchester: 1. Mary, born November 29, 1704. 2. Submit, born April 10, 1707. 3. Thomas, born October 12, 1709; married November 22, 1733, Sarah Searle (see Dedham Hist. Reg. Vol. X, p. 2). 4. Samuel, born July 22, 1711; mentioned below. 5. Isaac, born June 16, 1715. 6. Joseph, born March 2, 1716-7. 7. Josiah, born December 16, 1718.

(IV) Samuel Howe, son of Isaac Howe (3), was born in Dorchester, July 22, 1711; married, December 2, 1736, Elizabeth Clapp, of the old Dorchester family. Children, born in Dorchester: 1. Samuel, Jr., born January 15, 1737. 2. John, born January 20, 1739-40; died September 12, 1740. 3. John, born June 17, 1741. 4. Elizabeth, born June 9, 1744. 5. Abraham, born April 21, 1746. 6. Hannah, born October 1, 1748. 7. Mary, born October 17, 1750. 8. Sarah, born July 25, 1753. 9. Isaac, born June 26, 1755; mentioned below.

(V) Isaac Howe, son of Samuel Howe (4), was born June 26, 1755, at Dorchester. He was a soldier in the Revolution, a sergeant in Captain Abial Wheeler's company, Colonel Lemuel Robinson's regiment, at Lexington; also in Captain John Robinson's company, Colonel Benjamin Greene's regiment, in 1776, at Dorchester Heights, guarding the shore near the mouth of the Milton river. He married, November 7, 1776, Sarah Wiswall. Children, born at Dorchester: 1. Isaac, Jr., born January 17, 1777; mentioned below. 2. Samuel, born November 29, 1778. 3. Jonathan, born August 21, 1781. 4. Asahel, born March 15, 1783.

(VI) Isaac Howe, son of Isaac Howe (5), was born in Dorchester, January 17, 1777, and died there January, 1838. He married, December 17, 1799, Frances Randall, who was born December 3, 1775. He was a farmer at Dorchester. Children, born there: 1. Enos, born January 4, 1803; mentioned below. 2. Isaac Ambrose, born November 20, 1804. 3. Harvey, born March 22, 1807. 4. Sarah Frances (twin), born December 3, 1813. 5. Benjamin (twin), born December 3, 1813.

(VII) Enos Howe, son of Isaac Howe (6), was born January 4, 1803, at Dorchester, and died October 28, 1892. He was a retail milk dealer in Dorchester, and also a farmer. He married, December 24, 1829, Mary Tolman, of an old Dorchester family. She was born December 13, 1808, and died September 30, 1849. Children, born at Dorchester: 1. Mary E., born February 7, 1833; married, October 20, 1869. 2. Ellen M., born January 9, 1835; married Joshua French, of Tewksbury, Massachusetts. (See French family). 3. Albert, born December 14, 1836; married Lydia Dresser. 4. Catherine F., born October 12, 1838; married George E. Dresser. 5. Isaac, born December 15, 1841; married Sadie Grant. 6. Clara, born October 8, 1843; married P. C. Jones.

(For first generation see Nicholas Holt 1).

HOLT

(II) Nicholas Holt, son of Nicholas Holt (1), was born at Andover in 1647. Married, January 8, 1679, Mary Russell, probably daughter of Robert Russell, of Andover. Holt died at Andover, October 8, 1715, aged sixty-eight. His wife died April 1, 1717. His father deeded to him September 9, 1684, one-third of his homestead and other land in consideration of which the son agreed to provide for his father until death and to pay a certain sum to his step-mother. Children: 1. Mary, born February 13, 1680; married, September 19, 1705, Josiah Ingalls. 2. Nicholas, born December 21, 1683, mentioned below. 3. Thomas, born August 16, 1686, married Alice Peabody and (second) Abigail ———. 4. Abigail, born November 23, 1688, married Paul Holt. 5. Sarah, born March 10, 1691, died unmarried October 26, 1761. 6. James, born July 23, 1693, died in war, December 18, 1722. 7. Robert, born January 30, 1696, married Rebecca Preston and Bethia Peabody. 8. Abiel, born June 28, 1698, married Hannah Abbot. 9. Deborah, born November 16, 1700, married Benjamin Preston. 10. Joshua, born 1703, married Keturah Holt. 11. Daniel, born 1705, married Abigail Smith.

(III) Nicholas Holt, son of Nicholas Holt

(2), was born at Andover, Massachusetts, December 21, 1683. He was a deputy to the general court. He married (first) Mary Manning, who died March 3, 1716; married (second), April 12, 1717, Dorcas Abbot, daughter of Timothy and Hannah (Graves) Abbot. She was born May 6, 1697, and died October 25, 1758, aged sixty. They joined the South Parish Church December 6, 1719. He died December 1, 1756, aged seventy-three. Children: 1. Benjamin, born July 23, 1709, mentioned below. 2. Mary, born August 1, 1711. 3. Stephen, born April 14, 1713, married, July 12, 1739, Mary Farnum, and removed to Suncook, New Hampshire. 4. Nicholas, born February 29, 1715, married, April 26, 1739, Hannah Osgood, and settled at Blue Hill, Maine.

(IV) Benjamin Holt, son of Nicholas Holt (3), was born at Andover, July 23, 1709. Married, April 7, 1737, Sarah Frye, daughter of Nathan and Sarah (Bridges) Frye. She was born in 1717. They settled in Suncook, New Hampshire, where he died in 1784. She died at Pembroke, New Hampshire, in 1804. Children: 1. Sarah, born at Andover; married ——— Coffin and lived at Conway, New Hampshire. 2. Nathan, born at Andover, married Sarah Chamberlain; soldier in the Revolution. 3. Benjamin, born at Andover, February 28, 1741, married, September 22, 1763, Hannah Abbot. 4. Abiah, married Richard Eastman. 5. Molly, married Nathaniel Gilman and lived at Pembroke. 6. William, born October, 1736, married, November 21, 1769, Betsey Ames. 7. Frye, born about 1746, in Pembroke, married Mary Poor and removed to Hull, Canada. 8. Phebe, married Richard Bartlett. 9. Hannah, married Noah Eastman. 10. Dorcas, married Joseph Emory. 11. Nicholas, died unmarried. 12. Daniel, born September 14, 1744, mentioned below.

(V) Daniel Holt, son of Benjamin Holt (4), was born in Pembroke, New Hampshire, September 14, 1744. He was a soldier in the Revolution, serving six months at Crown Point (see history of Pembroke, page 124). He died in Dorchester, New Hempshire, December 5, 1813. He married in 1770 Abigail Lovejoy, who was born September 14, 1750, and died March 18, 1833. He was a prosperous farmer at Pembroke and Dorchester. Children, born at Pembroke. 1. Abigail, born April 14, 1771. 2. Jedediah, born August 12, 1774, mentioned below. 3. Benjamin, born December 4, 1776, married Anna Knox. 4. Stephen, born September 16, 1779, married Polly Knox. 5. Richard, born February 19, 1782, married, March 2, 1834, Mary Ann Knox. 6. John, born February 14, 1784, married Hannah Ayer. 7. Esther, born June 7, 1787, married, February 4, 1809, John Johnson. 8. Daniel, born June 14, 1791, married Sally Holt and Deborah Batchelder. 9. Deborah, born December 21, 1795. 10. Twin of preceding, died young.

(VI) Jedediah Holt, son of Daniel Holt (5), was born in Pembroke, August 12, 1774. He married, 1804, Martha Noyes, daughter of John Noyes. They settled in Dorchester, New Hampshire, where he died October 25, 1850. He was for eighteen years selectman of that town; was a farmer and surveyor by occupation. He was a Whig in politics. Children, born at Dorchester: 1. Lucinda, born May 18, 1805, married Josiah Sanborn. 2. Mary, born July 9, 1807, married Joshua Burley, of Columbus, Iowa. 3. John, born December 26, 1812, mentioned below. 4. Daniel, born June 15, 1815, married, 1836, Sarah Sanborn; resided at Lowell; he died August 31, 1870; children—i. Francis D., born June, 1837, resides at Brookfield, Massachusetts; ii. Lizzie, born 1839, died October 9, 1859; iii. George W., born February, 1842; iv. Charles Albert, born March 20, 1848; v. Josephine A., born March 29, 1851, died April 19, 1858. 5. Franklin, born January 8, 1818, married, October 17, 1841, Eliza Sanborn; resided at Lyme, New Hampshire; children—i. Henry H., born February 28, 1843; ii. John F., born January 15, 1848, died January 29, 1848; iii. Ellen, born May 18, 1850; iv. Child, born May 5, 1852; v. Lafayette, born 1853; died September 2, 1855.

(VII) John Holt, son of Jedediah Holt (6), was born at Dorchester, New Hampshire, December 26, 1812, and died in Lowell, Massachusetts, in 1887. He was educated in the common schools of his native town and learned the trade of cabinet making, which he followed for some years. In 1840 he removed to Lowell, Massachusetts, and was the first cabinetmaker established in business in that city. Later he became a manufacturer of flannel and bunting, at which he was very successful, and which he followed to the end of his life. He acquired a competence and became one of the prominent manufacturers of Lowell. He was a Republican in politics, but held no public offices. He was prominent in financial and banking circles, a director for many years of the Prescott Bank. He was an

active member of the Unitarian church. His fine qualities of character attracted many friends who respected and loved him.

He was gifted with inventive genius and made several valuable inventions. He married in 1840 Letitia Blanchard, daughter of Daniel Blanchard. Children, born in Lowell: 1. Esther J., born November 29, 1848, mentioned below. 2, Jennette B., born October, 1858, unmarried.

(VIII) Esther J. Holt, daughter of John Holt (7), was born in Lowell, November 29, 1848. She married in 1870 Eugene S. Hylon, who was born in Lowell, September 15, 1847. Mr. Hylon was educated in the public schools of Lowell. He engaged in the manufacture of bunting and is at present the head of the New England Bunting Company with mills in Lowell, a large and thriving concern. In politics Mr. Hylon is a Republican. He is a member of the Unitarian church at Lowell.

Mr. Hylon's father, Sumner Hylon, was born in Hartford, Connecticut, and came to Lowell when a young man; he was educated at Hartford; was a general contractor until his death at the age of forty-five. Sumner Hylon married a daughter of Thompson Carter, of Berwick, Maine; their children: Edgar, Eugene S., mentioned before; Agnes, Clarence and Alice Hylan. The children of Eugene S. and Esther J. (Holt) Hylan: 1. Alice, married Wallace V. Adams. 2. Edwin J., manufacturer of woolen goods, owns the Musketaquid Mills. 3. Esther L., married Curtis C. Woodbury. 4. Grace A., married Harry B. Gilmore. 5. Jennie M., married William B. Herrick, Jr., 6. John B. 7. Eugene S., Jr. 8. Florence Leslie.

MARSTON

G. Lester Marston is a lineal descendant of Captain William Marston, who settled in Hampton, New Hampshire, about 1638. He was born in England and was married there, and most of his children were born before coming to New England. Land was granted to him in Hampton in 1640, and in 1666 the town granted him one hundred acres. He lived near the present site of the town house. He died June 30, 1672, leaving a widow Sabrina, who was executrix of his will, and the mother of his youngest child. His first wife died about 1660, but the date of neither marriage is recorded. He was called "Goodman Marston." Children of Captain William Marston: 1. Thomas, born about 1617, married Mary Eston. 2. William, born about 1622, married (first), Rebecca Page, daughter of Deacon Robert and Lucy Page, October 15, 1652, and (second), Mrs. Ann (Roberts) Philbrick, widow of James Philbrick. 3. John, born about 1626, married Martha ———, January 15, 1653, died in 1708. 4. Prudence, born about 1625, married (first), William Swaine, who died October 20, 1657, and (second), Moses Coxe, June 16, 1658. 5. Tryphenia, born October 28, 1663, married Joseph (or James, Jr.) Philbrick, who was born October 1, 1663.

(II) Thomas Marston, son of Captain William Marston, was born about 1617, in England. He came to Hampton with his father, and like him was a farmer. He seems to have been a leading citizen, serving on many important committees. In 1661 he was one of a committee to employ a schoolmaster; also served on a committee to aid in settling another minister, and was appointed on a committee to run the town lines. He was appointed an attorney to look after the interests of the town "in certain matters," and was deputy to the general assembly at Portsmouth, 1677-80. In April, 1669, the town granted him one hundred acres of land. He married Mary Estow, daughter of Captain William Estow. Children of Thomas and Mary (Estow) Marston: 1. Isaac, born about 1648; married (first), Elizabeth Brown, and (second), Jane Haines. 2. John, born 1650, married Mary Wall. 3. Bethiah C., born about 1652, died June 2, 1654. 4. Ephraim, born August 8, 1654; married Abial Sanborn; died October 10, 1742. 5. James, born September 19, 1656; married Dinah Sanborn; died September 3, 1693. 6. Caleb, born February 23, 1659; died October 21, 1671. 7. Mary, born July 9, 1661; married William Sanborn, Jr.; died October 11, 1686. 8. Hannah, born October 27, 1663, died young. 9. Sarah, born September 20, 1665; married Simon Low; died March 8, 1698.

(III) Sergeant John Marston, son of Thomas and Mary (Estow) Marston, was born in 1650 in Hampton, New Hampshire, and resided on the road leading to Hampton Beach. He was called Sergeant, probably because he belonged to the military company of the town. He was appointed by the town on some committees, among them was one to lay out a new road that would be a more direct way to Portsmouth. He married, December 5, 1677, Mary Ann Wall, was was born January 8, 1656, daughter of James and Mary

Wall. Children of John and Mary Ann (Wall) Marston: 1. Jonathan, born August 27, 1678; married Abigail Smith; died March 5, 1769. 2. Mary, born 1681; married Benjamin Hobbs. 3. Abigail, born about 1683; married Lieutenant Elisha Smith, son of John Smith; died January 6, 1768. 4. John, born about 1686, died young. 5. Mehitabel, born about 1689; married Joseph Bachelder. 6. Bethia, born about 1691; married Ezekiel Moulton.

(IV) Lieutenant Jonathan Marston, son of Sergeant John and Mary (Wall) Marston, was born in Hampton, August 27, 1678. He lived in Hampton, nearly opposite his father's residence, on the way to the beach. He seems to have served on some important town committees. In 1734 he was appointed on a committee to see about settling a minister. He was appointed as a committee two or three times to protect the interests of the early settlers in their rights to the commons. After 1743 he seems to have been called Captain. He married Abigail, daughter of Lieutenant John Smith, March 15, 1714; died March 5, 1769. Children of Lieutenant Jonathan and Abigail (Smith) Marston, born in Hampton, New Hampshire: 1. Mary, born February 25, 1715, died January 7, 1718. 2. John, born April 16, 1717; married Mrs. Prudence (Page) Hilton, daughter of Samuel Page, February 2, 1749; died August 26, 1763. 3. Jonathan, born May 24, 1719; married Hannah Towle; died March 25, 1799. 4-5. Elisha and Abigail, twins, born October 29, 1721; and Abigail married Josiah Moulton; died March 3, 1815.

(V) Elisha Marston, son of Lieutenant Jonathan and Abigail (Smith) Marston, was born October 29, 1721, at Hampton, New Hampshire. He settled there, and his place has remained in the family for several generations. He married Mary Drake, daughter of Abraham and Theodate (Robie) Drake, December 12, 1744. Children of Elisha and Mary (Drake) Marston, born in Hampton, New Hampshire: 1. Philip Smith, born September 20, 1745; married Sarah Coffin. 2. Abigail, born November 25, 1747; married (first) Nehemiah Chase, and (second) Captain Jeremiah Marston. 3. Elisha Smith, born January 27, 1750; married Judith Morrill; died April 11, 1833. 4. Jonathan, born December 14, 1752; married Lydia Robinson, died January 1, 1826. 5. Mary, born August 2, 1754, married George Fifield. 6. John, born January 17, 1757; married April 29, 1784, Anna (Nancy) Moulton, daughter of General Jonathan Moulton, and settled in Sandwich.

(VI) Elisha Smith Marston, son of Elisha and Mary (Drake) Marston, was born January 27, 1750. He lived in Hampton on the homestead; was a farmer, but seems to have been a public-spirited citizen and interested in town affairs. He died April 11, 1833. He married Judith Morrill, daughter of Micajah Morrill, about 1773. She died April 26, 1842, aged eighty-four years. Children of Elisha Smith and Judith (Morrill) Marston, born in Hampton, New Hampshire: 1. Oliver, born October 13, 1774; married Huldah James; died February 5, 1838. 2. Jonathan, born May 31, 1777; married Sarah Holt, of Salem, Massachusetts, lived in Machias, Maine; died in Lowell, Massachusetts. 3. Elisha, born July 14, 1779; married, February 10, 1818, Mehitable S. Phinney; lived in Machiasport, Maine; died April 30, 1834. 4. Nancy, born April 3, 1782; married, October 15, 1811, Samuel Aiken, Esq., of Chester, New Hampshire. They had two daughters, who married respectively Hon. John W. Noyes, of Chester, and Professor Daniel J. Noyes, professor in Dartmouth College for over thirty years. 5. Morrill, born April 22, 1785, a major in the United States army; died unmarried March 9, 1831. 6. John, born February 23, 1788, married March 15, 1814, Jerusha Cushman; settled in Brunswick, Maine, died October 16, 1828. 7. Abraham, born July 31, 1791; married Abigail B. Fogg; died August, 1870. 8. David, born December 29, 1797; married Sarah A. Dearborn, died July 11, 1860.

(VII) John Marston, son of Elisha Smith and Judith (Morrill) Marston, was born February 23, 1788, in Hampton, New Hampshire. Died October 16, 1828. He married Jerusha Cushman, March 15, 1814. Children of John and Jerusha (Cushman) Marston: 1. Louisa A., born January 21, 1815; married Isaac F. Clark. 2. John Morrill, born July 5, 1818.

(VIII) John Morrill Marston was born July 5, 1818, in Portland, Maine. He served in the volunteer militia of Massachusetts. He married Ellen M. Richardson, daughter of Josiah and Martha (Wentworth) Richardson, November 19, 1845. Children of John Morrill and Ellen (Richardson) Marston: 1. George H., born March 29, 1847; married Louisa Bryant, of Cutler, Maine, November 10, 1869. 2. Irving Gill, born April 10, 1849; married Lizzie B. Johnson, of Newark, New Jersey. 3. Louisa Ellen, born September 19,

1851; died August 26, 1878. 4. John Morrill, born October 1, 1853, unmarried. 5. Josiah Richardson, born August 10, 1855; married in October, 1886, to Minnie Haines; died December 11, 1897. 6. Isabella Eudora, born October 30, 1857; died October 3, 1857. 7. Fannie Lewis, born March 11, 1860; married Frances E. Fuller. 8. Charles Wentworth, born April 1, 1862, unmarried. 9. Laura Marion, born July 9, 1864; married Charles M. DeMerritt. 10. Ellen Maria, born February 14, 1868; died January 1, 1871.

(IX) George H. Marston, son of John Morrill and Ellen M. (Richardson) Marston, was born March 29, 1847, in Roxbury, Massachusetts. He is a manufacturer of hand and foot power machinery in Roxbury. He married, November 10, 1869, Louisa Bryant, daughter of Captain David and Susan (Chase) Bryant, and born in Cutler, Maine. Children of George H. and Louisa (Bryant) Marston: 1. Edvie Louisa, born July 25, 1871; died October 3, 1871. 2. George Lester, born July 11, 1875, in Cambridge, married Etta Florence Thompson, January 1, 1900. 3. Bessie Louisa, born April 10, 1882. 4. Arthur Morrill, born January 30, 1886.

(X) George Lester Marston, son of George H. and Louisa (Bryant) Marston, was born July 11, 1875, in Cambridge, Massachusetts. He served nine years in the Massachusetts volunteer militia, in the cavalry and infantry, and was mustered out with the rank of regimental quartermaster-sergeant. He is now serving his second term as alderman in the city of Medford. He is clerk of the West Medford Congregational Society, and vice-president of the Brotherhood of that church. He has been a member of the Republican ward and city committee of Medford for six years. He studied law for three years and is now chief clerk in the office of the general attorney of the Boston Elevated Railway. He married, January 1, 1900, Etta Florence Thompson, of East Boston, daughter of John Walter Thompson, born in Hiram, Maine, and Marietta (Pike) Thompson, born in Eastport, Maine, and lives in West Medford, Massachusetts. They have one child, Evelyn Bancroft Marston, born January 31, 1905, in West Medford.

George Lester Marston is a lineal descendant of (1) Robert Cushman, who was born about 1580 in England. He early became interested in the movement for greater freedom of religious opinion, and joined the little church at Scrooby, with Rev. John Robinson (afterwards its pastor), Elder Brewster, Governor Carver, Governor Bradford, Isaac Allerton and others, in 1602. Subsequently they removed to Holland, but were not satisfied with the influence and condition of things at Leyden, and they resolved to make application to the Virginia Company, whose authority extended over a considerable portion of the North American continent, for liberty to settle in the company's territory in America and "to see if the King would give them liberty of conscience there." For that purpose Robert Cushman and Deacon John Carver were selected to go to London in 1617 and open negotiations for that purpose. The mission was not successful, and in 1619 Robert Cushman and William Brewster were sent to London to renew the request, and with like results. Later they arranged with Thomas Weston and the Merchant Adventurers of London to go to America. The "Speedwell" was purchased in Holland, but not being large enough to take all who wished to go to America, Robert Cushman hired the "Mayflower," a much larger vessel. The "Speedwell" proved unseaworthy, and its passengers were left behind, there not being room for them on the "Mayflower." One of them was Robert Cushman, who went with them to London to look after their interests and arrange for passage later to the new world. In 1621 a small vessel of fifty-five tons burden, known as the "Fortune" was chartered for a voyage to New England. She carried thirty-six passengers, including Robert Cushman and his son Thomas. He had arranged to return to London when the vessel went back, so he had only about a month to learn the sad news of the death of half of his old friends of the "Mayflower" during the terrible winter months, and of the unabated courage of the survivors. The day before he sailed he preached a sermon to his old friends which was designed to give them hope and courage, nothwithstanding their misfortunes. Though he was not a clergyman or teaching elder, it was quite a remarkable discourse, and it was the first one delivered in New England that was printed. He was the most active and influential in securing a charter for the Plymouth Colony, and also for the first settlement of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, at Cape Ann. He continued to perform his duties as agent of the colony in London, and did his best to promote its interests. It was not his fortune to return again to Plymouth, New England, as he had planned to do, but he died somewhat suddenly

early in the year 1625. Governor Bradford said of him, "He was our right hand with the Adventurers, who for divers years has managed all our business with them to our great advantage." The name of his wife is not known, and his son Thomas, who came with his father and remained, is the only child of whom there is any record.

(II) Thomas Cushman, son of Robert, was born in England, in February, 1608. He came to New England with his father in the "Fortune" in 1621. When his father returned to London he left him in the family of his friend, Governor Bradford, and in a subsequent letter he entreated the Governor "to have a care for my boy as your own." He settled in that part of Plymouth now Kingston. In 1635 he served as a juryman. Elder Brewster died in 1644, and in 1649 Thomas Cushman was appointed his successor, and continued in the office until his death, December 11, 1691, a period of more than forty-three years. The church records say "he has bin a rich blessing to this church scores of years. He was grave, sober, holy and temperate, very studious and solicitious for the peace and prosperity of the church, and to prevent & heale all breaches." It is an interesting fact that when Thomas Cushman landed at Plymouth in 1621, the entire colony consisted of only fifty persons, and seventy years afterwards, at the time of his death, there were more than fifty thousand persons in the New England colonies.

At the age of twenty-eight, in 1636, he married Mary Allerton, daughter of Isaac Allerton, of the "Mayflower," who for several years was assistant to the governor, and went to London five times in the interests of the colony. He was more liberal in his views than the Plymouth people generally, probably due to his large business interests, and more extensive acquaintance with men in the other colonies. The latter part of his life he lived in New Haven, and died there. Thomas Cushman's wife survived him and died at the age of ninety, and was the last survivor of those who came over in the "Mayflower." Children of Thomas and Mary (Allerton) Cushman, all born in Plymouth, were: 1. Thomas, born September, 1637, married (first), Ruth Howland, daughter of John Howland, and (second), Abigail Fuller. 2. Sarah, married John Hawks, of Lynn. 3. Lydia, married William Harlow, Jr. 4. Rev. Isaac, born February 8, 1647-8, at Plymouth; married Mary Rickard, about 1675. He obtained a better education than most men of that day. In 1685 he was one of the selectmen of Plymouth, and in 1690-91 was elected a deputy to the general court. He was chosen ruling elder to succeed his father, Thomas Cushman, and also was called to be pastor of the church in Middleboro and of the new church established in Plympton, the western precinct of Plymouth. He accepted the latter and remained there till his death, from 1695 to 1732—thirty-seven years. He died October 21, 1732. His wife died September 3, 1727. 5. Elkanah (Deacon) born June 1, 1651; married (first) Elizabeth Cole, daughter of James Cole, Jr., February 16, 1676-7; she died January 4, 1681-2, and (second), Martha Cooke, daughter of Jacob Cooke, March 2, 1682-3. He died September 4, 1727. 6. Feare, born June 20, 1653, died young. 7. Eleazer, born February 20, 1656-7; married Elizabeth Combes, January 12, 1687-8. 8. Mary, married ——— Hutchinson, of Lynn.

(III) Thomas Cushman, son of Elder Thomas and Mary (Allerton) Cushman, was born September 16, 1637. He married (first) Ruth Howland, daughter of John Howland, and (second) Abigail Fuller, of Rehoboth, October 16, 1679. He and his second wife were members of his brother Isaac's church at Plympton. Children of Thomas Cushman, by first wife Ruth Howland: 1. Robert, born October 4, 1664; married (first) Persis ———. She died at Kingston, January 14, 1743-4 and (second) Prudence Sherman of Marshfield, February, 1744-5. He died at Kingston, September 7, 1757. Children by his second wife, Abigail Fuller: 2. Job, born 1680; married Lydia Arnold. 3. Bartholomew, born 1684, died December 21, 1721. 4. Samuel, born July 16, 1687; married Fear Corser, December 8, 1709; moved to Attleboro' in 1727. 5. Benjamin, born 1691.

(IV) Benjamin Cushman, son of Thomas and Abigail (Fuller) Cushman, was born in 1691. He married (first) Sarah Eaton, January 8, 1712, and (second) Widow Sarah Bell, March 14, 1738-9. He died October 17, 1770, at Plympton. Children: 1. Jabez, born August 11, 1713, married ——— Paddleford. 2. Caleb, born May 15, 1715; married Sarah Barrows, November 11, 1742; removed from Plymouth and settled in Carver. 3. Solomon, born September 9, 1717; married (first) Ruth ———, about 1740, and married (second) ——— ———. 4. Jerusha, born December 7, 1719, died May 22, 1727. 5. Benjamin, born May 25, 1722, married Zeruiah

Sampson, daughter of William Sampson, August 27, 1747. He died March 5, 1813. 6. Sarah, born September 26, 1725, died unmarried. 7. Abigail, born November 22, 1727; married Zabdiel Sampson, December 31, 1747. 8. Thomas, born October 11, 1730; married Anna Chipman, daughter of Jacob Chipman of Halifax. 9. Jerusha, born October 18, 1732; married George Sturtevant, May 11, 1748. 10. Huldah, born April 6, 1735; married (first) David Fearing of Wareham, and (second), John Millard.

(V) Thomas Cushman, son of Benjamin and Sarah (Eaton) Cushman, was born October 11, 1730. He and his daughter Jerusha were members of the church at Plympton, and he represented that town in the legislature. He was a pious and respectable man, and a good member of society. He and his wife and four children all died of small pox, he contracting the disease while attending the general court at Boston. He married Anna Chipman, daughter of Jacob Chipman of Halifax. Children of Thomas and Anna (Chipman) Cushman: 1. Job, (Rev.), born August 15, 1753; married (first) Keziah Thomas. She died December 13, 1778; and (second) Priscilla Ripley, daughter of Deacon Timothy Ripley of Plympton, August 6, 1779. He removed to Maine and was licensed by the Baptist denomination to preach as a missionary at large. He was a thrifty farmer, a public-spirited citizen and an exemplary christian. He had eleven children and one hundred and fifteen grandchildren. He died January 8, 1826, in his seventy-third year. 2. Jerusha, born February 19, 1755; married (first) Samuel Sturtevant, of Halifax, and (second) Isaiah Ripley, born October 3, 1847. 3. Samuel, born November 27, 1756, died of small pox, November 20, 1777. 4. Thomas, born January 30, 1758; married Ruth Ring, in 1783; moved to Maine, and died October, 1816. 5.-6. Zachariah and Elizabeth, twins, born February 19, 1761, died of small pox, December 3, 1777. 7. Zebedee, born July 28, 1763; married Sarah Holmes; moved to Maine, and died at Hebron, June 3, 1837. 8. Sarah, born July 3, 1765, died March 14, 1779. 9. Lydia, born April 3, 1767, married Ebenezer Standish, died at Plympton, February 28, 1840. 10. Chipman, born February 7, 1769, died March 4, 1789. 11. Polly, born May 7, 1771; married Joseph Chandler, Esq., of Maine, November 24, 1794; lived in Freedom, Maine, and died September 13, 1840. 12. Bartholomew, born June 7, 1776; married Lydia Dunham Fuller, April 3, 1800. Moved to Woodstock, Maine, in 1793.

(VI) Zebedee Cushman, son of Thomas and Anna (Chipman) Cushman, was born in Plympton, July 28, 1763. He removed to Hebron, Maine, and died there June 3, 1837. He married Sarah Holmes, of Plympton. Children of Zebedee and Sarah (Holmes) Cushman: 1. Zebedee, born November 23, 1787; married Mary Robbins, May 16, 1817; lived in Hebron, Maine. 2. Nabby, born February 10, 1789; married Stephen Perry, May 13, 1808; she died March 11, 1837, and he died December 17, 1842. 3. Chipman, born December 11, 1790, died March 30, 1812, in Jamaica, West Indies. 4. Christianna, born December 8, 1792; married Benjamin F. Perry, January, 1816; lived in Roxbury and died there. 5. Jerusha, born November 3, 1794; married (first) John Marston, lived in Portland, and (second) Ava S. Fuller in 1841. 6. Sarah, born April 30, 1797, married C. Owen, July 7, 1828; lived in Portland. 7. Leonard, born February 18, 1799; married Esther Jenkins, October, 1821; died at Point Petre, West Indies, in 1826. 8. Myra, born January 4, 1801, died November 21, 1802. 9. Bartlett Holmes, born March 20, 1803; married Mary Fuller, November 7, 1826; lived in Oxford, Maine. 10. Myra, born June 21, 1805; married Benjamin Fuller, June, 1822; lived in Poland, Maine. 11. Louisa Ann, born May 17, 1811, died August 10, 1813.

(VII) Jerusha Cushman, born November 3, 1794, married (first) John Marston, March 18, 1814, and (second) Ara S. Fuller, 1841, lived in Portland, Maine. (For children see Marston genealogy).

WOOD

William Wood, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, in 1582, and came to America in 1638 from Matlock, Derbyshire, England, with his wife, Margaret, son Michael, daughter Ruth and nephew Thomas Flint. He settled in Concord. Some writers believed he was the author of "New England's Prospects," but the known facts do not support this belief. Wood died in Concord, May 14, 1671. His will was dated September 15, 1670, when his age was about eighty-eight years; proved June 20, 1672. Children: 1. Michael, mentioned below. 2. Ruth, married Captain Thomas Wheeler, of Concord.

(II) Michael Wood, only son of William Wood (1), was born in England, probably at

Matlock, in Derbyshire. He married Mary ———, and settled in Concord. His house and land were near the common. He removed later to the farm now or lately owned by Samuel Dennis, where he died May 13, 1674. He is said to have been interested in the iron works at Concord. Children, born at Concord: 1. Abigail, born April 10, 1642; married May 24, 1667, Stephen Hosmer (mentioned in grandfather's will, 1670). 2. John, born about 1644; married November 13, 1677, Elizabeth Vinton, of Concord. 3. Nathaniel, died March 7, 1662. 4. Mary, died April 24, 1663. 5. Thomson, married Martha ———. 6. Abraham. 7. Isaac, born in Concord; married Elizabeth Merriam; second, April 20, 1722, Susanna Bascom. 8. Jacob, born March 3, 1662; mentioned below.

(III) Jacob Wood, son of Michael Wood (2) was born at Concord, Massachusetts, March 3, 1662, and died there October 6, 1723. He married, April 15, 1697, Mary Wheeler, born at Concord, September 15, 1673, daughter of John and Sarah (Lakin) Wheeler. Children, born at Concord: 1. Jacob, born November 3, 1698. 2. Mary, born July 14, 1700. 3. Ephraim, born February 4, 1702; mentioned below. 4. Dorcas, born February 10, 1704. 5. Hannah, born August 2, 1705.

(IV) Captain Ephraim Wood, son of Jacob Wood (3), was born at Concord, February 4, 1702, and died there March 20, 1789. He married Mary Buss, daughter of Peter and Rachel (Fletcher) Buss. She died at Concord, September 11, 1781. Ephraim settled on the farm that his father and grandfather had occupied in Concord. He was selectman in 1749, and captain of the Concord company. Children, born in Concord: 1. Oliver, born April 11, 1730. 2. Ephraim Jr., born August 1, 1733. 3. Amos, born April 14, 1737; mentioned below. 4. Peter, born June 23, 1740. 5. Mary, born March 6, 1741; died December 11, 1773. 6. Rebecca, born February 21, 1743; married October 3, 1764, Jared Smith.

(V) Colonel Amos Wood, son of Ephraim Wood (4), was born at Concord, April 14, 1737, and died there February 15, 1806. He married, February 24, 1763, Dorothy Dakin, of Sudbury, who died November 13, 1804. "She had lived desired and died lamented," inscription on her gravestone. They resided on the Wood homestead. He was a soldier in the Revolution, in Captain Benjamin Farrar's company, Lieutenant Colonel Nathan Tyler's regiment (Third Worcester) and sergeant in Lieutenant Ephraim Wheeler's company, Colonel Eleazer Brooks's regiment, in 1776. He was in the service also in 1777. Afterwards he became colonel of his militia regiment. On his gravestone is inscribed: "The sweet remembrance of the just shall flourish when they sleep in dust." Children: 1. Samuel, born October 13, 1764; removed to Keene, New Hampshire. 2. Amos, born October 23, 1766; died young. 3. Anna, born May 7, 1769. 4. Amos, born December 2, 1771; mentioned below. 5. Dorcas, born June 3, 1775.

(VI) Amos Wood, son of Colonel Amos Wood (5), was born in Concord, December 2, 1771; married November 5, 1796, Hannah Brooks, of Lincoln, Massachusetts. Children, born at Concord: 1. Henry, born December 15, 1797. 2. Amos, born October 25, 1799. 3. Timothy Brooks, born February 23, 1803; mentioned below. 4. William, born May 19, 1808.

(VII) Timothy Brooks Wood, son of Amos Wood (6), was born at Concord, February 23, 1803. He resided in Boston, and was a merchant tailor, well known and successful in his business. Children, born in Boston: Henry B., born May 10, 1829; mentioned below; and others.

(VIII) Henry B. Wood, son of Timothy Brooks Wood (7), was born in Boston, May 10, 1829. He was educated there in the public schools. He engaged in the wood and coal business in Boston, and resided in Melrose. His business prospered, and he bought a large section of land at Melrose, comprising most of Melrose Highlands, inherited by his widow, and forming a very valuable estate. He was a Republican in politics, and a Congregationalist in religion. He married, July 24, 1851, Caroline M. Richardson, who was born on Sudbury street, Boston, March 20, 1835, daughter of Winthrop and Caroline (Watson) Richardson. Her mother was born in Brookfield, Massachusetts, in 1809, and died in 1866. Winthrop Richardson, born at Brookfield, June 12, 1809, was the son of James C. Richardson, of Brookfield (7). The lineage of James C. Richardson is: James C. (6); Nathan (5); Samuel (4, 3, 2, 1) Richardson. (See sketch of the brother of James C. Richardson in the sketch of the Richardsons of Wakefield and Stoneham). Winthrop was a merchant tailor in Boston. Children: 1. Caroline M., born March 20, 1835, mentioned above. Children of Henry B. and Caroline M. (Richardson) Wood: Children both died young.